This is a digital copy of a book that was preserved for generations on library shelves before it was carefully scanned by Google as part of a project to make the world's books discoverable online.

It has survived long enough for the copyright to expire and the book to enter the public domain. A public domain book is one that was never subject to copyright or whose legal copyright term has expired. Whether a book is in the public domain may vary country to country. Public domain books are our gateways to the past, representing a wealth of history, culture and knowledge that's often difficult to discover.

Marks, notations and other marginalia present in the original volume will appear in this file - a reminder of this book's long journey from the publisher to a library and finally to you.

Usage guidelines

Google is proud to partner with libraries to digitize public domain materials and make them widely accessible. Public domain books belong to the public and we are merely their custodians. Nevertheless, this work is expensive, so in order to keep providing this resource, we have taken steps to prevent abuse by commercial parties, including placing technical restrictions on automated querying.

We also ask that you:

+ *Make non-commercial use of the files* We designed Google Book Search for use by individuals, and we request that you use these files for personal, non-commercial purposes.

+ *Refrain from automated querying* Do not send automated queries of any sort to Google's system: If you are conducting research on machine translation, optical character recognition or other areas where access to a large amount of text is helpful, please contact us. We encourage the use of public domain materials for these purposes and may be able to help.

+ *Maintain attribution* The Google "watermark" you see on each file is essential for informing people about this project and helping them find additional materials through Google Book Search. Please do not remove it.

+ *Keep it legal* Whatever your use, remember that you are responsible for ensuring that what you are doing is legal. Do not assume that just because we believe a book is in the public domain for users in the United States, that the work is also in the public domain for users in other countries. Whether a book is still in copyright varies from country to country, and we can't offer guidance on whether any specific use of any specific book is allowed. Please do not assume that a book's appearance in Google Book Search means it can be used in any manner anywhere in the world. Copyright infringement liability can be quite severe.

About Google Book Search

Google's mission is to organize the world's information and to make it universally accessible and useful. Google Book Search helps readers discover the world's books while helping authors and publishers reach new audiences. You can search through the full text of this book on the web at `http://books.google.com/`

Digitized by Google

Br Doc 21.25

HARVARD
COLLEGE
LIBRARY

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

CALENDAR

OF

STATE PAPERS,

DOMESTIC SERIES,

JAMES I.

1603—1610.

Digitized by Google

Printed by G. E. Eyre and W. Spottiswoode,
Her Majesty's Printers.

Digitized by Google

CALENDAR

OF

STATE PAPERS,

DOMESTIC SERIES,

OF THE REIGN OF

JAMES I.

1603—1610,

PRESERVED IN THE

STATE PAPER DEPARTMENT

OF

HER MAJESTY'S PUBLIC RECORD OFFICE.

EDITED BY

MARY ANNE EVERETT GREEN,
Author of "The Lives of the Princesses of England," &c.

UNDER THE DIRECTION OF THE MASTER OF THE ROLLS, AND WITH THE SANCTION OF HER MAJESTY'S SECRETARY OF STATE FOR THE HOME DEPARTMENT.

LONDON:
LONGMAN, BROWN, GREEN, LONGMANS, & ROBERTS,
1857.

Digitized by Google

P.S.61.59 (8)
V B
Br Doc 21.25 (8)
HARVARD UNIVERSITY LIBRARY MAY 7 1944

Rev. J. Hunter.

Transmitted by direction of
The Right Honorable
The Master of the Rolls.

20 July 1837.

1.757
51-16 3
3
Digitized by Google

CONTENTS OF THIS VOLUME.

	Page
Advertisement - - - - - - - -	vii
Calendar, James I., 1603—1610 - - - - - -	1
General Index - - - - - - - -	661
Errata - - - - - - - - -	775

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

ADVERTISEMENT.

THE present Volume, compiled on the principles detailed by Mr. Lemon in his Preface to the Volume of State Paper Calendars edited by him, is the first of a series of three, which will include the English State Papers of the time of James I. As it commences with the virtual, though not nominal, union of the Kingdoms of England and Scotland, it has been thought advisable that the Scottish Papers, which, antecedent to this period, are a distinct series, should be incorporated with the English.

The Papers relating to the Gunpowder Plot also, which have hitherto formed a separate collection, are now calendared in chronological sequence with the other Papers.

The Second Volume is already in progress, and will be completed, it is hoped, in the course of next year; and the concluding Volume will follow as rapidly as may be, consistently with the care required in the compilation of works of this description.

State Paper Office,
June 1857.

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

DOMESTIC PAPERS.

JAMES I.

Vol. I. March—May, 1603.

1603.

[March 24.] Account of Queen Elizabeth's nomination of the King of Scots as her successor, during her last illness, and of the sitting of the Council immediately upon her decease. [*Domestic Correspondence*, 1616, *April* 25.]

[March 24.] [London.] 1. Proclamation by the Lord Mayor of London and Privy Council, declaring the hereditary right of King James to the Crowns of England, France, and Ireland.

March 24. London. Copy of the above. Printed. [*Proclamation Collection, No.* 1.]

March 25. London. 2. Sir Robert Cecil, Secretary of State, to King James. Hopes his sincere and undivided service to his present mistress [England] will be an argument of future fidelity. Will hasten to him as soon as his public duties will permit.

March 26. 3. Discourse by Sir Robert Cotton of the descent of James I. from the Saxon Kings.

March 26. 4. Copy of the above.

March 28. Edinburgh. 5. Alexander Lord Elphinstone to the Master of Gray. Tidings of Queen Elizabeth's decease and of his Majesty's proclamation were brought by Sir Robert Carey on Saturday at midnight [March 26]. The King "thinks best of Master Secretary [Cecil] of any creature living." Will be glad to speak with him.

March 30. London. 6. John Chamberlain to Dudley Carleton. Particulars of the sickness and death of Queen Elizabeth. King James proclaimed. Sir Robert Carey first carried the news to Scotland. State of parties. The principal Papists made sure during the Queen's sickness.

March? 7. Minutes of a conversation with Griffin and Roberts, two Romish priests, on the policy intended to be followed by the Catholics on the accession of King James. Lurking places of priests and Jesuits. Lord Montague the only Catholic nobleman in England. The Archduke of Flanders and the Infanta are proclaimed King and Queen of England.

March? 8. Account of moneys paid to Thomas Felton, between the 29th and the last year of Queen Elizabeth.

Digitized by Google

VOL. I.

1603.

March? 9. Eulogy of the late "glorious and invincible Queen Elizabeth."

April 1. Holyrood House. 10. The King to Wm. Bowyer, Captain of Berwick. Requests him to assist the Commissioners and Wardens of the Marches in reducing outlaws.

April 3. 11. Thomas Howard, Viscount Bindon, to Sir Robert Cecil. Recusants, being so forward to present themselves to the King, will now probably come into the Church.

April 4. Whitehall. Warrant to Chas. Anthony, the King's engraver, to make two new signets with the union of the arms of England and Scotland, with inscriptions for the same. [*Warrant Book*, I., *p.* 59.]

April 4. London. 12. Account [by Dud. Carleton] of the death of Queen Elizabeth, as caused by melancholy on the death of the Earl of Essex. French.

April 5. Christ Church, Oxford. 13. Tho. Ravis to Dud. Carleton. They have given him (Carleton), at the last audit, as large an allowance as the church can make to any absentee.

April 5. Whitehall. Proclamation for persons in office, at the death of Queen Elizabeth, to continue therein. [*Proc. Bk.*, *p.* 3.]

April 8. Whitehall. Proclamation declaring at what values certain moneys of Scotland shall be current in England. [*Ibid.*, *p.* 6.]

April 8. Whitehall. Proclamation for the dispatch of packets between London and Berwick, for the service of the King. [*Ibid.*, *p.* 7.]

April 9. Huntercomb. 14. Geo. Carleton to Dud. Carleton. The latter's prospects of advancement under the Earl [of Northumberland.] General tranquillity on the Queen's death. [*See April* 12.]

April 9. Golden Lion ship, off Harwich. 15. Fras. Tilletson, priest, to Sec. Cecil. Details a conversation with Capt. Fras. Burnell, about the feelings of the Jesuits and Papists on board his ship. They hope the speedy death of the King and his posterity, but mention no means of accomplishing it.

April 9. 16. Sec. Cecil and Edw. Bruce, Lord Kinloss, to Lord Henry Howard. They have stayed the journey of the Captain of the Guard [Sir Walter Raleigh], who was conducting many suitors to the King.

April 9? 17. Declaration addressed to the King of the foreign relations of England, particularly with Spain. The policy of friendly intercourse with Holland urged. [*Probably by Sec. Cecil, imperfect.*]

April 10. 18. Lord Keeper Egerton, Lord Treasurer Buckhurst, Lord Admiral Nottingham, and Sec. Cecil to [Sir] Tho. Lake. Have received the King's dispatches by Mr. [Sir Rob.] Carey. They discourage supplicants from going to the King. The Earl of Southampton and Sir Henry Neville delivered. Thanks to the King for sending Lord Kinloss.

April 10. Whitehall. Proclamation for the King's attendance and reception, by the Sheriffs of the several counties. [*Proc. Bk.*, *p.* 8.]

Digitized by Google

1603. VOL. I.

April 12. 19. Sec. Cecil to Sir Tho. Lake. The French King having sent a new credence to his Ambassador, His Majesty should do the same. Advises dispatching an agent to the Low Countries, notwithstanding their position in reference to Spain.

April 12. Whitehall. 20. Thos. Edmondes to Dudley Carleton. He has always endeavoured to maintain Carleton in the Earl of Northumberland's good opinion. Advises him to return to England. Court news. [*See April* 9.]

April 12. London. 21. John Chamberlain to Same. Sir Edw. Norris ill. Proclamation against undue resort to the King. His gracious manners raise the hopes of all parties. Intended stages of his journey. Arrangements for the late Queen's funeral. The Earl of Tyrone has submitted, and is brought to Dublin. Young Peyton is knighted.

April 13. Westminster. 22. Commission appointing Edward Lord Zouch, Lord President of the Council in Wales, to be the King's Lieutenant in Wales.

April 14. 23. Lord Admiral Nottingham and Sec. Cecil to Lord Henry Howard. As it is impossible for the ladies to wait on the Queen, at Berwick, till after the late Queen's funeral, the King should come towards London after Easter, and remain within 12 or 20 miles, to wait for the Queen.

April 15. Royston. 24. Sec. Cecil to the Council. Incloses letters from the King and from Ireland. Has been detained on his journey towards York, by his fat horses failing him.

April 15. 25. Vincent Skinner to [Sec. Cecil]. Account of an assembling of women at White Webbs, near Enfield Chace, to maintain a right that the wood of the Chace should not be carried out of Enfield town, but burnt in the King's house or given to the poor.

April 15. Whitehall. 26. Thos. Edmondes to Sec. Cecil. Sends a document after him for signature.

April 16. Whitehall. 27. Thos. Smith to Same. Sends transcripts of the contents of a packet from the Commissioners at Bremen. Has received his packet from Royston.

April 17. Whitehall. 28. The Council to Same. Request him to obtain the King's decision on a letter, enclosed, sent from the Commissioners at Bremen. They have received a letter from the King about coining new moneys against the Coronation, and one from the Lord Deputy of Ireland. Submission of Tyrone. Ireland discontented with the mixed coin. Sale of Carrack goods, &c.

April 17. Brief collection of the outrages, &c. committed within the West Marches, since the proclaiming of His Majesty King of England. [*Laws of Marches, Vol.* 2, *fol.* 170.]

April 17. Similar statement of outrages on the Middle Marches. [*Ib., fol.* 96.]

April 17? Names of Border rioters complained of in the Bishop of Carlisle's books. [*Ib., fol.* 204 *b.*]

Digitized by Google

1603. VOL. I.

April 18. Whitehall. 29. Thos. Edmondes to Sec. Cecil. Sends advertisements.

April 19. Whitehall. 30. The Council to Lord Chief Justice Popham and others. Direct them further to examine Philip May, now in the Tower, and to put him to the rack, if necessary.

April 19. Tower. 31. Examination of Philip May, servant of Lord Chamberlain Hunsdon, on his assertions as to the King's favouring Catholics, and on his threats against him, if the bills to be brought into Parliament for their toleration be rejected.

April 19. Tower. 32. Minutes of two further examinations of Philip May.

April 19. 33. Examination of Robert Prickett, as to May's threats against the King.

April 19. 34. Copy of the above.

April 19. 35. Examination of Michael Dicke, servant of P. May.

April 19. Westminster. 36. Grant to Sir Thomas Egerton, of the Chamberlainship of Chester.

April 20. Whitehall. 37. Order in Council prohibiting Arnold James from raising a building in Soperlane End, Cheapside, higher than the shed which stood there before, lest it should injure the lights of the Golden Key, belonging to the Mercers' Company, the rents of which are appropriated to a Free Grammar School.

April 20. Salisbury. 38. Edw. Reynoldes to Owen Reynoldes. Purposes to labour to be admitted in the office of the Privy Seal, by favour of "Lord Harry" [Lord Henry Howard?] P.S. Partly in cypher.

April 20. 39. Order of Referees in the Chancery cause Sigismund Franchettie and Laurence Burlamachi v. Bertran Rogues.

April 20. 40. The Council to the Justices of Peace for Essex. Thanks for their zeal in repressing disorders at Earl's Colne, excited by instigation of ill-disposed persons rather than by general discontent. The offenders are to answer at the Quarter Sessions.

April 20. Whitehall. 41. The Same to Sir John Peyton, Lieutenant of the Tower. The Attorney-General and others are to examine Phil. May by torture, unless he confess all.

April 20. Tower. 42. Second examination of P. May, as to his assertions touching the increase of Papists in England since the death of Queen Elizabeth, and his threats against the life of the King.

April 20. 43. Declaration by R. Prickett of P. May's intention to go over to Spain.

April 21. 44. Examination of John Tisdale as to his discourse with Captain Fitzgarrett, repeated by him to May, on the favour shewn by the King to Catholics. [*See April* 19.]

April 21. Newark. 45. The King to [Thos.] Scudamore, Receiver of Yorkshire. To allow an increase of pay to 50 horsemen of the garrison of Berwick, and to 50 others levied by the Laird of Johnstone, [Sir James Johnstone,] to suppress tumults on the Borders. If he have not the money in hand, he is to beg or borrow it.

Digitized by Google

VOL. I.

1603.
April 22. Grant to Sir Robert Sydney of the offices of Governor and Captain of the town of Flushing during pleasure. [*Grant Book, p.* 3.]

April 22 ? Belvoir Castle ? 46. Sir George Hume to ——. The King has granted his request concerning the creation of Knights, who will be made at this castle. Sends a note concerning the Queen's journey.

April 23. Dalkeith. 47. Queen Anne to Sec. Cecil. Acknowledges his proffers of services, and assures him of her favour.

April 26. Sarum. 48. Edw. Reynoldes to Owen Reynoldes. Will be in London just before the Coronation. Would rather be a burgess of any other place than Weymouth.

April 26. Carlisle. 49. Certificate of Henry Robinson, Bishop of Carlisle, the Mayor and others of Carlisle, commending the activity of Captain Bowyer, of Berwick, in repressing the Border outlaws and thieves.

[April 27.] [Burghley House.] 50. Proclamation for the apprehension of William and Patrick Ruthven, two brethren of the late Earl of Gowrie.

April 27. Burghley House. Copy of the above. [*Proc. Bk., p.* 9.]

April 28. 51. Draft of the ceremonial of the funeral procession of Queen Elizabeth from the Palace of Whitehall.

April 28. Another draft of the funeral procession. [*Domestic Papers*, 1610, *June* 4.]

April 28. 52. Copy of the above.

[April 28.] 53. List of the principal mourners and attendants at the funeral.

[April 28.] 54. Copy of part of the above.

April 29. Bourdeaux. 55. G. M. to the King. Congratulates him on his accession to the English Crown; prays for his favour, and for permission to return home and live in peace, according to his conscience, having suffered much for the King's mother and himself.

April ? 56. The Catholics of England to the Same. Assure him of their devoted allegiance, and remind him of their sufferings in behalf of his own and his mother's cause. Four classes of religionists in England: Protestants, who domineered all the late reign; Puritans, who have crept up amongst them; Atheists, who live on brawls; and Catholics. Beg toleration for themselves as granted to others who do not coincide in the religion of the State. Good effects of toleration in France. Implore the free exercise of their religion, in private if not in public, by sufferance if not with approbation.

1603 ?
April 29. Bath. 57. Sir Walter Raleigh to Hen. Brooke, Lord Cobham, Lord Warden of the Cinque Ports. They have been waiting for him a week, and mourn his absence, because they fear his mind is changed.

Digitized by Google

VOL. I.

1603.
April ? John Danyell to Lord Cobham and Sir Walter Raleigh. Is informed that the Countess of Essex would not have prosecuted him, but for a false report that he was bribed to betray the contents of the late Earl of Essex's letters to them, to the Queen, or to Sec. Cecil. Appeals to them to declare to the world that he never betrayed any letters to them. [*Draft by Jane Danyell. Dom. Corresp.*, 1604, *undated, No.* 42.]

April ? 58. Sir Edward Coke, Attorney-General, to Hen. Brooke, Lord Cobham. His coming to London uncertain, while the King remains so near.

April 29. London. 59. [Lord Cobham] to the King. The French King has dispatched M. De Rosny to his Majesty; requests to know how he shall be received. Encloses letters from Count Aremberg with whom the late Queen desired him to correspond. Is restrained by the recent Proclamation from going to meet the King, but throws himself upon his promise to hear him in self justification against his slanderers.

April ? Proclamation touching Prices of Victuals. The clerk of the market to see it executed. [*Proc. Bk., p.* 11.]

April. 60. Warrant to issue to the officers of the County Palatine of Lancaster, new Letters Patent and Commissions, instead of those determined by the demise of the late Queen, and to permit them to use the same seals as before.

April. Westminster. 61. Warrant to the Lord Treasurer to order Chas. Anthony to engrave seals for the Privy Seal, Exchequer, Court of Wards, King's Bench, Common Pleas, &c.

April ? 62. Anne, Lady Herbert to Sir Robert Cecil. Thanks him for his favour to her boy.

April ? Grant, in reversion, to Fras. Savage [or Wm. Norris] of a prebend in Worcester Cathedral. Latin. [*Warrt. Bk.* I., *p.* 47.]

April ? 63. Anonymous to his "dear friend." Advice how to propitiate the King towards the Catholics. Suitable persons to be chosen to introduce the subject to him. The general loyalty of the Catholics to be vindicated, and the names and plots of those amongst them who have opposed the King's title, and favoured "Spain, Parma, Derby, Arbella, and Hastings" to be discovered.

April ? 64. Petition of the Patentees for the manufacture of saltpetre and gunpowder to the Council, requesting letters of assistance to confirm their Patent, the validity of which has been vexatiously questioned, since the late Queen's death. With reference to Lord Chief Justice Popham, and his opinion thereon.

May 1. Geddington. 65. Thomas Cawood to Sir Rob. Cecil. Tumults of the people on account of the sale of wood at Brigstock Park.

May 2. Tower. 66. Examination of Edw. Stanley, confronted with P. May, as to May's speeches concerning the King's inclination to Popery. [*See April* 20.]

May 2. 67. Draft of the above.

Digitized by Google

1603. Vol. I.

May 3. Grant to Edw. Harris and Edw. Wrightington, in reversion after John and Hugh Hare, of the Clerkship of the Court of Wards, for life. [*Grant Bk., p.* 1.]

May 6. Grant to Davie Fowlies, in fee-farm, of manors and lands, co. York, parcel of the lands of Matthew late Earl Lenox. [*Index Warrt. Bk., p.* 3.]

May. 68. Memorial of "things grievous and offensive to the Commonwealth," which may be reformed by the King or by Parliament; abuses in Church and State, monopolies, plurality of offices, &c.

May 6. 69. Draft of a proclamation against the monopolies granted by the late Queen. [*Imperfect.*]

[May 6.] 70. Draft of part of the above.

May 7. Theobalds. Proclamation inhibiting the use of any charter or grant made by Queen Elizabeth, of any kind of monopolies, &c. [*Proc. Bk., p.* 12.]

May 7. 71. [Richard] Martin's Oration, delivered before the King, in the name of the Sheriffs of London and Middlesex, congratulating him on his accession to the English Throne, and exhorting him not to be led away by evil counsellors, but to devote himself to the reformation of civil and ecclesiastical abuses.

May 7. Copy of the above. [*Dom. Eliz., Vol.* xlv., *p.* 131. *Imperfect.*]

May 8. Lease to Sir Hen. Guildford of Olney parsonage, co. Bucks. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 19.]

May ? 72. Grant to Wm. H[errick] of the office of Jeweller to the King, for life.

May 9. Grant to the Same of the office of Jeweller to the King, Queen, and Prince, for life. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 33.]

May 10. Howard House. 73. Declaration of the King in Council that he will not call more than 24 to his Privy Council, and will reduce them by degrees, with list of the Council nominated.

May 10. 74. The King to Sir Edw. Carey, Master of the Jewel House. Requires him to admit John Acheson, appointed King's Goldsmith, to the duties of his office.

May 10. 75. The Same to Lord Treasurer Buckhurst. To order the officers of customs to permit Edward Bruce, Lord Kinloss, to transport 2,000 broad cloths, for which a licence has been granted to him.

May 11. Grant to Thos. Lake, in reversion after Sir Thos. Gorges, to make writs of subpœna, out of the Chancery Court. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 12.]

May 11 ? 76. George Shirley to Sec. Cecil. Proceedings in suppressing tumultuous assemblies at Brigstock Park. [*See May* 1.]

May 12. 77. H. [Henry Garnet, Superior of the Jesuits,] to a Lady. Spiritual advice; promises to recall from banishment one of the Society who will serve her instead of Mr. Anthony. Indorsed [by Cecil] "Walley's letter."

Digitized by Google

VOL. I.

1603.

May 12. 78. Petition to the King of William Middleton, elected in the late reign Master of Bennet College, Cambridge, in place of Dr. Jegon, who was disapproved by the Queen. He desires to enjoy his place without molestation of the Fellows, who wish to restore Dr. Jegon. With order thereon.

May 13. Creation of Sir Edw. Wotton to the rank of Baron Wotton of Maherley, co. Kent. [*Grant Bk., p.* 3.]

May 13. Creation of Sir Wm. Knollys to the rank of Baron Knollys of Grays, co. Oxford. [*Ibid., p.* 3.]

May 13. Creation of Sir Robt. Sydney to the rank of Baron Sydney of Penshurst, co. Kent. [*Ibid., p.* 3.]

May 13. Creation of Sir Robt. Cecil to the rank of Baron Essendon, co. Rutland. [*Ibid., p.* 3.]

May 13. 79. Warrant for Lady Katherine Howard and Mrs. Ratcliffe to examine and sort the Crown jewels.

May 13. London. 80. Articles agreed upon by George Blackwell, archpriest, Rob. Tempest, and others, at a meeting of priests, respecting their discipline and policy.

May 14. Greenwich. 81. Warrant to Lord Treasurer Buckhurst and Sir John Fortescue, Chancellor of the Exchequer, to issue a commission of survey of certain portions of the Debateable Lands, a grant of which is solicited by George Ramsay.

May 14 ? 82. Warrant to pay to Sir John Parker 46*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.* per month, for the wages of 50 soldiers. Latin. [*Imperfect.*]

May 14. Grant to Thos. Pott of the office of Keeper of the Manor house and Park of Temple-Newsham, co. York, for life. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 2.]

May 14 ? 83. Edward Lord Zouch to the King. Thanks for bestowing on him so great a gift, before it was asked for. [*See April* 13.]

May 14. [Rome.] 84. Rob. Parsons [Jesuit priest] to N. T. Hopes the King may become a Catholic. Prayers for him in the seminaries. The Pope delighted with Basilicon Doron. Recounts his own services abroad for the King's mother and himself. Prays pardon for his share in the "Book of Succession," and begs the intercession of some friends to protect him from his slanderers.

May 16. Greenwich. Proclamation against unlawful hunting. [*Proc. Bk., p.* 15.]

May 16. Grant to Hen. Earl Southampton and his heirs, of pardon and restitution. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 3.]

May 16 Grant, in reversion, to Chris. Barker of the office of King's Printer, for life. [*Ibid., p.* 3.]

May 16. Grant to John Plumer and Geo. Paul of the office of Register and Clerk of the Acts, for life. [*Ibid., p.* 3.]

Digitized by Google

1603. VOL. I.

May 17. Grant to Wm. Earl Pembroke of the office of Keeper of Clarendon Park, co. Wilts, for life. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 2].

May 17. Grant to Sir Amias Preston of the office of Keeper of Stores and Ordnance in the Tower. [*Ibid., p.* 2.]

May 17. Grant to Mich. Hicks of the office of Receiver General in co. Middlesex and elsewhere, for life. [*Ibid., p.* 2.]

May 17. Warrant to pay to Sir George Hume, keeper of the Privy Purse, 1,000*l.* for the King's use; and 200*l.* to such person as the King's Principal Secretary shall nominate, for relief and transportation of Lady Barbara Ruthven. [*Docquet.*]

May 17. Warrant to pay to Sir John Stanhope [Master of the Posts] 890*l.* 13*s.* for the Posts of the quarter ending 30th June, 1603; and 4,150*l.* per annum for the office of the Posts. [*Docquet.*]

May 17. Grant to [Ant. Watson,] Bishop of Chichester, of the office of King's Almoner. [*Docquet.*]

May 17. Grant to Edward Phelips of the office of King's Serjeant-at-law. [*Docquet.*]

May 17. Grant to Joseph Killigrew of the office of Butler of the Duchy of Cornwall. [*Docquet.*]

May 17. Grant to William Broderick, in reversion after John Parre, of the office of King's Embroiderer. [*Docquet.*]

May 17. Grant to John Norton of the office of King's Printer of Latin, Greek, and Hebrew. [*Docquet.*]

[May 17.] [Greenwich.] 85. Proclamation charging all actors, &c., in the Border incursion, to resort to the Commissioners at a day limited.

May 17. Greenwich. Copy of the above. [*Proc. Bk., p.* 17.]

May 18. Greenwich. 86. The King to Hen. Percy Earl of Northumberland [Captain of the band of Gentlemen Pensioners.] The Gentlemen Pensioners are to take the oath of supremacy, to be of ability to maintain themselves, and not to sell nor traffic for their places.

May 19. Greenwich. Proclamation for the Union of England and Scotland. [*Proc. Bk., p.* 18.]

May 20. 87. Inhabitants of Brigstock and Stanion to Sec. Lord Cecil, of Essendon. Thanks for favour shown, and praying continuance.

May? 88. The King to Lord Mordaunt, Sir Edw. Watson, and others, Justices of the Peace for Northamptonshire. Orders them to prevent injuries to the game in Brigstock Park, granted by the late Queen to Lord Cecil, who intends to keep deer there for the King's recreation when he passes that way.

Digitized by Google

VOL. I.

1603.
May 20. 89. Commission to Sir Edw. Carey, Sir Thos. Gorges, Sir Thos. Knyvet, and Auditor Gofton to view and inventory all the jewels of the late Queen, in the custody of Mrs. Mary Ratcliffe, and to make a special inventory of such as are meet to be reserved for the Crown.

May 20. 90. Commission to the Lord Treasurer, Lord Admiral, Lord Chamberlain, Lord Cecil, Sir George Hume, and Sir John Fortescue to consider upon such preparations for the Coronation as are "accordable to honour without superfluity of charge."

May 20. 91. The King to the Lord Treasurer. To admit John Lepton as searcher of the port of Hull.

May 20. Westminster. 92. Grant to Sir Rich. Thekeston of the office of King's Bailiff and Collector of Lands of the late Monastery of Bermondsey.

May 20. Grant to John Parker of the office of Keeper of Falmouth Castle, for life. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 2.]

May 21. Grant to Wm. Hill of an auditorship of the Exchequer, for life. [*Ibid., p.* 16.]

May 21. Greenwich. 93. Lord Cecil to Thos. Windebank. To alter Sir Walter Raleigh's patent for the Island of Jersey, remitting 300*l.* a year, formerly paid to the Crown.

May 22. Greenwich. 94. Colonel Wm. Stewart to Lord Cecil. The King's disposition is excellent, but he relies too much on others. Advises Cecil how to guide him in this "new world," to which he is come.

May 22. Grant to Sir Robt. Wrothe to be a Walker in Waltham Forest, for life. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 33.]

May 23. Grant to Sir Thos. Vachell of the fines of Fr. Perkins. [*Ibid., p.* 16.]

May 23. Grant to John Higham and Jas. Smith of the office of Steward of the town of Bury. [*Ibid., p.* 17.]

May 23. 95. Indenture granting to Wm. Killigrew the profits of sealing all writs, &c. in the Courts of King's Bench and Common Pleas, on his paying a yearly rental for the same.

May 25. Greenwich. 96. The King to the Lord Mayor and Aldermen of London. Recommends Henry Montague to be Recorder.

May 25. Grant, in reversion, to Fr. Mitchell of the office of Clerk of the Market, for life. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 1.]

May 25. Grant, in reversion, to Thos. Morgan of the office of Overseer of the Woods of the South Parts, for life. [*Ibid., p.* 1.]

May 28. Lease, in reversion, to Sir Thos. Savage of the manor of Frodsham, co. Cheshire. [*Ibid., p.* 19.]

May 28. Grant to Fr. Egiock of the office of a Teller of the Exchequer, for life. [*Ibid., p.* 20.]

Digitized by Google

VOL. I.

1603.

May 28. Greenwich. 97. Grant to Gilbert Earl of Shrewsbury, of a lease of Gledthorpe Grange, part of the manor of Norton, co. Notts, lately belonging to the monastery of Welbeck.

[May 29.] [Greenwich.] 98. Proclamation commanding gentlemen to depart the Court and City on account of the plague.

May 29. Copy of the above. [*Proc. Bk., p.* 20.]

May 29. Grant, in reversion, to Rich. Cartwright of the office of examining witnesses in suits, and before the President of the Marches of Wales, for life. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 16.]

May 30. Grant, in reversion, to James Erskine of the offices of Steward of the manor of Woking, co. Surrey, and Keeper of the Park. [*Ibid., p.* 16.]

May 30. Grant to And. Shilling of the office of one of the six principal Masters of the Navy, for life. [*Grant Bk., p.* 75.]

May 30. Grant, in reversion, to Jo. Kidderminster of the stewardship of Langley Mary's, and keeping of the park, for life. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 19.]

May 31. 99. Grant to Dr. Thos. Crompton of the office of King's Advocate-General.

May ? 100. Petition of Sir Anthony Standen, and Anthony Standen, his brother, to the King, for arrears of pensions granted them by the late Queen of Scots. They went into Scotland with Margaret, Countess of Lenox, and held posts in the Household of King Henry Darnley; have suffered exile and imprisonment for their attachment to the King's parents.

May ? 101. Copy of the above.

May ? 102. Narrative of Sir Ant. Standen having saved the Queen of Scots from being stabbed by one of Ruthven's followers at the time of Rizzio's murder.

May. 103. Accounts of the Privy Signet for the month.

May. 104. The King to the Lord Treasurer, &c. In addition to the 2,000*l.* already ordered to be paid to Sir Thos. Knyvet, to discharge debts due for bullion brought into the Mint, they are to pay additional sums, under warrant from 6 of the Council, for purchase of bullion, to encourage the merchants to bring in further supplies.

May. 105. The Same to Sir Thos. Knyvet. Order to devote the 2,000*l.* already granted, and other sums paid into the Mint, to coining monies.

[May.] 106. The Same to Sir John Egerton, Lord Keeper. He is to issue three instruments under the Great Seal, to the Privy Council, the King's Counsellors at Law, and the Clerks of the Signet, giving instructions in reference to the granting of Suits, the multiplicity of applications necessitating caution lest grants should be made prejudicial to the Crown or the subject. Six of the Council are to sit weekly to receive and decide upon suits, and no grants to be drawn up without their warrant. All petitions to be decided on within a fortnight.

May. 107. Copy of part of the above.

Digitized by Google

1603. VOL. I.

[May.] Syon House. 108. Hen. Percy, Earl of Northumberland, to Lord Cecil. Hears that a Commission is to be appointed for examining and allowing Suits; shall feel it a disgrace if he be not one of the Commissioners.

May. 109. The King to Sir John Egerton, Lord Keeper. Requires him to renew the dispensation granted by the late Queen to Thos. Mills, collector of the customs at Sandwich, for non-residence in that town.

May? 110. Lord Sydney to [Sir Thos. Lake?]. For a warrant to Sir John Fortescue, Master of the Wardrobe, to deliver two palls of cloth of gold, a traverse of crimson taffety, communion linen, books, &c., for the service of the Queen in the closet.

May. 111. Declaration by the King, that all letters of reprisal granted by the late Queen are become void on her decease, and summoning all to whom they were granted to desist from molestation or spoil, and return home.

May. 112. Declaration by Captain Baynard, that eight Dunkirkers have carried off a Portuguese prize, taken by him and left in Torbay harbour. With the draft of a request from the French Ambassador to procure its restitution.

[May.] 113. [Lord Cecil] to Queen Anne. Devotion to her service. Has not been consulted by the King in those accidents of Scotland [the Queen's quarrel with the Earl of Mar], or would have supported her cause. The King allows no middle power between himself and the Queen. Her interest in him paramount to that of all others.

May. Sir T. Kingwell's Chamber. 114. John Stewart, Earl of Mar, to Sec. Cecil. Will be at his chamber at the time appointed by his letter.

May? 115. Memoranda of certain annual receipts from the farmers of customs, imposts, &c.

May? 116. Sir Richard Musgrave and Robert Vernon to the Council. Praying a warrant for payments at Berwick to Midsummer next, according to the late Queen's establishment.

May? 117. Anonymous (signature of an eye) to the Same. Sends them a letter to certain parties, whom he threatens with the King's displeasure, if they persecute him for writing it. He is privy to His Majesty's "designs on the obstinate Puritans." *Incloses,*

117. 1. *A letter [to the Bishops?] assuring them that the King is a Catholic, and threatening them with his heavy displeasure, and with severe punishments, if they cease not their proceedings against the Catholics.*

May? 118. Extract from the letter of a Jesuit, expressing surprise at the favourable tone of the King's book towards Catholics. Remarks on his promises to Catholics, and good treatment of them since his arrival.

Digitized by Google

VOL. I.

1603.
May ? Orders for the posts, for the speedy carriage of the King's packets. [*Proc. Bk., p.* 70.]

May ? 119. Apology by Thos. Phelippes for meddling in the cause of Mary, Queen of Scots. He merely deciphered for the Government the intercepted letters relating to Babington's conspiracy.

May ? 120. Copy of the above.

VOL. II. JUNE—JULY, 1603.

June 1. Grant to Sir George Hume of the office of Keeper of the Great Wardrobe, for life. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 5.]

June 1 ? 1. Commission to the Justices of the Peace, &c., to assist Sir George Hume, Master of the Great Wardrobe, in taking up workmen and provisions for the Wardrobe at reasonable prices, and to imprison all obstinate or disobedient persons who refuse compliance.

June 1. Grant to Thomas Price of the office of Steward of all Lordships called the Welsh Court. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 16.]

June 2. 2. Grant to Edw. Francis of the office of Paymaster to the Gentlemen Pensioners.

June 4. Lease, in reversion, to Edward Blofield of the site of the manor of Scotton, co. Herts, and others. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 17.]

June 4. Grant to Simon Willis of the office of Clerk of the Privy Seal, for life. [*Ibid., p.* 33.]

June 6. Grant to Sir John Trevor of the office of Steward and Receiver at Windsor Castle, for life. [*Ibid., p.* 5.]

June 6. 3. Thomas Saint Aubyn to the Council. Seizure on board a French ship of Roger Gwyn of Caernarvonshire, a seminary priest, by Captain Charles Cock and Captain John Fisher. *Incloses,*

3. I. *Examination of R. Gwyn. Penryn, June* 6.

June 7. 4. Allegations against the patent granted to Thos. Brigham and Humph. Wemmes by the late Queen, for pre-emption of tin.

June 7. Greenwich. 5. Proceedings in Council upon the revocation of the above patent on complaint of the Pewterers of London. With draft of a proclamation proposed thereon. [*See June* 16.]

June 7. Grant, in reversion, to Ant. Millington and his heirs of the site of the late Priory of Felley, co. Notts. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 17.]

June 7. Grant to Thos. and Hen. Jones of the office of Steward in South Wales, for life. [*Ibid., p.* 5.]

June 8. Grant to Geo. Earl of Cumberland of the office of Governor of the Scottish Borders. [*Ibid., p.* 4.]

Digitized by Google

1603. VOL. II.

June 8. Grant to Rowland White of the office of Constable of Carnarvon Castle, for life. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 4.]

June 8. Grant to Thos. Crompton, of the office of Advocate General in Ecclesiastical Causes, during pleasure. [*Ibid., p.* 5.]

June 8. Grant to Sir Thos. Smith of the office of Latin Secretary, during pleasure. [*Ibid., p.* 5.]

June 8. Greenwich. Proclamation that no man abuse the Earl of Tyrone. [*Proc. Bk., p.* 21.]

June 9. Grant, in reversion, to Roger Earl of Rutland of the office of Keeper of the Park of Beskwood and Clipston, co. Notts, for life. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 4.]

June 10. Grant to Wm. Honing of the Clerkship of the Pavilions. [*Grant Book, p.* 1.]

June 10. Grant, in reversion, to Edward Anthony of a Clerkship of the Privy Seal, for life. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 4.]

June 10. Grant, in reversion, to Levinus Munck of the Clerkship of the Signet, for life. [*Ibid., p.* 4.]

June 10. Rome. 6. E. Marks to Henry [Garnet, alias,] Walley. Recommends the bearer, Mr. W.

June 11. Greenwich. 7. The King to the Lord Mayor of London. Thanks him for admitting Mr. Recorder to that office upon his commendation of him.

June 11. Entry of the above. [*Warrt. Bk.*, I., *p.* 90.]

June 12. Grant, in reversion, to Richard Carmarthen of the office of Overseer of the Little Customs of London, for life. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 2.]

June 16. Greenwich. Proclamation revoking the patent for pre-emption of tin. [*Proc. Bk., p.* 22.]

June 16. Greenwich. Warrant for breaking up of certain Jewels to make a Circle for the Queen, to be worn at her Coronation. [*Warrt. Bk.*, I., *p.* 108.]

June 16. Greenwich. 8. The King to the Lord Treasurer and Chancellor of the Exchequer. To prepare a grant, in fee-farm, to Sir Edw. Stafford, of Exchequer lands, value 60*l.* per ann., because the King cannot grant him the office of Chancellor of the Duchy of Lancaster, promised him by the late Queen.

June 18. Grant to Hen. Williams of the offices of Receiver, Steward, and Keeper of the lordship of Builth, co. Brecon, for life. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 14.]

June 18. Grant to Sir Thos. Erskine of the stewardship of Ampthill, for life. [*Ibid., p.* 11.]

Digitized by Google

1603. VOL. II.

June 19. 9. Order by the Duke of Lenox, and Earls of Shrewsbury and Cumberland, for suppressing disorders in the Queen's Court. Forbids persons not in attendance on her, the Prince, or Princess, to follow the Court.

June 20. 10. Transfer by Alex. Douglas to Wm. Say of his post as one of the Keepers of the Council Chamber, on account of his own return to Scotland. *Annexed is,*

10. I. *Certificate of the admission of Alex. Douglas to join with Humphrey Rogers in the above office. Greenwich, May* 13.

June 20. 11. Sir Vincent Skinner to [Sir Thos. Lake ?]. Sends a Privy Seal prefixed for payment of allowances for the Lieutenant, Gentleman Porter, and Warders of the Tower; also for the diet and charges of prisoners at the Tower, Gatehouse, and other prisons. The King has doubled the allowance of the Warders of the Tower.

June 21. 12. The Council to [Sir Thos. Lake ?]. Instructions to draw out a patent for a pension of 100*l.* per ann., granted to Sir Roger Wilbraham, for his willing surrender of the office of Keeper of the Records in the Tower.

June 21. Pardon to Edward Earl of Bedford of 3,000*l.* remaining unpaid of his fine of 10,000*l.*, for joining with the Earl of Essex, and of all forfeitures for nonpayment of 2,000*l.* at the time appointed. [*Docquet.*]

June 21. Presentation for John Burchill to the vicarage of Boveytracey, dioc. Exeter. [*Docquet.*]

June 21. Grant to Thomas Tyringham of the Mastership of the Buckhounds. [*Docquet.*]

June 21. Grant to Robert Cooke, in reversion after Sir William Cooke, his father, of the Clerkship of the Liveries. [*Docquet.*]

June 21. Lease to Thomas Guillin of tenements in Southwark [*Docquet.*]

June 21. Warrant to pay to Lord Lumley certain sums for keeping the house, park, &c., at Nonsuch. [*Docquet.*]

June 21. Grant to Sir John Ramsay of 400*l.*, free gift. [*Docquet.*]

June 21. Grant to Sir Edw. and Sir Hen. Carey of the office of Master of the Jewels, for their lives. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 1.]

June 21. Grant to Sir John Stanhope, and Charles, his son, of the office of Keeper of Colchester Castle, co. Essex, for life. [*Ibid., p.* 1.]

June 21. Lease to Sir Thomas Jones, and Henry and Thomas, his sons, of the manor of Llanbadarn Fawr and of the parsonage and chapel of Llanbadarn Abuseyth, &c., co. Cardigan. [*Docquet.*]

June 21. Grant to Wm. Wollascot, on surrender of Edward Martin, of the Surveyorship of the King's honours, &c., co. Berks. [*Docquet.*]

Digitized by Google

1603. Vol. II.

June 21. Grant, with survivorship, to Emanuel and Jeremy Alley, of the office of Water-Bailiff of Dover. [*Docquet.*]

June 21. Grant to Ric. Hale of the office of Sergeant-at-Arms. [*Docquet.*]

June 21. Grant to Sir Wm. Eure of an annuity of 100*l.*, for life. [*Docquet.*]

June 21. Grant to William Hume, in reversion after William Dobson, of the Clerkship of the Statutes and Recognizances taken before the Chief Justices, the Mayor of the Staple, and the Recorder of London. [*Docquet.*]

June 21. Grant to Henry Porter of the office of one of the King's Musicians of the sackbuts. [*Docquet.*]

June 21. Grant to Lord Montjoy of 200*l.* land, in fee-farm, of the Exchequer, and 200*l.* land, in fee-simple, of the Duchy of Lancaster. [*Docquet.*]

June 21. Grant of tonnage for five ships, amounting in the whole to 1,092 tons. [*Docquet.*]

June 21. Grant to [George] Buck of the Mastership of the Revels. [*Docquet.*]

June 21. Commission for the Master of the Revels to take up workmen and stuff. [*Docquet.*]

June 21. Grant to Thomas and Cuthbert Thursby, of the keeping of Wolles Park, in Yorkshire, parcel of Barnard Castle. [*Docquet.*]

June 22. Greenwich. 13. Warrant to the Court of Exchequer to cancel bonds given for payment of first fruits of church benefices, in certain cases.

June 22. Westminster. 14. Grant to James Erskine, in fee-farm, of marsh lands in Kent, value 5*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* per annum.

Docquet of the above. [*Docquet*, 21 *June.*]

June 23. Grant, in reversion, to Wm. Rainsford of the office of Clerk of the Crown, for life. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 2.]

June 23. Launceston. 15. Sir Fras. Godolphin and Chr. Harris to the Council. Proceeding relative to Roger Gwyn, the seminary priest. *Incloses,*

15. I. *Examination of Roger Gwyn (or Wynn). His education in Spain. The numbers of Jesuits and Catholics in England, &c.*

15. II. *Confession of Roger Gwyn made to John Fisher. Design to kill the King and introduce Popery.* [*See June* 6.]

June 23. Greenwich. 16. Proclamation recalling the commissions granted by the late Queen for warlike ships to take Spanish vessels as prizes.

June 23. Copy of the above. [*Proc. Bk., p.* 23.]

June 23. Greenwich. Proclamation for the adjournment of part of Trinity Term on account of the plague. [*Ibid., p.* 25.]

Digitized by Google

1603. VOL. II.

June 24. Greenwich. 17. The Council to Sir George Carew, Lieutenant of the Ordnance. To deliver to Sir George Bourchier, Master of the Ordnance for Ireland, certain munition, to be sent into Ireland.

June 25. Fulham. 18. Richard Bancroft, Bishop of London, to the King. Arrest of Dr. Cecill and other priests, taken at Gravesend. Creichton, a Jesuit, is at Calais. *Incloses,*

18. 1. *Relation by Dr. J. Cecill that he had been sent from the Ambassador, Sir Thos. Parry, with messages to the King. June 25.*

June 25. Grant to Geo. Story, of the office of Keeper of Wandles Park, co. York, for life. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 1.]

June 27. Grant, in reversion, to Hen. Lidd, of the office of door-keeper at the Exchequer, and of keeper of the Star Chamber, for life. [*Ibid., p.* 1.]

June 27. Lease to Sir Jo. Graine of lands, &c., co. York, &c. [*Ibid., p.* 17.]

June 27. Grant to Tho. Lord Howard and Hen. Howard, of the castle of Rising, and others, cos. Norfolk, Suffolk, and Lincoln. [*Ibid., p.* 17.]

June 28. Launceston. 19. Sir Fras. Godolphin and Chris. Harris to Lord Cecil. Sends R. Gwyn, the seminary priest, under custody, to London.

June 29. Plymouth. 20. Mayor of Plymouth to the Council. Sends the examination of Rich. King, of Plymouth, who was three months in the gallies at Lisbon, but liberated by Capt. Andrews, a Scotchman. *Incloses,*

20. 1. *Examination of Rich. King. Went to sea to fight against the enemies of England; was captured by the Spaniards and sent to the gallies, but liberated through Capt. Andrews. 140 ships were preparing at Calais, and 20 more at Lisbon, where a proclamation was made to enlist all English, Irish, or Scotchmen, who would enter the service.*

June 29. Lease to Humph. Clarke, in reversion after Jane Shelley, of the manor of Fakenhurst, co. Kent. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 12.]

June 30. Geneva. 21. Camillo Cardoini, tutor of George Brooke, to Lord Cobham. Sends compliments by Wm. Blower. Information respecting the son of Lady Leighton, who has stolen some letters of Beza. Ital.

June? 22. Valuation of the manors, &c., in Worcestershire, Shropshire, and Staffordshire, of John Littleton, attainted of high treason.

June. Grant to Muriell Littleton, and her heirs, of lands, &c., belonging to her late husband, John Littleton. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 2.]

June. 23. Regulations relating to the Tower of London during the plague.

June. 24. Remonstrance of Mark Packnam against being displaced from the Clerkship of Dover Castle. With note of money disbursed by him in Trinity Term.

Digitized by Google

1603. Vol. II.

June ? 25. John Atkinson to the King. Introduces "a discourse persuading him to join in amity with the Hollanders and to set upon Spain."

June ? 26. "Advertisement of a loyal subject to his Sovereign, drawn out of an observance of the people's speeches," containing various observations relating to the King's foreign policy and to his deportment.

June ? 27. Declaration of the English Catholics to the King. Asserting their loyalty, and soliciting the free exercise of their religion. Fr. With a note that their request was granted.

June ? 28 Copy of the above.

June. 29. Grant to Sir John Grey of the office of Keeper of the mansion-house, park, &c. of Havering-atte-Bower, Essex, for life.

July 2. Entry of the above. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 17.]

June ? 30. Grant to Rich. Tomlins, in reversion after Rob. Tyas, of the office of Clerk of the Great Wardrobe, for life.

July 2. 31. Proclamation forbidding any persons but noblemen or gentlemen of principal quality to enter the little park at Windsor, on account of injury done to the game, by inordinate resort of persons, since His Majesty's arrival there.

July 2. Windsor. Proclamation for the apprehension of Anthony Copley. [*Proc. Bk., p.* 27.]

July 3. Lease, in reversion, to Wm. Williams, of half the manor of Dennorwick, co. Carnarvon. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 10.]

[July 3.] Discharge to Rich. Drake for certain debts. [*Ibid., p.* 13.]

July 3. Grant to Thomas Trafford of the office of Receiver of Revenues in North Wales and Cheshire, for life. [*Ibid., p.* 17.]

July 3. Padua. 32. Robert Bertie, Lord Willoughby, to the King. Congratulations on his accession. Thanks for his letters commending himself and his brother to the Grand Duke [of Tuscany]. Begs permission to continue his travels till his estate, which is left in the hands of trustees during his minority, has paid off sundry debts incurred by his late father.

July 4. Windsor. 33. Dud. Carleton to John Chamberlain]. Arrival of the Queen and Princess at Windsor. Occurrences at Court. Celebration of St. George's Feast. Offering of the late Queen's insignia of the Garter at the altar. The French Queen on a pilgrimage. The King and Queen going on a progress, &c. &c.

July 4. 34. Writ to Lord Cobham to summon all within the jurisdiction of the Cinque Ports, worth 40*l.* a year, to be knighted at the Coronation. *Annexed are,*

34. I. *Writ of Lord Cobham to the Mayors, Bailiffs, &c. of the Cinque Ports, requesting their attention to the above. Dover Castle, July* 7.

34. II. *Return for the parish of St. Peter, in Thanet.*

Digitized by Google

1603. VOL. II.

July 4. Grant to Peter Broughton and Cuthbert Ogle of the office of Woodward in the Forest of Northampton and Rutland, for life. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 16.]

July 4. Grant to Stephen Price of the arrears of the lands of John Baskerville, attainted. [*Ibid., p.* 16.]

July 5. Windsor Castle. Proclamation for reformation of measures. [*Proc. Bk., p.* 29.]

July 6. Windsor Castle. Proclamation touching the resort of people to the Coronation. [*Ibid., p.* 33.]

July 6. 35. Proclamation forbidding any persons to enter the privy chamber, except those appointed by the King, under the penalty of banishment from Court for 12 months.

July 7. Grant to Sir Carew Reynell of the office of keeping the mansion-house of Dartford, co. Kent, for 40 years. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 13.]

[July 7.] Grant to Hen. Earl Southampton of the office of Keeper of the Isle of Wight, for life. [*Ibid., p.* 13.]

July 7. Blackfriars. 36. Lord Cobham, Warden of the Cinque Ports, to the Ports. They are to choose "men of the meetest and comeliest personage" amongst them to perform the customary services of the Ports at the Coronation. With a note that no precedent of a Privy Seal, claiming these services, could be found.

July 7. Westminster. The King to Gilbert Earl of Shrewsbury, Lord Henry Howard, Edw. Lord Zouch, John Lord Lumley, Sir John Popham, and Sir Edward Anderson. Appointing them Commissioners for the consideration of Coronation claims. [*Dom. Corresp.*, 1603, *July* 24.]

July ? Particulars of the powers and prerogatives of Kings, and form of their crowns. [*Dom. Corresp.*, 1610, *June* 4.]

July ? Particulars of the dignity and precedence of Queens consort and Queens regnant. [*Ibid.*]

July ? Rank and precedence of a Prince in England. [*Ibid.*]

July ? Rank and precedence of an Archduke. [*Ibid.*]

July ? Rank and dignity of an Emperor. [*Ibid.*]

July 8. Windsor Castle. Proclamation for justice to be indifferently ministered to the subjects of England and Scotland. [*Proc. Bk., p.* 34.]

July 8. 37. The King to the Chancellors of the Universities of Oxford and Cambridge. Finding the want of competent livings a great impediment to a learned ministry, he intends to restore such impropriate tithes as have devolved upon the Crown, hoping others will do the same. Urges the Universities to set the example, and to hold meetings for deliberating on the best mode of accomplishing it.

July 8 ? 38. The Same to the Heads of Colleges. In response to a petition for maintenance of a preaching ministry, intends, as the leases of impropriate tithes fall in, to devote them to that purpose. Hopes they, as "the lights of the land," will do the same. Requests a list of the students fitted for the ministry.

Digitized by Google

VOL. II.

1603.

July 9. Croydon. 39. John Whitgift, Archbishop of Canterbury, to the King. Remonstrates against his letter to the Universities for restoration of impropriate tithes; will attend His Majesty to make known the inconveniences thereof, which will be the overthrow of the Universities and of learning. *Annexed is,*

39. I. *Statement by the Archbishop of Canterbury of the inconveniences likely to result from the alteration of the University impropriations.*

July 9. Grant to Rob. Barker to print all statutes and libels, for life. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 21.]

July 10. London. 40. J. Chamberlain to Dud. Carleton. He will remain in London till the Coronation. The sickness increases. Mr. Winwood is married, and has started for Holland. A ship fired by accident at Blackwall, &c.

July 11. Grant to Sir Jas. Elphinstone of the office of Prothonotary in the King's Bench, for life. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 7.]

July 11. Leases in reversion to Thos. Evans of lands, &c., co. Middlesex. [*Ibid., p.* 9.]

July 11. Windsor Castle. Proclamation for deferring St. James's fair, on account of the plague. [*Proc. Bk., p.* 36.]

July 12 ? 41. Lord Cobham to Lord Cecil. Had changed his purpose of travelling, in consequence of the embarrassment of his circumstances. On the back are memoranda of a letter to be written to the Earl of Nottingham, and of presents to Sir W. Raleigh and his wife. [*See Oct.* 29.] Indorsed 'A Copy of a letter I mean to send to my Lord Cecil upon my being at Cobham,' &c.

July 12 ? 42. Copy of the above.

July 12. Tower. 43. Bancroft, Bp. of London, and others, to the Same. They have, after much difficulty, elicited confessions from Copley. Desire a more ample commission. Sir Griffin Markham and Wm. Watson privy to the plot. *Incloses,*

43. I. *Confession of Anthony Copley, on Sir Griffin Markham's conference with Lord Grey respecting the union of their plots, to which Lord Grey would not consent. July* 12.

July 12 ? 44. Memorandum describing the persons of Sir Griffin Markham and others, seminary priests and Jesuits.

July 13. 45. Lord Treasurer Buckhurst to Lord Cobham. Certain payments for Dover Haven will be made if there be money, but it comes in slowly on account of the plague, and the expenses of the Royal Family are great.

July 13. London. 46. Sir Thomas Edmondes to Cecil. Search made for Sir Griffin Markham without effect. Sir Arthur George apprehended. Mr. Brooke removed to Lady Burgh's house; will be arrested to-morrow.

Digitized by Google

1603. VOL. II.

July 13. Windsor. 47. Order by the Lords Commissioners for considering Coronation claims, appointing July 18th for hearing claimants, and requesting none but claimants to resort to them, on account of the infectious time.

July 13. 48. Copy of the above.

July 13. Grant to Rich. Besson of the bailiwick of Wensleydale, co. York, for life. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 8.]

July 13. Grant to John Thornborough of the office of Constable of Scarborough Castle, for life. [*Ibid., p.* 8.]

July 13. Grant to Charles Paget, and his heirs, of the manor of Weston and others, co. Derby. [*Ibid., p.* 6.]

July 14. Tower. 49. Bp. Bancroft, and others, to the Sheriff of Nottingham. Direct him to apprehend Sir Griffin Markham.

July 14. 50. Draft of the above.

July 14. 51. Free and voluntary declaration of Anthony Copley, of his joining with Wm. Watson and Sir Griffin Markham in their designs to seize the King and the Tower of London. The Jesuits excluded from the plot, &c.

July 14. 52. Copy of the above. With marginal notes by Sir Edw. Coke.

July 14 ? 53. Abstract of Copley's confession.

July 15. 54. Declaration of Copley. Particulars of the designs to take the King and the Tower.

July 16. Hampton Court. Proclamation for the apprehension of Sir Griffin Markham, William Watson, and William Clerke, with description of their persons. [*Proc. Coll., No.* 1 A.]

July 16. 55. Examination of Lord Cobham. He denies all knowledge of Copley's and Sir Griffin Markam's plot, but refuses to sign anything.

July 17. 56. Answers of the Same to interrogatories touching the Lady Arabella [Stuart], Sir Walter Raleigh, &c. He refuses to set his hand to anything.

July 17. Edinburgh. 57. Alex. Seaton, Earl of Fyvie, to Lord Cecil of Essendon. The Earl of Roxburgh will explain the disturbed state of Scottish affairs, owing to the sudden departure of the King and Officers of State. Need of speedy and vigorous measures to quell the disorders arising from the Sovereign's absence.

July 17. Admiral Galley Sluys. 58. Sam. Wharton to the Same. Has been 8 years in the gallies, and has 17 months more to serve. Begs that some Spaniard may be sent to Flushing in exchange for him, or some money for his assistance, otherwise he fears he will be detained beyond his term, unless he send to Spain for a copy of his sentence.

July 17. 59. Answers and assertions of Geo. Brooke. Part taken by Lord Grey in the conspiracy. The Lords Windsor, Dudley, and Chandos, and Sir W. Raleigh proposed to be brought in.

July 17. 60. Copy of the above.

Digitized by Google

VOL. II.

1603.
July 18. 61. Addition by Ant. Copley to his former declarations relative to other plots against the King. Solicits some relaxation of his imprisonment.

July 18. 62. Mayor of Liverpool to the Council. Has stopped all passengers about to depart, but neither Sir Griffin Markham, his brother, nor Watson the priest is amongst them.

July 18. Grant, in fee-farm, to John Hayward and Rob. Parker, of the manor of Baldersby, co. York. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 8.]

July 18. Lease, in reversion, to Peter Longdale and Rob. Cowper, of lands, &c. in Yorkshire. [*Ibid., p.* 17.]

July? 63. Claim of the Earl of Oxford to the stewardship of Waltham Forest, and keeping of Havering House, Essex.

July 18. Grant to Edw. Earl of Oxford, and his heirs, of the office of keeper of Havering House and park, and Steward of the forest and of the bailiwick of Essex. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 9.]

July 18. Grant to John Trevor of the office of keeper of the fortress near Chatham, for life. [*Ibid., p.* 9.]

July 18. Westminster. Proceedings before the Commissioners for Coronation claims. They received the petitions, handed them to the Clerk of the Crown and King's Council, to consider and report upon them, on the 22d of July, and summoned the petitioners to attend for their decision on July 24. As the King cannot pass through the City, on account of the plague, all the customary services *en route* are to be performed between Westminster Bridge and the Abbey. [*Dom. Corresp., July* 24, 1603.]

July 19. 64. George Brooke's confession of the private correspondence of Lord Cobham with Count Aremberg; his messages to the Lady Arabella Stuart, and dealings with La Fontaine, a French preacher.

July 19. 65. Examination of Lord Cobham. Denies any political dealings with Count Aremberg or Sir W. Raleigh. Was not privy to Lord Grey's plot.

July 20. 66. The King to the Clerks of the Signet. The stewardship of Builth, co. Brecon, having been by mistake granted to Hen. Williams, although a previous grant was made to Wm. Vaughan, they are to pass the grant to none save Vaughan.

July? 67. Lord Hen. Howard to Lord Cecil. Will give order to Sir Wm. Waad to bring the priest immediately and have him examined, that His Majesty may be sooner satisfied.

July 21. Fulham. 68. Bishop Bancroft to the Same. Watson is in London. Requests the King's signature to a certain letter. *Incloses,*

68. 1. *Relation of R. G., a priest, relative to Watson's plot to cut off the King, and place Lady Arabella Stuart on the throne, which was a counter-plot to that of the Jesuits. July* 21.

Digitized by Google

VOL II.

1603.
July 21. 69. Confession of Sir Grif. Markham relative to his and Watson's dealings with the King in the late Queen's time. His disappointment of preferment. Copley's plot, &c. [*See July* 30.]

July 21. Burnham Abbey, co. Bucks. 70. Information by Henry Paul and Peter Wentworth as to the speeches of a Page in the Household of an Ambassador [of France]. His King unfriendly towards King James.

July 21 ? Croydon. Thursday. 71. Earl of Northumberland to Cecil. Incloses a letter to the King. Would have known more of certain matters, but that Raleigh distrusted him.

July 21. 72. Letters Patent conferring on Henry Danvers, the barony of Danvers, for his valiant service at Kinsale in Ireland. Imperfect.

July 21. Creation of Henry Grey to the rank of Baron Grey, of Groby, co. Leicester. [*Grant Bk., p.* 2.]

July 21. Creation of Sir Wm. Russell to the rank of Baron Russell, of Thornhaugh, co. Northampton. [*Ibid., p.* 2.]

July 21. Creation of Sir Thomas Gerard to the rank of Baron Gerard, of Gerard's Bromley, co. Stafford. [*Ibid., p.* 2.]

July 21. Creation of Sir John Petre to the rank of Baron Petre, of Writtle, co. Essex. [*Ibid., p.* 2.]

July 21. Creation of Sir Thomas Egerton to the rank of Baron Ellesmere. [*Ibid., p.* 2.]

July 21. Creation of Sir John Harrington to the rank of Baron Harrington, of Exton, co. Rutland. [*Ibid., p.* 2.]

July 21. Creation of Sir Charles Blount, Baron Montjoy, to the rank of Earl of Devonshire. [*Ibid., p.* 2.]

July 21. Creation of Robt. Spenser, and his heirs male, to the rank of Baron Spenser, of Wormleighton, co. Warwick. [*Ibid., p.* 2.]

July 21. Creation of Thomas Lord Howard of Walden to the rank of Earl of Suffolk. [*Ibid., p.* 3.]

July 21. Creation of Henry Lord Wriothesley to the rank of Earl of Southampton. [*Ibid., p.* 3.]

July 21. Grant to Thos. Conway, and Edward his son, of the office of Constable and Keeper of Bagshot Castle, co. Hants, for life. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 9.]

July 21. Grant, with survivorship, to John and Thos. Johnson of the office of Overseer of Woods on this side Trent. [*Ibid., p.* 17.]

July 21. Grant, in fee-farm, to Wm. Earl of Derby, and Elizabeth, his wife, of the manor of Grimeskirk and others, co. Lancaster. [*Ibid., p.* 6.]

July 21. 73. Warrant to the Keepers of the Royal Forests and Chaces to permit Lord Compton, Master of the Leash, to hunt therein, for the purpose of training the King's dogs.

Digitized by Google

VOL II.

1603.

[July 22.] Commission for making Knights of the Bath and other knights not exceeding 60, previous to the Coronation. [*Warrt. Bk.*, I., *p.* 97.]

July 22. 74. Instructions to Edmund Lord Sheffield, appointed President of the Council in the North, for the government of the Borders, and defining the duties of the President and Council.

July 23. Carlisle. Names of the outlaws proclaimed by Sir Rich. Musgrave, Chas. Hales, and other Commissioners for the Borders. [*Laws of Marches, vol.* ii., *p.* 207.]

July 23. Chester. 75. Mayor of Chester to Lord Cecil. Arrest and examination of two suspicious persons.

July 24. Grant to Fulk Greville of the office of Secretary in the Principality of Wales, for life. [*Ind. Wt. Bk.*, *p.* 8.]

July 24. Westminster. 76. Proceedings before Charles Earl of Nottingham, Grand Seneschal, and the other Commissioners to receive claims for offices at the Coronation. The claims preferred were as follows:—

Edward Earl Oxford, High Chamberlain, to dress the King on the morning of the Coronation. Also to serve him with basin and ewer to wash at dinner. The latter claim was allowed; the former referred.

Gilbert Earl Shrewsbury, as seised of Farnham Royal, to support the King's right arm; admitted.

Thomas Lord Burleigh, on behalf of Dorothy, his wife, Sir Thos. Snagg, and William Gostwick, as seised of the Barony of Bedford, to be Almoner; Lord Burleigh admitted.

Barons of the Cinque Ports to carry the canopy over the King; admitted.

Dean and Chapter of Westminster to instruct the King in the ceremonies, and to assist the Archbishop in the service; admitted.

Sir John Leveson, as seised of the manors of Thurrock and Chadwell, Essex, to take charge of napery; admitted.

Henry Earl of Lincoln, to bear the ball and cross, and to be carver; rejected for want of evidence.

The following claims were left unexamined, viz.:—

Edward Earl Oxford, as seised of Fingry, Hormead, &c., in Essex and Hertford, and David Cage, as seised of Hormead, to be Chamberlain to the Queen. Robert Earl Sussex, to be Sewer. Sir Edward Dymock, to be Champion. Lord Mayor and Citizens of London, to be Butlers to the King and Queen. Sir Stephen Soame, as seised of Haydon, in Essex, to hold the basin and ewer. Margaret Ebrington, of Carlton, Cambridge, and Sir Giles Illington, of Horseheath, Cambridge, as seised of Wymondley, Hertfordshire, to carry the first silver-gilt cup. Sir George Moore, as seised of Catteshall, Surrey, to be Usher of the Chamber. Sir Pexall Brocas, as seised of Little Weldon, Northamptonshire, to be Master of the Buckhounds. Edward Neville, as seised of Sculton, Norfolk, to be Chief Larderer. Sir Hen. Maynard, as seised of Eston at le Mount, Essex, to be Caterer and Larderer. Sir Oliver Leigh, as seised of Addington, Surrey, to make a mess of "herout or pigernout" in the kitchen. Wm. Clopton, as seised of Liston, Essex, to make and serve the wafers.

Digitized by Google

1603. VOL. II.

July 25. 77. Order of the Coronation of the King and Queen.

July ? 78. Warrant for the coat and livery of Sir Gilbert Dethick, Garter King at Arms. A note of heralds' privileges and fees subjoined.

July ? 79. Statement of the necessaries for a Knight of the Garter, according to his degree.

July ? 80. Order of funerals for different ranks, from an Esquire to an Earl, and order of proceeding at the Coronation of King James.

July 26. Grant to Wm. Harvey of the office of Remembrancer of the First Fruits. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 8.]

July 27. Lee. 81. Richard Lee to Thomas Randolph. Private affairs. Lady Cleve greatly perplexed; a man at her house in London died of the plague.

July 27. Paris. 82. Isaac Casaubon to the King. State of the city of Geneva. Entreats his Majesty for the Academy there. Lat.

July 27. 83. Copy of the above.

July 28. Grant to Edw. Clarke, and his deputies, of a clerkship of the Council. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 12.]

July 28. Grant to Sir And. Neville, and his heirs, of the manor of Langham and others, co. Rutland. [*Ibid., p.* 18.]

July 29. 84. Confession of John Scudamore as to Wm. Watson's sleeping one night at his house in Herefordshire.

July ? 85. List of recusants in the habit of assembling at Ludlow, associates of Watson.

July 29. Hampton. Proclamation enjoining all Lieutenants and Justices of Peace to repair into their countries, and all idle persons to depart the Court. [*Proc. Bk., p.* 38.]

July 29. 86. The King to Sir Thos. Fane, Deputy Warden of the Cinque Ports. Lord Cobham, the Warden, being deprived of his office for disloyalty, he is to discharge the duties thereof for the time, and to advertise Lord Cecil of things belonging to his charge.

July 30. 87. Warrant to pay from the Exchequer the wages of 50 horsemen, under the Laird of Johnstone, for repressing Border tumults, some difficulty being made by the Receiver of Yorkshire about their payment.

July 30. Tower. 88. Sir John Peyton to Lord Cecil. Sir W. Raleigh's hurt nearly well; he desires to see Mr. Heriott. Lord Cobham in great despair. *Incloses,*

88. I. *Sir Griffin Markham to the King. He entered into the conspiracy for revenge on the Earl of Rutland. Confesses his faults and craves mercy. Tower, July* 29. [*See July* 21.]

July 30. 89. The King to the Lords Commissioners of the Tower. To discharge Sir John Peyton from the office of Lieutenant of the Tower and to appoint Sir Geo. Harvy in his place.

[July 30.] 90. Copy of the above.

Digitized by Google

1603. VOL. II.

[July 30.] 91. The King to Sir John Peyton. Releases him from the Lieutenancy of the Tower, and appoints him to the Captaincy of the Isle of Jersey, forfeited by attainder of Sir Walter Raleigh.

[July 30.] 92. The Same to Sir George Harvy. Authorizes him to receive from the Council the Lieutenancy of the Tower.

July 31. Grant to Thos. Ravenscroft of the office of Comptroller of the Hanaper, in Chancery. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 18.]

July 31. 93. Examination of Walter Penicock, Scotchman, before the Commissioners of Passage at Dover, as to his passing of letters, and dealings with Count Aremberg and Lord Cobham.

July. Tower. 94. Lord Cobham to the Lords [of the Council?] Denies being concerned in Sir Griffin Markham's plot, or in any conspiracy against the King's life. Gives details of a political correspondence with Count Aremberg.

July. 95. Note of four points to be answered by Ant. Copley, relative to the priests and lay gentlemen concerned in the conspiracy. The plot of the Jesuits, &c. [*See Aug.* 4.]

July? 96. Treasonable speeches of certain labourers in Sussex, Essex, and Hertfordshire, for which they were indicted.

July? 97. Points contained in the indictment of Edmund Peachamp, accused of uttering, in a sermon, seditious and railing words against the King, and more especially against his Councillors, the Bishops and Judges.

July. 98. Grant to Sir Thos. Gorges of release for all robes, garments, accounts, charges, &c., appertaining to his late office as Gentleman of the Robes to Queen Elizabeth.

July? Warrant to Sir Nich. Parker to take charge of the new fort at Plymouth and of St. Nicholas Island, in place of Sir Ferdinando Gorges, deprived. [*Wt. Bk.*, I., *p.* 102. *See Sept.* 15.]

1603. VOL. III. AUGUST—SEPTEMBER, 1603.

Aug. 1. 1. Declaration of John Bredgate, that on the 5th of May, a passport was sent from Lord Cobham to the Commissioners of Passage at Dover, to let Walter Penicock pass for France, and that he was the bearer of secret letters. [*See July* 31.]

Aug. 2. Morvill. 2. Sir Rich. Lewkenor, Chief Justice of Chester, to the Council. Sends letters from the Bailiff of Ludlow, relating to Mr. Sheldon and Mr. Plowden. *Incloses,*

2. 1. *Rich. Baily, Bailiff of Ludlow, to Sir R. Lewkenor. Sends a letter from Mr. Sheldon to Mr. Plowden. Ludlow, Aug.* 1.

Digitized by Google

1603. VOL. III.

2. II. *Ralph Sheldon to Francis Plowden. Ant. Skinner has been summoned away, is hastening to Court, and hopes Plowden will follow him speedily, &c. Taxis, the Spanish Ambassador, is either at Gravelines or arrived in England. Skiltes, Aug.* 1.

Aug. 2. Grant to Sir Thos. Knyvet, of the site, &c., of the manor of Stanwell. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p* 21.]

Aug. 2. 3. Sir George Hume to Sir Thos. Lake. To draw out a patent to Alex. Hume of the office of King's shoemaker.

Aug. 3. Grant to Sir Simon Weston and Jo. Wakeman. of the lordship of Taynton, co. Gloucester. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 20.]

Aug. 3. 4. Sir Wm. Waad to Lord Cecil. Sends the declarations of Sir Walter Raleigh and Lord Grey. Their intercourse with Lord Cobham and Mr. Brooke. Requests Cecil to move his suit to the King.

Aug. 3. Bromley Hall, near Bow. 5. Thos. Alabaster to the Same. Sends extracts from a Spanish letter, dated Middleburgh, Aug. 2, relative to an engagement between Count Maurice and the insurgents, for the relief of the house of Hoochstraeten. The Archduke kills his soldiers instead of paying them.

Aug. 3. Kensington. 6. Thos. Scudamore to [Sir Wm. Waad]. In behalf of his son, drawn into the conspiracy by Watson. Pleads the long continued loyalty of his house.

Aug. 4. Bellassis. 7. Sir W. Waad to Cecil. Scudamore confesses he received Watson's oath of secrecy. Scudamore's father, for the release of his son, has offered to find out Watson. Sends another declaration of Copley. *Incloses,*

7. I. *Copley's answers to the "four points."* [*See No.* 95.] *He gives the names of the parties concerned in their intended proclamation and Parliament. His reasons for suspecting the Jesuits to have a plot on foot. Aug.* 1.

Aug. 4. Chester. 8. Mayor of Chester to the Council. Asks directions how to proceed with his two prisoners, John and Thomas Penckevell, apprehended as suspicious persons.

Aug. 5. Chard. 9. Edward Doughty to the Earl of Nottingham. Plans the arrest of certain seditious persons who "spake cursedly" of the Lords of the Council. *Incloses,*

9. I. *Examination of Thomas Curtis, as to slanderous speeches uttered by one Beckett, of Cornwall. Chard, July* 30.

Aug. 5. Hampton Court. 10. The King to the Lord Chancellor. Thinks his attendance on the Royal Person will prevent his fitting discharge of the duties of Chamberlain of the County Palatine of Chester, granted him by the late Queen, and orders him to make out a patent thereof to the Earl of Derby, whose ancestors long enjoyed the office.

Digitized by Google

VOL. III.

1603.
Aug. 5. 11. The King to Archbishop Whitgift. Requests him to grant the second reversion of the Judgeship of the Prerogative Court of Canterbury to Dr. Oliver Lloyd, the first reversion, after Dr. Gibson, being already bestowed on Dr. Ferrand.

Aug. 6. 12. Warrant to the Lord Treasurer and Chancellor of the Exchequer to draw up a grant to Lodowick Duke of Lenox, of the manors of Stetterington, Temple-Newsham, and Wensleydale, co. York, and of 600*l.* per annum for life, from the lands of the late Earl and Countess of Lenox.

Docquet of the above. [*Docquet, Aug. 9 and Oct. 6.*]

Aug. 6. Morvill. 13. Sir Rich. Lewkenor to the Council. Has examined Fras. Plowden. Steps taken for the apprehension of Watson. Sends letter full of treason, by Francis Acton who picked it up. *Incloses,*

13. I. *Examination of Fras. Plowden, relative to the intercepted letter of Ralph Sheldon. Projects of the Catholics, &c. Aug. 3.*

13. II. *Information of Francis Acton of Hatton, Salop, relative to a treasonable paper, picked up by him. Aug. 6.*

Aug. 6. Grant to Richard Connock of the auditorship of the Duchy of Cornwall, for life. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 20.]

Aug. 6. Warrant to pay to Lord Home 1,000 marks. [*Docquet.*]

Aug. 6. Warrant to pay to George Nevey, Surveyor of the Works at Portsmouth, 16*d.* per diem. [*Docquet.*]

Aug. 6. Warrant to pay to Sir John Trevor, 200*l.*, for the works at Windsor. [*Docquet.*]

Aug. 6. Grant to William Trombull, in reversion after John Wells, of the office of one of the King's Couriers or Posts. [*Docquet.*]

Aug. 6. Grant, in reversion, to William Brittain, of the Marshalsea of the King's Bench, for 31 years. [*Docquet.*]

Aug. 6. Grant to John Syme, of a Gunner's place in the Tower. [*Docquet.*]

Aug. 6. Pension to George Nicholson, of 5*s.* 6*d.* per diem. [*Docquet.*]

Aug. 6. Warrant to the Lord Chancellor to seal writs of liberate and allocate, and other writs necessary for their execution. [*Docquet.*]

Aug. 6. Warrant to the same to make and seal all confirmations and charters. [*Docquet.*]

Aug. 6. Lease to William Stirrill of the late priory of St. John's, of Jerusalem. [*Docquet.*]

Aug. 6. Letter to the Lords Chief Justice and Chief Baron, for Dr. Raynolds. [*Docquet.*]

Aug. 6. Grant to John Raven, Rouge Dragon, of the office of Richmond Herald. [*Docquet.*]

Digitized by Google

1603. VOL. III.

Aug. 6. Grant to John Stephens, of a Gunner's place in the Tower. [*Docquet.*]

Aug. 7. Warrant to pay to Sir John Fortescue 5,000*l.*, whereof 2,000*l.* is for charges of the Coronation, and 3,000*l.* to be paid to Sir Baptist Hicks, for silks and stuffs. [*Docquet.*]

Aug. 7. Lease, in reversion, to John Granger, of the bailiwick and common oven of the town and manor of Leeds, of the Duchy of Lancaster. [*Docquet.*]

Aug. 8. Warrant to pay to Sir Fulk Greville, Treasurer of the Navy, certain sums for the service of the navy. [*Docquet.*]

Aug. 8. Letter to the Receiver of the Duchy of Lancaster, to pay into the Exchequer the money in his hands. [*Docquet.*]

Aug. 8. Grant to Thos. Cecil Lord Burleigh of the Lieutenancy of Northamptonshire. [*Docquet.*]

Aug. 8. Confirmation to Sir Richard Fiennes, and his heirs, of the Barony of Saye and Seale. [*Docquet.*]

Aug. 8. Grant, with survivorship, to Sir Marmaduke Darell and Thomas Bludder, of the office of Surveyor General of Victuals for the Navy. [*Docquet.*]

Aug. 8. Commission for John Greene, the King's Coffer Maker, to take up hides, timber, &c., for making the King's coffers, &c. [*Docquet.*]

Aug. 8. Grant to John Stone, of a Warder's place in the Tower. [*Docquet.*]

Aug. 8. Hampton Court. Proclamation prohibiting the keeping of Bartholomew and Sturbridge fairs, on account of the plague. [*Proc. Bk., p.* 40.]

Aug. 8. Fulham. 14. Bancroft Bp. of London, to Lord Cecil. Wishes to know whether the King's pardon to Charnock, the priest, extends to liberty or only to life. Objects to pardons for non-conforming priests.

Aug. 9. Warrant to pay to Richard Manley, Comptroller of the Prince's Household, 500*l.*, to defray its charges. [*Docquet.*]

Aug. 9. Warrant to pay to Sir Henry Cock 400*l.*, to defray the Household charges during the King's progress. [*Docquet.*]

Aug. 9. Grant to the Lord Chancellor, of the customary allowances. [*Docquet.*]

Aug. 9. Licence to the Lord Chancellor to keep a retinue of 50 persons. [*Docquet.*]

Aug. 9. Pardon to Robert Barnes, for receiving two seminary priests in the late Queen's time. [*Docquet.*]

Aug. 9. Licence to Arthur Blewet to travel. [*Docquet.*]

Aug. 9. Letter to the Receiver of Yorkshire, to pay to [Sir Jas. Johnstone], the Laird of Johnstone, the wages of 50 horsemen, for service on the Borders. [*Docquet.*]

Digitized by Google

VOL. III.

1603.

Aug. 9. Letter to the Lord Chief Justice in behalf of Arthur Brooke and Walter Persons. [*Docquet.*]

Aug. 9. Licence to Sir Edwin Rich to travel. [*Docquet.*]

Aug. 9. Warrant of discharge to Sir George Hume for a jewel received in the Tower for the Queen. [*Docquet.*]

Aug. 9. 15. The King to Sir Thos. Chaloner. Appoints him to have the charge of the person and household of the Prince, who is now to be placed in a separate establishment.

Aug. Docquet of the above. [*Docquet, Aug.* 11.]

[Aug. 10.] Grant to Capt. Thos. Hayes of a pension of 100*l.* per annum, for life. [*Docquet, August.*]

[Aug. 10.] [HamptonCourt.] Grant to Nicholas Heard of a Gunner's place in the Tower. [*Docquet, August.*]

Aug. 10. 16. Confession of W. Watson, detailing the particulars of the conspiracy.

Aug. 10. 17. Draft of the above, entirely in Watson's hand.

Aug. 10. 18. W. Watson to the Lords [of the Council ?]. Desires that he may not suffer death, but be banished, in case the King will not employ him in his service. Gives a very detailed statement of his past conduct.

Aug. 10. 19. Extract from the above.

Aug. 10. Oxford. 20. Testimony of M. Du Mesnil as to the treasonable conversation of Philippe Barby: the Jesuits' conspiracies, &c.

Aug. 10. Grant to Lady Stafford of an annuity of 200*l.* for life, and after her decease, of 100*l.* per annum to her son, William Stafford. [*Docquet.*]

Aug. 10. Grant to Lady Margaret Nevill of an annuity of 50*l.* [*Docquet.*]

Aug. 10. Warrant to pay to Alexander Muncrieff, Master Falconer, 20*l.* monthly for himself and eight others attending the hawks, and 60*l.* for arrears. [*Docquet.*]

Aug. 10. Lease to Henry Orde of the manor of Castle-Eden, &c. [*Docquet.*]

Aug. 10. Ordinary warrant for provision for the stable. [*Docquet.*]

Aug. 10. Grant to John Tyrer of an alms-room in Chester. [*Docquet.*]

Aug. 10. Pension to Sir Henry Fowks of 100*l.* per annum, for life. [*Docquet.*]

Aug. 10. Pension to Alexander Glover of 2*s.* per diem, for life. [*Docquet.*]

Aug. 10. Grant, in reversion, to Richard Thornton, of a prebend in Worcester. [*Docquet.*]

Aug. 10. Pension to Richard Hewes of 50*l.* per annum. [*Docquet.*]

Aug. 10. Commission for the Queen's Cofferer to take up necessary stuff. [*Docquet.*]

Digitized by Google

VOL. III.

1603.

Aug. 10. Letter to the Lord Treasurer in behalf of Thomas Ross. [*Docquet.*]

Aug. 10. Grant to Richard Haynes of a Gunner's place in the Tower. [*Docquet.*]

Aug. 21. Warrant for a grant to Charles Earl of Nottingham, and his heirs, of Arundel House, Strand, part of the land of Philip, late Earl of Arundel, attainted.

Aug. 10. Grant to the Same of Arundel House, and other lands in the parish of St. Clement Danes. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 13.]

Aug. 10. Grant to Lord Kinloss of the castle, &c. of Whorlton, and Grange in Newstead, in fee-farm; and of the monastery of Jervaux, and Jervaux Grange, Rookwith Grange, and Kilgramhaugh Grange, co. York, belonging to the late Earl of Lenox, in fee-simple. [*Docquet.*]

Aug. 11. Kingston. 22. Edw. Bruce, Lord of Kinloss, to Dr. Wm. Gifford and Fras. Barneby, prisoners in the Clink. Dr. Gifford is to carry himself with secrecy and hasten his departure. The King has given directions to furnish Barneby with means for his departure.

Aug. 11. Lease to Sir William Waad of lands of the Duchy of Lancaster. [*Docquet.*]

Aug. 11. Warrant to pay to Robert Sharpe 50*l.* 2*s.*, for spangles for the coats of six footmen. [*Docquet.*]

Aug. 11. Warrant to pay to Capt. Oliver Randolph 50*l.* [*Docquet.*]

Aug. 11. Licence to the Earl of Argyle to transport 2,500 broad-cloths out of the realm yearly, for two years. [*Docquet.*]

Aug. 11. Warrant to pay certain sums and allowances to the Bp. of Ross, Patrick Galloway, Andrew Lambe, Wm. Chalmer, John Spottiswood, and John Zwingerius, Ministers of the King and Queen. [*Docquet.*]

Aug. 11. Warrant to pay to Fras. Steward 200 marks per ann. for his maintenance at Oxford, and 40*l.* for his travelling expenses. [*Docquet.*]

Aug. 11. Grant, with survivorship, to John Buchanan and Margaret Hartside his wife, of a pension of 100 marks. [*Docquet.*]

Aug. 12. Grant to Jane and John Windham, and their heirs, of the reversion of the manor of Felbridge, &c., co. Norfolk. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 12.]

Aug. 12. Tower. 23. Examination of Wm. Watson as to the Lady Arabella, and the dealings of Lord Cobham, Lord Grey, G. Brooke, and Sir G. Markham. The King not considered actually King by them till after his coronation.

Aug. 12. Tower. 24. Examination of Lord Cobham as to his advising Lord Grey to marry Lady Arabella. Dealings with Raleigh, Count Aremberg, La Fontaine, Watson, Markham, &c.

Aug. 13. Pension to John Bothnia, a Pole, of 9*l.* a month, during pleasure, and 27*l.* for arrears. [*Docquet.*]

Aug. 13. Presentation for David English to Stepney vicarage. [*Docquet.*]

Aug. 13. Grant to the Earl of Devonshire of the Mastership of the Ordnance. [*Docquet.*]

Digitized by Google

Vol. III.

1603.

Aug. 13. Grant to Thomas Fleetwood of the office of Solicitor to the Prince of Wales, during his minority. [*Docquet.*]

Aug. 13. Grant to Sir Julius Cæsar of the office of Keeper of St. Catherine's Hospital, for life. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 12.]

[Aug. 17.] Licence to Sir John Hume to export 1,000 dickers of red hides, tanned, within two years. [*Docquet, August, undated.*]

Aug. 17. Farnham. 25. Licence to Lady Rich, descended from the Bourchiers, Earls of Essex, to take precedence accordingly.

Aug. 18. Syon. 26. Chris. Ingram to Dudley Carleton. Has enquired for lodgings for my Lord [Northumberland] at Richmond. Mr. Beck's house is convenient, but he asks 20 nobles a week, whilst the Court is there. The plague rife near Syon.

Aug. 18. Letter to the Receiver of co. York, to pay to Lord Home, Lieutenant of the Borders of Scotland, the wages of 50 horsemen, transferred to him by the Laird of Johnstone. [*See Docquet, Aug.* 9.]

Aug. 18. Grants to John Andrews, Peter Warburton, and John Agges, of Yeoman Warders' places in the Tower. [*Docquet.*]

Aug. 18. Licence to Laurence Michelborne to travel for 3 years. [*Docquet.*]

Aug. 18. Acquittance to the Countess of Leicester of 3,967*l.* 11*s.* 11*d.*, the remainder of the late Earl of Leicester's debt of 25,168*l.* 2*s.* 7¾*d.* to the late Queen, and of all his other debts to the Crown. [*Docquet.*]

Aug. 18. Grant to Sir Robert Vernon of the surveyorship of victuals at Berwick, and charge of the storehouses, &c. there. [*Docquet.*]

Aug. 18. Grant, in reversion, to Bartrobe Lukin, of the clerkship of writs to pass the Great Seal by warrant from the Court of Wards and Liveries. [*Docquet.*]

Aug. 18. Grant to Charles Paget of 200*l.* per ann., part of fee-farm rent of 715*l.* 0*s.* 11½*d.* reserved by a patent of Queen Elizabeth, bestowing the lands of Lord Paget on William Paget and his heirs. [*Docquet.*]

Aug. 18. Grant, with survivorship, to Lord Burleigh, Sir Wm. Cecil, and Lord Roos, of the keepership of the forest of Rockingham. [*Docquet.*]

Aug. 18. Grant to Richard Lazomby of the mastership of the cross-bows. [*Docquet.*]

Aug. 18. Allowance to Thos. Glover of 6*d.* per diem, for life, "for grounding of the ships." [*Docquet.*]

Aug. 18. Pension to Thomas Bedingfield of 5*s.* per diem, for life. [*Docquet.*]

Aug. 18. Grant, with survivorship, to Sir Henry Seckford and Thomas Bedingfield, of the mastership of the tents, hales, and pavilions. [*Docquet.*]

Aug. 18. Commission for Sir Henry Seckford to procure timber, iron, &c. for tents, and workmen to make them. [*Docquet.*]

Digitized by Google

VOL. III.

1603.

Aug. 18. Grant, in reversion, to Sir James Elphinstone, of the Marshalsea of the King's Bench, for 31 years. [*Docquet.*]

Aug. 18. Grant to Francis Gofton of the auditorship of the Mint. [*Docquet.*]

Aug. 18. License to Lord Aubigny to export 6,000 tons of double beer within six years. [*Docquet.*]

Aug. 18. License to John Quarles to enclose 950 acres of his own land in Cottesbach, co. Leicester; also to William Hall to enclose 130 acres there, and to convert 96 acres into tillage. [*Docquet.*]

Aug. 18. Grant to Sir John Peyton the younger, in fee-simple, of the manor of Lyngen, and five others, co. Hereford, escheated by attainder of Edw. Lyngen. [*Docquet.*]

Aug. 18. Warrant to pay 3,000*l.* to the Earl of Linlithgow. [*Docquet.*]

Aug. 18. 27. The King to Matthew Hutton, Archbishop of York. Finding no royal residence near Sherwood forest, where he will often have occasion to pass in his journeys between England and Scotland, he wishes to make an exchange with the see of York for the houses and manors of Scroby and Southwell, which are conveniently situated for his forest sports. Urges the Archbishop's consent, as the houses are much decayed, and the tenure of Southwell manor is questionable; will give the full value for them, and establish the church at Southwell.

Aug. 18. Tower. 28. Further declaration of Wm. Watson; giving the oath taken by the conspirators, &c.

Aug. 19. Stoke. 29. Examination of Wm. Clerke relative to Watson's conspiracy, &c.

Aug. 20? [Saturday.] 30. Note by Sir Griffin Markham, sent to Lord Cecil. The first motive that Watson used to engage him in the conspiracy to poison the King and his issue, was an assurance of the high rank of some of the conspirators.

Aug. 20? Saturday. 31. Sir G. Markham to Cecil. Apologizes for the haste with which he had written the above note. Accuses Watson of having used many deceits to draw him into the conspiracy. Begs that his life may be spared.

Aug. 20. Grant to Richard Bonithon, on surrender by his father, of the comptrollership of the stannaries in Cornwall, and keepership of the gaol of Lostwithiel. [*Docquet.*]

Aug. 20. Pardon to Stephen Ashby for clipping and counterfeiting money. [*Docquet.*]

Aug. 20. Grant to the Earl of Sussex of the Lieutenancy of Essex; Sir Thomas Mildmay, Sir Henry Maynard, Sir Francis Barington, and Sir Gamaliel Capell to be his Deputy Lieutenants. [*Docquet.*]

Digitized by Google

1603. VOL. III.

Aug. 20. Warrant to pay to Patrick Hume, Master of the Harriers, 201*l.* per ann. for himself, 4 horses, and one footman; and to pay to James Cockburn, John Acheson, and Richard Brass, 3*l.* each per month, and 66*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.* for keeping 20 couple of hounds. [*Docquet.*]

Aug. 20. Warrant for John New, Groom of the Robes to the Queen. [*Docquet.*]

Aug. 20. Grant to Sir John Fortescue, in fee-farm, of three manors of the Duchy of Lancaster. [*Docquet.*]

Aug. 20. Grant to Ralph Ewens of the office of Auditor to the Queen. [*Docquet.*]

Aug. 20. Grant to Silvester Dodsworth of the Serjeantship of the Buck-hounds, for life. [*Docquet.*]

Aug. 22. Warrant to pay to Sir Henry Cock 1,000*l.*, for expenses of the Household. [*Docquet.*]

Aug. 22. Grant to the Earl of Mar, in fee-simple, of Duchy Lands, value 120*l.* per annum. [*Docquet.*]

Aug. 22. Grant to the same, in fee-farm, of Exchequer Lands, value 180*l.* per annum. [*Docquet.*]

Aug. 22. Grant to Robert Stratford, in fee-farm, of lands not named. [*Docquet.*]

Aug. 22. Letter to the Chancellor and University of Oxford. [*Docquet.*]

[Aug. 22.] [Basing.] Grant to the Earl of Southampton of the [farm of the] Sweet Wines. [*Docquet, August.*]

Aug. 22? Grant to John Carvile of the advowson of Stanford-Rivers, co. Essex, to present John or Richard Browne. [*Docquet, August.*]

Aug. 22. 32. Justices of Carmarthenshire to Lord Cecil. Proceedings against Thos. Hale, alias Jerome Price, a recusant. *Incloses,*

32. 1. *Examination of Thomas Hale, of Llandilo-Vwaur, co. Carmarthen, relative to his dealings with Watson, &c. Aug.* 21 *and* 22. *Abermarles.*

Aug. 23. Grant to Sir John Fortescue of the manor of Ascott and others, cos. Oxford and Wilts. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 21.]

Aug. 23. Dover. 33. Sir Lewis Lewkenor to Lord Cecil. Landing of Don Juan de Taxis, Count of Villa Mediana, the Spanish Ambassador. His person, titles, and train. He is inquisitive to know how M. de Rosny and other Ambassadors were received. Told him that ceremony was to be dispensed with, on account of the plague.

Aug. 23. 34. Examination of Wm. Watson, as to his expression of the "Bye and the Main." The Bye referred to his plot; the Main to that of Lord Cobham and Sir W. Raleigh, which was to destroy the King and all his cubs.

Digitized by Google

1603. VOL. III.

Aug. 24. Tower. 35. Sir Wm. Waad to Lord Cecil. Their late labours have greatly implicated Sir W. Raleigh and Lord Cobham. Cecill, the priest, has something important to communicate.

[August.] Gray's Inn. 36. Robert Hitcham, the Queen's Attorney, to the Same. To suspend all proceedings about Her Majesty's business till the beginning of the Term.

Aug. 26. Westminster. 37. Ralph Ewens, the Queen's Auditor, to the Same. Summary of precedents to make out the Queen's Jointure; viz., those of Elizabeth of York, Catherine of Aragon, Anne Boleyn, and Catherine Parr. The lands being chiefly alienated, it is difficult to fix upon others.

Aug. 26. Grant to Francis Gall, in reversion after Levinus Munck, of a Clerkship of the Signet. [*Docquet.*]

Aug. 26. Lease, with survivorship, to William Ceely, Ann his wife, and Thomas their son, of the rectory of Lanaunte and chapels of St. Ives and Twydnack, co. Cornwall. [*Docquet.*]

Aug. 26. Lease, in reversion, to Nathaniel Udwart, of the fishing places of Gargarran, co. Pembroke. [*Docquet.*]

Aug. 26. Discharge to Mary Ratcliffe, of jewels late in her custody. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 32.]

Aug. 26. Grant to Sir Edward Cecil of the office of Keeper of Mortlake Park, Surrey, for life. [*Ibid., p.* 21.]

Aug. 27. Hampstead. 38. Sir Wm. Waad to Lord Cecil. Sends the declaration of Laurence Kemys, Raleigh's servant. John Parry has fled. Udall's villainy. Clerke's strong confidence in the plot. The plague rife. Imprudent exposure of infected beds in the streets, &c.

Aug. 29. Kingston. 39. Lord Danvers and Sir Lewis Lewkenor to the Same. Arrangements for bringing the Spanish Ambassador to the King, at Oxford. The meeting between the Ambassador and Count Aremberg deferred.

Aug. 30. Presentation of Rich. Cradock to the parsonage of Radwinter, dioc. London. [*Docquet.*]

Aug. 30. Grant to Sir Robert Carey, in fee-farm, of the manor of Langton, and lands and tithes, co. York, and of the rectory of North Shoebury, Essex. [*Docquet.*]

Aug. 30. Lease, in reversion, to George Watkins, Richard Prince, and Edward Bynion, of the manor of Nunnington, co. York, and of York farm, in Twickenham, co. Middlesex, and of lands granted to Robert Holland, co. York. [*Docquet.*]

Aug. 31. Grant to Thomas Dixon of the office of Yeoman of the Robes to the Queen, with the same wages as Robert Pamphlin, Yeoman of the King's Robes. [*Docquet.*]

Digitized by Google

VOL. III.

1603.

Aug. 31. Letter to the Lord Chief Justice and the Lord Chief Baron, to examine a cause between the President and a Fellow of Corpus Christi College, Oxford. [*Docquet.*]

Aug. 31. Letter to the Bishop of Carlisle, in behalf of Leonard Lowther. [*Docquet.*]

Aug. 31. Grant, in reversion, to Thomas Sheafe, of a prebend of Windsor. [*Docquet.*]

[Aug. 31.] Grant to the town of Guildford, that the Mayor and two others, learned in the law, may be Justices of Peace there. [*Docquet, August.*]

Aug. 31. 40. Walter Bagot to the Council. Sends [Edw.] Jefferies, a papist, apprehended in Cank, in company with Mrs. Heath, of Worcestershire, and Mr. Holt and his wife, of Warwickshire. Sends also a few of his papers. *Incloses,*

40. I. *Memorandum of grant to absolve heretics, licence to read heretical books, &c. Latin.*

Aug. 31. Hampstead. 41. Sir Wm. Waad to Lord Cecil. Sends abstracts of confessions inculpating Serjeant Harris. Sad state of London during the plague. Has committed Sir Edw. Parham to the Gatehouse, &c. *Incloses,*

41. I. *Voluntary confession of Sir Edw. Parham, that he took the oath tendered him by Watson, but had no further part in the matter. Aug.* 30.

Aug. 31. 42. View of the number of preachers, communicants, recusants, &c., in the diocese of Durham. Attested by Matthew, Bishop of Durham.

Aug. 31. Basing. 43. The Council to Lord Grey of Groby. The King desires him, on his elevation to the peerage, to resign his place of Lieutenant of the band of Gentlemen Pensioners to [Sir] Allan Percy.

Aug. 44. Edw. Brimstede to Lord Cecil. Particulars of his following some Spanish ships, which he suspected were bound for Ireland; they went into the Groyn, where a large fleet is reported to be gathering.

[Aug.] Tower. 45. William Clerke, priest, to the Same. Begs his life and liberty. Pleads his zeal in behalf of the King's succession.

August? 46. Lord Cecil to Lord Grey. Can only proceed by direction of the Council, who will do what is just and honourable.

August? 47. Lord Grey to the King. Implores forgiveness.

August. 48. Names of the bishops and clergy summoned to be at Court on the first of November.

[Sept. 1.] 49. Interrogatories to be demanded of Sir Edw. Parham.

Sept. 1. 50. Examination of Sir Edw. Parham on the above interrogatories, relative to Watson's conspiracy.

Digitized by Google

1603. VOL. III.

Sept. 2. Enshall. 51. Edward Leigh, Sheriff of Staffordshire, to the Council. Sends up William Dorrington and Peter Macclesfield. Jefferies has done much harm in making his house a resort for papists.

Sept. 2. Hampstead. 52. Sir W. Waad to Lord Cecil. Sends the report of Francis Coppinger relative to the slanderous words used by [Serjeant] Harris. [Lord Thos.] Howard will be questioned on his return from Norfolk. Kemys, Raleigh's servant, tries to spare his master in his confessions.

Sept. 3. Bromley Hall. 53. Thos. Alabaster to the Same. Sends tidings from Middleburgh of a successful attack, by Count Maurice, on the Archduke's forces near Bois-le-duc. The King of France refuses a request from Persia to assist in driving the Portuguese from the East Indies. Francisco Rizzo, who was to supply the Spanish Ambassador with money, is dead.

Sept. 4? 54. Notes of important passages in the examinations, &c., of Watson, Clerke, Markham, and Copley, relating to suspected plots of the Jesuits, the faction for the Spanish succession, &c. With queries [by Sir Edw. Coke], endorsed.

Sept. 4. Hampstead. 55. Sir William Waad to Lord Cecil. Lord Thos. Howard has confirmed Coppinger's statement as to the slander of Serjeant Harris.

Sept. 5. Tower. 56. Sir Griffin Markham to the Same. Asks his intercession to obtain his pardon.

Sept. 7. Tower. 57. Sir George Harvy, Lieutenant of the Tower, to the Same. Sends enclosures at the importunity of Sir W. Raleigh. The Tower nearly free from the plague.

Sept. 7. Hampstead. 58. Sir Wm. Waad to the Same. Wm. Dorrington, Peter Maxwell, and Jefferies have been sent as prisoners. Particulars respecting them.

Sept. 7. 59. Examination of Edw. Jefferies as to his dealings with Clerke, alias Francis, and with Colpepper, alias Watson.

Sept. 7. Salisbury. 60. E. Reynoldes to O. Reynoldes. My lady [Clanricarde] is going towards Ireland with the Earl of Clanricarde. Relies upon Mr. Lisle's friendly solicitation with the Earl to obtain a continuation of his lease.

Sept. 8. 61. Account [by Dudley Carleton] of a month's charges for the stable and kitchen, from the beginning of the progress until the King came to Woodstock. [*See Oct. 5.*]

[Sept. 8.] Grant to Jas. Anstruther of pension of 100*l.* per ann., for life. [*Docquet, August.*]

[Sept. 8.] Grant to Patrick Hume of pension of 100*l.* per. ann., for life. [*Docquet, August.*]

[Sept. 8.] Grant to Sir Henry Lindsay of pension of 100*l.* per ann., for life. [*Docquet, August.*]

Digitized by Google

VOL. III.

1603.
[Sept. 8.] Grant to George Shiers of the office of Perfumer to the King, Queen, and Prince. [*Docquet, August.*]

Sept. 10. 62. Abstracts of the Patents appointing the Masters General of the Ordnance, from 1 Edw. IV. to 1 James I.; also those of Alex. Lye, as Comptroller of Berwick, and Rich. Martin, as Bishop of St. David's, 22 Edw. IV.

Sept. 10. 63. Sir Wm. Waad to Cecil. Incloses a letter from Nurenberg to Sir W. Raleigh. The plague feared in the Tower. Lord Cobham greatly distempered. Disorders in London and the suburbs occasioned by the plague. Sends a plan for their redress. *Incloses,*

63. I. *Zechelius (?) to Sir W. Raleigh. Begs immediate dispatch of the sassafras promised long ago. Nurenberg, July* 10.

Sept. 10. [Tower.] 64. Anthony Copley to Sir Wm. Waad. After Watson had conversed with him concerning "the Bye and the Main" he mentioned a nobleman's connexion with the plots. Dr. Worthington preached at Douay on the Infanta's title to England.

Sept. 10. 65. Copy of the above.

Sept. 11. Woodstock. 66. The King to the Lord Chancellor. To issue writs of adjournment of the next Michaelmas Term, on account of the prevalence of the plague in London and Westminster.

Sept. 12. 67. Declaration of Wm. Watson, relative to the words he used, that a nobleman, who refused to reveal his name, had accosted him on the road, had urged him to join the party of the Jesuits and the Infanta, and reproached him for favouring the King's succession.

Sept. 12. Grant to Penelope Perrot, and her heirs, of lands, &c., co. Carmarthen. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 13.]

Sept. 12. Grant, in fee-farm, to Jo. Hill, of the site of the manor of Taddington and the parsonage there. [*Ibid., p.* 12.]

Sept. 13. Discharge to Rob. Earl of Sussex, and his heirs, of his debt of 5,292*l.* 10*s.* 9*d.* [*Ibid., p.* 3.]

Sept. 14. 68. Examination of Barth. Brookesby. Confesses his acquaintance with Watson's plot.

Sept. 14. 69. Duplicate of the above.

Sept. ? Gatehouse, Westminster. 70. Petition of Barth. Brookesby, prisoner, to Lord Cecil. Is innocent of the treason. It was revealed by Barneby, with his consent, to the Bishop of London, by whom he desires it may be investigated. *Incloses,*

70. I. *Relation, attested by Fras. Barneby, of the manner in which Wm. Watson declared his plot to Brookesby. His refusal to join in it, and his manner of discovering the plot.*

Sept. 14. Berwick-upon-Tweed. 71. Deposition of Alex. Robson and Rob. Harvey, Pounders of Berwick, as to the violent behaviour of Lawther of Etherington, Laird of Cawmillne, towards them in the execution of their office.

Digitized by Google

1603. VOL. III.

Sept. 15. Woodstock. Warrant to the Exchequer to renew the bargain with Sir Marmaduke Darell and Thos. Bludder for victualling the navy, and to pay such sums as shall become due to them. [*Warrt. Bk.*, II., *fol.* 21.]

Sept. 15. Woodstock. Warrant to pay 56*s.* per diem to Sir Ferdinando Gorges, who is restored to his former post of Captain of the New Fort at Plymouth. [*Ibid.*, *fol.* 18.]

[Sept. 16.] Grant to Captain Edw. Hayes of pension of 100*l.* per ann., for life. [*Docquet, August.*]

Sept. 16. Hampstead. 72. Sir Wm Waad to Cecil. Several warders of the Tower have died of the plague. Sends letters from Lord Grey and Ant. Copley.

Sept. 16. Woodstock. Proclamation against multitudes of dwellers in strait rooms, &c. in and about London; and for razing of certain newly erected buildings. [*Proc. Bk.*, *p.* 41.]

Sept. 16. Woodstock. Proclamation for the adjournment of part of Michaelmas Term, on account of the plague. [*Ibid.*, *p.* 42.]

Sept. 17. Woodstock. Proclamation for the execution of the statute against rogues, vagabonds, &c. [*Ibid.*, *p.* 44.]

Sept. 17. 73. The King to the Lord Admiral and Officers of the Navy. To admit John de Crites to the office of Serjeant-painter, in reversion.

Sept. 17. 74. The King to [Lord Cecil?] To enquire into the nature of a petition enclosed from [John] Lepton, Groom of the Chamber, touching the erection of an office which he desires.

Sept. 18. Letter to the Lord Treasurer to give order to the officers of Bristol to permit Richard Greene to transport certain sheep and cattle into Munster in Ireland, for storing his grounds there. [*Docquet.*]

Sept. 18. Letter to the Lord President of York, desiring the opinion of the Council as to the erection of a new office there, for making letters of summons. [*Docquet.*]

Sept. 18. Letter to Sir John Fortescue to forbear making particulars of the lands of the Duchy of Lancaster, until commission be granted for demise of the same. [*Docquet.*]

Sept. 18. Letter to the President and Fellows of Magdalen College, Oxford, to admit John Hull to the place of a Demy in that house. [*Docquet.*]

Sept. 18. Warrant to the Cofferer of the Household to pay to Thos. Cargill 18*d.* per diem for board wages, and 8*d.* per diem for keeping a tercel of a goshawk. [*Docquet.*]

[Sept. 18.] Grant to Oliver St. John of a pension of 10*s.* per diem, for life. [*Docquet, August.*]

Sept. 18. 75. Commission for demising and letting lands of the Duchy of Lancaster to the Commissioners appointed by the late Queen, and others.

Digitized by Google

1603. VOL. III.

Sept. 21. Southampton. 76. Sir Lewis Lewkenor to Lord Cecil. The Spanish Ambassador, impatient at the delay of his audience, the French Ambassador being continually at Court; has explained the delay on account of the plague, which led the King to select Southampton as the healthiest place for his present abode. He is jealous of the English troops that go over to Holland. Entertainments of dancing and bull-baiting provided for him. He will join the Court at Winchester. Count Aremberg has arrived.

Sept. 21. 77. Minute by the Earl of Lincoln of a conversation, held during the Queen's last illness, between himself and Mr. Trudgion, who told him that the Kings of France and Spain, and other foreign Princes were determined to oppose the succession of King James, unless he became Catholic. The Earl wants an opportunity to inform the King of this conversation. Has told it to Sir John Peyton and others.

Sept. 23. Fulham. 78. Bishop Bancroft to Sir Thomas Lake. In favour of the suit of Robert Barker, the King's Printer, who wants the Royal Warrant for insertion of the King's name in a new edition of the Book of Common Prayer, which is much required.

Sept. 24. Bromley Hall. 79. Thomas Alabaster to Cecil. Sends extracts from a Spanish letter from Middleburgh, relative to an expected collision between the troops of Count Maurice and the Archduke at Bois-le-duc. A tax of 30 per cent. levied by France and Spain on each other's merchandise. *Annexed is,*

79. I. *Memoranda of the contents of the edicts of Spain and France, relative to trade.*

[Sept.] 80. Sir Lewis Lewkenor to the Same. Count Aremberg entreats an audience. Requests directions as to the Spanish Ambassador's giving passports to English persons, to transport merchandize into Spain. Begs permission to recommend those who are fitting to have passports.

Sept. 24. Southampton. 81. Same to the Same. The Spanish Ambassador intends to use his cousin, John Baptista de Taxis, as interpreter. Caution should be used lest this give him any undue advantage.

Sept. ? 82. The King to the Archbishops and Bishops. Details his proceedings since his accession, in matters of religion; his constancy to maintain the Church as he found it, in spite of the vain hopes of Papists. Ordered his Council and Judges to make known his resolution to uphold the laws for its maintenance; but as absence prevented their witnessing what was proceeding at Court, informs them of it, that, as the principal magistrates in those parts, they may uphold the laws for preservation of religion, only sparing the shedding of blood, which the King thinks should not be exacted for diversity of opinion. The Puritans no less dangerous than the Papists, and therefore equal care to be taken for their suppression. The Judges have decided that it is lawful for Bishops to deprive ministers for nonconformity.

Digitized by Google

1603. VOL. III.

Sept. 24. Croydon. 83. Whitgift, Archbishop of Canterbury, and Bancroft, Bishop of London, to Cecil. Particulars of factious and ill-disposed clergymen, preferring petitions to the King against the government of the Church. Thank him for protecting the Church, as reformed by the late Queen.

Sept. 26. Tower. 84. Sir George Harvy to the Same. Lord Cobham wishes Lady Harvy to bring up his niece, and to take care of his sister. Sends two intercepted letters from G. Brooke to his wife. *Incloses,*

84. I. *Lord Cobham to Lord Cecil. Desires Lady Harvy may be permitted to take charge of his niece and his sister.*

Sept. 26. Grant to Sir Moyle Finch of the office of Chief Steward of the possessions of St. Augustine, near Canterbury, for life. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 4.]

[Sept. 27.] 85. Warrant for a grant to Sir George Hume of the manor and castle of Norham, and other lands, belonging to the late Bishop of Durham, in Northumberland; also of the fishing in the river Tweed, &c.

Docquet of the above. [*Docquet, August.*]

Sept. 28. Winchester. Warrant for the King's apparel, and for stuff given by the King to sundry persons at the instalment of the Knights of the Garter. [*Docquet, Feb.* 29, 1604.]

Sept. 29. Southampton. 86. Sir Lewis Lewkenor to Cecil. Has provided a lodging for his Lordship near the Spanish Ambassador, who has been visited by the Ambassadors of France and Venice. On his return from Winchester he rode alone with Count Aremberg.

Sept. 29. 87. Instructions for the Earl of Cumberland relative to the diminution of the charge of the garrison, &c. at Berwick.

Sept. 29. 88. Account of Thos. Coningsby, Feodary and Receiver of the Rents of Wards, co. Hereford, from 42 Eliz. to 1 James I.

Sept. 30. Winchester. Proclamation to repress all piracies and depredations upon the seas. [*Proc. Bk., p.* 46.]

Sept. 30. Grant to William Bourne, in reversion after John Dee, of the wardenship of Manchester College. [*Docquet.*]

Sept. 30. Pension to Sir John Ramsay of 200*l.* per annum, for life. [*Docquet.*]

Sept. 30. Warrant to pay to Robert Seale, Clerk of the Cheque of the Guard, divers sums for red cloth for the summer liveries of the King's servants. [*Docquet.*]

Sept. 30. Warrant to pay to Robert Sharpe 435*l.* 8*s.* 11*d.*, for silver and gold for spangles for the coats of the King's footmen and guard. [*Docquet.*]

Digitized by Google

Vol. III.

1603.

Sept. 30. Warrant to pay to John Parre 93*l.*, for embroidering the above liveries. [*Docquet.*]

Sept. 30. Warrant to deliver to Robert Seale 8*l.* 7*s.* 6*d.*, to be paid for embroidering the letters J. R. on the liveries. [*Docquet.*]

Sept. 30. Grant to Richard Lazomby of the mastership of the King's cross-bows and Lyam hounds. [*Docquet.*]

Sept. 30. Grant of denization for David Lindsay, and his heirs. [*Docquet.*]

Sept. 30. Grants, in reversion, to William Browne and William Crooke, of Yeoman Waiter's or Warder's places in the Tower. [*Docquet.*]

Sept. 30. Grant to Bevis Thelwall, in reversion after Robert Tyas, of a clerkship of the King's Wardrobe. [*Docquet.*]

Sept. 30. Letter to the Warden of Manchester College to elect William Bourne as a Fellow. [*Docquet.*]

Sept. 30. Grant to Sir John Ramsey, and his heirs, in fee-farm, of lands, &c. in the Survey of the Exchequer, value 100 marks per ann. [*Docquet.*

Sept. 30. Warrant dormant to pay to Thomas Atkinson, Yeoman Pricker of the Buckhounds, 20*d.* per diem, for life. [*Docquet.*]

Sept. 30. Letter to the Bishop of Winchester, on behalf of John Cradock, to allow exchange with Edw. Doughty of a benefice in Dorset, for the parsonage of Houghton. [*Docquet.*]

Sept. 30. Warrant to the Lieutenant of the Ordnance to deliver to Robert Seale 150 livery bows for the King's Guard. [*Docquet.*]

Sept. 30. Warrant to pay to John Powell, the King's Fletcher, 40*l.* for 150 sheaves of arrows for the King's Guard. [*Docquet.*]

Sept. 30. Grant, in reversion, to Thomas Muse, of an Alms Knight's room in Windsor. [*Docquet.*]

Sept. 30. Five letters on behalf of Mr. Pott, sent to the French King with a kennel of hounds. [*Docquet, Oct.* 7.]

Sept. 30. Passport for the Same for the above service. [*Docquet, Ibid.*]

Sept ? 89. Particulars, signed by Sir George Hume, of sums expended for the Queen by Mistress Jane Drummond, Lady Rich, and Sir Roger Aston, for articles of apparel, from June to September.

Sept. ? 90. Statement by Nicholas Geffe; he had given information of the late Queen's title to lapsed property to the value of 100,000*l.*, and had undertaken several actions for its recovery, but received no compensation.

Digitized by Google

1603. VOL. III.

Sept. ? 91. Note by Nicholas Geffe of certain manors in the Survey of the Exchequer, with offer to raise 100,000*l.* for the King by their sale.

Sept. ? 92. [Wm.] Typper's answer to calumnies against himself and others, commissioned by the late Queen to discover the titles of Crown lands.

Sept. Woodstock. 93. Warrant to permit Sir George Hume to export 4,000 quarters of wheat, provided the price be not beyond 26*s.* the quarter.

[Sept.] 94. Draft of the above, corrected.

Sept. 95. Warrant to pay 600*l.* to the Same, to be disbursed by the King's directions.

Sept. 96. Grant of 200*l.* per ann. to Lady Barbara Ruthven, in commiseration of her distress; because, though her family is hateful on account of their abominable attempt against the King, she has shown no malicious disposition.

Sept. 97. Warrant to pay 800*l.* per ann. to Lady Arabella Stuart.

Sept. 98. Order to the Sheriffs of York to desist from interference with the grant made by the Crown to Sir Thomas Lake, of the office of County Clerk of York.

Sept. 99. Warrant for a grant to Sir Thos. Erskine, Captain of the Guard, of the manor of Watton, co. York.

Docquet of the above. [*Docquet, Oct.* 7 *and* 24.]

1603. VOL. IV. OCTOBER—NOVEMBER, 1603.

Oct. 1. Hinton. 1. John Chamberlain to Dud. Carleton. Invites Carleton to join him at his cousin's house.

Oct. 3. Chichester. 2. Mayor of Chichester to the Lord Treasurer or the Council. Sends information of drunken speeches of John Tawte, a cobler, against the Scots and the late Queen. *Incloses,*

2. 1. *Examinations of George Smith, John Hardam, and John Tawte, on the above. Chichester, Oct.* 1.

Oct. 3. Brancepeth Castle. 3. Hen. Sanderson to Tobias Matthew, Bp. of Durham. Is in personal danger from the daring recusants. Their outrageous conduct.

Oct. 4. 4. Warrant to Sir Rob. Dormer, Master of the Hawks, to preserve the King's game in cos. Bucks, Bedford, and Northampton, and to punish offenders.

Oct. Docquet of the above, Oct. 6, Winchester. [*Docquet, Oct.* 7.]

Digitized by Google

1603. VOL. IV.

Oct. 5. 5. [Dudley Carleton] to Lord Cecil. Account of the second month's charges, during the King's progress. [*See Sept.* 8.]

Oct. 6. Plymouth. 6. Mayor of Plymouth to the Same. Recusants apprehended. An Englishman, servant of the Duchess of Feria, landed from Spain. Discontents for the restraint in the sale of tin. Three Portuguese claim recovery of goods.

Oct. 6. Grant, in reversion, to Sir Rob. Carey, of the office of Keeper of the Little Park at Windsor, for life. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 18.]

Oct. 6. Winchester. Letter to the Lord Mayor, &c. of London, to appoint William Huxley one of the Coal Meters. [*Docquet.*]

Oct. 6. Winchester. Letter to the Lord Treasurer to grant a licence, at the suit of the Venetian Ambassador, to transport 1,000 quarters of wheat, in part compensation of spoil taken by the King's subjects from the Venetians. [*Docquet, Oct.* 7.]

Oct. 6. 7. The King to the ——— of ——— College? Requests confirmation to Sir Valentine Knightley of the manors of Wadley and Wickensham, Essex, his right thereto being questioned, upon the new foundation obtained from the King.

Oct. 7. Grant to Sir George Hume, Chancellor of the Exchequer, in fee-farm, of lands, not specified. [*Docquet.*]

Oct. 7. Grant to Lord Compton of the Lieutenancy of Warwickshire. [*Docquet.*]

Oct. 7. Pardon to Thomas Newton, of Tranmore, co. Chester, for felonies, &c. [*Docquet.*]

Oct. 7. Warrant to pay to Edmund Lassells, Groom of the Privy Chamber, 20*l.* per ann., for life. [*Docquet.*]

Oct. 7. Warrant to deliver to the Same stuff for his livery, the same as other Grooms of the Chamber. [*Docquet.*]

Oct. 7. Letter from the King to George Smyth, in behalf of Sir Thomas Monk. [*Docquet.*]

Oct. 9. 8. The King to the Archbishops of Canterbury and York. To issue letters to the Bishops, for voluntary contributions in behalf of the citizens of Geneva, who are exposed to great dangers by their exertions in behalf of the common cause of religion.

[Oct. 9.] St. Denis' Day. 9. Miles, a priest, to Mr. Warmington. Private affairs. Has reconciled him with Mrs. Blewet. Begs him to travel with Arthur [Blewet].

Oct. 10. List of the names of knights in several counties, and of lawyers chosen to be of the Queen's Council.

Digitized by Google

1603. VOL. IV.

Oct. 9. [Wilton.] 11. Form of warrant from the Queen, appointing a Council to advise in matters touching her jointure; with names of three of the intended Council.

Oct. 9 ? Wilton. 12. Copy of the above.

Oct. 13. Forms of letters patent by Lord Cecil, as High Bailiff and Steward of Queen Anne, appointing Deputy Bailiffs and Stewards. *Annexed are,*

13. I. *Note of the manors in the Queen's jointure.*

13. II. *Survey of woods in her jointure, co. Suffolk.*

Oct. 10. Jersey. 14. Sir John Peyton to Cecil. Answer to the Earl of Lincoln's imputations. *Incloses,*

14. I. *A true relation of such speeches as passed between the Earl of Lincoln and Sir John Peyton, some few days before Her Majesty's death, and within few days after, relative to the succession.*

Oct. 10. Warrant to the Treasurer, &c. of the Exchequer to instal old debts. [*Docquet, April* 27, 1604.]

Oct. 11. Warrant to the Same to compound debts due upon obligations, bonds, and recognizances. [*Docquet, Ibid.*]

Oct. 11. Winchester. 15. The King to [Rich. Fienes, Lord Say and Sele,] Keeper of Banbury Castle. Appoints him to preserve the game of venery and falconry, and to punish all offenders who transgress the laws by shooting, taking of partridges, &c., in Banbury and Bloxham.

Oct. Docquet of the above. [*Docquet, Oct.* 28.]

Oct. 12. Grant, in fee-farm, to [Sir] Edw. Blount and Jos. Earth, of the lordships and manor of Fotheringay, and others. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 18.]

Oct. 12. Release for life to Chris. Hoggesden from the offices of Sheriff or Collector. [*Grant Book, p.* 3.]

Oct. 12. Grant to the Earl of Mar, in fee-farm, of lands, &c. not named. [*Docquet.*]

Oct. 12. Commission to the Lord Treasurer, and others, to sell in his Majesty's name any manors, lands, &c. which have not been in charge before any of the auditors since the beginning of the late Queen's reign, with certain exceptions. [*Docquet.*]

Oct. 12. Grant to the Earl of Mar, in fee-simple, of the manors of Hundon and Chipley, and three parks in the manor of Hundon, co. Suffolk, part of the Duchy of Lancaster. [*Docquet.*]

Oct. 12. Commission to the Lord Treasurer, and others, to make composition with persons in certain cases for forfeited bonds, recognizances, &c. in the custody of the King's Remembrancer, or the Remembrancer of the First Fruits. [*Docquet.*]

Digitized by Google

1603. VOL. IV.

Oct. 12. Commission to the Attorney General to confess all pleas pleaded to port bonds in certain cases, and also to the Barons of the Exchequer to give judgment on the same. [*Docquet.*]

Oct. 12. Commission to the Lord Treasurer, and others, to take order with persons indebted to the Crown in more than 300*l.* [*Docquet.*]

Oct. 12. Warrant to deliver 600*l.* to Sir George Hume, Keeper of the Privy Purse. [*Docquet.*]

Oct. 13. Kew. 16. Serjeant John Hele to Lord Cecil. Has been in danger on the circuit from the plague. The prisoners indicted for treason, and base persons are found guilty, and awaiting punishment. Lord Cobham being much in his debt, he has seized some of his land and goods in Kent.

Oct. 14. 17. Two examinations of John Dacres, of Lanercost, as to his joining Robert Elliott in spoiling the tenants of Gillesland. He denies it, and also that he had said the Lord Thos. Howard was in disgrace.

Oct. 14. 18. Examinations of Leonard Musgrave, and others, on their speeches touching Lord T. Howard, &c.

Oct. 15. Licence to the Earl of Argyle to export 5,000 cloths within three years. [*Docquet.*]

Oct. 15. Lease to George Bannister and Nicholas Cade of certain houses and land in Hailes, co. Gloucester. [*Docquet.*]

Oct. 15. 19. Business memoranda by Cecil, of adjournment of Michaelmas Term, time of arraignment of the conspirators, &c.

Oct. 17. Eton. 20. Sir Henry Savile to D. Carleton. Thanks for his letters of news, &c. Mr. Fitzherbert is with the French Ambassador [Sir John Parry] in Carleton's place.

Oct. 18. Grant, in fee-farm, to John Earl of Mar, of the manor of North Stoke, co. Somerset. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 14.]

Oct. 18. Grant to Sir Rich. Preston of the goods of Jane Bowes, deceased. [*Ibid., p.* 18.]

Oct. 18. Treluddroo. 21. Nicolas Burlace to Wm. Bree. Desires him to send certain quantities of bread. A distress for his rent threatened, &c.

Oct. 18. Winchester. Proclamation for the further adjournment of part of Michaelmas Term, from Westminster to Winchester. [*Proc. Bk., p.* 49.]

Oct. 19. Westminster. 22. Mercury Patten to Sir John Stanhope, Vice-Chamberlain. Raleigh's conference, shortly after he got into trouble, with Parks, of the Stannary, about Lord Cecil. Desires Parks may be questioned about it.

Digitized by Google

VOL. IV.

1603.

Oct. 19. St. Giles in the Fields. 23. John Grange to the Council. Edward Newsom found the annexed paper upon Whitehall garden door. *Annexed is,*

23. I. *Fragment of a tirade against "my Lord Deinsheare" [Earl of Devonshire], by a person who had saved his life in Ireland.*

Oct. 19. Winchester. 24. Warrant for yearly livery to Patrick Pitcairn, Groom of the Privy Chamber.

Oct. 20. Winchester. 25. Warrant to Sir Hen. Cock, Cofferer of the Household, and to the clerks and comptrollers of the Board of Green Cloth, to allow 20*l.* per ann. wages to John Lepton, Groom of the Privy Chamber.

Oct. Docquet of the above. [*Docquet, Oct.* 28.]

Oct. 20. Winchester. 26. Warrant for yearly livery to the same.

Oct. Docquet of the above. [*Docquet, Oct.* 28.]

Oct. 21. Grant to Thos. Cotes, and his heirs, of the rental of Northall, co. York. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 14.]

Oct. 24. 27. Lord Cecil to Alex. King, Auditor of Worcestershire and Warwickshire. Enquires the profits of the courts of certain manors belonging to the priory of Leominster.

[Oct. 24.] [Wilton.] 28. Proclamation concerning such as seditiously seek reformation in Church matters. Postponement of the Assembly of Divines till after Christmas.

[Oct. 24.] 29. Draft of the above, indorsed 19 Oct.

Oct. 24. Wilton. Copy of the above. [*Proc. Bk., p.* 53.]

Oct. 24. Letter to Capt. Ager to give attendance upon Lord Home, Lieutenant of the Borders of Scotland, with 50 horsemen. [*Docquet.*]

Oct. 24. Warrant to pay to Lord Home 16*d.* a day each, for 50 horsemen on the Borders. [*Docquet.*]

Oct. 24. Warrant to deliver to John Gibb, John Achmouty, John and George Murray, Grooms of the Bedchamber, stuff for winter apparel. [*Docquet.*]

Oct. 24. Warrant to pay to the Lord Admiral 600*l.* per ann., for his diet at Court. [*Docquet.*]

Oct. 24. Grant to the Earl of Nottingham, and his heirs, in fee-farm, of Exchequer lands value 100*l.* per ann. [*Docquet.*]

Oct. 24. Similar grant to the Same, of lands of the Duchy of Lancaster. [*Docquet.*]

Oct. 24. Grant to Sir Charles Howard of the keepership of the King's house and park at Ditton, co. Bucks. [*Docquet.*]

Oct. 24. Grant to Humphry Jobson, in reversion after Ph. Ellis, of the clerkship of the Cheque at Deptford, co. Kent. [*Docquet.*]

Digitized by Google

1603. Vol. IV.

Oct. 24. Grant, with survivorship, to John Stevenson and his son, of the keepership of the King's wardrobe and armoury at Windsor. [*Docquet.*]

Oct. 24. Pensions to Walter Staples and 6 others, Grooms of the Stable to Queen Elizabeth, of 8*d.* a day each. [*Docquet.*]

Oct. 24. Pardon to Jane Valentine for stealing linen cloth. [*Docquet.*]

Oct. 24. Grant to the Company of Stationers of the exclusive right of printing primers, psalters, psalms, almanacks, and prognostications. [*Docquet.*]

Oct. 24. Warrant to pay to Lord Cecil, 5,200*l.* which he had disbursed for certain lands in Cornwall, surrendered to the King. [*Docquet.*]

Oct. 25. Ipswich. 30. Rob. Hitcham, the Queen's Attorney, to Lord Cecil. Testimony in behalf of Mr. Roo, the bearer, a suitor for the bailiwick of Walton-cum-Trembly. [*See 4 Nov.*]

Oct. 26. 31. The King's instructions to the Commissioners for making copyhold and customary lands free; with names of the Commissioners indorsed.

Oct. 32. Account of the average fines of copyhold lands, cos. Norfolk, Hunts., Suffolk, Kent, Essex, Herts, and Middlesex, from 40 to 44 Eliz.

Oct. 26. Grant to George Kirkham of annuity of 50*l.* [*Docquet.*]

Oct. 26. Warrant to pay to the Earl of Murray 600*l.* of the King's free gift. [*Docquet.*]

Oct. 26. Warrant to pay to Sir James Lindsay the sum of 100*l.* of the King's free gift. [*Docquet.*]

Oct. 26. Grant to George Shiers of the office of Apothecary to the King's Household, with the fee of 40*l.* a year, and "Bouge of Courte" [food at court.] [*Docquet.*]

Oct. 26. Grant to Abednego Segrave of a Gunner's place in the Tower. [*Docquet.*]

Oct. 26. Wilton. Warrant to deliver to Robert Seale, Clerk of the Cheque, 200*l.* for providing liveries. [*Docquet.*]

Oct. 26. Grant to John Cowper, son and heir of Sir John Cowper, in reversion after Sir Walter and Sir Carew Raleigh, of the offices of Ranger of the Forest, Steward of the Woodward's Court, Keeper of the Park, &c. of Gillingham, and of Steward and Bailiff of the manor of Gillingham, co. Dorset. [*Docquet.*]

Oct. 26. Wilton. Letter to the Sheriff of Middlesex, directing Sir Thomas Vavasour, Knight Marshal, to attend Lord Cobham, and Sir Richard Leveson to attend Lord Grey, with an escort of 50 horse, to the place of trial. [*Docquet.*]

Oct. 26. Like letter to the Sheriff of Hampshire. [*Docquet.*]

Digitized by Google

VOL. IV.

1603.
Oct. 26. 33. The King to the Archbishops of Canterbury and York. Is wishful to maintain the state of religion, but receives such frequent complaints of the paucity of churches and inefficiency of ministers, that he is compelled to demand certificates as to their number and quality; where the revenues are insufficient, he will supply the lack from impropriate tithes. Wishes the introduction of novel ceremonies to be discouraged.

Oct. 28. Warrant to admit Thomas Hall, vice Thomas Barkley, into the place of a Server of the Hall. [*Docquet.*]

Oct. 28. Berwick. 34. Declaration by the Earl of Cumberland and other Commissioners of the number of persons in pay at Berwick.

Oct. 29. 35. Declaration of John Ashley. His refusal to join in Watson's conspiracy. The tenor of the oath required, &c.

Oct. 29. 36. Examination of Rich. Mellersh, Lord Cobham's man, as to the hand-writing of several papers which follow, and of others that are wanting. *Annexed are,*

36. I. *Notes in Lord Cobham's hand, from Scripture, and English statutes, heads of arguments, &c., tending to his own vindication in reference to the conspiracy.* [*Oct.* 8.]

36. II. *Lord Cobham to Rich. Mellersh. Directions for various devices to lessen his seeming guilt, and to procure his pardon. One of the King's preachers to be sent to him in hopes of receiving his confessions. An antedated correspondence with Sir T. Fane to be got up, to prove that he had relinquished his intention to travel. The Spanish Ambassador to solicit the Queen's intercession for him, &c.* [*Oct.* 8.]

36. III. *Copy of the above; with marginal notes* [*by Sir Edw. Coke*].

36. IV. *Lord Cobham to Lady Kildare, his wife. His misfortune gives him full proof of her affection. Has, with great difficulty, found means to write to her. His only hope is in His Majesty's mercy.*

36. V. *Copy of the above; with notes by Coke.*

36. VI. *Lord Cobham to his wife. Requests her to ask the Attorney-General Coke, whether the Judges deem his offence capital.*

36. VII. *Lord Cobham to Mellersh. To give* 10*l.* *to his keeper. To speak to Sir John Leveson and Sir George Char about his brother; and to let him know if his house at the Friars is seized.*

36. VIII. *Rich. Mellersh to Sir Thos. Fane. Desires him to write an answer to an inclosed letter from Lord Cobham, to him, dated July* 4, 1603, *and to antedate the answer: object for so doing. Incloses,*

Digitized by Google

1603. VOL. IV.

36. IX. *Lord Cobham to Sir Thos. Fane, Lieutenant of Dover Castle. Cannot prevail on the Lord Treasurer to advance money for Dover Haven. Has changed his mind touching his intended travel. Blackfriars, July 4.*

36. X. *Copy of the above.*

36. XI. *Attestation of Rich. Mellersh and Hen. Adams as to the malice of G. Brooke against Lord Cobham. Oct. 25.*

36. XII. *Lady Kildare to Lord Cobham. Lord Cecil gives her small comfort. She will not write by Mellersh to the Court, for the King has gone one way and the Queen another. Professes fidelity, &c.*

Oct. 30? [Tower.] 37. Lord Cobham to the King. Is sincerely penitent and beseeches mercy.

Oct. 30. [Tower.] 38. Same to the Council. Urges his slight connection with the conspiracy as a ground for mercy.

Oct. 30? Tower. Sunday. 39. Same to the Earls of Nottingham and Suffolk, and Lord Cecil. Entreats to speak with them. Will disclose to them what he would not to any others.

Oct. 30. Harfield. 40. Grant to the Earl of Derby of the office of Chamberlain of Chester, for life.

Oct. 31. Harfield. 41. Lord Chancellor Ellesmere to Lord Cecil. Has received the Privy Seal for the Earl of Derby, but stayed the engrossing of it, being, contrary to His Majesty's declaration, "for life."

Oct. 31. Salisbury. 42. Sir Allan Percy to Dud. Carleton. The King will come to church in state, to-morrow, from Wilton. Lady Raleigh wants to transfer her husband's cause to the Star Chamber. Raleigh hopes the Earl [of Northumberland] will not forsake him. The Venetian Ambassadors at Southampton, &c.

Oct. 31. Wilton. 43. The Council to the Attorney General. He is to send Gosnold to Salisbury, and to give the Lord [Chancellor], who is to be Steward at the Peers' trial, all possible information about the plot.

Oct. 31. Wilton. 44. The Same to Lord Chancellor Ellesmere. Thanks from the King for the apprehension of Rich. Mellersh and his papers. Requests him to hear the Attorney General's explanation of the plot.

Oct. 31. 45. Sir Geo. Harvy to Cecil. Lord Cobham is dismayed at the committal of Mellersh. Desires a commission to take coaches to convey the prisoners to Winchester. *Incloses,*

45. I. *Lord Cobham to Cecil. Enquires why his man, Mellersh, was committed. Begs his release. Has not a penny, and is at a loss what to do. Begs his wife may be informed of the commitment of Mellersh.*

Digitized by Google

VOL. IV.

1603.

Oct. 31. Wilton. 46. The Council to the Lord Treasurer. Authorize him to continue the impositions on currants, oil, and raisins, levied by the late Levant Company, thus to compensate the King for the 4,000*l.* per ann. lost by the surrender of their charter.

[Oct. 31.] 47. Copy of the above.

Oct.? 48. Ralph Ewens to Geo. Calvert. Is making a particular of the bailiwick of Spalding; thinks the bailiff of Hampton-in-Arden a fit man for it. Sends particulars for Prince's Risborough bailiwick, the patent to be in Rich. Edward's name. *Annexed is,*

48. I. *Memorandum of copyhold fines of Wharton, Spalding, &c., to the King, Queen, and Prince.*

Oct. Court. 49. [Lord Cecil] to R[alph] E[wens], Auditor of the Queen. To send particulars of the stewardship of Bisley, co. Gloucester, with a note to make out a grant of deputation to R. E., for the said stewardship and bailiwick, and the bailiwick of Spalding, &c. *Annexed is,*

49. I. *List of copyhold tenants in the manor of Bisley, with the amount of their fines.*

Oct.? 50. [The Council?] to [the Council of Scotland.] Assign several rivers in Scotland to be worked by Bevis Bulmer, and the river Winlock by Geo. Bowes, in search of gold and silver; in other parts of Scotland they may search jointly and severally at pleasure.

Nov. 1. Apthorp. 51. Sir Ant. Mildmay to Lord Cecil. He knows no fit man for the deputy stewardship of the manor of Yaxley, co. Huntingdon.

Nov. 1. Leighton, Huntingdonshire. 52. Sir Gervase Clifton to the Same. Begs for certain stewardships in the West Country; has only that of Brampton, co. Huntingdon.

Nov. 1. Hampstead. 53. Sir Wm. Waad to the Same. Supposes Sir Rob. Mansell must be in Norfolk. Conveyance of the prisoners to Winchester. Finds Sir W. Raleigh greatly altered.

Nov. 1. Grant to Walter Neale, and his heirs, of the advowson of the church of Newton Ferrers. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 11.]

Grant to Wm. Parker Lord Monteagle, and his heirs, of the reversion of the lordship and manor of Martock, co. Somerset, and the rent of 137*l.* 9*s.* [*Ibid., p.* 11.]

Nov. 3. Wilton. 54. Lord Cecil to Mr. Mynterne. To send him the names of the bailiffs, &c. of the manors in the Queen's jointure. *Incloses,*

54. I. *List of the manors of the jointure, with their several values.*

Nov. 3. Wilton. 55. The King to Lord Sheffield, President of the Council in the North. To muster the Trained Bands, in order to see all defects in the arms supplied. Recommends Edmund Nicholson to provide them. *Incloses,*

55. I. *Attested estimate of the value of Nicholson's arms:*—32*s.* *for the foot soldier;* 3*l.* 10*s.* *for the light horse;* 5*l.* *for the lancers. May* 14, 1602.

Digitized by Google

1603. VOL. IV.

Nov. 4. Harfield. 56. Confirmation of a grant, made Oct. 22, to Wm. Duck, Hugh Miller, and George and Edw. Stone, footmen to the late Queen, of annuities of 50*l.* each.

Nov. 4. Austerley. 57. Sir Mich. Stanhope to Lord Cecil. Desires to have a stewardship patent made out to him jointly with Mr. Shaw. Complains of Mr. Hitcham's obtaining the deputy stewardship on false representations. *Incloses,*

57. I. *Rob. Hitcham to Sir Michael Stanhope; the manor of Walton-cum-Trembly is part of Her Majesty's jointure: and Lord Cecil, as High Steward of all her Courts, has appointed him (Mr. Hitcham) his deputy. Ipswich, Oct.* 25. [*See Oct.* 25.]

Nov. 4. Stoke. 58. Sir Edw. Coke to Sir Mich. Stanhope. He may be deputy steward with Shaw if he likes. Thanks him for his handsome servant.

Nov. ? 59. Sir Mich. Stanhope to Cecil. In behalf of Wm. Scrutton, unjustly accused by R. Hitcham of misconduct in his office as bailiff of Walton-cum-Trembly. Is going to Austerley.

Nov. ? 60. Lord Cecil to the Deputy Stewards of Walton-cum-Trembly. For the bearer, Wm. Scrutton, late bailiff there, to collect his arrears.

Nov. 4. Wilton. Proclamation against unlawful conveying of goods between England and Scotland. [*Proc. Bk., p.* 55.]

Nov. 4. Grant to Sir John Trevor of the office of keeper of the house and park of Oatlands, co. Surrey, for life. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 19.]

Nov. 4. 61. Henry Sherfield to George Calvert. Private business with Sir John Thynne and Mr. Godolphin.

Nov. 5. London. 62. Sir Thos. Bennett, Lord Mayor of London, to Cecil. Requests direction about Denis O'Roughan, an Irish priest, whom he had imprisoned. *Incloses,*

62. I. *Deposition of Thos. Pickhaver against O'Roughan, who had assaulted him with a sword stick. Nov.* 3.

62. II. *Deposition of Henry Marsh and William Hall, both of London, as to the capture of O'Roughan, his pretended prophecies, &c. Nov.* 3.

62. III. *Confession of "Sir Denis Roughan, prieste," of sins against his sacred profession, &c.*

Nov. 7. Badley, Suffolk. 63. Edm. Poley to Cecil. Has kept the manor court of Hitcham, Suffolk, as steward. The office is claimed by Rob. Hitcham. Asks directions.

Nov. 7. Morborn. 64. Ant. Forest to the Same. Requests to be one of his deputies for the town of Yaxley, co. Hunts. His neighbour, Sir Oliver Cromwell, will certify his sufficiency.

Digitized by Google

1603. VOL. IV.

Nov. ? 65. Genealogical account of the descendants of John Robinson, with requests in behalf of Rich. Farmer, his heir, to obtain his pardon for certain offences, for which he offers a portion of six manors, viz., of Crockerne and five others, to the Earl of Devon. Indorsed [by Cecil] "Fras. Kemp, Wm. Bray, Wm. Slymond."

Nov. 7. 66. Examinations of Wm. Peters, of Scumfrith, Monmouthshire, Wm. Braye, of Camborne, Cornwall, and William Slymond, of Holcombe-Rogus, Devon, apprehended on suspicion of being Catholics.

Nov. 7. London. 67. Thos. Alabaster to Lord Cecil. Report that Spain will not make peace with England, unless Flushing, Rammekens, and the Brill are delivered up. His own opinion is that peace with Spain will not be beneficial, unless it guarantee freedom of conscience, liberty of trade, and the safety of the Low Countries.

Nov. 7. Grant to Chris. Hunt of the office of Receiver General of Warwickshire and Leicestershire, for life. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 19.]

Nov. 8. Grant to Thos. Lord Buckhurst and Sir Geo. Hume, of the reversion of Launde priory, co. Leicester. [*Ibid., p.* 11.]

Nov. 8. 68. Geo. Wilson to Geo. Calvert. Account of fees of the stewardships of certain manors, co. Somerset, in the Queen's jointure.

Nov. 9. London. 69. Thos. Alabaster to Lord Cecil. Sends copy of a French proclamation in retaliation of the Spanish edict, levying 30 per cent. on certain merchandise. [*See Sept.* 24.]

Nov. 11. Wilton. 70. Warrant to pay 100 marks per ann. to Rob. Walker, for keeping 16 couple of buckhounds; 3*l.* 12*s.* per month for keeping a horse; also to Rich. Brasse, Yeoman of the Privy Buckhounds, 2*s.* per diem wages.

Nov. 11. 71. Copy of the above.

Docquet of part of the above. [*Docquet, Sept.* 30.]

Nov. 12. Winchester Castle. 72. Sir Benj. Ticheborne to Cecil. Sends a letter found in Lord Cobham's trunk.

Nov. 13. Winchester Castle. 73. Same to the Council. Has received into custody Geo. Brooke, Sir W. Raleigh, Sir Griffin Markham, Sir Edw. Parham, Brookesby, Copley, Watson, and Clerke, with each of them a keeper and servants to attend them.

Nov. 14. ? 74. Wm. Atkinson to Cecil. Asks a warrant to search papists' houses in Salisbury, as many priests have assembled there to go to Winchester against Watson's arraignment. He nearly lost his life at York in apprehending two villains who meant violence to Cecil.

Nov. ? Syon. Sunday. 75. Sir Allan Percy to D. Carleton. Will not fail to be at Court when my Lord [Northumberland] shall appoint. Is going into Sussex.

Nov. 13. Winchester. Castle. 76. Sir Wm. Waad to Cecil. Safe arrival of the prisoners at Winchester. Fury of the mob in London against Raleigh.

Digitized by Google

1603. VOL. IV.

Nov. 14. The Castle. 77. Lord Cobham to the Earl of Nottingham, and others. Earnestly entreats to speak with them; will tell the whole truth.

Nov. 14. Grant to Edw. Lord Kinloss, and his heirs, of the lordship of East Witton, and others, co. York, part of the lands of the Earl of Lenox. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 18.]

Nov. 14. Lewes. 78. Rich. Kidder to John Hare. Wishes to be continued in the office held by his father, now deceased, as collector of rents at Lewes, Grinstead, &c.

[Nov. 15.] 79. List of 25 knights and gentlemen of the jury for the trial of the prisoners concerned in Watson's conspiracy.

Nov. 15? 80. Sir Edw. Coke's notes for drawing up the case for the prosecution against Cobham, Grey, Raleigh, Brooke, &c.

Nov. 15? 81. Articles for Lord Grey's defence. [*In his own hand.*]

Nov. 16. Grant to Wm. Fitzwilliam, of pardon for his father's debt. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 19.]

Nov. 17. Grant to Fras. Browne of the office of Chief Registrar of Ecclesiastical Causes in the province of York, for life. [*Ibid., p.* 19.]

Nov. 17? 82. Speech penned for the Lord Cobham's use at his trial. [*Noted by Cobham "My man's folish and vain speech."*]

[Nov. 17.] 83. Detailed report of the trial of Sir Walter Raleigh.

Nov. 18. Winchester Castle. 84. Geo. Brooke to Lord Cecil. Implores his compassion and mercy, by the memory of her whom Cecil yet loves. [*His deceased wife, Elizabeth, sister of Lord Cobham and George Brooke.*]

Nov. 18? 85. Earl of Northumberland to the King. The offenders tried and convicted. Recommends mercy as well as justice. His cousin [Thos.] Percy, who could not before "look the King in the face by owl-light," would now be glad to see him by daylight.

Nov. 18. London. 86. Thos. Alabaster to Lord Cecil. In favour of the East India Company's deputies, sent for to Court to buy the King's pepper. Ships fitted out in France to take all Spanish ships westward of the Canary Islands. Rupture threatened between France and Spain. The King of Denmark protects Hamburgh. The Emperor fears his election as King of the Romans. The Hollanders are sending ships to the East Indies, against the Portuguese. The Constable of Castile is coming over, and Count Aremberg returning.

Nov. 19. Grant to Rob. Kingswell of the office of keeper of Freemantle park, co. Hants, for life. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 18.]

Nov. 19. Lease, in reversion, to Edward Lord Stourton, of the manor of Rothwell. [*Ibid., p.* 17.]

Nov. 21. 87. Instructions for the Commissioners for sale of manors, prebends, rectories, tithes, &c., in fee-farm.

Digitized by Google

1603. VOL. IV.

Nov 20. 88. Thomas Docwra to Lord Cecil. Requests the office of Deputy Steward of the manor of Hitchin, Herts, jointly with Wm. Plomer.

Nov. 20. Winchester. 89. Ant. Copley to the Same. Implores his influence with His Majesty for mercy.

Nov. 22? 90. Lord Cobham to the King. Prays forgiveness and mercy. Denies the horrible speech imputed to him. With a note entreating the mediation of the Council.

Nov. 22. 91. Confession of Lord Cobham. Raleigh's plots to bring in Spanish troops; to become a spy and pensioner of Spain, &c. Count Aremberg innocent of treason.

Nov. 22. Grant, with survivorship, to Sir Edw. Gorges, and Theobald and Rob. Gorges, of power to make all writs of subpœna. [*Ind. Wt. Bk.*, *p.* 11.]

Nov. 24. Bishop Auckland. 92. Bishop Matthew to Lord Cecil. Thanks for his favour to Hen. Sanderson. State of the Papists in his diocese; their petitions, &c. Answers divers letters. Eulogizes the King. *Incloses,*

92. I. *Petition from the recusants to the King, for relief from persecution.*

Nov. 24. Wilton. Warrant to pay to Sir Francis Godolphin, Captain of the Scilly Isles, certain sums for the charges of the garrison there. [*Warrt. Bk.* II., *p.* 19.]

Nov. 25. Wilton. 93. Lord Cecil to the Steward of the manor of Shiltington, co. Bedford. Directs him to enrol all leases within the said manor with Ralph Ewens, her Majesty's Auditor.

Nov. 26. Grant to Thos. Lord Scrope of the bailiwick of Richmond Castle, in Yorkshire, and Middenham, for life. [*Ind. Wt. Bk.*, *p.* 19.]

[Nov. 26.] [Wilton.] Grant, with survivorship, to Edw. Kendall and John Bendbo, of the office of Remembrancer of First Fruits in the Exchequer. Latin. [*Warrt. Bk.* I., *p.* 179.]

[Nov. 26.] [Wilton.] Grant to James Craig, in reversion after Robert Tyas, and Bevis Thelwall, of the Clerkship of the Wardrobe. Latin. [*Ibid.*, *p.* 178.]

Nov. 27. Winchester. 94. Rob. Hitcham to George Calvert. Approves Mr. Smith as surety for Mr. Roo on the account of his bailiwick.

Nov. 28. Winchester. 95. Geo. Lacock to Ralph Ewens. In behalf of Ralph Law to be continued in his place of gaoler, at Nottingham, instead of Edw. Birch, formerly discharged.

Nov. 28. Grant to Sir Edw. Blount, and Jos. Earth, and heirs, of the lordships of Kinsey Lacey, co. Dorset. [*Ind. Wt. Bk.*, *p.* 11.]

Nov. 28? 96. Lord Grey to the King. Is prepared to die, and entreats that his house may not be stained with treason. Never intended injury to the King.

Digitized by Google

VOL. IV.

1603.
Nov. 28 ? 97. Lord Grey to Lord Cecil. Takes his last farewell of the King. Desires to know speedily the time of his death, and that the bearer may have private access to him.

Nov. ? 98. John Parsons to the Same. Was tenant to Lord Grey, but transferred his estate to Wm. Andrews, who has not paid the rent.

Nov. 99. The King to the Lord President of Wales. Has regranted to Thos. Stephens the office of Yeoman of the Wardrobe, &c., in the Marches of Wales, of which he was deprived by an unjust judgment.

VOL. V. DECEMBER, 1603.

Dec. 1. Grant to Fras. Vivian, of the office of Keeper of St. Mawes Castle, co. Cornwall, for life. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 15.]

Dec. 2. 1. Warrant to the Receiver of Yorkshire to repay 1,000*l.* lent by the Lord Mayor of York to the King, in April last, on his journey from Scotland.

Dec. 3. 2. Draft, corrected by Cecil, of the proclamation for transplantation of the Grahams for offences on the Borders.

Dec. 4. Wilton. Copy of the above. Printed. [*Proc. Bk. p.* 56.]

3. Names of 99 Grahams and their families dwelling upon Esk and Leven; with notes of those who are fit to be transplanted.

Dec. 4. reasons for continuing the garrison of Berwick without reduction.

Dec. 4. Wilton. 5. The King to Sir Wm. Bowes, and others, Commissioners for dissolving the garrison at Berwick. Having received their report, has decided on the following directions, viz.; That after Christmas day, the garrison is to be reduced to 100 of the oldest soldiers; the officers to be dismissed; the younger men offered places in the service in Flushing, Brill, or Ireland; the horse-band and some footmen to be retained at half-pay. They are to have a survey of the expense of rebuilding the decayed church, and of supporting a minister. The ordnance is to be committed to John Crane, the Comptroller, till the arrival of the Captain. *Annexed are,*

5. I. *Statements of the present allowances paid at Berwick.*

5. II. *Project* [*by the Commissioners*] *for reducing the expenses of the garrison at Berwick.*

5. III. *Directions to his Lordship* [*the Earl of Cumberland*] *and the Commissioners, in reference to the new establishment at Berwick.*

5. IV. *Memoranda by Cecil relating to the same.*

5. V. *Account of the yearly pay allowed for Berwick, with the Holy and Farn Islands and the castle of Wark, amounting to* 13,400*l.* 13*s.* 6*d., and of the balance in the treasurer's hands.*

Digitized by Google

1603. VOL. V.

Dec. 4. [Flanders?] 6. Thos. Winter to John Grant. The Spaniards expect supply; 40 of them surprised in a little castle by "our Lord Deputy." Count Maurice risen from Sitemgambos. Ostend hardly pressed, and likely to be won either by the Dutch or the sea. Lady Montague in the country.

Dec. 6. 7. Certificate of Nathaniel Fulwer, Auditor of the Exchequer, of the profits of courts in Crown manors, cos. Dorset, Somerset, Wilts and Gloucester.

Dec. 7? 8. The King to the Sheriff of Hampshire. To stay the execution of Lords Grey and Cobham, and Sir Griffin Markham. [*Draft, corrected by the King.*]

Dec. 7? 9. Copy of the above.

Dec. 9? Sir Walter Raleigh to his wife. Takes leave of her in anticipation of his execution. [*Dom. Corresp.*, 21 *March*, 1618.]

Dec. 7. Grant, in reversion to Jerome Ham and John Barker, of price wines in the port of Bristol, for 38 years. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 12.]

Dec. 9. Grant to Wm. Smith, and his heirs, of the reversion of Launde Priory, co. Leicester, and others, with remainder to Lord Cromwell. [*Ibid., p.* 20.]

[Dec. 9.] Grant to Sir Roger Aston of the keeping of Cowling Park, co. Kent, escheated by attainder of Lord Cobham. [*Docquet.*]

[Dec. 9.] Warrant for the Earl of Pembroke to preserve the King's game in the Earl of Pembroke's division, Wilts. [*Docquet.*]

[Dec. 9.] Warrant to deliver to Rich. Greene, John Carse, and Walter Todderick, Pages of the Bedchamber, stuff for their apparel. [*Docquet.*]

[Dec. 9.] Warrant to pay to Lord Harrington the wages due to the Lady Elizabeth's servants. [*Docquet.*]

[Dec. 9.] Warrant to pay to Euphemia Cromway 100 marks as the King's free gift. [*Docquet.*]

[Dec. 9.] Grant to Miles Rainsford of the keeping and stewardship of Cobham Hall, co. Kent, escheated by attainder of Lord Cobham. [*Docquet.*]

[Dec. 9.] 10. The King to the Keeper of Winchester Castle. Order to deliver to persons authorized by six of the Council, the prisoners attainted of high treason but respited, who are to be returned to the Tower of London.

Dec. 9. Docquet of the above.

Digitized by Google

1603. VOL. V.

Dec. 9. 11. The King to the Lord Treasurer. To order Thos. Scudamore, Receiver of York, to pay the expenses of the new establishment at Berwick, according to a book of Musters to be yearly delivered to him by the Captain. The Receiver to have 100 marks per ann. for his pains. *Incloses,*

11. 1. "*An establishmente conteyninge the numbers of men, with there wages by the moneth and yeare, which our pleasure is shalbe continewed in the towne of Barwycke.*" *Dec.* 9.

[Dec. 9.] 12. Copy of the above.

[Dec. 9.] Docquet of the above.

Dec. 10. Salisbury. 13. Edw. Reynoldes to Thos. Rawlins. Has delivered his resolution to his brother, which he would not "commit to paper at that uncertain time."

Dec. 10. Warrant to pay 100*l.* per ann. to the Grooms and Pages of the King's Chamber. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 10. Grant to Lord Hunsdon of 424*l.* per ann., for life, of the King's free gift. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 10. Warrant to deliver to the King's laundress stuff for her livery. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 10. Warrant for the Earl of Southampton to preserve the King's game in the divisions of Andover, Fawley, and Kingsclere, co. Hants. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 10. Wilton. 14. Warrant to pay to Sir Hen. Lee 200*l.* the King's free gift, and a pension of 200*l.* per ann.

Dec. 10. Docquet of the above.

Dec. 10. Grant in reversion to Tho. Hutton of an auditorship of the Exchequer. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 10. Letter in favour of Samuel Starr for a scholarship in Christchurch, Oxford. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 10. Pension to Hugh Browne and John Pepper, of 5*s.* per diem, for life. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 10. Grant to Sir Roger Dallison, &c. (particulars not expressed.) [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 11. 15. Lord Treasurer Buckhurst to Sir Thos. Lake. Knows not how to make provision of coinage for the new establishment of 6,000 foot and 500 horse in Ireland, until he has a list of them, to ascertain how many of the horse are to have 18*d.*, and how many 15*d.*, and 12*d.* per diem.

Dec. 12. London. 16. The Same to Lord Cecil. Troops in Ireland to be reduced. Proposes buying up the Irish shillings, now decried to a groat. Violence of the Scots on the Borders. Exorbitant demands of Peter Vanlore, &c. Prices and transportation of corn. Suppression of mutinies, &c.

Dec. 14. Grant, in reversion, to Chris. Browne, of the offices of Lieutenant of the Isle of Portland, and Keeper of the Castle. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 13.]

Digitized by Google

1603. VOL. V.

Dec. 16. Grant to Wm. Rainsford of the office of Keeper of Cobham Hall, co. Kent, for life. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 15.]

Dec. 16. [London.] 17. Thos. Alabaster to Lord Cecil. The French King has lately recalled the banished Jesuits. It is thought he wishes to strengthen the Popish faction, lest the Protestants call over the English King to challenge his title. The Constable of Castile coming to treat of peace, but it will be clogged with many conditions. The Flemish merchants pronounce the Spanish impost of 30 per cent. on merchandise injurious. The French King assists the Hollanders.

[Dec. 16.] 18. Grant to Gilbert Earl Shrewsbury of the office of Lord Chief Justice in Eyre, north of the Trent, for life.

Dec. 16. Entry of the above. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 13.]

Dec. 20. 19. The King to the Commissioners for Berwick. A new establishment for Berwick is devised, but the Captain for the garrison not being appointed, they are to publish the establishment, and order John Crane to see it performed.

Dec. 21. Waterson's Shop. 20. Dud. Carleton to J. Chamberlain. Has come to Hampton Court in ill weather, and the sickness. A book will be published of the proceedings at Winchester. The prisoners returned to the Tower. The Dean of Salisbury made Bishop of Oxford. Masques ready for Christmas.

Dec. 21. Grant to Hen. and Sam. Sanderson of the offices of Constable of Brancepeth Castle and Keeper of the Forest, for life. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 13.]

Dec. 22. 21. The King to the Dean of Salisbury, about to be elected Bishop of Oxford. To continue Dr. Blincow in his office, as Chancellor of the Diocese.

Dec. 24. Grant to Hen. Bronker of the office of Overseer of all Issues, for 21 years. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 16.]

Dec 24. 22. Sir Julius Cæsar to Sir Thos. Edmondes. Requests that the Privy Council will require the Mayor, &c. of Southampton to assist in apprehending certain persons named, for piracy.

Dec. 28. Grant to Sir Geo. Hume, and his heirs, of lands, &c., co. Norfolk, and elsewhere. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 13.]

Dec. 28. Grant to Rich. Madock, and his heirs, of the manor of Westley, and other lands, co. Shropshire, &c. [*Ibid., p.* 13.]

Dec. 29. 23. Hen. Spiller to Lord Treasurer Buckhurst. Statement of the debts owing to the Crown by Rook Green and Walter Norton for recusancy, for which an extent of their lands was made in the late reign, amounting to 2,100*l.* A Scotch gentleman sues for their goods but these have not been certified. [*See* 1604, *Jan.* 28.] *Annexed is,*

23. I. *Warrant for a grant to be made to Sam. Kirkpatrick of the goods and chattels of Rook Green, of Essex, and Walter Norton, of Norfolk and Suffolk, forfeited for recusancy.* 1603.

Digitized by Google

VOL. V.

1603.
Dec. 30. Grant to Oliver Manners of the office of Clerk of the Council, for life. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 15.]

Dec.? 24. Peter Hardy, of London, to Lord [Cecil?] Information as to English Papists in Paris, and Sir John Carill, of Chichester, in whose house mass had often been celebrated.

Dec. 25. Archbishop Whitgift to the Bishops of his Province. Conveys the King's commands, dated Windsor, Dec. 15, for execution of the laws against Popish recusants, and suppression of superstition and popery. Return to be made of all recusant Papists.

1603? UNDATED, 1603?

26. The King to Sir Thos. Knyvet. To admit Jas. Acheson, in place of John Rutlinger, to the office of Undergraver of the Mint.

27. Wm. Engelbert and David Edwards to Cecil. Have made an estimate of the expense of bringing the water of Hoddesdon to Theobald's Park.

28. Agreement between Messrs. de Beaumont and Monglatt and Lord Cecil, for purchase of a diamond weighing 53 carats.

29. Wm. Bruce to Queen Anne. Prays her interest with the King that he may have the profits of making four Knights or two Serjeants-at-Law.

30. Sir Walter Cope to Cecil. He is to give 200*l.* for a place in the Prince's service [auditorship of the Duchy of Cornwall], which he has bought from [Rich.] Connock, to whom Sir Fras. Godolphin assigned it.

31. Petition of Alex. Harper to the Council. Shews that he has fought in the wars in Ireland in the time of Queen Elizabeth, and is unfit for further service. Prays for their Lordships' letter to the Justices of the West Riding of Yorkshire for his relief.

32. The King to the [Mayor, &c.] of Shrewsbury. Requests them to elect Thos. Unton as town clerk, in reversion after Adam Milton, the present clerk. Indorsed "The King's first letter."

33. The Same to the Same. Recommends a second time Thos. Unton to succeed Adam Milton as their town clerk. Is surprised that they hesitate to fulfil his previous request, and sends them the opinion of his Attorney General on its legality. *Incloses,*

33. I. *Statement of the question relative to the right of election of the town clerk of Salop, with Sir Edw. Coke's opinion in favour of the King's recommendation.*

34. Observations on the patent granted by the late Queen, for weighing hay and straw, to prevent deceit in the selling thereof.

Digitized by Google

VOL. V.

1603?
Gray's Inne. 35. Rob. Hitcham to Lord Cecil. Is solicited to draw a lease of certain mills in Bedfordshire, of the Queen's jointure, for John Braye.

Mr. Briskett's, Coldharbour. 36. Chas. Topcliffe to the Same. Recommends Dr. Jacob Domingo a German, skilful in surgery, to attend him at Bath.

37. Petition of Master John Russell's son, of Hereford, to the King. States his services in discovering Papists, and claims to be restored to Camberwell House, confessed to be his by Sir Edm. Bowyer.

38. Petition of Thos. Heyes to the King, for regulations to be made to carry into effect the statute 23 Eliz., for enrolment of fines and recoveries, and that he may have the office of enrolling the same.

39. Particular of Sir Jas. Sandiland's suit, for recovery of debts due to the Crown by recusants, during the last eight years of Queen Elizabeth, for which he offers 2,000*l.* or the one half of the profits.

40. Petition [by —— Putton] to the King, for a patent to seek out and recover arrears, due to His Majesty by divers stewards and bailiffs of manors.

41. Note [by the Same] of deceits used by stewards and bailiffs of the King's manors, or by their deputies; with the means for reformation.

42. Letter and petition of Joachim Vaget, and others, to the King, for compensation for two of their ships of Hamburgh, plundered by Henry Sackford, in his ship "Harry Sackford," for which compensation was vainly sought in the late reign, by the King of Denmark. Lat.

43. Arguments for and against the custom of Withernam, as claimed by the Cinque Ports from the City of London.

44. Instructions to the Attorney General to draw up a grant of the baronies of Dacre of Gillesland, and Greystocke, to Ann, Countess Dowager of Arundel, and her heirs, as co-heir to her brother George, the last Baron, with remainder to Lord William Howard, and his heirs by her younger sister Elizabeth.

45. Petition of Andrew Reade, of Faccombe, co. Hants, to the King, for pardon for a supposed simony in presentation to the living [of Faccombe], of which he is patron.

46. Reasons for the pardon of simony in a case between the patron and the incumbent of the parsonage of Faccombe, co. Hants.

47. Estimate of the customs and subsidies of tonnage and poundage, for import and export, paid by Scottish merchants, for seven years.

Digitized by Google

1603? Vol. V.

48. Observations of English merchants against a French edict made in 1600, relative to the examination of English cloth transported thither.

49. Account of payments by Robt. Bond, late Deputy Collector of Tithes, dioc. Lincoln, due at Christmas, 37 Eliz.

50. "England's View, answering two paradoxes of John Bodine; "written by Gerard Malines." [*A discourse on commerce.*]

51. "Certaine considerations touchinge the better pacification and "edification of y^e^ church of England, dedicated to his most excellent "Majesty." [*The original MS. of Sir Francis Bacon's tract; corrected by himself.*]

52. Collection of ordinary payments made out of the Exchequer, during the last four years of Queen Elizabeth.

53. Note by Lord Treasurer Buckhurst of items of expenditure to be abated.

"Project to shew how the most part of His Majesty's treasure "may be kept within the realm, and whereby the soldier may be "much better used than he is now." [*Warrt. Bk.* I., *p.* 70.]

54. Note of the lands of the late Sir Jas. Boleyn, bequeathed by him to the late Queen.

55. Grant of arms by Sir Gilbert Dethick, Garter, to Fabian son of Robt. Philips, late of Yarpole and Leominster, co.Hereford. Imperfect.

56. List of mottoes used by certain Knights and Bishops; with other mottoes to which no names are assigned.

57. Notes [by Thos. Phelippes] concerning abuse of the funds of the hospital at Norwich, founded by Henry VIII.

58. Report of proceedings in Northumberland, and the present state thereof. There is a rumour that the government of the Borders will be dissolved. [*Probably by the Earl of Cumberland.*]

59. Short heads to strengthen and confirm the government on the English Borders.

60. Relation of the services of Captain Jariaen Wibrants Bornstra, especially in guarding Andrew Van Mettecoven, who at the instigation of Don Bernardino de Mendoza, the Spanish Ambassador, and the Prince of Parma, had undertaken to shoot Queen Elizabeth.

61. Stations of the Royal packets on the southern coast, in the late Queen's reign, during the wars with Spain.

62. Rental of assart lands, &c. in Windsor Forest, due to the King.

Digitized by Google

VOL. V.

1603?

63. Arrears of rents of lands belonging to the property of the Lady Frances [Grey, Duchess of Suffolk,] in the Court of Wards, since the death of Adrian Stokes, 2 Nov. 1585.

64. Notes from a sermon, with application thereof to late events; signed Mathew Bennet.

65. Note of the charges of a person employed in keeping two hares.

66. Schedule of the goods, leases, &c. of John Graye, recusant, now devolving on the Crown.

67. Fragment in French of the "Basilicon Doron," headed "Présent "Royal de Jaques Roy d'Angleterre, Escoce, Irlande, &c. au Prince "Henry son fils; contenant les régles et ensignemens de bien regner. "Traduit d'Anglois en Francois par commandment de Sa Majeste. "MDCIII."

68. John Burly's reasons why letters of marque ought to be granted him, for injuries done to him by Spanish subjects.

69. Order and manner of holding the Court at the Great Sessions for Wales.

70. Grant to Sir Thos. Gorges and Helena Marchioness of Northampton of the office of keeper of Richmond mansion and park, Surrey.

71. State of the suit concerning the misappropriation of coal and conduct money paid in the late Queen's time, which the Deputy Lieutenants of certain counties in Wales profess to have expended in different ways for the benefit of the county. With a query as to whether such excuses are likely to be successful.

72. Lord Treasurer Buckhurst to [Nich.] Faunt. To prepare a bill for the King's signature of a warrant, prefixed, to continue to Hen. Edwards, John Newman, and Maurice Ap Hughes, the daily pensions granted them by the late Queen.

73. Proceedings at the assizes of York and Lancaster against recusants,—Mr. Pound, Thos. Robinson, who declared the King would favour them, Bursco a priest, and others. Thos. and Hen. Clifton, of Lancashire, conformed.

74. Petition of Sir Wm. Fitzwilliam, Sir Thos. Hayes, and Thos. Cæsar to the Lord Treasurer. For renewal of their lease of the alnage, and subsidy of the new draperies, with statement of the conditions required, and arguments in its favour.

75. Rough draft of the above.

76. Grant, with survivorship, to Sir Thos. Smith and Sir Thos. Edmondes, of the office of Secretary and Keeper of the Signet to the Council of the North, in reversion after Sir John Herbert, to whom it was granted by the late Queen.

Digitized by Google

1604. VOL. VI. JANUARY—MARCH, 1604.

Jan. 1. Grant to [Sir] Rog. Aston, and his heirs, of the manor of Sowerby, co. York. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 8.]

Jan. 3. 1. Report made to the Earl of Bath, about the sojourn abroad of Sir Rob. Bassett, by his servants Rich. Bellew and Nath. Austin.

Jan. 4. Grant to Sir Geo. Hume, in fee-farm, of Berwick Castle, with sundry lands and fisheries belonging to it, and two windmills. [*Docquet, Jan.* 4 *and Jan.* 10. *See March* 14.]

Jan. 4. Grant to Sir Wm. Waad, in fee-farm, of manors, lands, &c. of the Duchy of Lancaster, value 60*l.* per ann. [*Docquet.*]

Jan. 4. Licence to John Leveson, son of Sir John Leveson, to travel for four years. [*Docquet.*]

Jan. 4. Warrant for Neils Nelson, Groom of the Coaches, for liveries. [*Docquet.*]

Jan. 4. Warrant to deliver to John Gibb, John and Geo. Murray, and John Achmouty, Grooms of the Privy Chamber, their yearly liveries. [*Docquet.*]

Jan. 4. Letter to the French King in behalf of Robt. Flecton and Geo. Bond, owners of a ship taken by a French man-of-war. [*Docquet.*]

Jan. 4. Warrant to Sir John Leveson, Sir Thos. Walsingham, and Miles Rainsford, to demand all rents and debts due to Lord Cobham attainted, and to issue the same upon warrant of the Council. [*Docquet.*]

Jan. 4. 2. The King to Sir Hen. Seckford, Keeper of the Privy Purse to the late Queen. To discharge from the monies remaining in his hands, bills to the locksmith, coffer-maker, and other artificers of the late Queen, and to pay over the balance to Sir George Hume, now Keeper of the Privy Purse.

Jan. 4. Docquet of the above.

Jan. 5. Letter to the Mayor of Coventry for a lease in reversion for Dr. Wilkes, of the farm of Coundon. [*Docquet.*]

Jan. 5. Warrant to allow to John Whynyard and John his son, Keepers of the Privy Lodgings and Wardrobe of Hampton Court, the customary fees and wages. [*Docquet.*]

Jan. 6. Grant to the Earl of Devon of the office of Captain of the Town, Isle, and Castle of Portsmouth. [*Docquet.*]

Jan. 6. Grant to Lord Henry Howard of the office of Constable of Dover Castle, and Warden of the Cinque Ports. [*Docquet.*]

Jan. 6. Grant to Sir Benjn. Berry of pension of 10*s.* per diem. [*Docquet.*]

Digitized by Google

1604. VOL. VI.

Jan. 6. Grant to Dr. Oliver Lloyd of a prebend in Windsor. [*Docquet.*]

Jan. 6. Grant to John Banks and Robert Moore, of the office of making the King's coaches, close cars, &c. [*Docquet.*]

Jan. 7. Lease, in reversion, to Sir Wm. Fitzwilliams, of lands of the Duchy of Lancaster, value 50*l.* per ann. [*Docquet.*]

Jan. 8. 3. Certificate of Sir Thos. Knyvet and others, officers of the Mint, that the pure silver contained in the Irish shilling, made A.D. 1600, is worth 3*d.*

Jan. 8. 4. Copy of the above. Printed.

Jan. [9.] 5. Orders to be observed and enforced by Capt. Wm. Bowyer in the new establishment at Berwick, in reference to the conduct of himself and the soldiers, and their submission to the jurisdiction of the Mayor of Berwick.

Jan. 9. 6. Copy of the above, with a slight omission.

Jan. 9. Warrant to Sir Roger Askew, late Sheriff of Nottinghamshire, to deliver to Lady Markham all the goods remaining in his hands of Sir Griffin Markham, attainted. [*Docquet.*]

Jan. 9. Grant to John Braig, on surrender of John Payne, of the keeping of the King's stables at Reading. [*Docquet.*]

Jan. 9. Grant to Richard Thorne of a drummer's place. [*Docquet.*]

Jan. 9. Warrant for the same for his yearly livery. [*Docquet.*]

Jan. 9. Grant to Evan Browne of pardon for burglary. [*Docquet.*]

Jan. 9. Letter to the Lord Mayor, &c. of London, to dispense with Sir Thomas Hayes, lately chosen Alderman, for all city offices, upon a reasonable fine. [*Docquet.*]

Jan. 9. Warrant to deliver to Sir Roger Aston, Gentleman of the Bedchamber, two suits of apparel. [*Docquet.*]

Jan. 9. Warrant to deliver feather beds, bolsters, tapestry, &c. for better furnishing the King's wardrobes. [*Docquet.*]

Jan. 9. Grant, in reversion, to Richard Budd, of one of the seven auditorships of the Exchequer. [*Docquet.*]

Jan. 10. Warrant to pay full wages to Thos. Powis, Page of the Cellar, and Nich. Calon, Groom of the Almonry. [*Docquet.*]

Jan. 11. Grant to Sir Hen. Guildford of the office of Keeper of Bagshot Park, co. Berks, for life. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 4.]

Jan. 11. Licence to Gilb. Lee to export 2,000 calf, sheep, and lamb skins. [*Ibid., p.* 31.]

Digitized by Google

VOL. VI.

1604.
Jan. 11. Hampton Court. Proclamation concerning the choice of Knights and Burgesses for Parliament. [*Proc. Bk., p.* 57.]

Jan. 12. Grant to Thos. Hutchinson of the goods of Robert and Cath. Dent, convicted of felony. [*Ind., Wt. Bk., p.* 31.]

Jan. 12. Hampton Court. 7. The King to Sir George Hume and others. To make an inventory of his Majesty's jewels, transferred by Mary Ratcliffe to the Countess of Suffolk.

Jan. 12. Docquet of the above.

Jan. ? 8. The inventory of jewels, with their value specified.

Jan. 12. Warrant to pay to Sir Geo. Hume 1,000*l.*, to be issued at the King's directions. [*Docquet.*]

Jan. 12. Grant to Wm. Philips of a Poor Knight's place at Windsor. [*Docquet.*]

Jan. 12. Grant to John Grimesdich, in reversion after Bristow Pigeon, of the keeping of the King's Wardrobe in the Tower, and of the garden there, for life. [*Docquet.*]

Jan. 12. Warrant to the Receiver of the Court of Wards to deliver 10,000*l.* yearly to the Cofferer of the Household, towards the expenses of the same. [*Docquet.*]

Jan. 12. Warrant to pay to Sir Thos. Vavasour 1,000*l.*, in discharge of composition for the butlerage of the Port of London. [*Docquet, Jan.* 12, *and Feb.* 23.]

Jan. 12. Warrant to Sir Thomas Knyvet, to demand all rents and debts due to George Brooke, attainted, and to issue the same upon warrant of the Council. [*Docquet.*]

[Jan. 12.] 9. Warrant for payment of the expenses incurred on the removals of the Queen, as subscribed by the Lord Chamberlain of the Household, and by her Lord Chamberlain or Vice-chamberlain. Imperfect.

Jan. 12. Warrant to the Treasurer of the Chamber to pay certain bills and charges for the removals of the Queen, and for messages from the Prince to the Court. [*Docquet.*]

Jan. 12. Warrants to deliver to Patrick Maull, Page of the Bedchamber, John Streat and Abraham Avelyn, Children of the Leash, Nicholas Lanyer, and Piers Guy, Musicians of the Flutes, stuff for their liveries. [*Docquet.*]

Jan. 12. Grant to Richard Hampton, the King's mole-taker, on surrender of Wm. Thorneback, of a pension of 4*d.* per diem, and 20*s.* per ann. for his livery. [*Docquet.*]

Jan. 12. Annuity to Henry Sanderson, and Samuel, his son, of 200*l.* [*Docquet.*]

Digitized by Google

1604. VOL. VI.

Jan. 12. 10. The King to the Archbishop of Canterbury. To grant licence to [John Bridges] Dean of Salisbury, elected Bishop of Oxford, to hold his former livings in conjunction with his Bishoprick, on account of the smallness of the profits of that see.

Jan. 12. Docquet of the above.

Jan. 12. 11. The King to Capt. Wm. Bowyer and John Crane. The former is to be Captain of the fort, and of 100 soldiers of the new establishment at Berwick; to publish the orders for the said establishment, and to admit pensioners into the 100, to fill it up on the death of any soldier. The latter is to surrender to Bowyer the which he formerly held, as Comptroller.

Jan. 12. 12. The Same to the Lord Treasurer. Sends him in writing the new establishment at Berwick, and orders that all future payments there shall be made conformable thereto. *Incloses,*

12. 1. *List of the officers, soldiers, &c., forming the new garrison at Berwick, or retiring on half-pay, with amount of salaries, &c. Jan.*

Jan. ' Docquet of the above. [*Docquet, Jan.* 15.]

Jan. 12? 13. Additional instructions to Capt. Bowyer, in reference to the regulation of the new establishment at Berwick; with note that he is to be made a Justice of the Peace, for their better execution.

Jan. 12? 14. Note of increase of salary to the Same, in regard of his extraordinary charges; with memoranda of the total expense of the garrison.

[Jan. 12.] 15. Names of the Bishops and Ministers appointed for the Conference, the 12th of January.

Jan. 14. Hampton Court. 16. "Notes of certain poyntes appoynted by the Kinge's Majestie "to be reformed [in the ordinances of the Church:] Done at "the Conference, holden at Hampton Court, the 14th of January, "1603."

Jan. 14. 17. Copy of the above.

Jan. 18. Memorial of matters to be considered of by the Council and Bishops, concerning an order to be taken in some ecclesiastical causes; with names of Commissioners for divers points, and also for the Borders, Wales, and Ireland.

Jan. 19. 20. Duplicates of the above.

Jan. 15. Grant to Edward Earl of Worcester, of the office of Master of the Horse, for life. [*Grant Bk., p.* 2.]

Jan. 15. Licence to Peter Vanlore, to export 15,000 cloths, duty free, within 10 years. [*Docquet.*]

Digitized by Google

1604. VOL. VI.

Jan. 15. Hampton Court. 21. Dud. Carleton to John Chamberlain. Plays and private theatricals at Court. Ambassadors' disputes about precedence. Treaty on foot for peace with Spain. Clergy in consultation on Church matters. Garter King at Arms deposed for insolent behaviour. Coiners taken. [Sir John] Peyton disgraced for entertaining intelligence between Cobham and Raleigh. Sir Francis Vere demands the absolute command of the English troops in Holland. Attempt of the Savoyards to surprise the town of Geneva, &c., &c.

Jan. 16. 22. J. Gower to Thos. Hayes. To deal with Mr. Churchill about the stewardship of King's Norton, and to inform Lord Cecil of the improper conduct of Ralph Taylor and [Edw.] Field. Mr. Izod declares that Taylor shall not have the office. [*See Jan.* 31.]

Jan. 17. Sodington. 23. Geo. Blount to Lord Cecil. Particulars of securities taken of lessees of the Bailiffs of the Queen's manors, co. Lincoln.

Jan. 18. 24. The King to the President &c., of Magdalen College, Oxford. To elect Rich. Caple, a Demy of that house, to the next vacant fellowship.

Jan. 18. Docquet of the above.

Jan. 18. 25. "A briefe note of such matters as were agreed on by the King's "Majestie, his Lords of the Councell, and his Clergie, to be reformed "in the government of the Church."

Jan. 18. 26. Copy of the above.

Jan. 18. Hampton Court. 27. Royal approbation of the Articles of Religion, drawn up by the Conference of Divines at Hampton Court.

Jan. 18. 28. The King to the Provost, &c., of Eton College. To appoint —— Alden, Fellow of King's College, Cambridge, formerly scholar at Eton, to the next vacant place there.

Jan. 18. Grant to the Earl of Pembroke of the stewardship of the Duchy of Cornwall, and wardenship of the Stannaries in Devon and Cornwall. [*Docquet.*]

Jan. 18. Assignment of a lease to Sir Roger Aston, granted to the King by the Bp. of Winchester, of the manors of Henley and Bentley, co. Hants. [*Docquet.*]

Jan. 18. Grant to John Gordon, a Scotchman, of denization. [*Docquet.*]

Jan. 18. Grant to the Earl of Pembroke, Lord Cecil, and others, of incorporation by the name of Governor, Assistants, and Society of London, for Mineral and Battery Works. [*Docquet.*]

Jan. 18. Grant to Wm. Reade and Rob. Tunstead of pensions of 100*l.* each per ann. [*Docquet.*]

Jan. 18. Warrant to pay to Bevis Bulmer 200*l.* imprest, to be employed about the gold mines in Scotland. [*Docquet.*]

Jan. 18. Grant to the Same and his sureties of protection for a year. [*Docquet.*]

Digitized by Google

VOL. VI.

1604.

Jan. 18. Warrant to pay to Sir Benjamin Tichebornе, late Sheriff of Hants, certain charges for prisoners in Winchester Castle, &c. [*Docquet.*]

Jan. 18. Pardon to Sir Pexall Brocas for riots, forgery, &c. [*Docquet.*]

Jan. 18. Grant, with survivorship, to Sir Patrick Murray, and Prudence his wife, of a pension of 300*l.*, and 300*l.* as the King's gift. [*Docquet.*]

Jan. 18. Warrant to deliver to Bernard Lindsay, Groom of the Bedchamber, stuff for his winter apparel. [*Docquet.*]

Jan. 18. Warrant dormant to pay to the 50 ordinary Yeomen of the Guard, newly established, their monthly wages. [*Docquet.*]

Jan. 18. Warrant to deliver to John Danson velvet for garding the livery of the 50 Yeomen. [*Docquet.*]

Jan. 18. Warrant to pay to John Powell, the King's fletcher, 13*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.*, for 50 sheaves of arrows for the 50 Yeomen. [*Docquet.*]

Jan. 18. Warrant to deliver to Robt. Seale, clerk of the cheque, 50 bows, 50 gilt halberts, and 50 javelins for the 50 Yeomen. [*Docquet.*]

Jan. 18. Warrant to deliver to John Danson black velvet for garding 183 coats for the Guard, Warders of the Tower, and others. [*Docquet.*]

Jan. 18. Warrant to pay to Robt. Seale 55*l.* for red cloth for the 50 Yeomen's summer liveries. [*Docquet.*]

Jan. 18. Warrant to pay to John Parre 26*l.* 8*s.* 4*d.* for embroidering coats for the 50 Yeomen, with roses and crowns. [*Docquet.*]

Jan. 18. Warrant to deliver to Giles Simpson 527*l.* 14*s.* 11*d.* for spangles for liveries for the Guard, and others. [*Docquet.*]

Jan. 18. Royal assent for Dr. Bridges, late Dean of Salisbury, elected Bishop of Oxford. [*Docquet.*]

Jan. 18. Warrant to pay to Charles Forty, Robt. Jamyson, John Fall, and John Kilboy, footmen to the Prince, 30*l.* per ann. each. [*Docquet.*]

Jan. 19. Bothall. 29. Sir Edw. Talbot to Lord Cecil. Solicits a lease of Pontefract park.

Jan. 20. Commission to the Lord Treasurer, and others, to dispose of the goods taken in the late Carrack, and of certain pepper taken by Sir Robert Mansel; Sir Wm. Ryder to be Treasurer. [*Docquet.*]

Jan. 20. Discharge to Sir Thos. Knyvet for chests of jewels, &c. delivered over to Peter Vanlore. [*Docquet.*]

Digitized by Google

VOL. VI.

1604.

Jan. 20. Grant to Wm. Segar, late Norroy, of the office of Garter King at Arms. [*Docquet.*]

Jan. 20. Grant to Sir John Pooley of a pension of 100*l.* per ann., for life. [*Docquet.*]

Jan. 20. Grant to John Crane, late Comptroller of the garrison at Berwick, of a pension of 70*l.* per ann., for life. [*Docquet.*]

Jan. 20. Warrant to pay to Rich. Carmarthen, Surveyor of the Customs, the usual allowance of 200*l.* per ann. [*Docquet.*]

Jan. 20. Presentation for Dr. John Weston to the rectory of Stoke-upon-Trent. [*Docquet.*]

Jan. 20. Grant to Lawrence Trotter of the office of Palister of the Parks of Raby, Durham. [*Docquet.*]

Jan. 21. 30. Note of jewels and other things belonging to the Crown, now remaining in the hands of Charles Earl of Nottingham.

Jan. 22. 31. The King to the Lord Chancellor. To determine this term a cause depending in the Court of Chancery between Lady North and her tenants of South Elmham.

Jan. 23. Docquet of the above.

Jan. 23. 32. Lease demised by Jas. Randolph, owner of a tenement called the Bull Head, in Fleet Street, to John Burneby, married to Margaret Read, lessee thereof, of a wainscotted chamber therein, hitherto reserved by Randolph to his own use.

Jan. 23. 33. Extract from the will of Sir John Hart, relative to a legacy left to the parish of St. Swithin, London; 8*s.* a year to be paid to the preacher of a sermon on Christ's passion on Good Friday, and the rest given to poor widows.

Jan. 23. Letter to the Dean of Windsor, to elect Ant. Harrison, Gentleman of the King's Chapel, to a Petty Canonry there, void by death of Wm. Barnes. [*Docquet.*]

Jan. 23. Grant to Geo. Williams of an alms-room in Worcester. [*Docquet.*]

Jan. 26. Grant to Thos. Earl Suffolk of release of the jewels in the custody of his wife. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 31.]

Jan. 26. Grant to Sir Thos. Knyvet of the release of the jewels in his custody. [*Ibid., p.* 31.]

Jan. 27. Grant to Fras. Morris of the bailiwick of Eynesford and Forhome, co. Norfolk, for life. [*Ibid., p.* 9.]

Jan. 28. Grant to the Earl of Mar and his heirs, in fee-farm, of the manors of Haringay and Sevinghampton, cos. Middlesex and Somerset. [*Docquet.*]

Digitized by Google

1604. VOL. VI.

Jan. 28. Grant to the Same, in fee-simple, of manors, &c. of the Duchy of Lancaster, value 33*l.* 2*s.* per ann. [*Docquet.*]

Jan. 28. Grant to Sir Thos. Somerset, in reversion after Richard Skipwith, of the office of Clerk of the Treasury in the Common Pleas, and Keeper of the Records there. [*Docquet.*]

Jan. 28. Grant of pardon to Wm. Terold, late of Eye, co. Suffolk, for certain offences. [*Docquet.*]

Jan. 28. Warrant to pay to [Michael Balfour] Lord Burly, sent by the King into Italy, 300*l.* towards his charges, and to give him means to take up money beyond seas. [*Docquet.*]

Jan. 28. Grant to Rich. St. George, late Windsor Herald, of the office of Norroy King at Arms. [*Docquet.*]

Jan. 28. Warrant to deliver to the same a coat of arms, embroidered upon velvet with fine Venice gold. [*Docquet.*]

Jan. 28. Grant to Sir Thos. Kirkpatrick of the surveyorship of the King's lands in the Duchy of Lancaster, for the North parts. [*Docquet.*]

Jan. 28. Grant to Geo. Strode and John Thorne of appointments as Queen's footmen, in place of Robt. Muncrieff and Arch. Colburne. [*Docquet.*]

Jan. 28. Licence to Henry Franklin to travel beyond seas for 3 years. [*Docquet.*]

Jan. 28. Warrant for grant to Sam. Kirkpatrick of 400*l.*, out of debts due to the late Queen, by Rook Green and Walter Norton, recusants. [*Docquet. Jan.* 28 *and Feb.* 24.]

Jan. 29. 34. Warrant to the Lord Chancellor to issue writs for the meeting of Parliament, on the 19th of March ensuing.

Jan. 30. Hampton Court. 35. Sir George Hume to Sir Thos. Lake. To make out a grant to Patrick Hume of the office of Keeper of the Privy Harriers, in conformity to his grant already made under the Privy Seal; with a commission for taking up such hounds and greyhounds as his office shall require.

Docquet of the above grant. [*Docquet, April* 6.]

Jan. 30. Grant to Sir Ric. Preston, in reversion after Sir Thos. Wilsford, of the keepership of Camber Castle, co. Sussex. [*Docquet.*]

Jan. 30. Grant to Wm. Robinson of a prebend at Westminster. [*Docquet.*]

Jan. 30. Grant to Fras. Bernard, in reversion after Wm. Worlington, of the office of Gentleman Porter of the Tower. [*Docquet.*]

Jan. 30. Grant to John Blagrave of the office of Ranger in the forest of Dean, co. Gloucester, for life. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 18.]

Digitized by Google

VOL. VI.

1604.
Jan. 30. Grant in reversion to John Starkey of the office of bailiff of —— in London and Middlesex, for life. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 7.]

Jan. 31. Grant in fee-farm to John Earl Mar, of lands, &c. in Shedworth, co. Gloucester. [*Ibid., p.* 8.]

Jan. 31. Grant to Rob. Stafford, in fee-farm, of the manor of Little Thurrock and others, co. Essex. [*Ibid., p.* 6.]

Jan. 31. Warrant to issue to Sir Marmaduke Darell 2,000*l.* for charges of lords and ladies attending the Queen from Edinburgh; and 389*l.* 10*s.* 2½*d.* due to some of the King's servants. [*Docquet.*]

Jan. 31. Grant to Sir David Fowlies, in fee-farm, of the manors of Greenhow and Templehurst, co. York. [*Docquet.*]

Jan. 31. Grant to Rich. Hunt of a prebend in Canterbury. [*Docquet.*]

Jan. 31. Grant to Sir Rich. Browne, Clerk of the Green Cloth, of 2,000*l.* out of certain forfeitures. [*Docquet.*]

Jan. 31. Grant to Sir Rob. Melvill of 4,000*l.*, in discharge of 2,000*l.* due to him, and for his services. [*Docquet.*]

Jan. 31. Grant to Edw. Kirkham, Alex. Hawkins, Thos. Kendall, and Robt. Payne, of licence to train up children, to be called the "Children of the Revels to the Queen," and to exercise them in playing, within the Blackfriars, in London, or elsewhere; all plays to be allowed by Sam. Danyell. [*Docquet.*]

Jan. 31. Colmores. 36. J. Gower to Edw. Bushell. Further particulars of the conduct of Field and Taylor, as to the stewardship of King's Norton. [*See Jan.* 16 *and Feb.* 21.]

Jan. 31. London. 37. Ortelio Renzo to Gio. Ant. Frederico. Full account of the conspiracies of Watson, and of Cobham and Raleigh. Details of their trials, with a letter from Raleigh to the King, pleading for mercy. Particulars of the conferences on religion. Foreign Ambassadors, especially that of Poland, plead for the Catholics. Extract from the King of Poland's letter to King James. The Pope sends tokens to the Queen. Contents of Sir Ant. Standen's letter to Parsons, [*see Dec.* 17, 1603], which was intercepted in Paris by Sir Thos. Parry. Standen sent to the Tower. Dealings with Papists. Masques at Court. The Spanish Ambassador mobbed, &c. [*Indorsed, "Lres intercepted." And in Cecil's hand. "Lres "written by Phelippes, and suggested by him to be counterfeited."*]

Jan. 31. Hampton Court. 38. [Lord Cecil?] to [Sir Thos. Lake?]. To draw out a grant to Sir Hen. Carey, Master of the Jewel House, of the manor of Minster, Isle of Thanet.

Jan. ? 39. Petition of the poor seamen of Faversham to Lord Hen. Howard, Lord Warden of the Cinque Ports, that they may be not charged with certain unjust duties for freight.

Digitized by Google

1604. VOL. VI.

Jan. ? 40. Precedents and arguments in a suit between the Lord Warden of the Cinque Ports, and Mr. Heardon, proprietor of the manor of Folkstone, relative to the right of wreck of sea there.

Jan. ? 41. Copy of the above. *Annexed are,*

41. I. "*Remembrances for Mr. Packnam,*" *on the same subject.*

41. II. *Depositions of W. Jenkins, and others, of Folkstone,* 17 *Aug.* 1602, *as to the right of wreck.*

42. Statement addressed to Lord [Cecil] of the evils arising from the repeal of the border laws, with measures for their suppression.

43. Statement [by the Earl of Cumberland, Guardian of the Borders,] of the condition of the country since his arrival. Its lawlessness renders essential the presence of a Lieutenant, the clanship of the Scots making it dangerous for any one to inform against the others, without stronger protection than that of Justices of the Peace.

Jan. ? 44. Seditious words spoken by Sir Edw. Chute.

Jan. ? 45. Opinion whether it is essential that the words "Supremum Caput Ecclesiæ Anglicanæ" be inserted in the writ of summons for Parliament.

Jan. ? 46. Substance of the doctrine of the Church of England, relative to the King's supremacy.

Jan. ? 47. Copy of the above.

Jan. ? 48. Lord Cecil to Thos. Docwra and Wm. Plomer, Deputy Stewards of Hitchin. Wishes them to hold a Manor Court before Lady-day, to preserve order, and to prevent disturbance of the Deputy Bailiffs in their office.

Jan. ? 49. Thos. Docwra and Wm. Plomer to Lord Cecil. They held a court at Christmas, and therefore think it needless to have another so soon. Recommend Mr. Ghapman, who has a patent from the King for the bailiwick. [*See March* 27.]

Feb. 1. Record Office, Tower. 50. Peter Proby to the Same. Sends notes from the Tower records relative to the Queens of England. Had thought of suing for the balliwick of Yaxley, but hears Nicholas Geffe asks for it.

Feb [2.] Hampton Court. The King to the Lord Mayor, &c. of London. To excuse for a time the repayment of 60,000*l.* lent by the City to the late Queen. [*Warrt. Bk.*, I., *p.* 95.]

Feb. 2. Docquet of the above.

Feb. 2. Presentation of Sam. Finch to the vicarage of Croydon. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 2. Grant to Wm. Beeston of advowson of the vicarage of Lewisham, co. Kent. [*Docquet.*]

Digitized by Google

VOL. VI.

1604.

Feb. 2. Licence to Rob. Barker, in reversion after John Norton, to print all books in Latin, Greek, and Hebrew, Trimelius' Latin Bible, and all charts and maps. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 4. 51. Commission to the Duke of Lenox, Lord Buckhurst, Earls of Nottingham, Suffolk, and Worcester, and Lord Henry Howard, or any three of them, to exercise the office of Earl Marshal, during the vacancy, and especially to prevent persons of low birth assuming the armorial bearings of the nobility.

Feb. 4. Hampton Court. Warrant to deliver to Wm. Segar, Garter, a robe of crimson satin, &c. [*Docquet, Feb.* 5.]

Feb. 4. Hampton Court. Warrant for the livery of Gavin Hume, Groom of the Robes [*Docquet, Feb.* 5.]

Feb. 5. Hampton Court. Grant in reversion to Hen. Cole, of a Gunner's place in the Tower. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 5. Hampton Court. Grant to Matthew Barber of the keeping and governorship of St. Stephen's Hospital, Norwich. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 5. Hampton Court. Commission to the Lord Chamberlain, Lord Cecil, Sir John Stanhope, and Sir Geo. Hume, to make an inventory of all robes or apparel left by the King's progenitors. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 5. Hampton Court. Grant to Rich. Daston, of the office of Justice in cos. Carmarthen, Pembroke, and Cardigan, and in the town of Haverfordwest, formerly granted to Sir James Leigh. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 5. Hampton Court. Commission for Sir Hen. Seckford, Master of the Toils, and others, to take up things necessary for repair, &c. of the Toils. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 5. Hampton Court. Grant to John Seringius, Chaplain to the Queen, of pension of 80*l.* per ann. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 5. Hampton Court. Grant to Thos. Twisden of advowson of a prebend in Canterbury, to present Thomas Jackson. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 5. Hampton Court. Warrant to the Lord Chancellor to dispense with Sir William Selby's continual personal attendance, in his office of Sheriff of Northumberland; or else that Nicholas Foster, the present Sheriff, may continue in that office. [*Warrt. Bk.*, I., *p.* 97.]

Feb. 5. Docquet of the above.

Feb. 5. Hampton Court. Warrant to pay to And. Robinson and Geo. Baron, footmen of Lady Anne Hay and Lady Drummond, attending on the Queen, 10*l.* each per quarter. [*Docquet, Feb.* 6.]

Feb. 5. 52. Warrant for payment of such sums as are authorized by six of the Council, for the expenses of the Prince, against the King's entry into London.

Feb. Docquet of the above. Feb. 6, Hampton Court. [*Docquet, Feb.* 7.]

Feb. 6. Warrant to the Court of Wards, to pass a decree for mitigating a former instalment of Mr. Goring's debt, and to assure the said debt to the King. [*Docquet.*]

Digitized by Google

VOL. VI.

1604.

Feb. 6. Hampton Court. Letter to the Sheriff of Norfolk, to apprehend Robert Weir for a murder in Scotland, and send him up to the Privy Council. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 6. Grant to Richard Connock to conduct all business appertaining to the Prince's revenue. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 7. Discharge for Lady Catherine Howard, now Countess of Suffolk, for all jewels, &c. received by her since 8th June last, and for the Earl of Suffolk. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 7. 53. Warrant to the Chancellor of the Duchy of Lancaster to draw out a grant in fee-farm, for the Earl of Cumberland, of Nichol forest, Cumberland, part of the honour of Dunstaburgh, with the fishing in the Esk.

Feb. 7. Docquet of the above.

Feb. 7. Grant to Sir Phil. Kighley, Teller of the Exchequer, of the receivership of the first fruits and tenths of the Clergy, for life. [*Docquet, Feb.* 7, *and March* 24.]

Feb. 7. Grant to Sir Geo. Hume and his heirs, in fee-farm, of the manor of Whitchurch, co. Oxford. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 7. Similar grant to the same of the manor of Hartington, co. Derby, and of Higham-Ferrers Park, cos. Northampton and Bedford, part of the Duchy of Lancaster. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 7. Grant, with survivorship, to Wm. Hogan, Anne his wife, and Charles their son, of the keepership of the Little Gardens, &c. at Hampton Court. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 7. Confirmation to Nich. Pigeon, Robt. Cranmer, and Robt. Seymer, of their offices in the Jewel House. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 7. Grant to Hen. Barret, of Eysey, co. Wilts, of pardon for manslaughter. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 7. Hampton Court. Warrant to Wm. Segar, Garter King-at-Arms, to publish the degradation of the late Lord Cobham. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 7. Grant to Jehu Webb of the mastership of the King's tennis plays at Westminster, &c. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 7. Warrant to pay to Sir Jas. Ramsay 300*l.*, and to Sir Geo. Elphinstone 500*l.*, as the King's free gifts. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 7. Grant to John Levingston, equerry of the Queen's stable, of a pension of 100*l.* per annum for life. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 7. Hampton Court. Grant to David Evans of an alms-room at Rochester. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 7. Warrant to Sir John Fortescue, Chancellor of the Duchy of Lancaster, to make commissions for the survey of certain lands on the Borders, and to draw a grant of them to the Earl of Cumberland and his heirs. [*Docquet.*]

Digitized by Google

VOL. VI.

1604.

Feb. 7. Warrant to pay certain sums to Geo. Bowes, appointed to work for minerals in Winlock Water, Scotland. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 8. Hampton Court. Licence to Sir Anth. Shirley to remain beyond seas; recommending him to foreign Courts. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 8. Hampton Court. Grant to Sir Hen. Bromley, in fee-farm, of lands of the Duchy of Lancaster, value 100 marks per ann. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 8. Grant to the heirs of the late Sir Rob. Constable of pardon, and discharge of debts due by him to the late Queen. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 8. Letter to the Bishop of Durham to confirm the grant of the castle and lands of Norham to Sir Geo. Hume, and of certain fisheries in the Tweed to Sir Thomas Leighton. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 8. Letter to the Dean, &c., of Durham, to confirm the above grant to Sir Geo. Hume. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 8. Grant to Nich. Clements of the Bailiwick of Barsettlow, &c., cos. Notts, Derby, and York. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 8. Grant to John Shelbury and Robt. Smith of such goods, debts, &c., reverting to the Crown by attainder of Sir Walter Raleigh, as are not already paid into the Exchequer. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 10. Grant to Sir Guildford Slingsby of the office of Comptroller of the Navy, for life. [*Ind. Bk. p.* 15.]

Feb. 10. The King to the Judges. Orders them to determine a long pending suit between John Cage and Rich. Peacock. [*Warrt. Bk.* I., *p.* 10.]

Docquet of the above. [*Docquet, April* 29.]

Feb. 11. Grant to Walter Gore, in reversion after Gregory Riggs, of the Captaincy of the Block House at West Tilbury, co. Essex. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 11. Westminster. Warrant for Sir Hen. Cock, Cofferer of the Household, Sir Barth. Fowks and Sir Rich. Brown, Clerks of the Green Cloth, to pay to Sir Jas. Sandilands, Gentleman Usher of the Privy Chamber, 30*l.* per annum for life. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. ? 54. [Sir Thos. Lake] to [Lord Cecil.] Sir Benjamin Ticheborne, Keeper of Winchester Castle, has offered to provide a lodging for the King in the Castle, whenever he pleases to resort there, on condition of having the Keepership entailed upon himself and his heirs male, or of holding the castle in fee-farm. His Majesty wishes Cecil's opinion thereon.

Feb. 11. Grant to Sir Benjamin and Sir Richard Ticheborne of the keepership of the castle of Winchester, and an annuity, with survivorship, of 100*l.* during pleasure. [*Docquet*]

Feb. 11. Discharge to the Earl of Nottingham for jewels committed to him by the late Queen, and now brought to Hampton Court by Sir Tho. Knyvet. [*Docquet.*]

Digitized by Google

VOL. VI.

1604.

Feb. 12. 55. Notes relative to the armorial bearings to which James I. was entitled.

Feb. 12. Whiteparish. 56. E. Reynoldes to Owen Reynoldes. Money matters. Requests him to get him a house "in Aldersgate Street, or such like open place."

Feb. 12. London. 57. Thos. Alabaster to Lord Cecil. It is reported that Spain will not grant the terms of free trade, and exemption from the Inquisition and from the impost of 30 per cent. exacted by England. His Lordship is said to be their main supporter. The French King forbids trade with Spain or Flanders.

Feb. 13. 58. Memoranda of jewels; also of gold delivered at the Tower. Two papers.

Feb. 14. 59. Sir Mich. Stanhope to [Geo.] Calvert. Sends him his old and new patent; prays that the latter may be perfected.

Feb. 14. Westminster. Grant to Sir Edw. Carrell, John Holland, and others, in fee-simple, of manors in Shelfhanger, Banham, and Boyland, co. Norfolk, parcel of the possessions of the late Duke of Norfolk, conveyed to the King by the Earl of Suffolk. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 14. Westminster. Re-grant to the Earl of Suffolk and his heirs, with exceptions, of certain possessions of the late Duke of Norfolk and Earl of Arundel; recites a former grant by Queen Elizabeth. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 14. Westminster. Grant to Rich. Locksmith and Robt. Bulleyn, in fee-farm, of manors, &c. in Flitcham, co. Norfolk, possessions of the late Duke of Norfolk, and sold away by the Earl of Suffolk. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 14. Westminster. Grant to the Earl of Suffolk and Lord Hen. Howard, and their heirs, of the honor, &c. of Clun, with necessary additions for strengthening a former grant. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 14. Westminster. Licence to Lord Gerrard, and all others claiming interest in the honor of Clun, co. Salop, to convey the same to the Earl of Suffolk and Lord Hen. Howard, and their heirs. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 14. Westminster. Licence to the East India Company to transport out of the realm, foreign coin, to the value of 1,200*l.* for their intended second voyage to the East Indies. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 14. Westminster. Grant to Sir Richard Cox, in reversion after Thos. Dick, of the portership of the outer gate of Windsor Castle, and keeping of the armoury there. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 14. Westminster. Grant to Patrick Galloway of a pension of 200*l.* per ann., and to Wm. Chalmer of 80*l.* per ann., on resignation of their former pensions. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 14. Westminster. Grant to John Belley of pardon for life only, for robbery [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 14. Westminster. Lease to Mary Moore of messuages in London, not named; with a proviso as to its determination. [*Docquet.*]

Digitized by Google

VOL. VI.

1604.

Feb. 14. Westminster. Grant to Walter Alexander, Gentleman Usher to the Prince, of the keeping of Folly John Park, in Windsor Forest. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 14. Westminster. Grant, in reversion, to Dr. Hen. Cæsar, alias Adelmare, of a prebend in Westminster. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 15. Grant to Robt. Woodcock of the office of seventh footman to the Queen, in place of John Glen. [*Warrt. Bk.*, I., *p.* 101.]

Feb. Docquet of the above. [*Docquet, Feb.* 23.]

Feb. 17. Grant to Sir John Drummond of the keeping of the Park of Shenston, co. Stafford, void by death of the Countess of Warwick. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 18. Westminster. 60. Writ of Summons to Parliament for Wm. Baron Knollys of Grays.

Feb. 19. Westminster. Commission to Lord Compton of the Lieutenancy of co. Warwick city and co. Coventry. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 19. Westminster. Commission to the Lord Treasurer, Lord Admiral, and Earl of Northumberland of Lieutenancy of Sussex and the city of Chichester; Robt. Sackville, Sir Thos. Palmer, Sir Walter Covert, Sir Nicholas Parker, and Thos. Pelham to be their Deputy-Lieutenants. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 19. Grant to Edm. Lassells, in reversion after Thos. Scudamore, of the receivership of Yorkshire, and the city of York; of Kingston-upon-Hull, and of the Archdeaconry of Richmond. [*Docquet, Feb.* 8 *and Feb.* 19.]

Feb. 19. Westminster. Grant to Thos. Oglethorp of an alms-room in Chester. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 19. Licence, with survivorship, to John Payne and his son Henry to keep the New Inn, Gloucester, to have a sign-post in the street, and to keep a tennis court and bowling alley. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 19. Westminster. Grant to the Earl of Cumberland and his heirs of Nichol Forest, co. Cumberland, and the manors of Arthuret, Lyddall, and Radlington, with the fishing in the Esk. [*Docquet. See Feb.* 7.]

Feb. 19. Westminster. Warrant to the Receiver, &c. of the Duchy of Lancaster, to pay 7,000*l.* per ann. to the Cofferer of the Household. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 19. Court at Whitehall. 61. The Council to Sir Robert Wrothe and others. To forward the erection of bridges between Hackney and Hoddesdon, over the river Lee, for the convenience of the King when hawking.

Feb. 19. Court at Whitehall. 62. [Lord Cecil] to the late bailiffs of Spalding, Pinchbeck, &c. To deliver up the rentals, &c., to Edm. and Leonard Bury, his deputy bailiffs.

Feb? 63. Tho. Browne to Lord Cecil. Begs confirmation of the bailiwick of Pinchbeck, &c. granted him by the late Lord Burleigh.

Feb? 64. Same to Same. Hears he has granted to another the bailiwick of Pinchbeck; urges his prior right to it.

Digitized by Google

1604. VOL. VI.

Feb. 19. 65. The King to [Grey Bruges, Lord Chandos]. Understands that his daughter has incurred his dipleasure by marrying Sir John Kennedy; begs that he will deal kindly with her for the sake of His Majesty's regard for Sir John.. [*See* 1609, *Sept.* 4 *and Sept.* 30.]

Feb. 20. 66. Warrant to pay 100*l.* per ann. to Sir John Croke, appointed by Sir George Hume his deputy, in the office of Chancellor and Under-treasurer of the Exchequer.

Feb. Docquet of the above. [*Docquet, Feb.* 23.]

Feb. 20. Grant to Augustine Earl and his heirs, of the manor of Kingsey, co. Notts. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 14.]

Feb. ? 67. "Declaration of the difference of the custom and impost between Venetians and Englishmen, as well for kersies and tin as for currants."

Feb. ? 68. [Rich. Stapers?] one of the Levant Co. to [Cecil?]. Project how the Levant Company may be established without monopoly, by the introduction of any merchants, on payment of 25*l.* entrance money to the Company, &c.

Feb. ? 69. Statement by the Levant Company of the condition of their trade during the late reign, and of the ruin threatening them by its being open to all, whilst the expense of ambassadors, &c. is borne by themselves alone.

Feb. 20 70. Suggestions for fresh regulations of the Levant trade; that a company be formed open to all merchants, on certain payments for purchasing the property of the late company, and for payments to ambassadors, consuls, &c. resident at the ports.

Feb. ? 71 Observations against the project for exacting entrance money for the Levant trade, and in favour of throwing it open to all.

Feb. 20. Westminster. Warrant to pay to Sir Rich. Weston, Jas. Jobson, and five others, keepers of the King's red deer in Windsor Forest, an annuity of 20*l.* each during pleasure. [*Docquet, Feb.* 23.]

Feb. 20. Westminster. Warrant to pay to Geo. Hume, keeper of the King's waggons, 20*d.* per diem, for charges and allowances for the privy buckhounds. [*Docquet, Feb.* 21.]

Feb 20. Letter to Matthew Hutton, Archbishop of York, of leave of absence from Parliament. [*Docquet, Feb.* 21.]

Feb. 20. Westminster. Grant to Sir John Ramsay and Sir James Sandilands of all the goods, &c. of the late Sir George Rodney, forfeited for suicide. [*Docquet, Feb.* 21.]

Feb. ? 72. Pedigree of Sir John Wentworth.

Feb. 20. Westminster. Licence to Sir John Wentworth to travel for three years. [*Docquet, Feb.* 21.]

Digitized by Google

VOL. VI.

1604.

Feb. 21. Whitehall. 73. [Lord Cecil] to [Edw. Field.] Removes him from the stewardship of King's Norton, for ill conduct; the same being granted, pro tem., to John Izod and Ant. Langston.

Feb. 21. Warrant for impresting 2,000*l.* to Sir Geo. Hume, Master of the Great Wardrobe, for provisions, &c., against the King's entry into London. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 21. Warrant to pay to Peter Vanlore, 11,477*l.*, the remainder due for a jewel bought of him by the King. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 21. Grant of the accustomed reward of 5*s.* per ton for building five new ships, amounting to 1,415 crowns. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 21. Grant to Wm. Weston of the office of Apothecary to the Prince. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 21. Pardon for 22 persons condemned for various offences. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 21. Grant to Wm. Lord Howard of Effingham, in reversion after his father, the Earl of Nottingham, of the keeping of Hampton Court, and stewardship of the manors, lands, parks, gardens, &c. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 21. Grant to Sam. Thompson, Portcullis, of the office of Windsor Herald, vacant by promotion of Richard St. George, as Norroy. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 21. Warrant to the Exchequer, to give a discharge to Robt. Taylor for 2,000*l.* upon payment thereof, and to pay that sum in instalments, on good security, to Sir Roger Aston. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 22. Whiteparish. 74. E. Reynoldes to Owen Reynoldes. Private affairs. Directions as to receiving rents. Is sorry his own election as a burgess of Weymouth is doubtful, &c. [*See Feb.* 28 *and March* 2.]

Feb. 22. Westminster. Proclamation commanding all Jesuits, seminaries, and other priests to depart the realm. [*Proc. Bk., p.* 61.]

Feb. 75. Draft of part of the above. [*Indorsed, Feb.* 21.]

Feb. 22. Westminster. Warrant to pay to John Carse, Walter Toderick, and Rich. Greene, Pages of the Bed Chamber, 30*l.* per ann., to be divided among them. [*Docquet, Feb.* 23.]

Feb. 22. Westminster. Grant to John Prescott, of Burscough, Thos. Astley, and Evans Lea, all of co. Lancaster, of pardon for burglary. [*Docquet, Feb.* 23.]

Feb. 22. 76. Petition of Jane, wife of John Danyel, to the King, for restoration of her children's lands, unjustly detained for payment of the remainder of a fine of 3,000*l.* due from her husband to the Crown. With reference to the Court of Exchequer, as being thoroughly acquainted with the case; and order for the suppliant to be admitted to sue "in forma pauperis."

Digitized by Google

VOL. VI.

1604.

Feb. 23. Grant to Steph. and John Riddlesden of the office of Clerk of the Ordnance throughout England, for life. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 9.]

Feb. 23. Warrant to pay the customary allowance of 200*l.* per ann., to Richard Carmarthen, Surveyor of the Port of London, in place of his father, deceased. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 23. Grant to Sir Rich. Weston of protection for three months. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 23. Grant to Jas. Clapham, a Scotchman, and his heirs, of denization. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 23. Westminster. Re-grant to Sir John Leveson and Sir Thos. Walsingham of the receivership of rents, &c., due at Michaelmas last to Henry late Lord Cobham. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 23. Westminster. Re-grant to Sir Thos. Knyvet to receive rents, &c., due to Geo. Brooke, attainted. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 23. Westminster. Grant to John Ripley of a Gunner's place in the Tower. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 23. Westminster. Grant to Roger Clesby of an alms-room at Carlisle. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 23. Westminster. Licence to Lord Harrington to be absent from Parliament, on account of his charge of the Princess. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 23. Grant, with survivorship, to Emanuel and Jeremy Alley of the water bailiwick of Dover. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 23. Westminster. Grant to Thos. Harries, junior, in fee-simple, of lands of the Duchy of Lancaster, value 50 marks per ann. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 23. Westminster. Warrant to deliver to John Gwillin, alias Portsmouth, poursuivant extraordinary, a coat of the King's Arms. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. [23.] Grant to Sir Jas. Mervin of the mastership of the game of swans in the Thames and other waters, except co. Lancaster; also of the bailiwick of Whittlesey mere, and keeping of the swans there, and in cos. Huntingdon, Cambridge, Lincoln, and Northampton, for life, with reversion to Thos. Knowles. [*Docquet, Feb., undated.*]

Feb. 23. Grant to Thos. Knowles, in reversion after Sir Jas. Mervin, of the mastership of the game of swans. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 23. Grant of pardon to eight persons, condemned and reprieved in the late Queen's time. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 23. Warrant to pay to Sir Geo. Hume, Keeper of the Privy Purse, 400*l.* to be disbursed by the King's direction. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 23. Grant to Fras. Tate, of a justiceship in cos. Glamorgan, Brecknock, and Radnor. [*Docquet.*]

Digitized by Google

VOL. VI.

1604.

Feb. 23. Grant, with survivorship, to Sir Geo. Trenchard and Wm. Bamfield of the office of Captain or Keeper of Sandsfoot castle, co. Dorset. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 23. Grant to Sir Thos. Darnell, in reversion after Roger Rant, of the receivership of the county and city of Lincoln. [*Docquet, Feb.* 23, *and Feb. undated.*]

Feb. 23. Grant to Petro Antoine Bourdin, a Frenchman, of an annuity of 360*l.* per ann. during pleasure. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 24. Grant to John Lions, on surrender of Wm. Clopton, of the receivership of Northumberland, Bishopric of Durham, Archdeaconry of Richmond, and the towns of Richmond and Berwick. [*Docquet. Feb* 24, *and Feb. undated.*]

Feb. 24. Grant to Dr. Hammond of the office of Physician to the King and the Prince, for life. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 24. Grant to Thos. Spencer, Wm. Atkinson, and their heirs, in reversion after the heirs of Sir Wm. Compton, of lands and manors, co. Wilts. [*Docquet.*]

Feb 24. Westminster. The King to the Provost of Eton. For John Chamber to enjoy his fellowship there, together with his prebend at Windsor. [*Warrt. Bk.* I., *p.* 96.]

Feb. Docquet of the above. [*Docquet, Feb.* 25.]

Feb. 24. 77. Note of the jewels remaining in the hands of John Spilman.

Feb. 24. 78. Memorandum of old "gold received to be used in the works." Indorsed is a note of jewels received 22nd Aug. 1605.

Feb. 25. Westminster. The King to the Lord Treasurer. Not to sell nor alienate any portion of a park, forest, or chace, near any of the royal residences. [*Warrt. Bk.* I., *p.* 96.]

Feb. 25. Docquet of the above.

Feb. 25 Like letter to the Chancellor of the Duchy of Lancaster. *Docquet.*]

Feb. 25. Westminster. Warrant to deliver to Sam. Thompson, Windsor Herald, an embroidered coat of the King's Arms. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 25. Assignment to Dudley Carleton of a writing by the Bishop of Durham, of his lands in North Allerton and elsewhere, for 80 years. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 3.]

Feb. 25. Grant to Charles Earl Devonshire of the lordship of Rye, with others, in Gloucestershire. [*Ibid., p* 32.]

Feb. 25. Westminster. The King to the Warden of All Saints College, Oxford. Recommends Francis Mills for the reversion of a lease of lands, now held by Tho. Watts. [*Warrt. Bk.* I., *p.* 104.]

Feb. 25. Docquet of the above.

Digitized by Google

VOL. VI.

1604.

Feb. 26. Westminster. Grant to John Thomas of an alms-room in Christ Church, Oxford. [*Docquet, Feb.* 27.]

Feb. 27. Grant to Wm. Lord Compton, and Spencer his son, of the keeping of Olney Park, co. Bucks. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 27. Grant to the town of Clyve, alias King's Cliff, co. Northampton, of a weekly market and yearly fair. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 27. Grant, in reversion, to Dr. Roger Dodd of a prebend in Windsor. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 27. Grant to Rich. Atherton of pardon for burglary. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 27. Grant to John Syme of a Warder's place in the Tower. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 27. Grant to Richard Bonithon of the comptrollership of the Coinage of the Stannary, in Cornwall and Devon. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 27. Grant to John Streat, in reversion after Thomas Barrett, of the place of a "Child of the Leash." [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 27. Grant to Richard Barton of pardon for robbery. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 27. Grant to Walter Alexander, a Scotchman, and his heirs, of denization. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 27. Warrant to the Exchequer to order Charles Anthony, Engraver of the Mint, &c., to engrave a great seal of silver, a signet of gold, and a council seal of silver, for the Queen; also to pay for the same. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 27. Grant to Sir Uriah Leigh, Lord of the manor of Prestbury, co. Chester, and his heirs, of a weekly market and two yearly fairs. *Docquet.*]

Feb. 27. Grant to Edw. Carn, upon surrender of Sir Herbert Croft, of the receivership of cos. Glamorgan, Monmouth, Radnor, Brecknock, Carmarthen, Cardigan, and Pembroke, and the town of Haverford-west. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 27. Grant to the Earl of Devonshire and his heirs, in fee-farm, of certain manors, value 129*l.* 1*s.* 8*d.* per ann. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 27. Grant to Roger Powell of a Gunner's place in the Tower [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 27. Grant to Thos. Knight, poursuivant, of the office of Chester Herald void by death of Jas. Thomas. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 27. Grant to the Earl of Devonshire, in fee-simple, of certain manors, &c. of the Duchy of Lancaster, value 47*l.* 18*s.* 6*d.* per ann., with reservation to the King of 5*l.* per ann. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 27. Weston. Letter to the Wardens, &c., of the Company of Fishmongers, for Gilbert Penven and Elizabeth his wife to have a new lease of two tenements in London. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 27. Grant to Geo. Williams of an alms-room in Winchester. [*Docquet.*]

Digitized by Google

VOL. VI.

1604.

Feb. 27. Grant, in reversion, to Hen. and Thos. Jones of the right of making all writs of *diem clausit extremum*, and all other processes issuing out of the Court of Wards and Liveries. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 27. Westminster. Lease, in reversion, to Joseph Mayne, of Creslow pastures, co. Bucks; with allowances for hedging, ditching, &c. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 27. Warrant to deliver to Sir Richard Coningsby, Gentleman Usher of the Parliament, 16 pieces of saye, &c., for furnishing the Parliament Chamber. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 27. Westminster. Licences to Lord Sandys and to the Earl of Bath to be absent from the Parliament. [*Docquet.*]

Feb.? 79. Statement by the tinners, of the injuries caused to them and to the patentees for pre-emption of tin, by the suspension of the patent, at the suggestions of the two Glovers and of the Pewterers' Company; and request for relief, by a loan to themselves, and a prohibition to export tin, till the patentees have sold the quantity remaining on their hands.

Feb. 27. Westminster. 80. The King to Lord Cecil. To issue letters of Privy Seal to sundry persons named, requiring loans of specified sums of money to meet a necessary imprest for the tinners; with form of the Privy Seal.

Feb. 27. Docquet of the above. [*Marked "voyde."*]

Feb. 28. 81. Copy of the above form of Privy Seal.

Feb. 28. Whiteparish. 82. E. Reynoldes to Owen Reynoldes. His reasons for declining a burgess's seat in Parliament for Weymouth. [*See Feb.* 22.]

Feb. 28. Lease, in reversion, to Sir Wm. Fitzwilliams of lands of the Duchy of Lancaster, value 51*l.* 5*s.* 2½*d.* per ann. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 28. Commission for Hen. Middleton and Chris. Colthurst to be Governor and Lieutenant-general, in a merchant voyage to the East Indies. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 28. Presentation of John Owen to the parsonage of Aberfraw, co. Anglesea. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 28. Presentation of Dr. Thos. Beacon to the parsonage of Topesfield, dioc. London, void by resignation of Dr. Wm. Smith. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 28. Westminster. Licence to John Stowe, decayed citizen of London, for "the collecting of men's benevolence." [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 28. Weston. Letter to the Provost, &c., of King's College, Cambridge, for Sir Jas. Hay to have a lease of the parsonage of Helpeston, co. Northampton. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 28. Westminster. Letter to Dr. Jegon, Master of Corpus Christi College, Cambridge, to pre-elect Benj. Stone for the next vacant fellowship. [*Docquet.*]

Digitized by Google

VOL. VI.

1604.

Feb. 29. Lambeth. 83. Bishop Bancroft to Sir Thos. Lake. Sends the heads of a proclamation to be issued, for publishing the Book of Common Prayer, as lately explained. [*See 5 March.*]

Feb ? 84. Petition of Henry Pratt to Lord Cecil. To be admitted to the fellowship in Gonville and Caius College, Cambridge, vacant by the resignation of [Edw.] Burton.

Feb. 29. The King to the Warden of Gonville and Caius College, Cambridge. To elect Hen. Pratt, fellow of Joyce Frankland's foundation, to the fellowship void by resignation of Edw. Burton. [*Warrt. Bk.* I., *p.* 104.]

Feb. 29. Warrant to Sir Fras. Godolphin, Receiver-general of the Duchy of Cornwall, to expend all moneys lent to His Majesty by the city of London, with 6,000*l.* of Duchy revenues, in the purchase of tin, for relief of the tinners of Devon and Cornwall, and to repay the loans with interest within six months, either in specie or in tin. [*Ibid.*, *p.* 105.]

Feb. 29. Docquet of the above. [*See Feb.* 27.]

Feb. 29. Westminster. Warrant to the Lord Treasurer to allow Sir Fras. Godolphin 6,000*l.* upon his accounts, for the purchase of tin. [*Warrt. Bk.* I., *p.* 105.]

Feb. 29. Docquet of the above.

[Feb. 29.] Warrant to pay to Sir Thomas Knyvet the customary yearly charges for keeping the palace of Westminster. [*Warrt. Bk.* I., *p.* 103.]

Feb. 29. Docquet of the above.

Feb. 29. Lease, in reversion, to Hen. Fleetwood of the manor of Munden Hall, co. Essex, of the Duchy of Lancaster. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 29. Grant, with survivorship, to John Mattingley and Clement Chapman, of the office of Chief Joiner of all the Prince's buildings and of Joiner in the Tower of London. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 29. Grant to the town of Evesham of new incorporation. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 29. Grant to Martin May, late yeoman farrier, of pension of 2*d.* per diem for life. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 29. Presentation for John Chaunt to the vicarage of Kenton, dioc. Exeter. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 29. Warrant dormant to John Jefferson, the King's Bowyer, for his yearly livery. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 29. Grant to Roger Wrightson, Robt. Dobson, Marmaduke Smallwood, and Ric. More, of pardon for burglary. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 29. Grant, with survivorship, to Rich. Bolt and John Jefferson, of the office of Bowyer to the King, and of keeping the bows in the Tower. [*Docquet.*]

Digitized by Google

VOL. VI.

1604.

Feb. 29. Grant to Hen. Knollys of the clerkship of the spicery to the Prince. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 29. Westminster. Warrant to pay to James Hudson, Groom of the Privy Chamber, 20*l.* per ann. for life. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 29. Westminster. Warrant to provide the same with his yearly livery. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 29. Westminster. Letter to the Lord Chancellor and others to call before them Geo. Shirley and other creditors of Sir Robt. Chester and Henry Tokefield, to arrange the payment of Tokefield's debts, undertaken by Sir Robt. Chester. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 29. Westminster. Warrant to allow to Humph. May, Groom of the Privy Chamber, stuff for his yearly livery. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 29. Warrant to pay to the same 20*l.* per ann. for life. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 29. Warrant to the Earl of Devonshire, Master of the Ordnance, to deliver to Robert Seale 240 gilt halberts, 210 bows or bow staves, and 50 gilt javelins, for the Yeomen of the Chamber and Warders of the Tower. [*Docquet.*]

Feb 29. Grant to Hen. Butler, Fras. Cartwright, and Geo. Gorse, and their heirs, of such remainder in the manors of Over Padley, Nether Padley, and other places, cos. Stafford and Derby, as may accrue to the King by the attainder of Nicholas Fitzherbert. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. Grant to Henry Lambert, of a Yeoman Warder's place in the Tower. [*Docquet, Feb., undated.*]

March 2. Whiteparish. 85. E. Reynoldes to Owen Reynoldes. Has reconsidered the matter, and will accept a burgess's place if elected; reasons for altering his opinion.

March 4. 86. Warrant to pay to Thos. Scudamore, Receiver of Yorkshire, of 2,514*l.*, advanced by him for repayment of a debt from the King to the Lord Mayor of York, and for wages of horsemen on the Borders.

March 5. Westminster. 87. Grant to Lord Cecil of the office of Keeper of the King's Game, in cos. Herts, Essex, and Middlesex, adjacent to the river Lee.

March 5. 88. Duplicate of the above.

March 5. Westminster. Proclamation for the authorization and uniformity of the Book of Common Prayer, to be used throughout the realm. [*Proc. Bk., p.* 64.]

March? 89. Lord Cecil to Rich. Bancroft, Archbp. of Canterbury. The King wishes certain ministers, imprisoned for refusing subscription to some Christian ordinances, to be reasoned with, and to have a time of probation assigned.

March 7. Grant, in fee-farm, to Sir Edw. Coke, Attorney General, of the manor of Fulmodeston. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 10.]

Digitized by Google

1604. VOL. VI.

March 8. Lease to Rowland White, Postmaster of the Court, of lands, &c. in Kegworth, called Dragwell Rents, the Hermitage Rent, &c., co. Leicester, and of the hamlet of Pengogo in Kemitmayne, co. Carnarvon. [*Docquet.*]

March 8. Licence to John Talbot to be absent from church, on paying 20*l.* per month. [*Grant Bk., p.* 25.]

March 8. 90. Lord Treasurer Buckhurst to Sir Thos. Lake. Recommends that the lease granted to [Rob.] Bannister, an honest and skilful servant of His Majesty, be detained in the King's hands for security, till the mortgage money to the City of London, to which the land belongs, be paid off, which will not be for 12 months. [*See March* 14.]

March 8. 91. Warrant to advance to the Earl of Murray, about to return to Scotland, 1,000*l.* on his grant of 2,000*l.* from the lands of [Wm.] Shelley, of Essex, attainted in the late reign.

March 9. Grant to Sir Thos. Hesketh and his heirs, of mills in Yorkshire, value 12*l.* [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 15.]

March 9. 92. The King to the Dean and Chapter of Worcester. Requires them to grant to John Fleet, alias Walsgrove, King's Attorney for the Marches of Wales, the reversion of a lease about to expire, of Monk orchard and other lands, settled on the Dean and Chapter by Henry VIII., reserving only the same rent as before paid.

March 10. Whitehall. 93. The same to Sir Edw. Coke, Attorney General. To draw out a pardon for Barth Brookesby, attainted of treason, and grants of his lands in cos. Leicester, Hertford, Norfolk, and in London, to persons nominated by Brookesby, or in his behalf.

March 12. 94. "The Seminaries' Supplication." A remonstrance of the Popish seminary priests against their persecutions. Found pinned upon Wigan Cross.

March 12. 95. Copy of the above.

March 12. Whiteparish. 96. E. Reynoldes to Owen Reynoldes. Feels disgraced in being defeated in the election for Weymouth. Private Affairs.

March 14. Re-grant to Sir Geo. Hume, in fee-farm, of the castle of Berwick-upon-Tweed, &c. [*See* 4 *Jan.* 1604. *Docquet.*]

March 14. Grant to Sir Wm. Kingswell of pardon for misdemeanours. and remission of a fine of 500*l.*, imposed by the Star Chamber. [*Docquet.*]

March 14. Restitution to Dr. John Bridges, Bp. of Oxford, of the Temporalties of the see. [*Docquet.*]

March 14. Grant to Sir Hugh Losse of pardon for a burglary in the house of Sir Wm. Cornwallis. [*Docquet.*]

Digitized by Google

VOL. VI.

1604.

March 14. Grant to John Bowyer, gent., of London, and Richard Taverner, gent., of Grays Inn, of pardon for the like offence. [*Docquet.*]

March 14. Warrant to deliver to Giles Simpson 151*l.* 2*s.* for gold and silver for spangles, for the coats of six footmen of the Prince of Wales. [*Docquet.*]

March 14. Tower. Warrant to pay John Gibb, George and John Murray, and John Achmouty, Grooms of the Chamber, annuities of 20*l.* each. [*Docquet. Mar.* 14 *and May* 16.]

March 14. Lease to Rob. Bannister, Clerk Comptroller of the King's House, of messuages and corn mills in Kegworth, cos. Leicester and Nottingham. [*Docquet.*]

March 15. 97. "The true order of His Majesty's proceeding through London, on Thursday the 15th March."

March 17. Sherborne. 98. Justice Ant. Forest to Lord Cecil. To grant the bailiwick of Yaxley to Wm. Carryer, the late bailiff, instead of to [Peter] Proby; and to support Yaxley market, which the men of Peterborough try to overthrow.

March ? 99. Note of acts to be considered of against next Parliament.

March 19. 100. List of members of the House of Commons, summoned to Parliament.

[March 19.] 101. Proceedings of the Commons on electing Sir Edw. Phelips Speaker.

March 19. 102. Warrant to the keepers of the Marshalsea and Fleet Prisons, to re-deliver to the Lieutenant of the Tower, certain prisoners who were transferred for a time to their custody.

March 19. 103. Warrant to the Lieutenant of the Tower, under directions from six of the Council, to repair to the above prisons, and convey certain prisoners back to the Tower.

March 19. 104. The King to the Lord Treasurer. The Earl of Cumberland, pleading a grant from the late Queen for custom on all exports of undressed cloths, opposes the King's licences to Sir Phil. Herbert, and Sir Jas. Hay, and to Peter Vanlore, to export 30,000 cloths duty free. He is to have a modified duty thereon, his loss to be deducted from the rent paid for his license, and they are to export 500 cloths per ann. additional, in compensation for payment of this duty.

March 20. 105. Accounts of Dud. Carleton, Comptroller of the Household of Henry Earl of Northumberland, since 11th September 1603.

March 20. Grant to Hen. Fox, and his heirs, of lands, co. Surrey, value 18*l.* 3*s.* 4*d.* [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 5.]

March 20. Grant to Tho. Meysey and Tho. Purcell, during the lives of Ma. Meysey and Wm. Blounden, of the tolls and customs in Knighton, co. Radnor. [*Ibid., p.* 10.]

Digitized by Google

VOL. VI.

1604.

March 21. Grant to Tho. Cornwallis and John Pitts, of lands, &c., co. Surrey. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 5.]

March 22. Grant to Sir Roger Aston and Edm. Shaw, of the manor of Havington, co. Wilts. [*Ibid., p.* 10.]

March 23. Grant to Wm. Dale and Rich. Archdale, in fee-farm, of the manor of Islingham, co. Kent, in consideration of the service of Sir Edw. Stafford. [*Docquet. See 20th August, and 24th Sept.*]

March 23. Grant to Rich. Cole of the place of Girdler to the King. [*Docquet.*]

March 23. Grant to John de Crites, a Fleming, of denization. [*Docquet.*]

March 23. Lease to Fras. Needham of the parsonage of Duffield, co. Derby, on condition of building a new house. [*Docquet.*]

March 23. Pension to Sir Rob. Carey of 100*l.* per ann. [*Docquet.*]

March 24. Grant to Sir Edw. Carey of the office of Receiver General in South Wales, for life. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 38.]

March 24. Grant, in reversion, to Sir Hen. Sackfield of the office of Master Keeper of the Hunting Dogs. [*Ibid, p.* 38.]

March 25. Court at Whitehall. 106. Lord Admiral Nottingham to Sir Thos. Lake. To fill up the blank in the Privy Seal of the pension granted to Capt. Thos. Button,—whose pension in Ireland was given away, on a rumour of his death in the Indies,—with 6*s.* 8*d.* per diem, that sum being considered a fair equivalent.

March 27. Dorset House. 107. Lord Treasurer Dorset to Sir Wm. Ryder, and other officers of customs for the Port of London. Directions to execute punctually his orders for delivering in the certificates for foreign merchandize, and to prevent their being taken up by the custom-house officers.

March 27. Puckeridge. 108. Thos. Docwra to Geo. Calvert. The report that he refused to keep a court is not true. He will send to Lord Cecil any claimants to the bailiwick.

March 30. Commission to the Earls of Southampton and Devonshire of lieutenancy, in the county and town of Southampton and city of Winchester. [*Docquet.*]

March 30. Grant, with survivorship, to Andrew Bright and Edm. Doubleday of the offices of distilling herbs and sweet waters at the palace of Whitehall, and of keeping the library there. [*Docquet.*]

March 30. Warrant to pay John Williams, one of the King's goldsmiths, certain sums for making and keeping His Majesty's plate, with an imprest of 200*l.* for bullion for the same. [*Docquet.*]

March 30. Grant to Sir Rich. Warburton, Gentleman Pensioner, in reversion after Edward Braddell, of the bailiwick of the lordships and manors of Rigby-Wray and Singleton, the clerkship of the County Palatine of Lancaster, and surveyorship of the woods beyond Trent, all of the duchy of Lancaster. [*Docquet.*]

Digitized by Google

VOL. VI.

1604. March ? 109. Petition of the Clothworkers' Company to the House of Commons, against the export of undressed cloth by private patents, the use of "gig-mills for rowing of cloth &c." Printed.

March. Orders for thorough posts and couriers riding, on the King's affairs. [*Proc. Bk., p.* 67.]

March. 110. The King to Sir Thos. Lake. To draw up the patent for Patrick Hume, Master of the Privy Harriers, and the rest in his office.

March. Court at Whitehall. 111. Draft warrant to Sir John Fortescue, Chancellor of the Duchy of Lancaster, for a grant to Sir Roger Aston of the manors of Harrington Week, Wiltshire, and Snetsham, Norfolk, value 86*l.* 13*s.* 8*d.*, in lieu of lands of the duchy, value 80*l.*, as first granted. With note, that on account of the increased value, Sir John Fortescue requires the King's signature to this second grant.

VOL. VII. APRIL, 1604.

April 1. 1. The King to the Council. Is surprised to hear reports that the House of Commons, instead of submitting to the opinion of the Judges, in the point in dispute between them and the King, [the election of Sir Fras. Goodwin,] take upon them to judge both of the Judges' opinion and of the royal prerogative. They are either to give the King satisfaction, or to send in writing a statement of their doubts, that they may be set at rest, and no other business is to proceed, till this is determined.

April. 2. Purport of Sir Robt. Wingfield's speech in the House of Commons [March 30,] relative to Sir Fras. Goodwin's election, in opposition to Sir John Fortescue; with original notes vindicating himself from any intention to offend.

[April 3.] 3. Address of the House of Commons to the King, in answer to the four objections on the affair of Sir Fras. Goodwin.

April 4. Kingwell Street. 4. Thos. Watson to Geo. Calvert. Has made an addition to his former certificate, and sent it to Sir Thos. Smith.

April 4. Wenlock Water. 5. Geo. Bowes to Lord Cecil. Encloses a proclamation procured by Mr. Bulmer, which led people to suppose that he (Bowes) would not work. Asks advice whether he should have a similar proclamation, which the Scotch Council offer him. Presents to Lord Cecil pieces of gold and lead found in the washings. Suggests a better mode of washing the gold, &c. *Incloses.*

5. I. *Proclamation authorizing Bevis Bulmer to search for gold and silver mines in Scotland, ordering owners of lands to permit him to work at pleasure, guaranteeing them from loss. Edinburgh, Feb.* 16.

April 4. Wenlock Water. 6. The Same to the Earl of Suffolk. Details his proceedings for the discovery of gold by washing and digging for a vein in Glangrese Gill.

Digitized by Google

1604. VOL. VII.

April 4. 7. Lord Admiral Nottingham to Sir Thos. Lake. To draw out a joint patent for Peter Buck and his son Peter, to be clerks of the King's ships, with one clerk under them.

[April.] Newgate. 8. Petition of Wm. Udall to Lord Cecil. Confesses his offences, and prays to be restored to liberty, &c.

April 5. Newgate. 9. The Same to the Same. To the same effect and intreating for pardon.

April 6. 10. Certificate of burials the last week, in the liberties of the Duchy [of Lancaster] at Westminster and the Strand, total 13; whereof 5 died of the plague.

April 6. Grant to Wm. Stirrop, of Bolton, Lancashire, of pardon for the death of Ambrose Brooke. [*Docquet.*]

April 6. Grant to Thos. Pate, merchant of London, of protection for a year. [*Docquet.*]

April 6. Grant to Dr. John Harding, of the Hebrew lectureship in Oxford, founded by Henry VIII. [*Docquet.*]

April 6. Grant to Rich. Barnard, Rich. Brasse, and John Wallis, of the office of Yeomen Prickers of the Privy Harriers. [*Docquet.*]

April 6. Grant to Walter James, in reversion after Robt. Lane, of the keeping of South Castle, and certain bulwarks at Portsmouth. [*Docquet.*]

April 6. Grant, in reversion, to John Stockledge of the office of a Messenger of the Exchequer. [*Docquet.*]

April 6. Grant to Sir Geo. Hume and his heirs of the castle, &c., of Norham, co. Northumberland, lately belonging to the Bishopric of Durham. [*Docquet.*]

April 6. Grant to James and Thos. Hudson of a pension of 120*l.* per ann., for their lives. [*Docquet.*]

April 6. Grant to Sir Wm. Waad, in fee-farm, of lands, value 60*l.* per ann., of the Duchy of Lancaster. [*Docquet.*]

April 6. Warrant dormant for delivery of stuff for liveries, for the six principal masters of the King's ships. [*Docquet.*]

April 6. Licence to Dudley Digges, of Poppeshall, Kent, to travel for three years. [*Docquet.*]

April 6. Grant to John Rowdon, in reversion after Wm. Goddard, of the place of Carrier of the Rolls and Records of the Exchequer. [*Docquet.*]

April 6. Warrant to the Receiver of the County of York, to pay to Lord Home the wages of 50 horse, allowed for service on the Borders. [*Docquet.*]

Digitized by Google

VOL. VII.

1604.

April 7. 11. Hen. Bowcher to the Heads of Houses at Oxford. Explains the circumstances under which Mary Worley visited him in man's attire.

[April 7.] [Oxford.] 12. Sentence of the Heads of Houses on the above case. Bowcher and Worley are to confess their offences in the parish church, and to be married there on the 16th of April.

[April.] All Soul's [Oxford.] 13. Hen. Bowcher to the Proctor of the University. He is in debt; begs the Vice-Chancellor will not authorize his arrest; will be asked publicly in St. Mary's church, and be married the following Sunday.

April 7. Whitehall. 14. The King to the Earl of Northumberland. To admit Sir Edm. Ashfield as one of his Majesty's pensioners in ordinary.

April. Docquet of the above. [*Docquet, April* 9.]

April 7. Licence to Sir Noel Caron to transport 600 tons of beer in one year. [*Docquet.*]

April 7. Warrant to the Lord Admiral to order that no timber be sold or felled, but by warrant under sign manual. [*Docquet.*]

April 7. Letter to the Lord Mayor of London, to examine the petition of Robert Woodrove. [*Docquet.*]

April 7. Licence to Geo. Erskine to provide and carry into Scotland 12 tons of cast iron ordnance, to furnish a ship. [*Docquet.*]

April 7. Grant to Thos. Page of an alms-room in Canterbury. [*Docquet.*]

April 7. Grant to Wm. Smithers and John Greenwood of pardon for felony. [*Docquet.*]

April 7. Grant to John Hutton of an alms-room in Durham. [*Docquet.*]

April 7. Grant, in reversion, to Wm. Pickering of the office of master workman of the "*Almaine Armourers* of Greenwich." [*Docquet.*]

April 7. Warrant for John de Crites, His Majesty's Serjeant Painter, to do all needful works about the King's ships. [*Docquet.*]

April 7. Warrant to pay to Sir Geo. Hume, Keeper of the Privy Purse, 1,000*l.* to be employed by the King's directions. [*Docquet.*]

April 7. Grant to Sir Rich. Leveson of the Lieutenancy of the Admiralty of England, for life. [*Docquet.*]

April 7. Grant to the Earl of Mar, of the advowson of the parsonage of Pulham; to present John Hepburn. [*Docquet.*]

April 7. Warrant to allow to Wm. Allen and Wm. Abercromway, footmen to the Lady Elizabeth, 30*l.* each. [*Docquet.*]

April 7. 15. Warrant to draw up a lease to the Earl of Suffolk for the subsidy on currants, on his offer to pay for it 500*l.* per annum, more than the average value of custom on currants, during the last ten years of the late Queen.

April. 16. Copy of the above, dated April 17.

Digitized by Google

VOL. VII.

1604.
April 9. 17. Valuation of the manor of Axminster.

April 10. 18. Sir Thos. Knyvet [to Sir Thos. Lake]. Wishes a certain office within the privy lodging of the Tower, to be granted to Edmund Doubleday, in conjunction with the present patentee.

April 11. Grant of charter for the town of Harwich, co. Essex. [*Docquet.*]

April 11. Grant to Simon Higinson of an alms-room in Worcester. [*Docquet.*]

April 11. Warrant to allow to Chas. Forty, and 5 other footmen to the Prince, 30*l.* per ann. each. [*Docquet.*]

April 11. Grant to George Brough and Francis Aslaby of pardon for coining. [*Docquet.*]

April 11. Grant, with survivorship, to Sir Rich. and Sir Thos. Smith, of the receivership of the Duchy of Cornwall. [*Docquet.*]

April 11. Re-grant to Sir Rich. Warburton of the bailiwick of Rigby-Wray. [*Docquet.*]

April 11. Warrant to pay to Robt. Seale, 200*l.* for the liveries of the Guard, at 20*s.* per man. [*Docquet.*]

April 11. Grant to Thos. Fountaine, of the woodwardship of the manors of Cookham and Bray, co. Berks, and the keeping of Cranborne lodge, in Windsor forest, for life. [*Docquet.*]

April 11. Grant to Thos. Oglethorp of the guidership of St. Stephen's Hospital, Norwich, for life. [*Docquet.*]

April 11. Grant, in reversion, to Jas. Bishop of a receivership in the Exchequer. [*Docquet.*]

April 11. Grant to Chris. Danby of licence to travel. [*Docquet.*]

April 11. Grant to Edm. Colthurst to convey a stream six feet broad, from any springs in Hertfordshire to London, so that no navigable river be injured thereby. [*Docquet.*]

April 11. Warrant for allowance of diet to the Officers of the Wardrobe. [*Docquet.*]

April 11. Letters on behalf of the Earl of Rutland, touching his claim to the barony of Roos. [*Docquet.*]

April 11. Grant to David Moyses and Wm. Ryder of 1,000*l.* [*See* 24 *May. Docquet.*]

April 11. Grant to David Lindsay, Bp. of Ross, of pension of 200*l.* per ann., for life. [*Docquet.*]

April 11. Remission to John Bridges, Bishop of Oxford, of the first fruits of that Bishopric. [*Docquet.*]

Digitized by Google

VOL. VII.

1604.

April 11. Allowance to Euphemia Cromway, waiter in the Prince's house, of diet for wages. [*Docquet.*]

April 11. Grant to the Earl of Nottingham of the castle of Welburne. [*Docquet.*]

April 11. Berwick. 19. Capt. Sir Wm. Bowyer to Lord Cecil. Disorders among the companies at Carlisle and in Scotland.

April 12. Holyrood House. 20. Sir James Elphinstone to the Same. The plague brought to Edinburgh in a vessel from Yarmouth. Recommends his little suit to his lordship and Sir George Hume, who were the first movers of it.

April ? 21. Questions and answers relating to the summonses to Parliament of the Barons Abergavenny, and other proofs of their descent, and the nature of the entail of their titles and lands.

[April 12.] 22. Declaration drawn up for Lord Cecil, of the claims of Mary Neville, widow of Sir Thomas Fane, to the barony of Abergavenny, against Edw. Neville. [*Produced before the House of Lords. See Lords' Journal*, ii. 276. *Endorsed with memoranda by Cecil.*]

April 12. Spalding. 23. Rich. Ogle and Thos. Lambert to Cecil. Remonstrate against a petition to Parliament, designed by the towns of Kesteven, to the prejudice of the Queen's tenants in Spalding.

April 13. London. 24. Licence of the High Commission Court for Fras. Barneby, now prisoner, to go into the country for a season.

April 13. 25. Roger Earl of Rutland to Sir Thos. Lake. To draw a grant of the keepership of the game at Royston, for Rich. Westley.

April 13. 26. Lord Admiral Nottingham to the Same. To draw grants in reversion of the clerkship of the navy to John Legate, after Peter Buck, sen.; and of the clerkship of the cheque at Chatham, to Peter Buck, jun., after John Legate.

April 14. 27. Lord Cecil to Sir Thos. Parry. Explains the dispute between the King and Commons, on the election of Sir Fras. Goodwin, as member for Buckinghamshire in opposition to Sir John Fortescue.

April 14. Licence to Sir Robt. Chamberlain to travel for three years. [*Docquet.*]

April 14. Warrant dormant to allow to Edmund Mondy, Yeoman of the Tents, cloth and stuff for his livery. [*Docquet.*]

April 14. Warrant to pay to Silvester Dodsworth, Serjeant of the Buckhounds, 40*l.* per ann., for life. [*Docquet.*]

April 14. Grant to Antiocheston Lovell of pardon for burglary. [*Docquet.*]

Digitized by Google

1604. VOL. VII.

April 14. Warrant to pay to Dr. Atkins, physician, sent to Scotland to attend Prince Charles, 50*s.* per diem. [*Docquet.*]

April 14. Licence to Lord Burleigh, to be absent from Parliament and from St. George's Feast. [*Docquet.*]

April 14. Grant to And. Lamb of pension of 200 marks per ann., for life. [*Docquet.*]

April 14. Grant to Ann Vavasour of pension of 100 marks per ann., for life. [*Docquet.*]

April 14. Grant to John Palmore of a guidership of St. Stephens' Hospital, Norwich. [*Docquet.*]

April 14. Grant to Bartrobe and Thos. Lukin of the bailiwick and collectorship of certain lands between Bow Bridge and Morking Mills, the surveyorship of the said lands, and the bailiwick of the Hundred of Bekentre, co. Essex. [*Docquet.*]

April 14. Grant, in reversion, to John Legat of the office of Clerk of the King's ships, for life. [*Docquet.*]

April 14. Grant, in reversion, to Peter Buck of the office of Clerk of the Prick and Cheque of the Navy at Chatham. [*Docquet.*]

April 14. Grant to John Hill of advowson of the rectory of Fulbourn, co. Cambridge. [*Docquet.*]

April 14. 28. Edward Bruce Lord Kinloss to Sir Thos. Lake. In favour of the suit of Dr. Oliver Lloyd, for dispensation to hold a living without cure. [*See May* 12.]

April 15. 29. The King to Lord Chief Justice Popham. To apprehend certain loose people of the "damned crew of swaggerers," who seek to create disturbance against Scotchmen, and bind them over to keep the peace.

April 16. Grant, in reversion, to John and Edw. Trench of the office of Clerk of Writs in the Star Chamber, for life. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 36.]

April 16. Durham. 30. Examination of Fras. Gray, alias Cooke, late of Norwich. Became a Papist through the persuasion of Edw. Browne, but refused to join him in a murder, &c., and was assaulted by him.

April 16. Oxford. 31. Confessions of Henry Bowcher and Mary Worley publicly read in St. Mary's Church, Oxford, and certified by the minister. [*See April* 7.]

April 16. Coleshill, Warwickshire. 32. P. Clasquin to his father, Capt. Clasquin. Desires answers to his many letters of assurances of affection. French.

April 16. Re-grant to the Countess of Kildare of lands late the Lord Cobham's. [*Docquet.*]

April 16. Warrant to pay to Sir Chas. Hales 120*l.* for Border service. [*Docquet.*]

Digitized by Google

1604. VOL. VII.

April 16. Commission to Thos. Lincoln, Yeoman of the King's Armoury at Greenwich, to purchase things necessary for that service. [*Docquet.*]

April 16. Grant to Christian, wife of Thomas Weech, co. Norfolk, of pardon for witchcraft. [*April* 14 *and* 16. *Docquet.*]

April 16. Grant, in reversion, to Laurence Washington, junr., of the registrarship of books, orders, decrees, &c., in Chancery, for life. [*Docquet.*]

April 16. Discharge to James Ambler of all issues of land, goods, &c., owing to the Crown by him, as collector of the 2nd subsidy of 31st Eliz. [*Docquet.*]

April 16. Letter to the Warden, &c., of All Souls College, Oxford, for a lease in reversion to the King, of Bleching Court and Scotney manor, in Kent and Sussex, for the Duke of Lenox. [*Docquet.*]

April 16. Warrant to Viscount Bindon to preserve the King's game, in co. Dorset. [*Docquet.*]

April 17. 33. List by Sir George Hume, Master of the Wardrobe, of the articles required for a suit of apparel for Patrick Maull, for which a warrant is to be drawn.

April 17. Allowance to Patrick Maull, Page of the Bed Chamber, for his apparel. [*Docquet.*]

April 17. Whitehall. 34. Petition of Geo. Ognell to the King, for release for 3 months, being imprisoned by the unjust proceedings of Otes Nicholson; with reference thereon.

April 17. Court at Whitehall. 35. Petition of Mary Courcelles to the Council. Having sustained much loss in the service of the late Queen of Scots, whom she delivered from the Castle of Lochleven, thinks the pension of 20*l.* per ann., granted her by the King too small; prays that it may be increased to 30*l.*, and that the arrears, 340*l.*, due on the pension granted her by the Queen of Scots may be discharged. With reference to the Council and their report thereon. [*See May* 29.]

April 17. 36. Draft by Sir Thos. Fleming, Solicitor General, of a re-grant to Fras. Browne, of the office of Registrar General of the Diocese of York. With note by Rob. Browne, of an error in the former grant, which is now corrected.

Docquet of the above re-grant. [*Docquet, July* 22.]

April 18. 37. Orders prescribed by the King to be executed by the Master of the Court of Wards and Liveries.

April 18? 38. [The King] to [Lord Cecil.] Bids him "adjure the Judges," on their conscience and allegiance, to declare whether he cannot use the title of Great Britain, by warrant of an Act of Parliament, without direct abrogation of the laws of the two kingdoms. [*Fragment in his own hand. Indorsed by Cecil, "The King's addition to his speech."*]

April 18? 39. Copy of the above.

Digitized by Google

1604. VOL. VII.

April 18 ? 40. Discourse on the Unions of Kingdoms in name, alleging precedents from ancient and modern history, and arguments in favour of the King's adopting the title of King of Great Britain. Imperfect.

[April 18.] 41. Abstract of a speech in the House of Commons, in favour of the union of the two kingdoms. Indorsed "Reasons for the union with Scotland, gathered out of Hollinshead."

[Apr. 18.] 42. Copy of the above.

April 19 ? 43. Act to supply defects in former statutes for the relief of the poor, and for punishment of rogues.

April 19 ? 44. Petition of prisoners for debt to the House of Commons, in favour of a bill for their relief, the project of which they enclose. Printed.

April 19 ? 45. Petition to [Lord Cecil ?] to further the passing of the bill for relief of poor debtors, and recovery of small debts in London.

April 19. Warrant to allow to John Danson, the King's tailor, black velvet for garding the coats of 50 Yeomen of the Guard. [*Docquet.*]

April. 19. Warrant for 50 halberds for the said Guard. [*Docquet.*]

April 19. Warrant to pay 78*l.* 15*s.* for red cloth for coats of the said Guard. [*Docquet.*]

April 19. Warrant to pay to Giles Simpson, the King's goldsmith, 731*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.* for gold and silver for spangles for rich coats of the said Guard. [*Docquet.*]

April 19. Warrant to pay to John Danson 50*l.* for silk linings for the said coats. [*Docquet.*]

April 19. Warrant to pay to John Parre, the King's embroiderer, 166*l.* 19*s.* 11*d.* for embroidering the said coats. [*Docquet.*]

April 19. Grant to James Buddough of the place of an ordinary footman to the King. [*Docquet.*]

April 19. Letter to the Lord Chancellor, to summon the Bishops of Oxford and Chichester, to determine a controversy between Drs. John Drury and Anth. Blincow, about an exchange of ecclesiastical offices. [*Docquet.*]

April 19. Letter to the Lord Chief Justice and Judges of the King's Bench, to decide a controversy between All Souls' Coll., Oxford, and Lord Cromwell. [*See* 1606, *March. Docquet.*]

April 19. Re-grant to Edw. Ewer and his heirs of the manor of Caversfield, co. Bucks. [*Docquet.*]

April 19. Grant, in reversion, to Thos. Seale, of the keeping of the armoury at Greenwich, for life. [*Docquet.*]

Digitized by Google

1604. VOL. VII.

April 19. Grant of purchase to Sir Robt. Carey and John Barton, in fee-farm, of lands, &c., in Goteland and elsewhere, cos. York and Durham. [*Docquet.*]

April 19. Grant to Rob. and Francis Raynes, of the keeping, &c., of Marwood Hag, part of the manor of Barnard Castle. [*Docquet.*]

April 19. Grant to Phineas Pett, in reversion after Matthew Baker or Joseph Pett, of pension of 12*d.* per diem. [*Docquet.*]

April 19. Warrant to the Chancellor of the Duchy of Lancaster to pass to Sir Henry Bromley any parcels of manors already dismembered. [*Docquet.*]

April 19. Letter to the Bishop of Lincoln, to induct William Osborne in the benefice of Stoke-hammond, co. Bucks. [*Docquet.*]

April 19. Letter to King's College, Cambridge, to grant to Sir Wm. Anstruther a lease of the priory of Kersey. [*Docquet.*]

April 20. Re-grant to Geo. Watkins, Rich. Prince, and Edw. Benyon of lease in reversion of Yorkes farm, Twickenham, and other lands in cos. Middlesex and York. [*Docquet.*]

April 20. Letter to Nich. Stallinge, in favour of Sir Rob. Steward, suitor for marriage to his ward, Eliz. Kenne. [*Docquet.*]

April 20. Letter to the Chancellor of the Duchy of Lancaster, limiting a former grant to Sir Hen. Bromley. [*See April* 19. *Docquet.*]

April 20. Grant to Sir Robt. Mansell, on surrender of Sir Fulk Greville, of the treasurership of the navy, for life. [*Docquet.*]

April 20. Grant to Walter and Thomas Janveryn of pardon for piracy. [*Docquet*]

April 20. Warrant for allowance to George Shiers, Apothecary for the Household, for medicines for the poorest servants. [*Docquet.*]

April 21. Letter to the Provost, &c., of King's College, Cambridge, for a lease to Rich. Harris. [*Docquet.*]

April 21. Brampton-Bryan. 46. Thos. Harley to Lord Cecil. Desires a lease in reversion of lands in the manor of Kingsland, of which he is tenant.

April 21. [Berwick.] 47. Propositions by Sir Wm. Bowyer as to the pay of the soldiers at Berwick, their residence in the town, and discipline; and as to reparations of the palace. [*See May* 4. *Docquet.*] *Annexed is,*

47. I. *State of the buildings, stores, &c. at Berwick, with queries as to their disposal.*

[April 21.] 48. The King's explanation of his meaning in the project which he sent to the House, concerning an Act for authorizing Commissioners to treat of the Union. [*See Com. Journ. Vol.* i., *p.* 280.]

[April 21.] 49. Draft of the above by Lord Cecil.

Digitized by Google

VOL. VII.

1604.

April 22? Hen. Wright to Sir Thos. Chaloner. The discoverer can set down the names of 60 plotters, instead of 20 that were asked for. Charged him to discover 13 or 14 taken from his list; he promises it, but waits two days till Tesmond and Kemp come to town. [Jos.] Davies will not declare the treason, till his pardon under the seal, which is in great forwardness, is ready. [*Gunpowder Plot Book, No.* 236. *The pardon of Joseph Davies, dated* 25 *April* 1604, *is on Pardon Roll.* 2., *Jas.* I., *Rolls Chapel.*]

April? 50. Names of the Jesuits in England, with the places of their abode or confinement.

April 22. Exeter. 51. Mayor and Aldermen of Exeter to Lord Cecil. Complain that the Dean and Chapter of Exeter are endeavouring to free their houses, tenants, &c., from the jurisdiction of the County of the City of Exeter.

April 23. Grant of purchase to Sir Phil. Sherard, in fee-farm, of the manor and bailiwick of Stapleford, of the Duchy of Lancaster. [*Docquet.*]

April 23. Grant to Wm. Waugh of an alms-room in Peterborough. [*Docquet.*]

April 23. Presentation of Wm. Helliar to the rectory of Silverton, co. Devon. [*Docquet.*]

April 23. Grant to John Garrett of a pension of 40 marks per ann., for life. [*Docquet.*]

April. 23. Grant to Rich. Westley of the keeping of the King's game near Royston, for life. [*Docquet.*]

April 23. Grant, with survivorship, to Sir Vincent Skinner and Wm. Skinner his son, of the keeping of Kirkby Park, co. Lincoln. [*Docquet.*]

[April 23.] 52. [Proposed] address from Parliament to the King, requesting him to assume the title of King of Great Britain, and to appoint Commissioners to treat of the Union of the two kingdoms.

[April 23.] 53. Copy of the above.

April 24. 54. Certificate by Launcelot Browne and Martin Schoverus, Physicians to the King and Queen, that they think the Spa waters beneficial for such diseases as are complained of by [Henry] Jernegan, sen.: viz., "the rheum, vertigo, convulsions, palsye, melancholia hypocondriaca," &c. [*See April* 27.]

April 24. 55. Lord Treasurer Dorset to Sir Thos. Lake. To expedite the King's signature to the Bill inclosed, "The Great Privy Seal for the Exchequer," it being similar to that which expired by the late Queen's death, but more advantageous to the King.

April 25. 56. The Same to the Same. To obtain immediate signature to a warrant prefixed, for payment of necessary repairs in the King's stables at Greenwich, Hampton Court, Oatlands, &c., which else will run to great decay.

Digitized by Google

1604. VOL. VII.

April [25.] 57. Abstract [by Sir Fras. Bacon] of objections in the House of Commons, relative to the King's adopting the title or name of King of Great Britain.

April [25.] 58. Copy of the above.

April 25? 59. Analytical digest of arguments against the Union.

April 25? 60. Copy of the above.

April 25? 61. Speech on the Union of Kingdoms as being threefold—in head, in laws, and in privileges.

April 25? 62. Copy of the above.

April 25. Westminster. The King to the Lord Chancellor and others. To allow Thos. Fleetwood, Prince Henry's Attorney-General, to take precedency next after the King's own council. [*Warrt. Bk.* I., *p.* 108.]

April 25. Docquet of the above.

April 26. Safe conduct for Capt. Wm. Turner. [*Docquet.*]

April 26. Letter to the Dean and Chapter of St. Pauls, to grant their registrarship to John Drake. [*Docquet.*]

April 26. Grant to Sir Thos. Erskine, of the baronage of Dirleton, in Scotland. [*Docquet.*]

April 26. Grant to the town of Berwick of a charter. [*Docquet.*]

April 26. Grant to John Pigeon, in reversion after Bristow Pigeon, of the keeping of the garden and wardrobe in the Tower. [*Docquet.*]

April 26. Warrant to allow to Sir Edmund Carey 1,000 marks, paid by him for a lease of Whorlton park and castle, "in regard of some prejudice growne to the sayd lease." [*Docquet.*]

[April 26.] 63. Notes of a speech [in the House of Commons] by Sir Edwin Sandys on Unions as being threefold; by marriage, by election, or by conquest: there is no precedent, in either of the former cases, of union of laws and privileges and of change of title; inconsistency of the proposal that the King be styled "King of Britanny" only in his dealings with foreign princes. Urges that a committee consider three objections, omitted in Sir Fras. Bacon's relation, against the change of style, viz., that it would free subjects from their oath of allegiance, dissolve treaties with foreign princes, and create confusion in point of precedence. [*No.* 57, *supra.*]

[April 26.] 64. Copy of the above.

April 26? 65. Discourse on the Union of Kingdoms as fourfold; by marriage, by election, by gift or purchase, by conquest. Precedents of unions by marriage during 600 years, and of their conditions, which confine the union to the princes only, without changing the laws. Conditions of the union by conquest of Portugal with Spain and of other unions, none of which were attended with any change of laws, excepting that of Lithuania with Poland.

April 26 66. Copy of the above.

Digitized by Google

1604. Vol. VII.

April 26? 67. Occasions and means of uniting the great Dukedom of Lithuania to the kingdom of Poland; with the conditions.

April 26? 68. Copy of the above.

April 26? 69. Account of the union by marriage of the Duchy of Bretagne to France; with the conditions.

April 26? 70. Copy of the above.

April 26? 71. Translation from "The History of Bretanie, by Bertrand d'Argentré," touching the union of Bretagne with the crown of France; including the Charter of Union in 1532.

April 26? 72. Speech [in the House of Commons] in favour of the Union, alleging historical precedents for the union of kingdoms.

April 26? 73. Extract from the above.

[April 27.] 74. Particulars [by Dudley Carleton] of the conferences with the Lords, and debates in the lower House touching the Union.

[April 27.] 75. Copy of the above.

[April 27.] 76. Digest by the Committee for the Union, of objections to be urged against changing the title of England into that of Great Britain, as being without precedent, dangerous in point of law, &c.

[April 27.] 77. 78. Two copies of the above.

April 27? 79. Extract from a speech [in the House of Commons, by Sir Fras. Bacon,] on the third sort of union—that of conquest, proving that a kingdom once united cannot be lawfully severed, nor conveyed away from the rightful heir.

April 27? 80. Memoirs by J. D. of the principal unions of kingdoms that have taken place in Europe, viz., Wales with England, Navarre and Aragon with Castile, Spain and Portugal, Normandy and Bretagne with France, the Netherlands with the House of Austria; and the conditions of each. With a note to Sir Walter Cope, stating that they are drawn up at his request, but that the business of the writer's vocation preventiug his having recourse to his old studies whilst in London, renders them imperfect.

April 27? 81. Observations on the reign of Henry VII., to whom the union of both kingdoms is referable.

April 27. Warrant to the Exchequer for mitigating forfeitures upon accountants to the King, and for divers other matters. [*Docquet.*]

April 27. Westminster. Letter to the Warden, &c. of All Souls College, Oxford, to admit John Smith to the fellowship lately held by Henry Butcher, [Bowcher?] now void. [*Docquet.*]

April 27. Grant to Sir Ralph Hare and his heirs, of the return and execution of writs and process of Clackclose, co. Norfolk, and of the office of coroner there. [*Docquet.*]

Digitized by Google

1604. VOL. VII.

April 27. Warrant to allow to John Green, the King's coffer-maker, and Thos. Larkin, his smith, stuff for their liveries. [*Docquet.*]

April 27. Grant to Sir Edw. Dimock, of the advowson of Alderkirk, co. Lincoln; to present Jas. Merton. [*Docquet.*]

April 27. Licence for ten years to Peter Vanlore to export 15,000 broad cloths duty-free, with a proviso in reference to a previous grant to the Earl of Cumberland. [*Docquet.*]

April 27. Warrant for ordering of sundry payments, bonds, debts, forfeitures, &c., in the Exchequer. [*Docquet.*]

April 27. Licence to Hen. Jernegan, senr., to travel for 1 year to the Spa. [*Docquet.*]

April 27. Re-grant to Sir Pexall Brocas of pardon. [*Docquet.*]

April 27. Re-grant of licence to Sir Phil. Herbert and Sir Jas. Hay to export within 7 years 17,500 broad cloths, with the defalcation of 2*s.* 2*d.* on each. [*Docquet.*]

April 27. Warrant to pay to Peter Beeston and Gregory Riggs, Captains of the Block-houses at Milton and West Tilbury, 79*l.* 1*s.* 8*d.* for the charges there. [*Docquet.*]

April 27. Grant to John Pierson of a Poor Knight's place of Windsor. [*Docquet.*]

April 27. Licence to the town of Sheffield, co. York, to erect a free school. [*Docquet.*]

April 27. Grant to Dr. [Edmund] Suckling, in reversion after Geo. Montgomery, of the deanery of Norwich. [*Docquet.*]

April 28. 82. Arthur Hall to the King. Corruptions in the election of members of the present Parliament. Advises him to dissolve it, and to have fresh elections made, in conformity to his proclamation. *Annexed are,*

82. I. *Notes of subjects who have been punished by Parliaments.*

82. II. *List of the House of Commons.* [*Bound together in vellum.*]

April 28. 83. Thomas Lord Gerard to Sir Thos. Lake. For a warrant for 10*l.* diet and 10*l.* wages for Capt. [John] Vesey, as Constable of Castle Rushin, Isle of Man.

April 28. 84. The King to [John] Shelbury. Appoints him his officer in granting and gathering the rents, revenues, &c., of wine licences, which the Council have determined shall be continued, but they have not yet been able to settle the business.

Docquet of the above. [*Docquet, May* 1.]

Digitized by Google

1604. VOL. VII.

April 28. 85. [Lord Cecil] to Sir James Elphinstone, Secretary of Scotland. Opposition to the Union of the two kingdoms. Declaration of the Judges that the adoption of the title of King of Great Britain will invalidate all legal processes. The King has therefore consented to postpone it, till agreed upon by Commissioners appointed for the Union, and confirmed by Parliament.

April 29. 86. Information sent to Lord Cecil of the movements of Fathers Owen and Baldwin, of Colonel Jaques who rules the Archduke, of Father Parsons, and others, on some great cause [the gunpowder plot?], which is to be kept secret. The King would permit toleration, were he not influenced by the Council.

April 29. 87. Memorandum of a tenement in Stagbach, manor of Ivington, co. Hereford, in the occupation of Rich. Blunt.

April 30. Licence to Sir Thos. Crompton, of Cherry-Burton, co. York, to travel for 3 years. [*Docquet.*]

April 30. Confirmation of grant to the Dean and Chapter of Exeter, of a farthing per ann. from every householder within the diocese. [*Docquet.*]

[April 30.] 88. Objections of the shoemakers against the fines for faulty leather, which ought to be paid, not by them, but by the curriers. [*Stat.* 1., *Jas.* I., *c.* 22., *Sect.* 41.]

April ? Grant to Sir Thos. Middleton of the offices of Steward and Recorder of Kenleth Owen, co. Denbigh, during pleasure. Latin: [*Wart. Bk.* I., *p.* 161.]

April ? 89. Note of books and other effects taken from Wm. Webster, priest, and from the poor woman with whom he lodged.

April. 90. The King to the Mercers' Company. In favour of Wm. Leveson, brother of Sir John Leveson, and one of their company, for a lease, in reversion after Thos. Cranfield, of certain tenements without Aldgate.

Docquet of the above. [*Docquet, March* 8.]

April. 91. Petition of Sir John Cutts to the King, for renewal of the office of Master of the Game, and keeper of the park, chace, and manor, of Somersham, co. Huntingdon, which have devolved on the crown by a recent exchange with the Bishop of Ely.

VOL. VIII. MAY, 1604.

May 1 ? 1. Account of the rent of assize of the whole soken of Somersham.

May 1. Grant to Sir John Cutts, senr., during the lives of Sir John Cutts, junr., John Smyth and Fras. Cutts, of the chace, park, mansion, certain closes, and mastership of the game at Somersham, co. Bucks, with the bailiwick and woodwardship of the manor. [*Docquet.*]

Digitized by Google

1604. VOL. VIII.

May 1. 2. The King to the House of Commons. Urges them to dismiss jealousies, and appoint a commission to consider the terms of Union with Scotland.

[May 1.] 3. Copy of the above.

May 1. Grant to John Vesey of the keepership of Castle Rushin, Isle of Man, for life. [*Docquet.*]

May 1. Grant to Thos. Peters, and other owners, of the accustomed reward of 5*s.* per ton, for building five ships. [*Docquet.*]

May 1. Licence to Thos. Alabaster and his partners, to sell two unserviceable ships to the subjects of any Prince in amity with the King. [*Docquet.*]

May 1. Grant to John Roan of the place of Serjeant of the Scullery, in room of Fras. Bolton. [*Docquet.*]

May 1. Licence to Sir Hen. Glemham to go to the Spa. [*Docquet.*]

May 1. Warrant to pay 2*s.* per diem to Robt. Buller, falconer, for wages, and 26*s.* 8*d.* per ann., for his livery, for life. [*Docquet.*]

May 1. Grant to the Dean of Wells of confirmation of privileges. [*Docquet.*]

May 1. Grant to Robt. Stafferton of a Poor Knight's place in Windsor. [*Docquet.*]

May 2? 4. Speech of the Speaker to the King, thanking him for his forbearance to press the Union at present, and his willingness to leave it to Commissioners; and authorizing the appointment of Commissioners to draw up an act for the Union.

May 2. 5. Copy of the above.

May 2? 6. [Proposed] draft of an Act to appoint Commissioners to treat of the Union.

May 2. Edinburgh. 7. Robert Ker Lord Roxburgh to Lord Cecil. Profession of obligation. The [Scottish] Parliament is prorogued; the country loyal and quiet.

May 3. Grant to John and Abraham Bateman of the office of Bookbinders to the King, for life. [*Docquet.*]

May 3. Remission to John Gordon, Dean of Salisbury, of the first fruits of the Deanery. [*Docquet.*]

May 3. Lease to Sir Thos. Knyvet of lands, &c., in the parish of St. Margaret, Westminster. [*Docquet.*]

May 3. Grant to John Buchanan, in reversion after John Leigh, of the keepership of Horne Park, co. Kent. [*Docquet.*]

Digitized by Google

1604. VOL. VIII.

May 3. Grant to Sir Thos. Edmondes, in reversion after Sir Geo. Coppin, of the office of Clerk of the Crown in Chancery. [*Docquet.*]

May 3. Warrant to pay 200 marks to David Levingston, as the King's free gift. [*Docquet.*]

May 3. Grant to Wm. Sedgwick and Wm. Beale, and their heirs. in fee-farm, of tenements in Cheapside, Watling Street, Wood Street, and parish of St. Mary of the Arches, London. [*Docquet.*]

May 3. Grant to Fras. Hedgman of the office of County Clerk of Norfolk and Suffolk, for life. [*Docquet.*]

May 3. Grant to Jo. Gibb of 2,000*l.*, from fines paid for recusancy. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 39.]

[May 3.] 8. Note of absurdities and imperfections in the bill of assarts.

May 3. Edinburgh. 9. Earl of Mar to Lord Cecil. The Scotch Parliament is, by the King's direction, prorogued until July 3. Great opposition said to be made against the Union, by the English House of Commons. It has not yet been proposed in the Scotch Parliament.

May 4. Edinburgh. 10. Same to the Same. Since writing, has received his letter and is glad to hear that steps will be taken towards the Union; is ashamed to write the malicious speeches spread through the country about it.

May 4. Warrant to pay 6000*l.* to the Master of the Great Wardrobe for certain creditors, and for charges of his office. [*Docquet.*]

May 4. Letter to Capt. Bowyer, to give licence to servitors on half wages at Berwick, to be absent for half a year. [*Docquet.*]

May 4. Presentation of Wm. Acworth to the Rectory of Ewelme, Diocese of Oxford. [*Docquet.*]

May 4. Grant to Sir Edw. Hungerford, and his heirs, of manors, &c., in cos. Berks, Wilts, Somerset, and Cornwall, part of the lands of Lord Hungerford attainted. [*Docquet.*]

May 4. Grant to Thos. Swallow, in reversion after Paul Swallow, of the clerkship of the irons of the Mint in the Tower, and surveyorship of the melting houses. [*Docquet.*]

May 4. Warrant to the Lord Chancellor to make letters of denization, not exceeding 30 in number, at the nomination of Francis Bothwell. [*Docquet May* 4 *and June* 10.]

May 4. Letter to the Lord Treasurer, to order the Paymaster of Berwick to pay to Wm Selby, the preacher there, 20*l.* per ann., till otherwise provided for. [*Docquet.*]

May 4. Letter to the Lord President of York, to release Robt. Allinson, of Jedworth, on bond for his appearance. [*Docquet.*]

Digitized by Google

VOL. VIII.

1604.

May 4. Grant to Edw. Lyngen of pardon for all treason and offences during the late Queen's reign. [*Docquet.*]

May 4. Grant to Sir Wm. Woodhouse, and his heirs, of the new park of Leicester, alias the Frith and Bird's Nest, part of Lord Cobham's land. [*Docquet.*]

May 5. 11. Robt. Hitcham to Lord Cecil. A book of the Queen's jointure is prepared, but the Attorney General delays perusing it, so that it cannot be engrossed and laid before Parliament.

May 5. Grant to John Buchanan and Wm. Armstrong, in fee-farm, of Anstey pasture, co. Leicester, and the manor of Sudbury-Woodhall, of the duchy of Lancaster. [*Docquet.*]

May 5. Grant of incorporation to the Master, Wardens, and Commonalty of the Art or Science of Musicians of London. [*Docquet*]

May 5. Grant to Roger Davies of an alms-room in Worcester. [*Docquet.*]

May 8. Release to Wm. Copley of certain bonds, being the fines of his wardship and special livery. [*Docquet.*]

May 8. Grant of incorporation to the Bailiffs, Assistants, and Commonalty of Godmanchester, co. Hunts, with permission to hold a yearly fair. [*Docquet.*]

May 8. Letter to the Archbishop of York, to examine the petition of John Murray, curate of Filey, dioc. York, for increase of stipend. [*Docquet.*]

May 8. Grant of pardon to John Freeman, late of London, for killing Rich. Jenks. [*Docquet.*]

May 8. Grant to Wm. Selby of a prebend at Durham. [*Docquet.*]

May 8. Grant to Sir Roger Dallison of the stewardship of the manor and soke of Kirton-in-Lindsey, co. Lincoln. [*Docquet.*]

May 8. Grant to Morgan Matthew of a Gunner's place in the Tower, for life. [*Docquet.*]

May 8. Warrant to deliver to the Earls of Southampton and Pembroke their robes, kirtles, hoods, and tippets of the Order of the Garter. [*Docquet.*]

May 8. Grant to Wm. Wyrley of the office of Rouge-croix pursuivant, for life. [*Docquet.*]

May 8. Warrant to deliver to the said Wyrley, Rouge-croix, a coat of the King's arms. [*Docquet*]

May 8. Grant to Wm. Copley of pardon for all treasons, &c., committed beyond sea. [*Docquet.*]

May 8. Grant to Silvester Brook, on surrender of Chas. Sherard, of the office of one of the King's couriers or posts, for life. [*Docquet.*]

Digitized by Google

1604. VOL. VIII.

May 8. Westminster. 12. Warrant for the usual payments to Charles Earl of Devonshire, appointed Keeper of Portsmouth Castle, and also to the garrison. [*Corrected as a draft for a similar warrant granted for Sir Thos. Vere in* 1606.]

Docquet of the above.

May 8. Licence to Ph. Bushton to transport certain timber felled in Bickenholt, co. Devon, to Barnstaple, for building ships, &c. [*Docquet.*]

May 9. 13. The King to the Lord Chancellor and Lord Chief Justice. To examine whether the appointment of the garblers of spices belongs to the City of London or to the Crown. He has received many complaints against them, difficult of redress, as the Mayor and Commons, who are among the offenders, pretend to the disposal of the office.

May 10. Docquet of the above.

May 10. Licence to Robert, son of Sir John Dormer, to travel for 3 years [*Docquet.*]

May 10. Whitehall. 14. Grant by the Queen to Wm. Gomeldon and Daniel Bacheler, of a chest of arrows, cast up as a wreck within her manor of Portland.

May 10. Westminster. Warrant to pay 100*l.* per ann. to surveyors, for repair of the King's stables at divers places. [*Warrt. Bk.*, II., *p.* 6.]

May 10. Docquet of the above. [*Docquet, May* 12.]

May 11. 15. Breviate of the Charter granted to the Mayor and Burgesses of Berwick.

May 11. 16. Warrant for a licence to Sir Wm. Norris to export 10,000 dickers of calf-skins, on expiration of a similar grant by the late Queen, to certain merchants of Cheshire. With note that the grant was not passed.

May 12. Licence to Arthur, son of Sir Wm. Herris of Crixith, co. Essex, to travel for 3 years. [*Docquet.*]

May 12. Grant to John and Alex. Levingston, in reversion after Thomas and Ralph Gill, of the keeping of the lions and leopards in the Tower, for life. [*Docquet.*]

May 12. Commission for Alex. and Geo. Muncrieff to take up hawks and hawks' meat, in such sort as Sir Rob. Dormer, Master of the Hawks, has commission to do.

May 12. Presentation of Thos. Dawson to the rectory of Brington and Bythorn-cum-Oldweston, dioc. Lincoln. [*Docquet.*]

May 12. Grant to Dr. Oliver Lloyd, of dispensation to hold the mastership of an hospital, prebend, or benefice without cure, although he has not taken orders. [*Docquet.*]

Digitized by Google

VOL. VIII.

1604.
May 12. 17. Lord Treasurer Dorset to Sir Thos. Lake. To pass a Privy Seal prefixed, to be made in accordance with that of the late Queen, for warrant to pay 1,460*l.* 16*s.* per month to Uriah Babington and Rob. Bromley, merchants of London, for supply of monthly charges of the garrisons at Flushing and the Brill.

May. Docquet of the above warrant. [*Docquet, May* 16.]

May 12. Grant to Wm. Terold of pardon for misdemeanours, not included in the King's general pardon. [*Docquet.*]

May 12. Annuity to Hugh Merrick, in reversion after John Austin, of 20*l.* for piloting ships through the Black Deeps. [*Docquet.*]

May 12. Grant to Nich. Simpson of advowson of a prebend at Canterbury; to present John Simpson. [*Docquet.*]

May 12. Grant to Rich. Heron of pardon for arson. [*Docquet.*]

May 12. Grant to John Lee of pardon for burglary. [*Docquet.*]

May 13. Westminster. 18. Grant to Charles Earl of Nottingham, Thos. Earl of Suffolk, and others, in trust for Frances Countess of Kildare, of lease of the manor of Cobham and certain lands in Kent and Leicestershire, also of a messuage in Blackfriars, London, possessions of Henry, late Lord Cobham, attainted of treason.

May. Docquet of the above. [*Docquet, May* 8.]

May 14. Warrant to pay 1,000*l.* to Sir Geo. Hume, to be disbursed by the King's directions. [*Docquet.*]

May 14. Warrant to pay to the 14 ordinary Grooms of the Chamber, 100 marks towards their charges, as of the King's gift. [*Docquet.*]

May 14. Grant to Sir James Hay, Gentleman of the Bed-chamber, of denization. [*Docquet.*]

May 14. Grant to Wm. Fanshaw, in reversion after Thos. Fanshaw, of the auditorship of the counties Palatine of Lancaster and Chester, and of all Duchy lands beyond the Trent, for life. [*Docquet.*]

May 14. Grant to Robt. Goodlat of the advowson of Stamford Rivers, Essex. [*Docquet.*]

May 14. Grant to John Nasmyth of the office of herbarist, for life; to provide and plant all manner of herbs and simples. [*Docquet.*]

May 14. Grant to Sir Robt. Drury of a new lease of Elemosynars-Barnes, and other lands and tithes in Bury St. Edmund's, co. Suffolk. [*Docquet.*]

May 14. Licence to John Pawlett to travel for 3 years. [*Docquet.*]

May 14. Warrant to pay to David Murray, Equerry of the Stables, 200*l.* of the King's gift. [*Docquet.*]

May 14. Like warrant to pay 200*l.* to Alyson Hay, Lady of Dunkerrant. [*Docquet.*]

Digitized by Google

VOL. VIII.

1604.

May 14. Warrant to deliver to Thos. Patten, Clerk of the Queen's Closet, three pair of fronts of velvet embroidered, and eight cushions, &c. for the closet. [*Docquet.*]

May 14. Grant to the Earl of Pembroke of the Lieutenancy of Cornwall. [*Docquet, May* 14 *and* 16.]

May 14. Dorset House. 19. Lord Treasurer Dorset to Capt. Wm. Bowyer. Requests him to advance, on promise of repayment, the quarter's pay of the garrison at Berwick, the Exchequer being drained by the King's "urgent occasions."

May 14. 20. The King to [the Lieutenant of the Tower]. To permit Sir Edw. Hoby to speak with Lord Cobham, relative to a Bill before Parliament. [*Lady Kildare's Bill.*]

May 15. Warrant dormant to pay to Sir Robt. Mansell, 11,000*l.* yearly, for repair of ships in harbour. [*Warrt. Bk.* II., *p.* 20.]

May 16. Docquet of the above. [*Docquet, May* 16.]

[May] 21. Act for declaration of certain practices of the Bishop of London to be treason; the publishing traitorous and Popish books, &c.

[May] 22. "Information of Wm. Jones, printer, against the Bishop of London," for protecting the printers of Popish books.

May 15. 23. Examination of Wm. Jones, printer, before Sir Edw. Phelips, Speaker of the House of Commons, on his delivering to the Speaker the above "Act" and "Information."

May 16. 24. Examination of Ant. Earbery, as to the composition of the above "Act."

May ? 25. Petition of the Same to Lord Cecil. Excuses himself for drawing and exhibiting the bill for which he is in durance; prays for his release.

May ? 26. Notes concerning the method of summoning to Convocation, of the proceedings therein, and of the ratification thereof by the King, at his pleasure.

May ? 27. Copy of the above. Headed Dudley Carleton.

May 16. 28. Minute sent to Sir Thos. Lake, for a letter to be drawn up from the King to the Bishop of London, as President of the Convocation, commending to the Convocation the consideration of the "Book of Articles" for uniformity in religion, drawn up in 1562, and confirmed in 1571.

May 16. Docquet of the above.

May 16. Warrant to pay 3,000*l.* to Sir Hen. Cock, for charges of the Prince's Household. [*Docquet.*]

Digitized by Google

1604. VOL. VIII.

May 16. Licence to Wm. son of Edw. Sheldon, Fras. Plowden, of Plowden, Salop, and Humphrey Berry, of Berry-narbor, Devon, to travel for 3 years. [*Docquet.*]

May 16. Grant to Giles Forster jun., in reversion after Giles Forster, his father, of the receivership of cos. Worcester, Salop, Stafford, and Hereford, for life. [*Docquet.*]

May 16. Warrant to pay 5,782*l.* 8*s.* to Sir Fulk Greville, late Treasurer of the Navy; also 2,941*l.* 7*s.* 3*d.* to Sir Robt. Mansell, the present Treasurer. [*Docquet.*]

May 16. Warrant dormant to pay to Sir Robert Mansell the charges of
Westminster. ships appointed to guard the Narrow seas, the Thames, and Medway.

Docquet of the above. [*Docquet.*]

May 16. Grant to the Wardens, &c. of Winchester College, to purchase lands in mortmain. [*Docquet.*]

May 16. Grant to Brian and Thos. Simpson, of the keepership of the West Park and Middle Park of Raby in the Bishoprick of Durham, for their lives. [*Docquet.*]

May 16. Grant to Jas. Barker, in reversion after Rowland Scudamore, of the portership and keepership of all prisons and prisoners in the Marches of Wales. [*Docquet.*]

May 16. Licence to Sir Rich. Wigmore to import 16,000 lasts of cod and ling within 10 years, with a proviso. [*Docquet.*]

May 18. Grant, in reversion, to John Andrews, of lands of the Duchy of Lancaster, value 25*l.* per ann. [*Docquet.*]

May 18. Warrant to the Chancellor, &c. of the Duchy of Lancaster to deliver to the Earl of Devonshire all deeds relating to lands, lately granted to him. [*Docquet.*]

May 18. Licence to Sir Cavalliero Maycock to travel for three years. [*Docquet.*]

May 18. Signification of the King's pleasure, for all persons having received knighthood to pay the accustomed fees, as specified. [*Docquet.*]

May 18. Warrant to pay 760*l.* to Peter Vanlore, for a jewel and a ring. [*Docquet.*]

May 18. Warrant to pay certain sums to Uriah Babington and Robt. Bromley, for providing apparel for footmen and officers serving in Ireland. [*Docquet.*]

May 18. Grant to Wm. Bolton of pardon for killing Geo. Whitton. [*Docquet.*]

Digitized by Google

VOL. VIII.

1604.

May 18. Lease, in reversion, to George Smith, of the parsonage of Flampstead, co. Herts, for services done by Chris. Smith, his grandfather. [*Docquet.*]

May 18. Grant to Wm. Smith, jun., of the office of Serjeant-at-Arms for the City of London, in reversion after Thos. Twist and Wm. Smith, senr. [*Docquet.*]

May 18. Grant to Sir Roger Ayscough, in reversion after Sir Amias Preston, of the office of Keeper of Ordnance Stores in the Tower, for life. [*Docquet.*]

May 18. Warrant to pay 766*l.* 10*s.* 0*d.* to Sir Robert Mansell, for charge of the Tramontana, serving on the coast of Ireland. [*Docquet.*]

May 18. Grant of 1,000*l.* to Alex. Hay, the King's servant. [*Docquet.*]

May 18. Warrant to pay 2,000*l.* to Sir Roger Aston, for so much paid by him in Anno 30 James VI. to Lord Blantyre, Treasurer of Scotland. [*Docquet.*]

May 18. Grant of manumission to John Williamson, miller, a bondman and villein, regardant to the manor of Gymingham, co. Norfolk, releasing him and his children. [*Docquet.*]

May 18. Grant to Thos. Mitchell of a Yeoman Waiter's place in the Tower, for life. [*Docquet.*]

May 18. Warrant for instalment of a debt of 613*l.* 19*s.* 10*d.* due to the Crown by William Lewis, late Collector of the Impost on Spanish and sweet wines at Bristol. [*Docquet.*]

May 18. Grant to Sir Edw. Howard, Sir John Trevor, Thos. Trevor, Wm. Jackson, and Robt. Bragg, and their heirs, in fee-farm, of the manors of Hinckley and Melbourn, cos. Leicester and Derby, and other lands not specified. [*Docquet.*]

[May 18.] 29. Robt. Hitcham to Lord Cecil. Begs him to indorse the Bill of confirmation of the Queen's jointure with a note of the King's pleasure for its reading, which will warrant the Lord Chancellor in reading it.

May 18. 30. Account of a conversation between Jones, a priest, Thos. Tomkins, and Winter, on the means of obtaining toleration for recusants. The English Parliament spoken ill of abroad.

May 19. 31. Examination of Rich. Harrison, on a design of the seminary priests to surprise the City of Chester.

May 19. 32. Copy of the above.

May 20. Standish. 33. Further examination of R. Harrison. His dealings with Millington, a seminary priest.

May 20. Standish. 34. Examination of Lawrence Hacking, of Golborne, Lancashire, confirming Harrison's testimony. Particulars of private masses.

Digitized by Google

1604. VOL. VIII.

May 20. Grant in reversion to Sir Thos. Smith, of the office of Receiver-general, in cos. Dorset and Somerset, for life. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 36.]

May 20. Grant to Wm. Gray of an alms-room in one of the seven tenements near Clerk's Hall, in the parish of St. Ethelburgh, Bishopsgate. [*Docquet, May* 22.]

May 21 ? 35. List [by Thos. Wilford, President of the Spanish Merchants' Company,] of goods manufactured in Holland and Zealand, imported to England and thence exported to Spain, &c.; with note that English cloth sent to Holland is often exported to Germany, &c.

May 21 ? 36. List [by the same] of the commodities of merchandise interchanged between England, Spain, and Portugal, and of those imported from Spain, but not grown there, which English merchants could import direct, if free trade were allowed.

May 22. Re-grant to Sir Wm. Woodhouse, in fee-simple, of the New Park and the Bird's Nest, co. Leicester [*Docquet, see May* 4.]

May 22. Warrant to pay 200*l.* to the Earl of Oxford, for fees at the Coronation. [*Docquet.*]

May 22. Grant to Thos. Merell, of the goods &c., forfeited by attainder of John Hayes. [*Docquet.*]

May 22. Grant to Ralph Manners of pardon for clipping coin. [*Docquet.*]

May 22. Confirmation to John Mountford of the rectory of Radwinter co. Essex. [*Docquet.*]

May 22. Letter to the Commissioners for the Treaty [for Peace with Spain], according to a minute with Lord Cecil. [*Docquet.*]

May 22. Grant of pardon to Roger Carpenter, of Redrith, Surrey, for burglary. [*Docquet.*]

May 22. Grant to Rowland Copp of an alms-room in one of the tenements near Clerk's Hall, in Bishopsgate. [*Docquet.*]

May 22. Commission of review in the cause between Charles, son and heir of Robt. Frampton deceased, and Wm. Frampton his executor. [*Docquet.*]

May 22. Grant to John Ready of a prebend at Rochester. [*Docquet.*]

May 23. 37. Ralph Ewens, Clerk of the Parliament, to Mr. Brereton. Sends, by command, the names of Commissioners selected by the House of Commons to treat of the Union, "to be marshalled as my Lord thinketh fit." *Annexed is,*

37. I. *List of the Commissioners, May* 12, *and May* 15.

May 23. 38. Copy of the above.

May 24. 39. Thos. Smyth to Ralph Allison. Complains of debt and difficulty, because his 7 years services to the King are so ill requited.

Digitized by Google

1604. VOL. VIII.

May 24 Agreement between Thos. Percy and Hen. Ferrers for the hire of a house next the Parliament house. [*Indorsed by Cecil, "The bargaine between Ferrers and Percy for the bloody sellar, found in Wynter's lodging." Gunpowder Plot Bk., No.* 1.]

May 24. Warrant to deliver certain stuff to Alex. Wilson, the Prince's tailor, for apparel for Arch. Primrose and Rich. Dodsworth, pages. [*Docquet.*]

May 24. Grant to Edw. Hatton of a prebend at Norwich. [*Docquet.*]

May 24. Grant to Lady Audrey Walsingham of a pension of 200*l.* per annum, for life, for attendance on the Queen. [*Docquet.*]

May 24. Grant to Sir John Ramsay, in fee-farm, of Exchequer lands, value 100 marks per ann., on revocation of a former grant. [*See* 28 *Sept.* 1603. *Docquet.*]

May 24. Warrant to pay to [Sir Thos. Vavasour,] Knight Marshal, for the charges and diet of Sir Ant. Standen, Florence M'Carty, and [Roger] Gwyn a seminary priest, prisoners. [*Docquet.*]

May 24. Warrant to deliver yearly cloth for the liveries of divers of the Royal tradespeople, specified. [*Docquet.*]

May 24. Grant to Thos. Nicolls of an alms-room at Worcester. [*Docquet.*]

May 24. Grant to Reynold Heron of pardon for arson. [*Docquet.*]

May 24. Grant to Sir Jas. Creichton and Sir George Hume, jun., of 2,000*l.* [*Docquet.*]

May 24. Re-grant to David Moyses, and Wm. Ryder of 1,000*l.* [*See* 11*th April. Docquet.*]

May 25. London. 40. Wm. [Segar], Garter, to Sir Hen. Gawdy. On the dignity and precedency of the several orders of knighthood.

May 25. Creation of Mary Fane to the rank of Baroness Despencer, for life. [*Grant Bk., p.* 4.]

May 25. 41. The King to the Archbishop of York, and the Bishops of Chester, Durham, and Carlisle, and others. Has granted the office of Registrar of the Diocese of York to Fras. Brown, whose right is opposed. Begs that he may be confirmed therein; should it appear that the office is not in the gift of the Crown, he will refrain from appointing any one to it in future. [*See April* 17.]

May 25. 42. Warrant to the Earl of Devonshire, to send down sufficient persons to remove the brass ordnance and other munition from Berwick to the Tower.

May. Docquet of the above. [*Docquet, May* 29.]

May 25. 43. Warrant to Captain Wm. Bowyer, in charge of the garrison at Berwick, to permit the removal of the same.

May. Docquet of the above. [*Docquet, May* 29.]

Digitized by Google

VOL. VIII.

1604.

May 26. Grant to the Governors of the Free Grammar School of St. Bees, co. Cumberland, of certain lands in mortmain. [*Docquet.*]

May 26. Commission to discharge Sir Thos. Knyvet of certain parcels of cloth of gold, &c., belonging to the late Queen. [*Docquet.*]

May 26. Warrant to repay 80*l.* to Sir David Murray, disbursed by him at the Prince's command. [*Docquet.*]

May 26. Grant to Wm. Hammond of the next vacant Yeoman Waiter's place in the Tower, for life. [*Docquet.*]

May 26. Grant to Robt. Middleton, on surrender of Sir Thos. Smyth, of the receivership of cos. Dorset and Somerset, for life. [*Docquet.*]

May 26. Warrant for the Archbishops and Bishops in England and Ireland to give order that in every parish church and chapel, a table of the Ten Commandments be set up by Wm. Jaggard. [*Docquet.*]

May 26. Grant to Wm. Yewart, on surrender of Sir Thos. Kirkpatrick, of the surveyorship of the lands of the Duchy of Lancaster, in the northern parts of the realm, for life. [*Docquet.*]

May 26. Grant to Jerome Odell and Walter Allison of the bailiwick of the manor or prebend of Bishop-Wilton, Acomb, co. York, for their lives, on determination of the King's pleasure concerning a former patent to John Scudamore. [*Docquet.*]

May 27. Newcastle. 44. Wm. Reede to the Council. Sends up Edw. Smith, late soldier of Carlisle, in custody. Wm. Hatton, Deputy at Carlisle, would not take charge of him.

May 28. Codrus Cottage. 45. George Bowes to Lord Cecil. Gives account of his proceedings in search for gold. Impediments from the weather and illness. Has disbursed his grant of 300*l.* Will spend 200*l.* of his own, in trying to hit upon a vein of gold, but will not buy gold and pretend it is found there.

May 29. Westminster. 46. Warrant for a grant to the Countess of Northumberland of lands, value 500*l.* per ann., late in the possession of Sir John Perrot, her father, attainted; her former pension of 400*l.* per ann. to cease.

May [29.] 47. Draft of the above.

May 29. Docquet of the above.

May 29. Licence to Hen. Reynolds, of Belstead Hall, Suffolk, to travel for 3 years. [*Docquet.*]

May 29. Grant to David Evans of an alms-room in St. Peter's, Westminster. [*Docquet.*]

May 29. Grant to Wm. Powell, in reversion after Thos. Baskervile, of the keeping of "the race at Malmesbury." [*Docquet.*]

May 29. Grant to Hen. Halfheid of the keeping of the King's game of the hawking of partridges, herons, &c., about Royston. [*Docquet.*]

Digitized by Google

1604. VOL. VIII.

May 29. Grant to Jesus College, Cambridge, of licence to purchase in mortmain the advowson of the church of Harleton, co. Cambridge, with other lands, not to exceed 200*l.* yearly. [*Docquet.*]

May 29. Grant to Mary Courcelles and her son of pension of 30*l.* per ann. for their lives. [*Docquet.*]

May 29. Grant to Thos. Boothby and his heirs of the manor of Little Dalby, co. Leicester, and of pastures in Islington, co. Middlesex, part of the lands of Barth. Brookesby, attainted. [*Docquet.*]

May 29. Grant to Sir Geo. Fleetwood of advowson of a prebend at Canterbury; to present Wm. Kingsley. [*Docquet.*]

May 29. Grant to the corporation of Grantham, co. Lincoln, to hold a wool market and a court of record; with confirmation of their ancient privileges. [*Docquet.*]

May 29. Grant to Jas. Anderton of the office of Prothonotary of the Common and Mixed Pleas, co. Lancaster, during the lives of Roger Leaver and Ralph Heaton. [*Docquet.*]

May 29. Warrant dormant to pay to Wm. Segar, Garter, 7*l.* per ann. for escutcheons, &c., of the Knights of the Garter, set up by him on St. George's day. [*Docquet.*]

May 29. Grant to the Gentlemen Ushers, Heralds at Arms, and others, of specified fees to be demanded of every person receiving knighthood. [*Docquet.*]

May 29. Re-grant to Sir Thos. Seymour, and his heirs, of the manor of North Stoke, co. Somerset. [*Docquet.*]

May 29. Grant to Sir Thos. Tresham and Sir Wm. Rooper, in fee-farm, of the manor of Okeford-Shilling, and lands in Fitz-pain Okeford, co. Dorset, possessions of Barth. Brookesby, attainted. [*Docquet.*]

May 29. Grant to Paul Jewkes of a pension of 3*s.* 4*d.* per diem. [*Docquet.*]

May 29. Grant to Griffith Llewellyn of an alms-room in St. Stephen's, Westminster. [*Docquet.*]

May 30. 48. Lord Treasurer Dorset to [Sir Thos. Lake.] To obtain the King's signature to a grant prefixed of 600*l.* to Sir Wm. Stewart, out of the first payments made by him, in purchase of the fee-farm of the lordship of Ryce, Yorkshire; the 600*l.* being in lieu of a lease of the same for 60 years.

May 30. Warrant to pay to Sir Rich. Weston the charges, limited to 300*l.*, for building a new lodge in the walk of Linchford and Ash, within the bailiwick of Surrey and forest of Windsor. [*Docquet.*]

May 30. Annuity to the Earl of Northampton of 200*l.* per ann., for life, from the death of the late Queen. [*Docquet.*]

Digitized by Google

Vol. VIII.

1604.
May 30. Release to the Dean and Chapter of Peterborough of the profits of such of their lands as were seized by process of the Exchequer, for not accounting as collectors of a subsidy granted by the clergy. [*Docquet.*]

May 30. Commission of review in a cause of matrimony between Dr. John and Agnes Milward, and John Flasket. [*See June* 10. *Docquet.*]

May 30. Grant of pardon to Barth. Brookesby for all treasons committed lately with the Lord Grey and others. [*Docquet.*]

May 31. Grant to the Company of Turners of London of incorporation. [*Docquet.*]

May 31. Grant to Edw. Oldsworth, in reversion after Arnold Oldsworth his father, of the clerkship of the Hanaper for life. [*Docquet.*]

May 31. 49. Statement of wrongs inflicted on Paul Triggs and Peter Collison, merchants of Exeter trading to Spain.

May ? 50. Similar statement referring to Thos. Taylor, and others, merchants of London.

May ? 51. Memorandum of the Queen's powers in granting leases of her lands; the use of her Great Seal and Signet; her Chancery establishment, &c.

May ? Warrant to pay to John Harrison, Groom to Prince Henry, 13*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* per ann. [*Warrt. Bk.* I., *p.* 107.]

May. 52. The King to the Lord Treasurer, Earl of Northampton, and Lord Cecil. Has refrained from granting to the Lord of Effingham, at his request, the lands of Wm. Shelley, attainted, that some composition might be made with the heir, who now offers to pay 1,000*l.* to Lord Effingham and 10,000*l.* into the Exchequer for their redemption. This offer is to be accepted, and the lands to be conveyed to Sir John Carill, Sir Hen. Guildford, and others, on behalf of the heir.

June. Docquet of the above. [*Docquet, June* 28.]

June 2. 53. Warrant to pay to Sir John Spilman 6,422*l.* 9*s.* 7½*d.* for purchase of pearls from him and Wm. Herrisk, and for workmanship.

June 4. Greenwich. Lease to Sir Robt. Drury of tithes in the lordship of St. Edmunds Bury, co. Suffolk, and of lands, &c., within that manor. [*Docquet, June* 10.]

June 4. Inverleith. 54. Lord Roxburgh to Lord Cecil. Attempts are making, through the Spanish Ambassador, to procure the restoration of Lord Bothwell, banished for treason, which will be dangerous if they succeed. His own interest is involved therein. Begs Cecil to favour him with the King.

June 5. Greenwich. Grant to John Vasey of pardon for burning the house of John Lilburn. [*Docquet, June* 10.]

Digitized by Google

VOL. VIII.

1604.

June 5. Grant to the Corporation of Carmarthen for the borough to be made a county; with confirmation of their ancient liberties, &c., [*Docquet, June* 10.]

[June 5.] 55. Notes of amendments to be made in the Act against Conjuration, Witchcraft, &c.

[June 6.] 56. Proceedings in Parliament touching the Bill for Free Trade; with answers to various objections against it.

[June 6.] 57. Copy of the above.

June 6? 58. Remonstrance to Parliament by the Wardens of the Trinity House, and others, against dissolving the Company of Merchant Adventurers and throwing open the trade, showing the advantage they have been to the naval service. With a list of the ships built for them.

June 6? 59. Memorial by the Russian Merchants to Parliament, in behalf of the continuance of their Company, and requesting that the trade be not made free to all.

June 6. Grant to Thos. Earl Suffolk and Hen. Earl Northampton of the lordship of Ash, and other lands, co. Suffolk, part of the Duke of Norfolk's lands. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 26.]

June 6. Lease to Robt. Singleton of the price and customs of wine, in the county palatine of Chester. [*Ibid., p.* 24.]

June 6. Greenwich. Grant to Wm. Duck of a pension of 40*l.* per ann., for life. [*Docquet, June* 10.]

June 6. Greenwich. Grant, in reversion, to Wm. Smith, of an alms-room, in Canterbury. [*Docquet, June* 10.]

June 6. Grant to Robt. Hill, Groom of the Chamber, of 12*d.* per diem. [*Docquet.*]

June 6. Letter to the Lord Chief Justice. To certify his opinion on a suit preferred to the King by Lord Wemyss. [*Docquet.*]

June 7. Greenwich. Letter to the Corporation of York for Ralph Daville to be joined with Jas. Birkby, as prothonotary there. [*Docquet, June* 6.]

June 7. Greenwich. Grant, in reversion, to Mary Hills of an alms-room in Clerk's Hall, Bishopsgate. [*Docquet, June* 10.]

June 7. Greenwich. Grant to Basil Brooke of pardon for burglary. [*Docquet, June* 10.]

June 7. Greenwich. The King to Sir Fras. Godolphin. To employ the remainder of the money in his hands in buying tin in Devon, as he had formerly done in Cornwall. [*Warrt. Bk.* I., *p.* 106.]

June 7. The Court, Greenwich. 60. Sir Thos. Lake to Lord Cecil. Has shown the draft of the act [of entail] to the King, who suggests an additional clause in the preamble. [*See Sept.* 20.]

Digitized by Google

VOL. VIII.

1604.

[June 7.] 61. Act authorising the Commissioners of England to treat with the Commissioners of Scotland for the weal of both kingdoms.

[June 7.] 62. Copy of the above.

[June 7.] 63. Draft of the preface to the above. [*Corrected by Cecil.*]

June 7. 64. The King to the Lord President of York. Having granted to Sir Jo. Ferne and Sir Wm. Gee the office of Secretary and Keeper of the Signet in the North, requests him to admit Sir Wm. Gee into the Council, and to the exercise of the said office.

June. Docquet of the above, June 12, Greenwich. [*Docquet, June* 16.]

June 8. 65. Sir Julius Cæsar, Judge of the Admiralty, to the Council. Certifies the truth of the statements, in an annexed petition from mariners of Holland and Zealand to the Council, complaining of the outrages of the Dunkirkers. *Incloses,*

65. I. *Note of 7 ships of Holland and Zealand, taken in the Thames and other English waters, by the Dunkirkers.*

June 8. Greenwich. Grant, in reversion, to Robert Leake of an alms-room at Norwich. [*Docquet, June* 10.]

June 8. Greenwich. Grant to Elizabeth, wife of Sir Thomas Leighton, Lady of the Bedchamber to the late Queen, of reversion of 200*l.* per ann., for life. [*Docquet, June* 10.]

June 9. Greenwich. Letter to the Lord Mayor of London, for Rich. Finch to be made free of the City. [*Docquet, June* 10.]

June 9. Greenwich. Grant to Sir Thos. Smith, Latin Secretary, and Edm. Lassells, Groom of the Chamber, and their heirs, of the manor of Wing, co. Rutland, and of other lands &c., in several counties, value 42*l.* 12*s.* 4*d.* per ann. [*Docquet, June* 10.]

June 9. Greenwich. Grant to Edw. Davies, of the office of post of Ludlow, for life. [*Docquet, June* 10.]

[June 9.] 66. Bill for providing a learned and godly ministry.

[June 9.] 67. Reasons in favour of an Act for the better Preservation of Fishing in the Counties of Somerset, Devon, and Cornwall, &c.

[June 10.] 68. The King to the [President of Magdalen] College [Oxford.] Since his recommendation of Rich. Caple to a fellowship, other letters have been procured from him by mistake, in favour of Mr. Warner. As they wish to know the man whom he really chooses, he recommends Caple in the place of Mr. Pocock; wishes, should he be rejected, to see the return of the votes, that he may proceed as he shall see cause.

June 10. Docquet of the above.

June 10. Grant to Roger Evans, Groom of the Chamber, of a pension of 12*d.* per diem. [*Docquet.*]

Digitized by Google

VOL. VIII.

1604.

June 10. Grant to Francis Cherry, on surrender of Simon Farmer, of the office of His Majesty's merchant in the East parts for providing naval stores, for life. [*Docquet.*]

June 10. Commission of review in the cause concerning the marriage of John Milward and Agnes How, the younger, at the prosecution of John Flasket and Thos. Field. [*Docquet. See May* 30.]

June 10. Grant to Gabriel and Godfrey Goodman, in reversion after Rich. Fowler, of the office of Prothonatory and Clerk of the Crown, in cos. Carmarthen, Anglesea, and Merioneth, North Wales, for life. [*Docquet.*]

June 10. Letter to the [rector, &c.] of Exeter College, Oxford, to elect Chris. Palmer to a fellowship there. [*Docquet.*]

June 10. Lease, in reversion, to Arthur Needham, of the wharf called the New Wool Quay, in the parish of Allhallows, London. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 37.]

June 11. Greenwich. Warrant for augmenting the allowance of 200 marks per ann. for maintenance of Francis Steward, at Oxford. [*Warrt. Bk.* II., *p.* 41.]

June 11. Docquet of the above. [*Docquet, June* 16.]

June 11. Greenwich. Grant of pardon to Hugh Montaigne, a Frenchman, for stealing four golden buttons set with diamonds, belonging to the Earl of Shrewsbury. [*Docquet, June* 16.]

June 11. Greenwich. Pension to Thos. Baldwin of 100 marks per ann., for life. [*Docquet, June* 16.]

June 11. Greenwich. Warrant to pay certain sums, amounting to 8,723*l.* 9*s.* 7½*d.*, to John Spilman and Wm. Herrick, for jewels, &c. [*Docquet, June* 16.]

June 11. Greenwich. Warrant to pay to the President of the Session in Scotland 500*l.*, for charges of bringing the King's son, Duke Charles, to England. [*Docquet, June* 16.]

June 12. Greenwich. Grant to the Countess of Nottingham of the manor and mansion-house of Chelsea, co. Middlesex, for life. [*Docquet, June* 16.]

June 12. Greenwich. Grant to John Davy, on surrender of Michael Hicks, of the receivership of cos. Middlesex, Hertford, Essex, and City of London. [*Docquet, June* 16.]

June [13 ?] Greenwich. Release to Henry, Arthur, and Wm. Robinson for goods whereof they were accountable to Thos. Lawrence, when he became *felo de se.* [*Docquet, June* 16.]

June 13. Greenwich. Warrant to pay to Thos. Norton, surveyor of the King's gates, bridges, and ways, 12*s.* per diem. [*Docquet, June* 16.]

June 13. Grant to Wm. Bagwell of the next advowson of the rectory of Calstock, Cornwall; to present John Bagwell. [*Docquet, June* 19.]

Digitized by Google

Vol. VIII.

1604.

June 13. Grant to Sir Julius Cæsar, Alice his wife, and their heirs male, of purchase of the reversion of lands in Lincolnshire. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 27.]

June 14. Grant to Wm. Herrick, King's jeweller, of the second reversion of
Greenwich. one of the four tellerships of the Exchequer, Thos. Watson having the first. [*Docquet, June* 16.]

June 14. Letter to the Warden, &c. of All Souls' College, Oxford, to elect
Greenwich. Hen. Fowler a Fellow. [*Docquet, June* 16.]

June 14. Licence to John, son of Sir Wm. Wray, to travel for three years.
Greenwich. [*Docquet, June* 16.]

June 14. Grant to Fras. Phillips of one of the seven auditorships of
Greenwich. the Exchequer for life, after Sir Wm. Spencer, Thos. Hanbury, Alex. King, Francis and Thos. Neale, Nath. Fulwer, Hugh Sexey, Robt. Paddon, Wm. Hill, Thos. Hutton, or Ric. Budd, the last four being in reversion. [*Docquet, June* 19.]

June 15. Grant to Ric. Seys of the office of Attorney-General, co. Glamorgan, for life. [*Docquet, June* 19.]

June 15. Commission to Silvester Dodsworth, Serjeant of the Buck-hounds,
Greenwich. to take up hounds in the North parts for the King's hunting, and to hunt with them in the King's parks or those of any of his subjects. [*Docquet, June* 16.]

June 16. Grant, in fee-farm, to Sir Stephen Proctor of confirmation of all privileges possessed by the Abbot of Fountains, Yorkshire, as they were enjoyed by Sir Rich. Gresham. [*Docquet.*]

June 16. Warrant to deliver certain apparel yearly to Jas. Duncame, Ralph Holland, Wm. Price, and Wm. Hay, officers of the Queen's wardrobe. for their liveries. [*Docquet.*]

June 16. Licence to John Garway and Thos. Cordall, merchants of London,
Greenwich. to sell a ship, with her guns and stores, to the Duke of Tuscany. [*Docquet.*]

June 16 Grant, in reversion, to Wm. Bowyer, of the office of Usher of the
Greenwich. Receipt-keeper of the Star Chamber and Bag-carrier of Exchequer Records. [*Docquet.*]

June 16. Grant, with survivorship, to Alex. Miller and Robt. Erskine, of
Greenwich. the office of King's tailor. [*Docquet, June* 19.]

June 17. Grant to the Master and Company of Ironmongers of London,
Greenwich. of confirmation of former liberties, &c. [*Docquet, June* 19.]

June 17. Grant to George, Sir John, and Alex. Ramsay, in reversion after
Greenwich. Ralph and Edw. Gray, of the offices of Constable, Receiver, and Steward of Dunstaburgh, co. Northumberland, for their lives. [*Docquet, June* 19.]

June 18. Proclamation for the true winding or folding of wools. [*Proc.*
East Greenwich. *Bk., p.* 72.]

Digitized by Google

VOL. VIII.

1604.

June 18. Greenwich. Licence to Sir Edw. Michelborne and his associates, to discover the countries of Cathay, China, Japan, Corea, and Cambaya, and to trade there. [*Docquet, June* 19.]

June 18. Greenwich. Presentation of Rich. Murray, to the rectory of Bangor Monachorum, with the chapels of Worthenbury and Ortommadock, co. Flint. [*Docquet, June* 19.]

June 18. Greenwich. Warrant to Sir Geo. Hume, for payment of divers parcels, delivered last year for the use of the King, the King of Denmark, and the Prince. [*Docquet, June* 19.]

June 18. Like warrant for parcels of stuff delivered to the Earl of Worcester and the Clerk of the Stables, for the use of the King and Prince. [*Docquet, June* 19.]

June 19. Grant to Edw. Cooke and Thos. Fleming of the reversion of the site of the monastery of Lenton, co. Notts, and others. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 27.]

June 19. Greenwich. Warrant to pay to John Sandilands, Thos. Birchmore, and David Ramsay, Grooms of the Bed Chamber to the Prince, 26*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.* each per ann., for their liveries. [*Docquet.*]

June 19. Greenwich. Grant to Lady Eliz. Woodrove, daughter of Thos. late Earl of Northumberland, of pension of 50*l.* per annum, for life. [*Docquet.*]

June 19. Greenwich. Grant to Sir Jerome Horsey of the receivership of the King's lands, in cos. Berks, Oxon, Hants, Bucks, Wilts, Somerset, Dorset, Gloucester, and Hereford, and of the Duchy of Lancaster, for life. [*Docquet.*]

June 19. Greenwich. Grant to Fiennes Morrison of a pension of 6*s.* per diem, for life, on surrender of other pensions formerly granted to him and to Clemt. Turner. [*Docquet.*]

June 19. Greenwich. Grant of a pension to Sir James Lindsay of 100*l.* per ann., for life instead of during pleasure. [*Docquet.*]

June 19. Greenwich. Lease, in reversion, to the tenants of the herbage of Bowland, in Yorkshire and Lancashire, in regard of the service of Wm. Shaw, one of the King's carvers. [*Docquet.*]

June 19. Greenwich. Letter to the Commissioners for Causes Ecclesiastical to proceed against John Robbins, vicar of Paington, Devon, for drunkenness, and against Henry Burroughes, of Broadclyst, Devon, for simony. [*Docquet.*]

June 19. Grant to Sir Wm. Waad, in fee-farm, of manors, &c., in cos. Leicester, Lancaster, and York, of the Duchy of Lancaster. [*Docquet.*]

June 19. Grant to the borough of Lyme Regis, Dorset, of confirmation of their ancient liberties specified. [*Docquet.*]

June 19. Grant to Eliz. Lady Hunsdon, in fee-farm, of the manors of Ainderbey and Warlaby, co. York. [*Docquet.*]

Digitized by Google

VOL. VIII.

1604.

June 19. Grant to the Governors of the Free Grammar School in Kirby-beacock, alias St. Bees, co. Cumberland, of certain messuages, &c., late parcel of the manor of St. Bees. [*Docquet.*]

June 19. Warrant to pay the charges for provision of litters with their attendants, &c., for conveyance of Duke Charles to England. [*Docquet.*]

June 19. Warrant to pay to Peter Vanlore 7,631*l.* 16*s.* 1¼*d.* on account, in part payment of a larger sum. [*Docquet.*]

[June 19.] 69. Notes [by Dudley Carleton] of arguments in the House of Commons for and against granting a subsidy.

[June 20.] 70. Apology of the House of Commons to the King, explaining their conduct in certain particulars in which he was dissatisfied with them. [*This apology is omitted from the Journals of the House, except the introductory sentence.*]

June 20. Greenwich. Grant, in reversion, to John Evans of an alms-room in Gloucester. [*Docquet, June* 21.]

June 20. Greenwich. Licence for Walter Welsh, of Sodbury, co. Gloucester, to travel for three years. [*Docquet, June* 21.]

June 20. Grant, in reversion, to Wm. Herrick of the office of a Teller in the Exchequer. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 30.]

June 20. Licence to Bancroft Bishop of London, and others, to confer during the Parliament, and conclude all matters of church discipline as they shall think fit. [*Grant Book, p.* 5.]

June 20. London. 71. Twiford Wathe to [Edw.] Anthony of the Signet Office. Is anxious to try a Court life; thinks it may be best effected through Sir Thos. Lake.

June 21. Westminster. 72. Grant to Augustus Duke of Brunswick Luneburgh, of pension of 500 marks per ann.

June 21. Westminster. 73. Warrant to the Court of Exchequer for payment of the above pension.

June 21. Grant to George Lawley, senior and junior, in reversion after Thos. and Edw. Lawley, of the office of Prothonotary and Clerk of the Crown, cos. Carmarthen, Pembroke, Cardigan, and town of Haverfordwest. [*Docquet.*]

June 21. Grant to Angus Monro of pension of 12*d.* per diem, for life. [*Docquet.*]

June 21. Grant of pardon to Michael Wood for killing Hen. Wyatt. [*Docquet.*]

June 21. Grant to John Hall of the keeping of the game within the Honour of Windsor Castle, for life. [*Docquet.*]

Digitized by Google

VOL. VIII.

1604.

June 21. Grant to Sir Thos. Knyvet, jun., and to Edw., Geo., and Nathaniel Bacon, in fee-simple, of New Park, Leicestershire, escheated by attainder of Lord Cobham. [*Docquet.*]

June 21. Greenwich. Warrant to pay to John Powell, the King's fletcher, 41*l.* 12*s.* for 156 arrows, &c., for the Guard. [*Docquet.*]

June 21. Presentation of Thos. Beresford, on resignation of Dr. Hen. Withers, to the parsonage of Eynesford, Kent. [*Docquet.*]

June 21. Greenwich. Warrant to deliver to Robt. Seale 322 yards of velvet for garding the livery coats of the Yeomen of the Guard, Warders of the Tower, &c. [*Docquet.*]

June 21. Greenwich. Warrant to deliver to the same 156 best livery bows, 20 gilt halberts, and 30 gilt javelins, for the Guard. [*Docquet.*]

June 21. Codrus Cottage, nigh Winlock Water. 74. Geo. Bowes to Lord Cecil. Details his proceedings in searching for gold. Sends a small quantity found. The reports that he has hit upon a vein are false, but he has found an old shaft not worked for more than 70 years.

June 22. Court at Greenwich. 75. Lord Cecil and Sir Roger Wilbraham, the Queen's Chancellor, to the Steward of Bisley. To hear the cause of Sibyl West against — Brush, who has obtained a reversion of her lease.

June 22. Lindhurst. 76. Survey of the manor of Lindhurst, co. Hants.

June 22. Greenwich. Letter to the Earl of Cumberland, Lieutenant of Westmoreland, Cumberland, and Northumberland, to stay proceedings against such offenders as were not of those who disturbed the peace on the King's entry to the realm. [*Docquet.*]

June 22. Greenwich. Letter to the Warden, &c., of All Souls College, Oxford, in favour of Matthew Anderton, of Brazenose College, to be chosen a Fellow of All Souls, on the departure of Dr. Wm. Bird. [*Docquet.*]

June 22. Letter to the Lord Chancellor to make out a *supersedeas*, staying proceedings in a cause between Sir Geo. Somers and Wm. Morcomb, which is to be left to the Privy Council. [*Docquet.*]

June 22. Confirmation to the Dean and Chapter of Winchester of the manor of Shipton-Bellinger, co., Hants, and of pensions &c., issuing out of certain parishes in cos. Wilts and Surrey, belonging to the said church, called the Pentecostals of St. Swithin. [*Docquet.*]

June 22. Grant to Sir Rich. Gargrave, in fee-simple, of the King's reversion of the manor of Nostell, and other lands in Yorkshire, escheated by attainder of Thos. Gargrave. [*Docquet.*]

June 22. Grant to the Earl of Derby, and his heirs, to hold a fair in Thirsk, co. York, for buying and selling beasts only. [*Docquet.*]

Digitized by Google

Vol. VIII.

1604.

June 22. Grant to Rich. Crosby of pardon for killing Edw. Peak. [*Docquet.*]

June 22. Grant to Hugh Lydyard of the office of Clerk of the Prick and Cheque of the Navy and works at Woolwich, and Clerk of the Store-house there, for life. [*Docquet.*]

June 22. Greenwich. Grant to Robt. Tyler, and seven others, shipowners, of the King's accustomed reward of one crown for every ton burden of five ships built by them. [*Docquet.*]

June 23. The ordinary warrants for the liveries of the Guard, Grooms, Pages of the Chamber, and other officers of the Households of the King, Queen, and Lady Elizabeth [*Docquet.*]

June 23. Grant to Sir John Harrington, with remainder to John Harrington and Isabel his wife, in fee-farm, of the King's reversion to the site and demesnes of the Priory of Lenton, co. Nottingham. [*Docquet.*]

June 23. Grant for the library erected at Oxford by Sir Thos. Bodley, to be called "The Library of the Foundation of Thos. Bodley, Knight," with licence to the University to purchase lands in mortmain for its maintenance. [*Docquet.*]

June 23. Grant to John Thomas of presentation to the parsonage of Aberfraw, co. Anglesey. [*Docquet.*]

June 23. Warrant to pay 3,822*l.* 15*s.* 10¼*d.* to the King's goldsmith for plate, &c. [*Docquet.*]

June 24. Greenwich. Grant, in reversion, to Ant. Dent, of a lease of pastures in the forest of Bowland, of the Duchy of Lancaster, cos. York and Lancaster. [*Docquet.*]

June 24. Greenwich. Grant to John Gillett and Wm. Blake, and their heirs, in fee-farm, of lands, value 22*l.* 15*s.* 4*d.* per ann., by virtue of the commission for the sale of Crown lands. [*Docquet.*]

June 25. Greenwich. Warrant to pay 6*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.* yearly to the Treasurer of Gray's Inn, for maintaining a chaplain there, as allowed by the Crown from the time of Henry VIII. [*Docquet, June* 28.]

June 25. Greenwich. Grant to Mary, Catherine, and Ann Neville, daughters of Charles late Earl of Westmoreland, of pension of 200 marks per ann. each, and to Lady Adeline Neville his sister, of 50*l.* per ann., for life. [*Docquet, June* 28.]

June 25. Greenwich. Warrant to pay to Mary, widow of Hen. Sheffield, 36*l.*, the arrears of his pension. [*Docquet.*]

June 25. Grant, in reversion, to Rob. Bowyer, of the office of Door-keeper of the Exchequer and Keeper of the Council Chamber of the Star Chamber, for life. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 24.]

Digitized by Google

1604. VOL. VIII.

[June 26.] 77. The King to the Commons. Desires them to proceed no further in the matter of subsidy, from fear of burdening the people.

June 26. 78. Copy of the above. Printed.

June 26. Warrant to Sir John Leveson, of approbation of his proceedings in recovery of the King's right to lands of the late Lord Cobham, attainted. [*Docquet, June* 28.]

June 26. Letter to the Rector of Exeter College, Oxford, to admit Solomon Hext as a scholar, in place of one Dotting. [*Docquet.*]

June 28. Grant to Sir John Harrington, of the manors of Gamston and Claworth, co. Notts., of Camps, cos. Essex and Cambridge, and of all other lands &c., escheated by attainder of Sir Griffin Markham. [*Docquet.*]

June 28. Grant to Michael Hicks, and his heirs, in fee-farm, of the site and demesnes of the priory of Lenton, co. Notts. [*Docquet.*]

June? 79. Suggestions by Abraham Harderet for particulars to be entered in the patent to be drawn out for him, of the office of Surveyor of Jewels. With note by Sir John Stanhope of the King's pleasure, conveyed by Lord Aubigny, that the patent be made out accordingly.

June 28. Grant to Abraham Harderet, of the office of one of the Jewellers to the King, Queen, and Prince. [*Docquet.*]

June 28. Grant, in reversion, to Thos. Bisse of a prebend in the Cathedral at Bristol. [*Docquet.*]

June 28. Grant to John King, of advowson of the rectory of Ewelme, co Oxford, to present Rich. Prichard at the next vacancy. [*Docquet.*]

June 28. Grant, with survivorship, to Geo. and Mich. Kirkham, of the keeping of the game at Richmond. [*Docquet.*]

June 28. Grant to Geo. Snigg, Serjeant-at-Law, of the office of Baron of the Exchequer. [*Docquet.*]

June 28. Grant to Sir Wm. Selby, late Gentleman Porter of Berwick, of pension of 184*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.* per ann., for life. [*Docquet.*]

June 28. Grant to Sir Thos. Shirley, in fee-farm, of parsonages impropriate and tithes of the value of 1,000*l.* per ann. [*Docquet.*]

[June 28.] 80. Note of objections to the Bill against Recusants.

June 30. Grant to Wm. Addes, Edm. Willimont, John Reve, and Thos. Cooke, of pardon for felonies, &c., in Norfolk. [*Docquet.*]

June 30. Grant to Peter Vanlore, and Wm. Blake, and their heirs, in fee-farm, of the manor of Clyve Episcopi, co. Gloucester. [*Docquet.*]

Digitized by Google

VOL. VIII.

1604.
June 30. Grant to Thos. Gardiner of a poor knight's room in Windsor, for life. [*Docquet.*]

June 30. Grant to Peter Vanlore and Wm. Blake, in fee-farm, of the manors of Kirtlington and Deddington, co. Oxford, and Southam and Whetenhurst, co. Gloucester, of the Duchy of Lancaster. [*Docquet.*]

June 30. Greenwich. Warrant for delivery to John Sandiland, Thos. Birchmore, and David Ramsay, Grooms of the Prince's Bedchamber, of 13*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* each, per ann. for their liveries. [*Docquet.*]

June 30. Greenwich. Letter to the Mayor, &c., of Lynn Regis, Norfolk, for Rob. Murray to be made a free merchant of that town. [*Docquet.*]

June 30. Warrant to pay 20*d.* per diem to Wm. Sale, Yeoman Pricker of the Privy Buck-hounds, for life, and 20*s.* per ann. for his livery. [*Docquet.*]

June 30. Grant to Wm. Christmas, of the keepership of St. Andrew's Castle, co. Hants, for life, on surrender of Sir Wm. Harvy. [*Docquet.*]

June 30. Grant to Sir Thos. Penruddock of the office of King's Sewer, for life, on surrender of Ambrose Willoughby. [*Docquet.*]

June 30. Greenwich. Grant to Geo. Seymour of 40*l.* per ann. as ordinary footman of the King, in the place of Jas. Carmichael. [*Docquet.*]

June 30. Grant to Sir Hen. Guildford of the stewardship of the King's manors of Marton, Taplowe, Upton, and Pescodstreet, for life; a former patent to Edw. Alford to cease. [*Docquet.*]

June 30. Greenwich. Grant, in reversion, to Fras. Charlett of a prebend in Worcester Cathedral. [*Docquet.*]

June 30. Greenwich. Letter to the Earl of Hertford, Lieutenant of cos. Somerset and Wilts, approving the appointment of Samuel Norton and Josias Kirton as Muster Masters of those shires. [*Docquet.*]

June 30. Greenwich. A restraint for the forest of Galtres, in Yorkshire, for — years, granted at the suit of the Earl of Shrewsbury. [*Docquet.*]

June. 81. Intelligence sent to Sir Thos. Chaloner. Design of the Catholics to hold a convention of the most learned Jesuits, &c., to consult for their safety. Fathers Blackwell and Singleton to manage it. The main point, reported by Tesmond the Jesuit, not to be spoken of yet. Wynn is the informer. Threats uttered by Moore against the King.

June 30? 80. Intelligence sent to the Same that letters have arrived from Father Coffin to the archpriest, [Blackwell,] Jos. Davies, and others, urging them to action. The King crossed about the Union. A Legate coming from the Pope to the King.

Digitized by Google

VOL. VIII.

1604.
June 30. 83. Anonymous [name cancelled] to Sir Thos. Chaloner. Desires that Davies be privately sent to the Tower. The keeper of the Gatehouse not to let Woodward the priest have access to him. Feelings of the Papists on Lord Montague's commitment.

July 1. Presentation of Wm. Fowes, to the parsonage of Cranfield, dioc. Lincoln, void by resignation of Wm. Fowes. [*Docquet, July* 1 *and* 3.]

July 1. Grant to Wm. Middleton of an alms-room in Durham Cathedral, for life. [*Docquet, July* 1 *and* 3.]

[July 2.] 84. Notes of documents and facts relative to the fen-lands cause, between Captain [Thos.] Lovel and the inhabitants of Lincolnshire, relative to the boundaries of lands and extent of the fens assigned him to drain by the late Queen. [*See Journ. Com., Vol.* i., *p.* 251.]

[July 2.] 85. John Burges to the King. Is sorry that his sermon preached before his Majesty has given offence. Confesses that his remarks on the graciousness of princes and the impartiality of their favours were made, because the people murmured at the want of these qualities in the King. His conscience compelled him to make the remarks on religion, because of the growth of Popish ceremonies and the displacing of hundreds of godly ministers. Disclaims any intention of personal offence, and intreats restoration of the King's favour and release from imprisonment.

July 2. 86. John Burges's declaration of his opinion on certain points of Church government, and that in his sermon before the King, he meant nothing personal towards his Majesty nor any one else.

July 2. 87. Capt. Chas. Leigh to the Council. His arrival in Guiana.
Mount Howard, Guiana. Settlement among the Indians; they are anxious for instruction. Prays for able preachers to be sent to them, and for the King's protection for emigrants to the colony.

July 3. Grant to Jas. Craig of the office of Assistant to the Clerk of the Kings' Great Wardrobe, for life. [*Docquet.*]

July 3. Grant to Rice ap David Lloyd, late of Cum Turth, Montgomeryshire, of pardon for killing Watkyn ap Griffith ap John, of that county. [*Docquet.*]

July 3. Grant to John Tytherton of pension of 8*d.* per diem, for life. [*Docquet.*]

July 3. Warrant to pay to Robt. Lydston and John Mitchell 80*l.* of the King's free gift, in recompense for loss sustained by the Spaniards in the late reign. [*Docquet.*]

July 3. Grant to Reynold Bye of pension of 40*l.* per ann., for life. [*Docquet.*]

July 3. Grant to Sir Rob. Steward of denization. [*Docquet.*]

July 3. Grant to Jacob Van Barton, born in Brabant, of denization. [*Docquet.*]

Digitized by Google

VOL VIII.

1604.

July 3. Grant to Sir Jas. Creighton and Sir Geo. Hume, the younger, of 2,000*l.* as a gift. [*Docquet.*]

July 3. Grant to Chris. Boots of pension of 8*d.* per diem, for life. [*Docquet.*]

July 3. Warrant to the Lord Chancellor to make letters of denization for such persons as Fras. Bothwell shall nominate, not exceeding 30 persons, and to make letters to none others till those have been taken out. [*Docquet.*]

July 3. Restraint from killing and hunting deer in Moulton Park, co. Northampton. [*Docquet.*]

July 3. Lease to Hen. Fleetwood of the manor and rectory of Mundon Hall, co. Essex, held of the Duchy of Lancaster. [*Docquet, July 3 and 4.*]

July 3. Grant to Gervase Pigott, in fee-farm, of the rectory of Ratcliffe-upon-Soar, in Thrampton, and the chapel of Thrampton, co. Nottingham, of the Duchy of Lancaster. [*Docquet.*]

July 3. Grant to the Bishop of Lincoln of advowson of the parsonage of Somersham, co. Huntingdon; to present Paul Thompson. [*Docquet.*]

July 3. Grant to Edwd. Osborne of advowson of the rectory of Calstock, co. Cornwall, to present Wm. Osborne. [*Docquet.*]

July 3. Grant to Hen. Sacheverell and his heirs, in fee-farm, of the rectory of Ratcliffe-upon-Soar, in Ratcliffe-upon-Soar, co. Nottingham, of the Duchy of Lancaster. [*Docquet.*]

July 3. Licence for Tobie Matthew to travel for 3 years. [*Docquet.*]
Greenwich.

July 3. Grant to Mary Dunche, in fee-farm, of the rectory of Avebury, co. Wilts. [*Docquet.*]

July 3. Letter to John Lacey, citizen of London, in favour of Dr. Geo. Downam, to be presented to the parsonage of Wigan, co. Lancaster. [*Docquet.*]
Greenwich.

July 3. 88. Dr. Hen. Atkins to Lord Cecil. Health of the Duke [Prince Charles.] He is recovering, and is beginning to walk alone, which he never did before. They will begin the journey [to England] on the 17th. [*See April.* 14.]
Dunfermline.

July 4. 89. Grant to Rich. Copiter, on surrender of Wm. Bareward, of the office of Water Bailiff of the Thames, from Staines House to the head of the river.
Westminster.

Docquet of the above, June 9, Greenwich. [*Docquet, June* 10.]

July 4. Grant to Sir Fulk Greville and his heirs, in fee-simple, of the castle of Warwick, the vineyard house, castle mills, and meadow land adjoining. [*Docquet, July* 9.]

July 4. Licence to Rich. Middlemore to travel beyond sea for 3 years. [*Docquet.*]

Digitized by Google

1604. VOL. VIII.

July 4. Grant to the Earl of Northumberland, in fee-farm, of the manor of Isleworth Syon, co. Middlesex. [*Docquet.*]

[July 4.] 90. Reasons why the King and Lords should refuse assent to a clause in the Bill [for continuing, reviving, and repealing certain statutes] passed by the Commons, which concerns the prices of wines. The present vintners are bound to Sir Walter Raleigh, whose goods are restored by the King.

[July 4.] 91. Certain reasons why the King should continue to grant wine licences as heretofore.

July 6. Grant to the town of Grimsby, co. Lincoln, for the Mayor and two Burgesses to be Justices of Peace; with confirmation of their ancient liberties. [*Docquet.*]

July 6. Grant to Edw. Roades of a Gunner's place in the Tower. [*Docquet.*]

July 6. Grant to the town of Doncaster, co. York, of charter of incorporation; with privilege of constituting certain Justices of Peace, and of holding a yearly fair. [*Docquet.*]

July 6. Letter to the Mayor, &c., of London, and the Committees for Gresham College, in favour of Wm. Dakins, to be elected to the Divinity Lectureship there, void by the resignation of Dr. Gray. [*Docquet.*]

July 6. Grant to the Corporation of Higham Ferrers, co. Northampton, for the Mayor to be a Justice of Peace; with confirmation of their ancient liberties. [*Docquet.*]

July 6. Grant to the Dean and Chapter of Lincoln of all manors, &c., formerly granted to superstitious uses; with confirmation of ancient liberties. [*Docquet.*]

July 6. Grant to Nath. Matthew of the office of damasker, furbisher, sword-slipper, and cutler to the King and Prince, for life. [*Docquet.*]

July 6. Grant to the bailiffs, &c., of Ludlow, co. Salop, of the privilege to "take statutes merchants" of extension of Whitsuntide fair, and confirmation of ancient liberties. [*Docquet.*]

July 6. Grant to Robt. Savage of the office of an Assistant of the Admiralty, for life. [*Docquet.*]

July 6. Grant to Thos. Gibbons of pardon for stealing a gelding from Thos. Cunningsby. [*Docquet.*]

July 6. Grant to Thomas Earl Arundel of the manor of Arundel and others, in Sussex. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 29.]

July 7. 92. Grant to Sir George Hume of the barony of Hume of Berwick.

Docquets of the above. [*Docquets, April* 23, *April* 27, *June* 10.]

Digitized by Google

VOL. VIII.

1604.

[July 7.] 93. The King's speech at the rising of Parliament. Reproaches the Commons for suspiciousness and turbulence. Regrets their delay about the Union, but will not assume the title of King of Great Britain till it is accomplished. Urges a good feeling between the English and Scots. Commends their zeal for religion, &c. [*Omitted in the Commons' Journals.*]

[July 7.] 94. French tranlation of the above, with a slight addition.

July 7. Warrant to pay for certain parcels of stuff and workmanship, for the King's buck-hounds. [*Docquet.*]

July 7. Grant to the corporation of Boston, co. Lincoln, to purchase lands in mortmain, with other privileges, and confirmation of their ancient liberties. [*Docquet.*]

July 7. Westminster. Letter to the Master, &c. of New College, Oxford, to grant to Sir Roger Aston a lease of the farm of Wood-Perry, Oxford. [*Docquet.*]

July 7. Grant to John Nicholson of a Yeoman Waiter's place in the Tower, for life. [*Docquet.*]

July 7. Presentation of Arthur Williams to the parsonage of Llan Peddrock, with chapel annexed, co. Carnarvon. [*Docquet.*]

July 7. Grant to Fulk Lloyd of pardon for killing John Lewes Gwynn of Henllan, co. Denbigh. [*Docquet.*]

July 7. Warrant to pay to Ric. Lecavill, Groom of the Chamber, 100*l.* as the King's gift. [*Docquet.*]

July 7. Grant to Edm. Wiseman, late of London, of pardon for treasons in the matter of the Earl of Essex. [*Docquet.*]

July 8. Creation of Sir Edw. Bruce to the rank of Baron Bruce of Kinloss, in Scotland. [*Grant Bk., p.* 4.]

July 8. Proclamation forbidding Londoners to resort to Bristol fair. [*Proc. Bk., p.* 75.]

July 8? 95. Petition of Sir Hen. Fanshaw, Remembrancer of the Exchequer, to the King. That the reversion of his office may be granted jointly to John Fanshaw and Nathaniel Ducket, both clerks in the office, and trained under himself and his father. With reference thereon to the Earls of Dorset and Northampton and Lord Hume of Berwick; and their recommendation of the petition, though joint reversions are unusual.

July 9. Letter to the Master &c. of Peter House College, Cambridge, to elect Wm. Gibson to a fellowship. [*Docquet.*]

July 9. Grant to Wm. Fleetwood of the stewardship of Marton in Surrey, for life. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 23.]

July 9. Warrant to pay to John Parker and Bryan Case, footmen in ordinary to the Prince, their board wages. [*Docquet.*]

Digitized by Google

VOL. VIII.

1604.
July 9. Grant to John Gill of pardon for robbing Rich. Gurnet. [*Docquet.*]

July 9. Grant to Wm. Neile of a Yeoman Waiter's place in the Tower. [*Docquet.*]

July 9. Warrant to pay to Lord Effingham 1,000*l.* of the King's gift. [*Docquet.*]

July 9. Grant to Nich. Hillyard of 147*l.* 12*s.*, the King's gift, forfeited by William Beech for shipping uncustomed corn. [*Docquet.*]

July 9. Warrant to the Exchequer to pay all bills subscribed by the Lord Chamberlain, for removal of the Queen or Prince, or for the Grooms of the Prince's Chamber, and others. [*Docquet.*]

July 10. Whitehall. Proclamation for the prices of victuals, within the verge of the Court. [*Proc. Bk., p.* 76.]

July 10. 96. Names of such persons as lent money to the late Queen upon Privy Seals, not yet repaid, for the County of Essex.

July 10. 97. Similar list for the County of Hertford.

July 10. 98. Duplicate of the above list for Hertford; with notes to certain names, showing those that are dead.

July 10. Court at Whitehall. 99. [Lord Cecil] to the Deputy Stewards of Kings-Norton. To protect Francis Heton in the enjoyment of a certain parcel of waste land, held by him of that manor.

July 11. Grant to Wm. Conyers of pardon for killing Henry Briggs. [*Docquet.*]

July 11. Grant to Job Gillet and Wm. Blake, in fee-farm, of the rectory of Nuneaton, co. Warwick, and of certain tithes in Bryde-kirk, co. Cumberland. [*Docquet.*]

July 11. Grant to the cursitors in Chancery of confirmation of their corporation. [*Docquet.*]

July 11. Lease, in reversion, to John Andrews of lands of the Duchy of Lancaster, value 25*l.* 16*s.* 5*d.* per ann. [*Docquet.*]

July 11. Warrant to pay to the Earl of Effingham 1,000*l.*, the remainder of 11,000*l.* agreed to be paid by Mr. Shelley for restoration of the lands of his father, Wm. Shelley. [*Docquet.*]

July 11. Grant in reversion to John Parker of a clerkship of the Privy Seal, after Edw. Reynoldes, Simon Willis, Edw. Anthony, and Edm. Clerk are placed. [*Docquet.*]

July 11. Westminster. Warrant to deliver to Wm. Broderick, the King's embroiderer, stuff for his livery. [*Docquet.*]

July 11. Grant to Thos. Nicholson of advowson of the parsonage of Great Munden, co. Hertford; to present Thos. Bradock. [*Docquet.*]

Digitized by Google

VOL. VIII.

1604.
July 11. Westminster. Letter to the Commissioners of Sewers within the Isle of Ely, &c., to certify the names of persons willing to give up a part of their lands now surrounded, to such as will undertake to drain them. Henry Tatnall and John Hunt are to survey the fens. [*Docquet.*]

July 11. Perth. 100. James Elphinston Lord Balmerinoch to Lord Cecil. Th Scottish Parliament is concluded; sends a copy of the Act [Commission for the Union.] Hopes the people will be tractable. Recommends his little suit for Harbottle. *Incloses,*

100. I. *Act of the Parliament of Scotland, appointing Commissioners to treat with Commissioners of England on the Union of the kingdoms; with a subjoined preamble of the Commission.*

[July 11.] 101. List of the Commissioners for England and Scotland, appointed to treat on the Union of the kingdoms.

[July 11.] 102. Copy of the above.

July 12. 103. Lord Cecil to Ralph Ewens, Queen's Auditor. To send a particular of the stewardship of Gedney, co. Lincoln.

July 12. Whitehall. 104. Edward Earl of Worcester, Master of the Horse, to Sir Thos. Lake. The King has appointed St. James's Palace for the residence of the Prince, but, there being neither barn nor stable there, warrants to the Exchequer and Master of the Works are required to have them built. [*See July* 20.]

July 12. Letter to Sir John Fortescue, Chancellor of the Duchy of Lancaster, to deliver to Sir George Hume Lord Berwick, the deeds, &c., of lands granted to him. [*Docquet.*]

July 12. Royal assent to ordinances and decrees made and certified in the Court of Chancery, by virtue of a commission of sewers, 38 Eliz. [*Docquet.*]

July 13. Warrant to pay 1,000*l.* to Lord Hume, to be disbursed according to His Majesty's direction. [*Docquet.*]

July 14. Septnam in Kent, Saturday. 105. Sir Rich. Bulkeley to the Earl of Shrewsbury. Refuses to make any allowance to his son, who has married a poor cottager's daughter.

July 14. Presentation of Gerard Massey to the rectory of Wigan, co. Lancaster. [*Docquet.*]

July 14. Oatlands. Warrant to deliver to John Whynyard, Yeoman of the King's removing Wardrobe of Beds, certain parcels of stuff. [*Docquet, July* 23.]

July 14. Receipt by Christ. Symons, servant to Hen. Ferrers, of 5*l.*, making in all 35*l.*, paid by Thos. Percy, for rent of the house in Westminster next the Parliament house. [*Gunpowder Plot Bk., No.* 1, *A.*]

Digitized by Google

VOL. VIII.

1604.

July 14. Fulham. 106. Rich. Bancroft, Bishop of London, to Sir Thos. Lake. Sends for Lord Cecil's information some particulars for the proclamation, in conformity with conversations he has had with the King, and also the last proclamation on the subject. Requests the King's hand to two orders touching subscriptions, which are to be sent to the Dean of the Chapel and to Mr. Newton.

July 14. Grant to Sir Edw. Coke of the parsonage of Kempston and others, in Norfolk and Suffolk. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 30.]

July 15. Lease, in reversion, to Hen. Guildford of the manor and parsonage of Mundon Hall. [*Ibid, p.* 23.]

July 15. Oatlands. Letter to the President, &c. of Magdalen College, Oxford, permitting them, at their urgent request, to elect Mr. Warner as Fellow, in preference to [Rich.] Caple, formerly recommended by the King [*Docquet.*]

July 15. Grant to Sir Rob. Harley of the keepership of the forest of Boringwood, alias Bringewood, co. Hereford, and the "pokership" there; also of the keepership of the forest of Prestwood. [*Docquet, July* 15 *and Aug.* 20.]

July 15. Discharge to Thos. Wray, vicar of Campsall, co. York, from payment of first fruits or subsidies, "for that it consisteth only of a little howse and a pension of 16*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.* by the year." [*Docquet.*]

July 16. Oatlands. Proclamation enjoining conformity to the form of the service of God established. [*Proc. Bk., p.* 76.]

July 16. Grant to Lawr. Rushbrooke of purchase of lands, &c., co. Berks. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 28.]

July 16. Warrant authorizing the Lord Treasurer, and others, to make composition for the interest of any persons in the King's woods, within 12 miles of the Thames, or other rivers connected therewith, for resuming the King's interest therein. [*Docquet.*]

[July 16.] 107. List of Commissioners for Woods to be resumed.

July 17. Grant to Sir Edw. Phelips of the office of Justice of the Common Pleas within the County Palatine of Lancaster, during pleasure. [*Docquet.*]

July 17. Grant to Sir John Savile of the office of the King's Chief Justice in the County Palatine of Lancaster. [*Docquet.*]

July 17. Letter to the Lord Mayor, &c. of London, to certify whether assignations of the bonds of merchants from one to another be expedient. [*Docquet.*]

July 17. Grant, in fee-farm, to Job Gillett and Wm. Blake of lands, &c. co. Lincoln. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 28.]

July 18. Windsor. 108. The King to Lord Cecil. Warrant to issue letters of Privy Seal to certain persons to be nominated by six of the Council for loan of money; with form of the letters of Privy Seal.

July. 109. Copy of the above. [*Indorsed, July* 9 *and* 16.]

July. Docquet of the above, July 19. [*Docquet, July* 24.]

Digitized by Google

1604. VOL. VIII.

[July.] 110. First draft of the Privy Seal.

[July.] 111. Minute of the Privy Seal for the above purpose, much altered. [*Corrected by Cecil.*]

[July.] 112. Fair copy of the above.

July. 113. Printed form of the above. [*Dated, July* 31.]

July 18. Windsor. 114. The King to Lord Cecil. Authority to deliver to the Earl of Cumberland blank Privy Seals, for the above purpose, within his lieutenancy.

July 18. Codrus Cottage. 115. Geo. Bowes to the same. His success in searching for gold. The plague is amongst his men. Begs for an experienced miner to examine his works and the minerals he has found; and for permission to retire home in August. Asks directions for compensation to the laird of Closburn, whose lands are wasted, &c.

July 20. Ratification of Letters Patent granted by the late Queen to Sir Edw. Hoby, for buying and providing wool for sale in England, for ten years. [*Docquet.*]

July 20. Grant to Humph. Rogers of a pension of 3*s.* 4*d.* per diem, in lieu of former allowances. [*Docquet.*]

July 20. Grant and confirmation to the Chapter of the Collegiate Church of Southwell, of the site and precinct of the church and possessions belonging thereto. [*Docquet.*]

July 20. Grant of certain privileges to the corporation of Newark-on-Trent. [*Docquet.*]

July 20. Warrant for a discharge to Sir Baptist Hicks of a debt due by him to the Crown, in abatement of the sum owing to him by the King. [*Docquet.*]

July 20. Grant to Reynyer Rutgerson of 200*l.*, forfeited by Thomas Gyve, for non-appearance. [*Docquet.*]

July 20. Grant to John Wolfgang Rumler of the office of Apothecary to the Queen, the Prince, and the rest of the Royal children, for life. [*Docquet.*]

July 20. Warrant to pay to the Farmers of the Imposts 1,045*l.* 8*s.*, advanced by them to the Treasurer of Berwick, and to repay other sums that may be similarly expended in future by the said Farmers. [*Docquet.*]

July 20. Grant of incorporation to the Wardens of the Mystery or Art of Leathersellers, London. [*Docquet.*]

July 20. Grant to Sir William Steward of the office of overseer of the King's bears, bulls, and ban-dogs, &c., for life. [*Docquet.*]

July 20. Grant to Thos. Milward of the keepership of Maidstone Gaol, co. Kent. [*Docquet.*]

July 20. Grants to Edw. Page and Rob. Wells of pardon for robbery. [*Docquet.*]

Digitized by Google

VOL. VIII.

1604.

July 20. Grant to "the Governor, Assistants, and Society of the Mines Royal," of new incorporation, founded on Letters Patent granted by the late Queen. [*Docquet.*]

July 20. Release to Sir Wm. de Grey from all debts with which he is charged for the recusancy of his late father Robert. [*Docquet.*]

July 20. Windsor. Letter to the Lord Treasurer, to give orders for the building of stables and barns at St. James's, for the service of the Prince. [*Docquet.*]

July 20. Grant to Chris. Grimeston of the surveyorship of the King's manors, &c., of the Duchy of Lancaster. [*Docquet.*]

July 20. Windsor. Warrant to pay to Richard Warner, senr., 20*l.* per annum, as Master of the Queen's Barges. [*Docquet.*]

July 20. Grant to Alex. Serle, of the office of King's Printer in the Admiralty and Ecclesiastical Courts, for life. [*Docquet.*]

July 20. Warrant to pay to Richard Warner, junr., 30*l.* per annum, as Master of the King's Barges. [*Docquet.*]

July 20. Grant to Rees Morgan, Fras. Howell, and Jenkyn Thomas Merick of pardon for burglary. [*Docquet.*]

July 21. Court at Whitehall. 116. Hen. Earl of Northampton to Sir Thos. Lake. To further Fras. Needham's suit for the reversion of an auditorship.

July [22.] 117. Warrant of a payment of 661*l.* 18*s.* 4*d.*, by estimate of John Tavernor, for erection of a new lodge at Richmond, Surrey, viz.:— 231*l.* 18*s.* 4*d.* to Wm. Christmas, Woodward of Hampshire, for felling and carriage of trees; and 430*l.* to Sir Thos. Gorges, Keeper of Richmond Park, for oversight of the work.

July 22. Docquet of the above.

July 22. Grant of incorporation to the Dean and Chapter of the Collegiate Church of Ripon; Moses Fowler to be the first Dean. [*Docquet.*]

July 22. Confirmation of pardon to Alex. Newby for killing Thomas Dunce. [*Docquet.*]

July 22. Westminster. Letter to the Justices, &c., of co. Montgomery, directing them to keep one Assize, and one or two Quarter Sessions yearly, in the town of Montgomery. [*Docquet.*]

July 22. Letter to the Bishop of London, to write to the Archbishop of York, and Bishops of the Province of Canterbury, to stay presentations to prebends and parsonages, above a certain value, that the King may recommend to the same some of the learned men engaged in translating the Bible; also to send information "of such as are learned in the Hebrue and Greeke tonges, and "have taken paines for cleering of any obscurities in y^e^ Scriptures." [*Docquet.*]

July 22. Re-grant to Fr. Browne, of the Office of Registrar and Clerk of the Process, in the province of York, for life. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 39.]

Digitized by Google

1604. Vol. VIII.

July 22. Westminster. 118. The King to the Council. To require the Bishops to rate themselves for the loan to the King, and to make a return of the names of such Clergy as are of ability to lend.

July. Entry of the above, dated 21st July. [*Warrt. Bk.* I., *p.* 100.]

July. Docquet of the above. [*Docquet, July* 23.]

July 23. 119. The King to the Chancellor, &c., of Cambridge University. To forbid the use of all manner of unprofitable or idle games.

July 23. Docquet of the above.

July 23. Lease, in reversion, to Sir Thos. Windebank, of the manor of Downe Barton, co. Kent, and other lands there. [*Docquet.*]

July 23. Westminster. Licence to Sir Justinian Lewen to travel for three years. [*Docquet.*]

July 23. Westminster. Letter to the Lord Treasurer, to give order for levying and receiving duties on currants, oil, and muscadell, imported by the Levant merchants and traders, and for calling in arrears of the same. [*Docquet.*]

July 23. Westminster. Letter to the Warden of Winchester College, to admit Tristram Harvey a scholar there. [*Docquet.*]

July 23. Licence to Lord Cecil, and other inhabitants of Brigstock, co. Northampton, to hold a weekly market and 3 fairs yearly; their ancient market and fairs to be discontinued. [*Docquet.*]

July 23. Warrant to pay to Sir George Carew, Receiver General of the Queen, 2,643*l.*, to be paid to Thos. Henshaw, silkman. [*Docquet.*]

July 23. Westminster. Grant to the Earl of Sussex and his heirs, in fee-farm, of Exchequer lands, value 100 marks per ann. [*Docquet.*]

July 23. Westminster. Lease to Matth. Bacon, of lands of the Duchy of Lancaster, value 20*l.* per ann. [*Docquet.*]

July 23. Grant to Martin Fountaine and Edw. Wild, in fee-farm, of lands, &c., co. York, for which Lord Hunsdon has paid 756*l.* 12*s.* [*Docquet.*]

July 23. Warrant to pay to Sir Geo. Carew, certain sums for jewels and other things for the Queen. [*Docquet.*]

July 23. Warrant to pay to Sir Geo. Carew 3,146*l.* 13*s.* 8*d.* for sundry things supplied for the Queen; and a discharge to him of 2,503*l.* received on account of the Queen's jointure. [*Docquet.*]

July 23. Warrant for repayment to the Lords and others of the Council, of the sums lent by them to his Majesty. [*Docquet.*]

July 23. Release to Sir. Thos. Tresham, and 15 others, of the 20*l.* per month, due to the King since the late Queen's decease, for their recusancy. [*Docquet.*]

Digitized by Google

1604. VOL. VIII.

July 23? 120. Assignment by Thos. Beamount and Mich. Clarkeson, to Hen. Twyford and William Trumbull, of the keepership of the gaol and castle of York.

July 24? 121. Copy of the above.

July 24. Westminster. Warrant to Lord Cecil, Master, and Sir Wm. Fleetwood, Receiver-general of the Court of Wards, to cancel obligations by the late Lord Cobham, for the wardship of Elizabeth, daughter and heir of William Bassett. [*Docquet.*]

July 24. Letter to the Justices of the Common Pleas, to consider a petition exhibited by the Earl of Rutland, for reformation of abuses by attorneys in that court. [*Docquet.*]

July 24. Westminster. Letter to the Mayor, &c. of Beverley, co. York, to appoint John Archibald keeper of the gaol, and collector of the tolls there; and also to have "the leading of the Londoners' wares." [*Docquet.*]

July 25. Grant, to the Earl of Southampton, in fee-farm, of the Grange of Basilden, co. Gloucester, and other Exchequer lands, value 100 marks per ann.; and of the manor &c. of Dunmow, co. Essex, and other lands of the Duchy of Lancaster, value 180*l.* per ann. [*Docquet.*]

July 25. Grant to Lord Zouch, President of Wales, of Exchequer lands, value 40*l.* per ann., and Duchy lands of the same value. [*Docquet.*]

July 25. Grant to Rob. Heron, Rob. Ramsay, John Swinborne, and Walter Heron of pardon for setting fire to the house of John Lilburne, East Thickley, Durham. [*Docquet.*]

July 25 Warrant to pay to Sir John Swinnerton sums due for 72 tons of Gascony wines, for the King's Household. [*Docquet.*]

July 25. Grant to Lord Hume of the manors of Churchland, co. Somerset, and of Salford, co. Warwick. [*Docquet.*]

July 25. Grant to Hen. Seckford, in reversion after Henry Seckford, of the office of Master of the Toils. [*Docquet.*]

July 25. Grant to Rob. Bouth and Tho. Cooke, in fee-farm, of lands &c., of the Duchy of Lancaster, value 154*l.* 6*s.* 10¼*d.* per ann. [*Docquet.*]

July 26. Grant to Sir Hen. Carey, Gentleman of the Privy Chamber, in reversion after Sir Edw. Carey, of the keepership of Marybone Park. [*See July* 27. *Docquet, July* 26 *and* 27.]

July 27. Theobalds. Letter to Sir Rich. Potman, to obey the order of the Justices of Assize, co. Kent, in the cause between him, Sir Tho. Bodley, and Geo. Franklin, touching certain lands. [*Docquet.*]

July 27. Grant to Thos. Beard of a Gunner's place in the Tower. [*Docquet.*]

July 27. Warrant to deliver stuff for the liveries of Rich. Barnard, Jas. Coborne, John Wallys, and Wm. Sale, the King's huntsmen. [*Docquet.*]

Digitized by Google

VOL. VIII.

1604.
July 27. Grant to Ann Twist of pension of 50*l.* per ann. for herself, and 20*l.* per ann. after her death, to her daughter Dorothy. [*Docquet.*]

July 28. Court at Theobalds. 122. Order in Council, on the complaint of the Earls of Bath and Bedford, against Phil. Bushen, for obtaining licence to pass a quantity of timber down the river Towe, co. Devon, referring the cause to trial by law.

July 28. Theobalds. Warrant dormant for delivery of stuff to John Broughton and nine others, the King's huntsmen, yearly. [*Docquet.*]

July 28. Theobalds. Prohibition to the inhabitants near Theobalds, from passing through the park there, disturbing the game, and hindering the King's sport. [*Docquet.*]

July 29. Presentation of Rich. Evans to the parsonage of Whittington, dioc. of St. Asaph. [*Docquet.*]

July 29. Confirmation to the Dean and Chapter of Westminster, of such of their lands as were insufficiently passed in former Letters Patent. [*Docquet.*]

July 29. Grant to the Felt-makers of London of incorporation; not to prejudice the Fellowship of Haberdashers. [*Docquet.*]

July 29. Grant to John Sotherton, jun., of the office of Receiver General of Bedfordshire and Buckinghamshire, for life. [*Docquet.*]

July 29. Grant to the Earl of Northumberland and his heirs, in fee-simple, of so many of the manors, &c., formerly granted to his uncle, as are of the value of 1,601*l.* per ann. [*Docquet.*]

July 29. Theobalds. Letter to Sir Geo. More, to cause Roger, his under-keeper of the little park at Farnham, to appear, to answer for his misdemeanours, touching the King's red deer in Windsor Forest. [*Docquet, July* 30.]

July 29. Theobalds. Lease to Sir Thos. Kirkpatrick, of coppice woods, &c., co. Kent, forfeited by Lord Cobham's attainder. [*Docquet, July* 30.]

July 30. Grant to the corporation of Dartmouth, co. Devon, of fresh privileges and confirmation of ancient liberties. [*Docquet.*]

July 30. Grant to Sir Alex. Brett and Geo. Hall of lease for 60 years, if Sir Walter Raleigh, attainted, shall live so long, of the castles, manors, &c., of Sherborne, and 10 others, cos. Somerset and Dorset, with all other lands escheated by Raleigh's attainder, for the maintenance of Lady Raleigh, her son, and family. [*Docquet.*]

July ? 123. Sir Walter Raleigh to the King. Delivers the Seal of the Duchy of Cornwall to Lord Cecil. Professes devotion to the King, and desires liberation from his long imprisonment.

July ? 124. Copy of the above.

July 30. Grant to the Wardens, Bridgemasters, &c., of Maidenhead, of incorporation, with certain privileges. [*Docquet.*]

Digitized by Google

1604. VOL. VIII.

July 31. Grant to Sir Edw. Stafford, in fee-farm, of Exchequer lands, value 60*l.* per ann., on surrender of lands of equal value, lately granted to him. [*Docquet.*]

July ? 125. The Catholic priests to the King. They are surprised that in spite of their submission offered in April, by which they disavowed the Pope's authority over the King, they should still not be allowed their country and liberty. Beg that the Bill just passed in Parliament for reviving former laws against them, may not receive the Royal assent. *Annexed is,*

125. I. *Form of an oath of allegiance offered to be taken by Catholic priests in England. Latin.* [*April,* 1604.]

July ? 126. Fras. Tresham to Lord ——. Conversation between Mr. Gage and Lord Buckhurst about the severe laws against recusants. Was requested by Gage to find out and reveal any Popish plots on foot, but knew of none.

July ? 127. Robt. and John Wingfield to Lord Cecil. Proceedings on the complaint of the tenants of Essendon of being over-rented and over-rated; propose a reduction of 21*l.* per ann. for their relief.

July. 128. Precept to the Earl of Derby, and others, to allow Rob. Dalton, John Talbot, John Wharton, and John Ellis to work and search in his grounds, for mines and minerals, when the Dutchmen are not working.

July. 129. The King to Robert Mason. Approves his tract called "The Anatomye of Oppression," and authorizes him to publish it.

July ? 130. Statement of the causes why the customs of the port of London, &c., should not be demised in such manner as in the time of Customer Smith, *i.e.*, with customs charged on goods brought from other English ports.

July ? 131. Extracts from statutes and arguments [by Lord Treasurer Dorset] to prove the importance of retaining the King's officers of customs to attend to the execution of the statutes, and to keep books of entries, that the King may know the true value of his customs, for guidance when the lease now to be granted expires.

July. 132. Anonymous to [Lord Treasurer Dorset.] Observations on the points to be considered in letting the farm of his Majesty's customs.

133. Notes of sundry conditions to be imposed upon the farmers of the customs, for the benefit of trade.

July ? 134. Statement [by Lord Treasurer Dorset] that the King has resolved to farm all his customs, both export and import, and has appointed commissioners to attend at the Custom-house three times a week to receive and conclude contracts.

July ? 135. Notes of consideration, in reference to new rates of duty to be imposed on certain articles of merchandize.

July ? 136. Tinners of Devon to Lord Cecil. Complain of the proposed renewal of the suspended Patent for the pre-emption of tin.

Digitized by Google

VOL. VIII.

1604.
July ? 137. Tender of contract for the tin for 21 years, as the last farmers had it, paying 10,000*l.* yearly for the pre-emption.

July ? 138. Treatise relating to tin and the stannary customs, being "The substance of Gayer's booke touching the Tynn causes;" with replies thereon. The king advised to favour the pre-emption of tin.

VOL. IX. AUGUST—OCTOBER, 1604.

August. Whitehall. 1. [Lord Cecil] to Geo. Bowes. His success in the mines having been so little and the expense so great, the King authorizes him to cease for the present. Directions as to his implements.

Aug. 2. 2. Statement of the quantity of tobacco brought into the port of London, during the year ending Michaelmas, 1603.

Aug. 2. Grant to Hen. Earl Northumberland, of the reversion of divers of his lands. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 24.]

Aug. 2. Grant, in reversion, to John Bingley, of the office of writing tallies in the receipt of the Exchequer. [*Ibid., p.* 34.]

Aug. 2. 3. Certificate of burials in the Liberty of Westminster and of the Duchy in the Strand, in the past week.

Aug. 2. 4. The King to Sir John Cutts. Sorry that sickness prevented his attendance on himself at Somersham. The place is much to his liking, and he greatly regrets the waste of the game and woods there. Orders him to re-stock it with such deer as can be spared by himself or his neighbours, that it may be ready for sport the next summer, and to appoint careful gamekeepers.

Aug. Docquet of the above, dated Aug. 6, Bletsoe. [*Docquet, Aug.* 7.]

Aug. 3. Whitehall. 5. The Council to [the Lieut. of the Tower]. To restrain the too free access of visitors to the condemned lords, prisoners in the Tower.

Aug. 3. Grant to George Earl Huntingdon, of the manor of Lubbesthorpe, co. Leicester. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 37.]

Aug. 4. Grant to John de Laet, born in Antwerp, of denization. [*Docquet.*]

Aug. 7. 6. Earl of Northampton to the King. Suffers from the pangs of absence from his sweet master. Uncertain whether the Constable [of Castile, Spanish Ambassador Extraordinary,] will come to London by land or water; reports of his littleness and want of courtesy. Regrets that his arrival will shorten the King's sports.

Aug. 7. Bletso. Letter to Sir John Fortescue, to suffer certain lands sold to the Earl of Shrewsbury by the King to pass the Duchy Seal. [*Docquet.*]

Aug. 8. Bletso. Warrant for release on bond of Morgan Coleman, prisoner in the Fleet for debt. [*Docquet.*]

Digitized by Google

VOL. IX.

1604.

Aug. 8. Warrant to pay 6*d.* per diem to a gunner at Rye, to be appointed by the Lord Warden of the Cinque Ports, in place of Wm. Ratcliffe, deceased. [*Docquet.*]

Aug. 8. Warrant dormant for the Receiver of Kent to pay the salaries of the officers, gunners, and soldiers of Dover and other castles within the Cinque Ports. [*Docquet.*]

Aug. 10. 7. Earl of Northampton to the King. The Constable of Castile is delighted with his reception, and praises his Majesty's learning, sweetness, frankness, and faithfulness; particulars of the Constable's personal appearance; his journey to London; the Queen met him, masked, in a boat on the Thames.

Aug. 10. London. 8. Dud. Carleton to John Chamberlain. Reception of the Spanish Ambassador. Accidents at the King's late hunting. He makes use of the Huntingdon stilt-men in the fens there. The Queen makes merry at Whitehall. Sir Edw. Denny to be made a Baron on Sir Jas. Hay's marriage, &c. Will meet Chamberlain at Ascot.

Aug. 10. Grant to Andrew Brereton of pardon for killing John Brotherhead. [*Docquet.*]

Aug. 10. Grant to Chris. Heyburn and Rich. Candeler, in reversion after Ferdinando Richardson, of the office of making and registering assurances on ships or merchandize in London. [*Docquet.*]

Aug. 10. Grant to Lord Aubigny of the King's moiety of all forfeitures for transportation of beer, contrary to his Letters Patent. [*Docquet.*]

Aug. 10. Commission for Thos. Sheffield, keeper of the gardens and orchard at Greenwich, to take up workmen, &c. [*Docquet.*]

Aug. 10. Grant to John Causton of a prebend at Norwich. [*Docquet.*]

Aug. 12. Bletsoe. Letter to the Warden, &c. of All Souls College, Oxford, to elect Phil. Swain a fellow there. [*Docquet.*]

Aug. 14. Bletsoe. 9. John Chamberlain to Dud. Carleton. Is not able to come and see the Spaniards. The Hollanders have burnt a small ship of Dover, in revenge for which two of them were murdered. A lioness whelped in the Tower. Plague at Oxford; death of [John] Eveleigh, Principal of Hart Hall, by it. Injury to Lord Sanquair by Turner the fencer.

Aug. 14. Whitehall. 10. Grant by Queen Anne to John Gerard, Surgeon and Herbalist to the King, of lease of a garden plot adjoining Somerset House, on condition of his supplying her with herbs, flowers, and fruit. With an endorsement of surrender to the Queen of the said plot, 27 June 1611, by Robert Earl of Salisbury, to whom it was granted by Gerard.

Aug. 15. Warrant to Sir Mich. Stanhope, Keeper of the King's Park of Hartingford-bury, Herts, to forbear killing any deer there for three years. [*Docquet.*]

Aug. 15. Grant to Thos Herriot and John Shelbury, in fee-farm, of the manor of Beeston-Regis, co. Norfolk, of the Duchy of Lancaster, on surrender of the manor of Westbonealveyt, co. Cornwall. [*Docquet, Feb.* 19 *and Aug.* 15.]

Digitized by Google

1604. VOL. IX.

Aug. 15. Warrant to Sir Thos. Tyringham to preserve the red deer in the manor of Knotting. [*Docquet.*]

Aug. 15. Warrant to deliver to Thos. Colledge, Groom of the Buck-hounds, stuff for his yearly liveries. [*Docquet.*]

Aug. 15. Grant to Geo. Montaigne of dispensation to enjoy his fellowship in Queen's College, Cambridge, for seven years, with livings within 30 miles. [*Docquet.*]

Aug. 15. Grant to Wm. Francis, of a Gunner's place in the Tower. [*Docquet.*]

Aug. 15. Grant to Edw. Gwyn of a prebend in Oxford. [*Docquet.*]

Aug. 15. Grant to Tho. Hall of advowson of the parsonage of Rolleston, Staffordshire, to present a fit person. [*Docquet.*]

Aug. 15. Grant of charter for the town of Stow, Gloucestershire. [*Docquet.*]

Aug. 15. Allowance of tonnage for building five new ships, by Nich. Diggens and others. [*Docquet.*]

Aug. 15. Grant of pardon to John Anstey of Grimsby, Lincoln, for the murder of Nich. Blunston. [*Docquet, Aug.* 15 *and Oct.* 14.]

Aug. 15. Grant to Rob. Erle of a Gunner's place in the Tower, for life. [*Docquet.*]

Aug. 15. 11. Warrant for a grant to Sir Thos. Chaloner of land, value 100*l.* per ann., from the Exchequer and Duchy of Lancaster.

Aug. Docquet of the above. [*Docquet, August* 20.]

Aug. 16. The Mount. 12. Arthur Harris to the Council. Delays till further orders the apprehension of To. Muuford, a seminary priest, because he was reprieved by the judges at the last assizes.

Aug. 16. Grant, in fee-farm, to Edward Lord Zouch, of the parsonage of Randby, co. Lincoln. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 38.]

Aug. 16. Grant to Sir Hen. Lindley and John Starkey, in fee-farm, of manors, &c., in exchange for the forests and chases of Bringwood, Mochtrey, &c., and the manor of Burton, Herefordshire. [*Docquet.*]

Aug. 16. Warrant dormant for delivery of certain stuff yearly to Thos. Dixon, Yeoman of the Queen's Wardrobe. [*Docquet.*]

Aug. 16. Warrant dormant for delivery of certain stuff to Wm. Partington, the King's carpenter, and Rich. Dungan, his plasterer, yearly, during pleasure. [*Docquet.*]

Aug. 16. Grant to Wm. Portington and Ric. Binding, on surrender of a former grant to John Colbrand, deceased, and Wm. Partington, of the office of Master Carpenter of all the King's buildings, for life. [*Docquet.*]

Aug. 16. Grant to Rob. Browne, Yeoman of the Cellar, of 100 marks, being a fine imposed on Wm. Griffith. [*Docquet.*]

Digitized by Google

VOL. IX.

1604.

Aug. 16. Grant to Oliver St. John, of a pension of 18*d.* per diem, for life. [*Docquet.*]

Aug. 16. Warrant to pay 12,000*l.* to Sir Rich. Smith, Receiver of the Duchy of Cornwall, for tin for the King's use. [*Docquet.*]

Aug. 16. Letter to the said Sir Rich. Smith, touching the employing of the 12,000*l.* &c., for purchase of tin. [*Docquet.*]

Aug. 16. Letter to Sir Fr. Godolphin, late Receiver of the Duchy of Cornwall, to deliver 1,850*l.*, and also a quantity of tin remaining in his hands, to Sir Rich. Smith. [*Docquet.*]

Aug. 16. 13. Thos. Alabaster to Lord Cecil. Foreign news. A Spanish carrack taken by the Hollanders in the East Indies. Terms of the surrender of Helvoet Sluys to Count Maurice.

Aug. 17. Warrant to deliver to Rob. Thurgar sundry parcels of stuff for apparel for the King's and Queen's pages. [*Docquet.*]

Aug. 17. Letter to the Master of Peterhouse, Cambridge, to elect Tho. Love a Fellow. [*Docquet.*]

Aug. 18. Grant to Anthony Copley, attainted of high treason, of pardon and his forfeited goods. [*Docquet.*]

Aug. 18. Presentation of Dr. [Thos.] Blague to the rectory of Braxsted Magna, co. Essex, and revocation of a former grant of the same to Wm. Bourne. [*Docquet.*]

Aug. 18. Licence to Rob. Stewart to travel for 5 years. [*Docquet.*]

Aug. 18. Letter to the Bishop of Chester, and others, to inquire whether the river Weever, co. Chester, has been heretofore navigable, and as to the passage there of a boat, made by Peter Tarbock. [*Docquet.*]

Aug. 18. Warrant to pay to the Treasurer of the Chamber 1,000*l.* for defraying extraordinary charges since the King's accession. [*Docquet.*]

Aug. 18. Warrant dormant to pay to Agnes Bowie, the King's laundress, 20*l.* per ann., during pleasure. [*Docquet.*]

Aug. 18. Warrant to deliver certain cloth for the apparel of the footmen of the King, Queen, Prince, Lady Elizabeth, and for other servants. [*Docquet.*]

Aug. 18. Warrant to pay to Giles Simpson, 110*l.* 14*s.* 4*d.* for fine gold and ilver, for spangles for the coats of the Queen's and Prince's footmen. [*Docquet.*]

Aug. 18. Licence to Wm. Day, of Ocknolds, co. Berks, and Wm. Ansam, of Heston, co. Middlesex, to travel for three years. [*Docquet.*]

Aug. 18. Grant to the Earl of Lincoln, and his heirs, of the King's reversion in the castle and manor of Fokingham, co. Lincoln. [*Docquet.*]

Digitized by Google

1604. VOL. IX.

Aug. 18. Grant to Sir Fras. Bacon of pension of 60*l.* per ann., for life. [*Docquet.*]

Aug. 18. Grant to the Same of the office of one of the King's Council at Law. [*Docquet.*]

Aug. 18. Licence to Tho. Cornwallis to nominate fit persons to keep bowling alleys, tennis courts, or other places of diversion, in London and Westminster. [*Docquet.*]

Aug. 18. Grant to Thos. Mewtas and his heirs, of the King's reversion of the monastery of Stratford Langthorne, co. Essex. [*Docquet.*]

Aug. 18. Grant to Sir Wm. Windsor of pardon for the death of Fras. Meryton. [*Docquet.*]

Aug. 18. Grant of incorporation to the Company of Fishmongers. [*Docquet.*]

Aug. 18. Licence to Rich. Powell and Hugh Lee to dig for discovery of Mines royal, &c., in places not already in the grant to the Company of Mines royal. [*Docquet.*]

Aug. 18. Grant to Anth. Bugges of pardon for the death of John Gibson. [*Docquet.*]

Aug. 18. Warrant to the Master of the Great Wardrobe for the King's apparel for one half-year. [*Docquet.*]

Aug. 18. Letter to the Master, &c., of Peterhouse, Cambridge, to elect Robert Derham a Fellow Probationer, after Wm. Gibson and Thos. Love. [*Docquet.*]

Aug. 18. Letters to Lord [Bruce of] Kinloss and Sir John Herbert to decide a suit for debt, between Paulo Lardo, the Venetian Agent, and Sir Edw. Stafford. [*Docquet.*]

Aug. 18. Licence to Sir Fr. Harris to travel for three years. [*Docquet.*]

Aug. 18. Grant to the Earl of Nottingham, Lord Admiral, in fee-farm, of the manor of Ford, co. Sussex. [*Docquet.*]

Aug. 18. Grant to John Lister and Edw. Darby, in fee-farm, of Duchy lands, value 37*l.* 13*s.* 3*d.* per ann. [*Docquet.*]

Aug. 19. Whitehall. 14. The King to the Council. To examine a case in dispute between Edward Lord Bruce, Master of the Rolls, and Sir Roger Wilbraham and Peter Proby, relative to the custody of the records in the Tower. [*Damaged.*]

Aug. Docquet of the above. [*Docquet, August* 18.]

Aug. 19? 15. Precedents, in reference to the point in dispute between Lord Bruce and Peter Proby, to prove that it has been the custom to have a separate Keeper of the Records in the Tower, when nominally they have been in the hands of the Keeper of the Chancery Records.

Aug. 19? 16. Copy of the above.

Digitized by Google

1604. VOL. IX.

Aug. 20. Whitehall. 17. The Council to the Commissioners for Musters, Norfolk. Approve the choice of Thos. Ball, recommended by many gentlemen of that county, as Muster Master.

Aug. 20. Grant to Thos. Dickenson of a Gunner's place in the Tower. [*Docquet.*]

Aug. 20. Grants to Hen. Barkley and Sir Wm. Godolphin of pensions of 10*s.* per diem, for life. [*Docquet.*]

Aug. 20. Grant to John Webster, in reversion after Sir Rob. Zinzan, alias Alexander, of the offices of Bailiff of the Liberty of St. Albans, co. Hertford, and Steward of the Court and Clerk of the Market there. [*Docquet.*]

Aug. 20. Grant to Fr. Wallis and Rich. Simpson of purchase of lands in divers counties, value 26*l.* 15*s.* 3*d.*, per ann. [*Docquet*, 20 *and* 23 *Aug.*]

Aug. 20. Grant to Andrew Kerwyn of the office of Paymaster of the King's Works, with reversion to Patrick Cunningham. [*Docquet.*]

Aug. 20. Grant, with survivorship, to Walter Alexander, Usher to the Prince, and Sarah his wife, of a pension of 100*l.* per ann. [*Docquet.*]

Aug. 20. Grant to Sir Geo. Harvy, Lieutenant of the Tower, of free warren in the demesne lands of his manor of Markes, co. Essex, &c. [*Docquet.*]

Aug. 20. Grant to Sir Matthew Morgan, of a pension of 40*l.* per ann., for life. [*Docquet.*]

Aug. 20. Warrant to pay 886*l.* 7*s.* 8*d.*, for horses and geldings for the King's use. [*Docquet.*]

August. [Calais.] 18. Anon., a Scotchman, to [the Governor of Calais]. Has served Cecil, now the King's Secretary, in almost all Europe, but was banished last June, for 6 years, through the malice of Sir Tho. Erskine, Captain of the Guards. Has expended almost all his money; wishes to serve Archduke Albert, and if his correspondent will not send his letters to England, will discover the reasons of, and actors in the late peace between England and Spain, with the means of breaking it; will also send him regular intelligence from the Archduke's court, on condition of relief for his present necessities. Fr. *Annexed are,*

18. I. "*The reasons which the Lord Cecil did use to induce His Majᵉ of Ingland to consent to the peace with Spain.*" *It was intended by the late Queen, and was one of the dying admonitions of his father, Lord Burleigh.*

August. 19. Same to the Same. Thanks for favours, and requests money to enable him to prosecute his journey to the Archduke. Fr.

Aug. 20. Creation of Rob. Lord Cecil, of Essendon, to the rank of Viscount Cranborne. [*Grant Book, p.* 4.]

Digitized by Google

1604. VOL. IX.

Aug. 20. Warrant to repay 11,000*l.* borrowed of the Aldermen, &c., of London, for 6 months, to purchase tin in cos. Devon and Cornwall. [*Docquet.*]

Aug 23. London. 20. Sir Thos. Bennett, Lord Mayor of London, and others, to the Council. Send a petition of the Company of Cordwainers, remonstrating against a proposed licence for exportation of shoes, on account of the excessive price of leather.

Aug. 23. Grant to Sir Thos. Windebank, Thos. Bellott, and Wm. Blake, in fee-farm, of purchase of the manors of Stamford and Dunston, with the castle of Dunstaburgh, co. Northumberland. [*Docquet.*]

Aug. 23. Grant to Alphonso Lanier of the office of weighing of hay and straw, brought to London and Westminster, for 20 years. [*Docquet.*]

Aug. 23. Licence to Sir Edw. Mountford and Sir Hen. Arden to travel for 3 years. [*Docquet.*]

Aug. 23. Licence to Sir Arthur Aston, and others, for 41 years, to use and sell certain woods used in dyeing. [*Docquet.*]

Aug. 23. Indenture between the King and the patentees above named, detailing certain regulations. [*Docquet.*]

Aug. 24. Court at Whitehall. 21. Board of Green Cloth to the Justices of Essex. To supply 40 loads of coal for the palace at Whitehall.

Aug. 24. Whitehall. 22. Rob. Cecil, Viscount Cranborne, to Sir Robt. Wingfield. To deliver the court-rolls of the manor of Spalding to Thos. Browne, Deputy Surveyor.

Aug. 26. Castle Ashley. 23. Grant to Sir Wm. Anstruther of the benefit of the recusancy of John Talbot of Grafton, Worcestershire.

Docquet of the above. [*Docquet, Sept.* 27.]

Aug. 26. Release to Rich. Boyle for payment of a debt of 1,000*l.* for Sir Walter Raleigh. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 41.]

Aug 26. Grant to Peter Vanlore, in lieu of a debt of 1,000*l.* owed him by the King, of an obligation of Sir John Carell for 1,000*l.* [*Ibid. p.* 41.]

Aug 27. 24. Sir Thos. Fanshaw, Auditor [of the Exchequer] to [Visc. Cranborne]. Statement of objections against the new grant of certain lands and privileges to the church of Ripon; with particulars of its receipt and expenditure, salary of the prebends, &c.

Aug. 27. London. 25. Dud. Carleton to J. Chamberlain. Intelligence from the Low Countries. The States have taken possession of Sluys. The Archduke at Bruges. Fortifications of Ostend strengthened. The Constable of Castile has left the English Court. Presents given and received by the Spaniards. The King has given more plate than Queen Elizabeth did during her whole reign. Embassy from the Duke of Lorraine, &c.

Aug. 29. Boston. 26. Statutes and decrees made at Boston, co. Lincoln, by the Commissioners of Sewers, for clearing certain drains in the Fens.

Digitized by Google

1604. VOL. IX.

Aug. 30. [Henley.] 27. Anonymous to the Board of Green Cloth. The Constables of Henley refuse to furnish carts for removal of the Queen's Household, except upon warrant from the High Constable of Amesbury.

Aug. 30. Warrant to deliver to John Smith, Trumpeter of the Prince, his yearly liveries, for life. [*Docquet.*]

Aug. 30. Similar warrant for stuff to Robert Carr, Groom of the Bedchamber, for his apparel. [*Docquet.*]

Aug. 30. Grant to Wm. Dale and Rich. Archdale, in fee-farm, of Exchequer lands, &c., value of 67*l.* 13*s.* 6*d.* per ann., on surrender of the manor of Islingham, Kent. [*Docquet. See March* 23 *and Sept.* 24.]

Aug. 30. Licence to Sir Hen. Carey to travel for 7 years. [*Docquet.*]

Aug. 30. Warrant to pay to John Williams 1,000*l.*, for chains of gold to be given by the King to divers Ambassadors. [*Docquet.*]

Aug. 30. Warrant to Sir Edw. and Sir Hen. Carey, Treasurers of the King's Jewels and Plate, to deliver certain parcels of gold and silver plate, for presents to the Spanish and Austrian Ambassadors. [*Docquet.*]

Aug 30. Warrant to pay certain sums to Sir Edw. Carey for providing plate, to supply the place of the pieces thus bestowed. [*Docquet.*]

Aug. 30. Grant to Sir Edw. Coke and John Dodderidge of the reversion of Sheldon. [*Ind. Wt. Bk. p.* 34.]

August. 28. State of the diocese of Chester, as to the number of communicants and recusants; with the names of the principal Popish priests and recusants, as certified in the late visitation of the Bishops.

Sept. 2. Aston. 29. Thos. Bloxam to Nich. Porter. Private affairs.

Sept. 2. Lease to Thos. Potts, in reversion after Rich. Bunny, of the King's Park, called Haia Park, co. York, and in reversion after Francis Slingsby, of the office of Feodary of Pontefract, of the Duchy of Lancaster. [*Docquet.*]

Sept. 2. Grant to Sir Hen. Bromley, in fee-farm, of part of the dismembered manors of Coggeshall, co. Essex, and Earebury, cos. Essex and Suffolk, value 100*l.* per ann. [*Docquet.*]

Sept. 2. Licence to Lord St. John to travel for three years. [*Docquet.*]

Sept. 2. Presentation of Randal Davenport to the parsonage of Topesfield, co. Essex, void by resignation of Wm. Smith. [*Docquet.*]

Sept. 3. Dorset House. 30. Earl of Dorset to the Officers of the Port of London. To permit the merchants who bought the pepper, part of the King's carrack goods, to export it without custom; with note of fulfilment of the orders, Dec. 31, 1605.

Digitized by Google

VOL. IX.

1604.

Sept. 4. Grant to Martin White, of the collectorship of the port of London, in the room of Ant. Gibson, whose appointment is revoked for concealing his real name of Anthony Watson. Noted in the margin, "stayed." [*Docquet.*]

Sept. 4. Licence for Sir John Gray and Jas. Stuart to export 10,000 pairs of shoes, startups, or slippers, made of English leather, duty free, within 5 years. [*Docquet.*]

Sept. 4. Warrant to pay to Andrew Kerwyn, Paymaster of the King's Works, 642*l.* 5*s.* 11*d.*, and other sums, over and above 5,000*l.* per ann., allowed for that service, for repairs at St. James's and Greenwich. [*Docquet.*]

Sept. 4. Grant to Arth. Scarlet, late Trumpeter to the Queen, of pension of 2*s.* per diem. [*Docquet.*]

Sept. 4. Warrant to the receiver of Yorkshire, to deduct 100*l.* out of the allowance and fees due to Lord Sheffield, President of the Council, and to pay the same to Lord Burleigh, the late President. [*Docquet.*]

Sept. 4. Grant to Ellis Bingham of a Poor Knight's place in Windsor, for life. [*Docquet.*]

Sept. 4. Grant to Lord Hume, in fee-simple, of lands, tithes, &c., co. Northumberland, of the value of 109*l.* 10*s.* 2*d.* per ann. [*Docquet.*]

Sept. 5. Grant to Thos. and Lawr. Marbury to write all presentations to the Great Seal of England, for life. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 31.]

Sept. 5. Commission to Lord Chancellor Ellesmere, Lord Treasurer Dorset, the Duke of Lenox, and others, for the execution of [the laws against] Jesuits and seminary priests. [*For their banishment. See Fœdera,* xvi., 597. *Grant Book, p.* 12.]

Sept. 5. 31. Clause to be added to the commission for banishment of the Jesuits.

Sept. 6. Letter to Lord Sheffield, Lord President of York, to aid Fras. Browne in execution of the office of Clerk or Registrar of all Ecclesiastical Causes within the province of York. [*Docquet.*]

Sept. 6. Warrant to pay to Sir John Fortescue, late Master of the Wardrobe, certain sums for the surpluses of his accounts of that office, in the late and present reign. [*Docquet.*]

Sept. 6. Warrant to pay 1,000*l.* to Martin Van Somer, for a diamond ring given by the King to the Constable of Castile, and 1,400*l.* to Peter Vanlore, for a necklace of pearl, sent by the Queen to the Constable's wife. [*Docquet.*]

Sept. 6. Warrant to pay 1,000*l.* to John Spilman, one of the King's jewellers, for a tablet of diamonds with the King's and Queen's pictures, given by the Queen to the Constable of Castile, and 260*l.* for a jewel sent by her to the Count Arembergh. [*Docquet.*]

Sept. 6. Grant, in reversion, to Tho. Lewes, of a prebend in Christ's Church, Oxford. [*Docquet.*]

Digitized by Google

VOL. IX.

1604.

Sept. 6. Grant to Rob. Browne, of the stewardship of the King's Courts in the Tower, for life. [*Docquet.*]

Sept. 6. Grant to Sir Dan. Dunn, Master of Requests, of a pension of 100*l.* per ann., for life. [*Docquet.*]

Sept. 6. Grant to Sir Miles Fleetwood, in reversion after Sir Wm. Fleetwood, of the office of Receiver General of the Court of Wards and Liveries. [*Docquet.*]

Sept. 6. Grant to John Chapman, in reversion after Thos. Sheffield, of the keepership of the gardens at Greenwich, for life. [*Docquet.*]

Sept. 6. Woodstock. 32. The King to the Freeholders of Braden Forest. Requests their consent to the inclosure of some land near the forest, as a feeding place for the deer.

Sept. 6. 33. Draft of the above.

Sept. 9. Fardley. 34. Sir Thos. Smith to Richard Lee. Mr. Glaseover has taken order for payment of the 118*l.* The bond forfeited was Sir Uriah Leigh's, not his.

Sept. 11. Commission to the Earls of Bath, Pembroke, and Devonshire, the Bishop of Exeter, and others, to exercise ecclesiastical authority in the diocese of Exeter. [*Grant Book, p.* 12.]

Docquet of the above. [*Docquet, Aug.* 20.]

Sept. 15. Windsor Castle. Proclamation appointing the day and place for the meeting of the Commissioners of England and Scotland, to treat upon the Union. [*Proc. Bk., p.* 80.]

Sept. 15. Grant to Sir Jas. Hay and Honor Denny his wife, and their heirs of the manors of Strixton, co. Northampton, and Kelleythorpe, Raskill, and Salley, co. York, and other lands, cos. York and Lincoln, with reversion to the Crown. [*Docquet.*]

Sept. 15. Lease to Ingram Fryser of lands of the Duchy of Lancaster, value 20*l.* per ann., on surrender of the Agistment of Bewreper and Rowesley, parcel of the herbage of Crockhill, in the High Peak, co. Derby, and a vaccary in Wiersdale, co. Lancaster, called Marshagh. [*Docquet.*]

Sept. 15. Grant, in reversion, to Griffin Davies of an alms-room in Winchester, for life. [*Docquet.*]

Sept. 15. Letter to the Lord Treasurer not to dispose of the office of Comptroller of the Customs within the port of London, now in possession of [Arthur] Ingram, dangerously sick, without the King's privity. [*Docquet.*]

Sept. 16. 35. Heads proposed by the King to be debated on [by the Commissioners for] the Union of England and Scotland.

Sept. 16? 36. "Clauses which may fall into the draft of bills touching the Union, being the matters of greatest difficulty," viz., the debateable grounds, the privileges of the Scots in France, and the reducing of customs to equality.

Digitized by Google

VOL. IX.

1604.

Sept.? Clerkenwell. 37. Thos. Hayes to Lord Cranborne. Encloses a discourse written some time before, concerning the Union; would like to explain personally some points in his motion touching tillage and the customs. *Incloses,*

37. I. *Discourse on the proposed Union between England and Scotland, founded on the opinions of historians ancient and modern, &c.*

Sept.? Treatise by J. W. on the Union of the two realms of England and Scotland. Printed; pp. 58. [*Dom. Miscellaneous, No.* 228.]

Sept. 17. Warrant to deliver to Bernard Lindsay, Groom of the Bedchamber, stuff for one suit of apparel. [*Docquet.*]

Sept. 17. Grant to Robt. Maxwell [Gentleman of the Privy Chamber] of the next advowson of the rectory of Ripple, dioc. Worcester. [*Docquet.*]

Sept. 18. Westminster. 38. Visct. Cranborne to Sir Edw. Denny, and others. Directions to proceed in erecting bridges over the Lee. *Incloses,*

38. I. *Warrant to the Earls of Dorset and Nottingham to give order for felling wood at Hatfield, Hainault-walk, Enfield, and Walwood, for erecting bridges over the river Lee, between Hackney and Ware. Sept.* 16, *Windsor.*

38. II. *Warrant to pay* 200*l. to Sir Robt. Wrothe, Sir Edw. Denny, and others, for the erecting of bridges over the Lee. Sept.* 16, *Windsor.*

Sept. Docquets of the above warrants. [*Docquet, Sept.* 15.]

Sept. 20. Windsor Castle. 39. The King to Visct. Cranborne. Directions to stay all future grants of lands, even though under sign manual, till a projected Act for the entail of a reasonable portion of his possessions be finished, &c.

Sept. 20. 40. The Same to the Lord Treasurer and others. To examine a petition enclosed from Ralph Bowes, claiming a right to the manor of Barnes, co. Durham, which was unjustly passed in exchange to the late Queen by his mother, during his minority.

Sept. Docquet of the above. [*Docquet, Sept.* 21.]

Sept. 20. Warrant to deliver 1,000*l.* to Lord Hume, to be disbursed under the King's direction. [*Docquet.*]

Sept. 20. Presentation of Edw. Liveley to the rectory of Purleigh, co. Essex, void by death of Edm. Freake. [*Docquet.*]

Sept. 20. Grant to Nich. and Hugh Pigeon, on surrender of Edm. and Nich. Pigeon, of the office of Clerk of the Wardrobe of robes and beds, for their lives. [*Docquet.*]

Sept. 20. Warrant to deliver to John Danson and Edw. Thomason, velvet, gold lace, &c., for apparelling 7 of the King's and 6 of the Queen's pages and their keepers. [*Docquet.*]

Sept. 21. Dorset House. 41. Earls of Dorset and Nottingham to the King's Woodward, &c., in Hertfordshire. Warrant for felling forty trees in Hatfield wood, for bridges on the Lee.

Digitized by Google

1604. VOL. IX.

Sept. 21. Syon. 42. Dud. Carleton to John Chamberlain. The Constable [of Castile] driven by weather into Calais. Ambassador Taxis returned to London. Commissioners for the Union to meet on the 20th Oct. The King going to Royston with his hunting crew. Two Spanish ships given to Sir John Leigh. The States dislike the peace with Spain. Fortification of the Island of Cassand. Ostend surrendered 15th Sept. on honourable conditions; Sir Charles Fairfax slain there.

Sept. 21. Commission for Nath. Giles, Master of the Children of the Chapel, to take up children for the service of the chapel, and to send them to schools of Royal Foundation, when their voices break. [*Docquet.*]

Sept. 21. Grant to Francis Joye of the office of Serjeant of the Privy Buckhounds, for life, he having resigned a similar office to Silvester Dodsworth. [*Docquet.*]

Sept. 21. Grant to Sir Rob. Ashby, of Harfield, co. Middlesex, of pardon for harbouring Jesuits and seminary priests, and of restitution of his lands. [*Docquet.*]

Sept. 21. Warrant to pay 100*l.* to the Mayor of Windsor, to be distributed to the sufferers from fire there, and to pay 40*l.* to Edw. Phillipps, apothecary, sent into Scotland with Dr. Atkins to Prince Charles. [*Docquet.*]

Sept. 21? 43. Names of such noblemen as contributed to the town of Windsor, towards the loss by fire.

Sept. 21. Letter to the Master, &c., of Magdalen College, Cambridge, recommending Samuel Crick for one of the Fellowships in the disposal of the Crown. [*Docquet.*]

Sept. 21. Warrant for payment of wages to Thos. Kent, one of the King's ordinary footmen. [*Docquet.*]

Sept. 21. Warrant to deliver to Roger Williams and George Hume their yearly liveries. [*Docquet.*]

Sept. 22. Calais. 44. Thos. Jefferyes to Cecil. Information that an Englishman, going from Valensciennes to England with design to kill the King, was warned at Canterbury by a gentleman from Douay that he was discovered, and fled. He sent for some letters which he had hidden in his bed. Plot to intercept them, and deliver them to Cecil.

Sept. 23. Presentation of Ingram Lister to the parsonage of Staingrave, co. York, void by death of John Palmer. [*Docquet.*]

Sept. 24. Grant to Henry Bowyer, in reversion after Sir Edw. Carey, Sir Wm. Bowyer, Sir Phil. Kighley, and Sir Fr. Egiocke, of a Tellership in the Exchequer for life, after the placing of Tho. Watson and Wm. Herrick, reversioners for the same place. [*Docquet.*]

Sept. 24. Grant to Dr. Hen. Atkins of the office of one of the King's physicians in ordinary. [*Docquet.*]

Digitized by Google

VOL. IX.

1604.

Sept. 24. Grant to Wm. Dale and Rich. Archdale, in fee-farm, of the manor of Berwick-upon-Tees, co. York, and other lands cos. York, Bedford, and Hertford, on surrender of the manor of Islingham, Kent, for the use of Sir Edw. Stafford. [*Docquet. See March* 23 *and August* 30.]

Sept. 24. Warrant to the Exchequer and the other King's Courts, declaring how foreign goods, landed by stress of weather, may be re-shipped custom free. [*Docquet.*]

Sept. 24. Grant to Thos. Cornwallis, on surrender of Sir Drew Drury and Edw. Hunning, of the receivership of Norfolk and Huntingdonshire. [*Docquet.*]

Sept. 24. Grant, with survivorship, to Rich. Chamberlain and Hugh Audley, on surrender of Edw. Herris and Edw. Wrightington, of the clerkship of the Court of Wards. [*Docquet.*]

Sept. 24. A like grant to John and Nicholas Hare, on surrender of John Hare. [*Docquet.*]

Sept. 24. Grant, in reversion, to John Keeling of the office of the Crown and Attorney in the King's Bench, for life. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 38.]

Sept. 25. Letter to Justice Gawdy, concerning a marriage contract between Sir Robt. Rich, son and heir of Lord Rich, and the daughter of Sir Wm. Hatton, deceased, grandchild of Gawdy. [*Docquet.*]

Sept. 25. Grant to Sir Roger Aston, in fee-farm, of lands of the Duchy of Lancaster, value 100*l.* per ann., on surrender of a former grant of lands, value 80*l.* per ann. [*Docquet.*]

Sept. 25. Letter to the Lord Treasurer to deliver to Sir James Hay, the book containing a grant to him of lands amounting to 1,000*l.* in yearly value, though the survey is not come. [*Docquet.*]

Sept. 25. 45. Warrant to pay wages and liveries to Thos. Merell, Yeoman Pricker of the Privy Buck-hounds, and to Edw. Walworth, Roger Williams, and Thos. Wyer, Grooms of the Buck-hounds.

Sept. 25. Docquet of the above.

Sept. 25. Warrant to pay to Thos. Rolles the usual wages, &c., of a Gentleman Usher Daily Waiter. [*Docquet.*]

Sept. 25. Warrant to pay to the Earl of Northampton, as Constable of Dover Castle, 160*l.* per ann., for life. [*Docquet.*]

Sept. 25. Warrant to Sir Rich. Smith, Receiver General of Cornwall, to deliver tin at a certain rate, to such persons as now lend money, in repayment thereof; and to re-deliver to Tho. Brigham and Humph. Wemes the tin sold by them to the Company of Pewterers. [*Docquet.*]

Sept. 25. Grant, with survivorship, to Sir Ph. Herbert and Sir. Jas. Hay, in reversion after Sir Hen. Lee and Sir Edw. Dyer, of the offices of Steward and Lieutenant of Woodstock and Wotton, Keeper of the parks, woods, &c., of Woodstock, Ranger of the New Forest, and porter of the park. [*Docquet.*]

Digitized by Google

VOL. IX.

1604.

Sept. 25. 46. Warrant to the Lord Admiral to deliver to Sir John Leigh two ships taken in the late reign from the Spaniards, the St. Andrew and St. Matthew, but now decayed and unserviceable.

Sept. Docquet of the above. [*Docquet, Sept.* 27.]

Sept. 25. 47. The King to the Earl of Derby, Chamberlain of Cheshire. Understands a cause is to be heard at the next Assizes between the Lady Arabella Stuart and her feoffees, plaintiffs, and Edw. Egerton, defendant concerning the manor of Smallwood in the County Palatine of Chester. Requests him to be present in court, and with the advice of the Justices of Assize, to take care that Lady Arabella be not injured. Subscribed by Chief Justice Popham, with his opinion that such a letter is very reasonable.

Sept. 25. Docquet of the above.

Sept. 25. Grant to Thos. Ravenscroft of the office of Clerk for enrolling evidences in Chancery, for life. [*Docquet.*]

Sept. 26. 48. The King to the Lord Mayor and Aldermen of London. Requires them to hear and decide in a dispute between Wm. Doggett and John Bodeley, as to the right to the office of Clerk of the Papers in the City of London.

Sept. Docquet of the above. [*Docquet, Sept.* 27.]

Sept. 26. Whitehall. Warrant for payment of persons providing divers necessaries for the King's stables. [*Docquet, March* 30, 1605.]

Sept. 27. Warrant to deliver to And. Kerwyn money for repair of the King's house at Royston. [*Docquet.*]

Sept. 27. Warrant to deliver to John Levingston, Groom of the Bedchamber, stuff for his apparel. [*Docquet.*]

Sept. 27. Grant, with survivorship, to Sir Roger Aston and Dame Mary his wife, in reversion after Lady Cheek, of the keepership of the house, gardens, and orchards at St. James's, near Westminster. [*Docquet.*]

Sept. 27. Patent to Ric. Dike, Matthias Fowle, and Fras. Dorrington, to make Venice gold and silver thread for 21 years, they covenanting to import bullion to the value of 5,000*l.* yearly. [*Docquet.*]

Sept. 27. Patent to Thos. Browne, Toby Steward, and Nich. Burghley, of the making stone pots, jugs, and bottles, for 21 years. [*Docquet.*]

Sept. 27. Warrant to pay certain sums to Ric. Brasse, and others, Yeomen and Grooms of the Privy Buck-hounds, and to Richard Crockford, "lymier" of the same, of the King's gift, for attending him in his hunting journeys. [*Docquet.*]

Sept. 27. Warrant for the watch liveries of the Guard and others. [*Docquet.*]

Sept. 28. 49. Extract of the Private Act for the King's Household. If the fund assigned come to less than 50,000*l.*, the Treasurer is to make up the deficiency.

Digitized by Google

1604. Vol. IX.

Sept. 28. 50. The King to the Justices of the Common Pleas. To determine the suit long pending between Lord Cromwell and —— Andrews, about the manor of Allexton.

Sept. Docquet of the above. [*Docquet, Sept.* 29.]

Sept. 28. 51. The King to the Lord Mayor and Aldermen of London. Summons them to appear before the Council, to answer for interfering with the right of the Crown, by disposing of the office of Measurer of Coals, and taking certain duties thereon.

Sept. 29. Hampton Court. 52. The Same to Sir Peter Fresheville, Sir John Harper, Sir John Thorall, and Sir Fras. Baildon. To examine and decide a cause between Edw. Rye and Hercules Foliambe, for lease of the rectory of Misterton, &c., co. Notts.

Docquet of the above. [*Docquet, Oct.* 6.]

Sept. 29. 53. Muster roll of the garrison at Sandown Castle, taken before Sir Thos. Waller, Lieutenant of Dover Castle.

Sept. 29. 54. Bond of Tho. Den, merchant of Sandwich, under penalty of 200*l.*, to pay at Michaelmas next into the Exchequer three other bonds, amounting to 150*l.*

Sept. 29. Presentation of Ezekiel Edgar to the rectory of Foxholes, co. York, void by the death of John Palmer. [*Docquet.*]

Sept. 29. Grant to David Penry of the keeping of the gaol of Montgomery, for life, on giving security for the safe custody of his prisoners. [*Docquet.*]

Sept. 29. Grant to ———— of 100*l.* as the King's gift, which should have been paid to Lady Stafford, deceased. [*Docquet.*]

Sept. 29. Grant to John Davers, in reversion after Geo. Pollard, of the office of Keeper of the forests of Pewsham and Blackmore, Wilts, for life. [*Docquet.*]

Sept. 29. Grant to Rich. Ward, in reversion after Wm. Churchlow, of the office of Serjeant-at-Arms in the Marches of Wales, for life. [*Docquet.*]

Sept. 30. Hampton Court. 55. Order in Council rejecting the claim of the Hanse Towns to certain ancient privileges, as injurious to trade.

Sept. The King to Rich. Vaughan, Bishop of Chester, about to be translated to the see of London. For Chr. Toldervey to be continued collector of tenths and subsidies, in the diocese of London. [*Warrt. Bk.* I., *p.* 107.]

Docquet of the above. [*Docquet, Oct.* 14.]

Sept.? 56. Answers of Thomas Denys to interrogatories by the Council, relative to speeches used by Capt. Gosnold.

Sept. 57. Account of monies disbursed for building, at Fulham and London, since Christmas, 1601.

Sept. 58. View of expenses of his Majesty's household for the past year.

Digitized by Google

VOL. IX.

1604.
Sept. 59. Accounts of John Scott, Receiver of the Archbishopric of Canterbury, from the last day of February, on which day Archbishop Whitgift died, to Michaelmas, 1604.

Sept. ? 60. Instructions for letting lands in the manors of Ingoldmells, Steping, &c., co. Lincoln. Indorsed, "Windebank's Memoriall for Mr. Thorp."

Oct. 2. The Court. 61. Earl of Pembroke to Visct. Cranborne. For his favour to a certain petition of the Grooms of the Queen's Privy Chamber, referred by her Majesty to his consideration.

Oct. 2. 62. Jos. Edgar to Eleazar Edgar. Private affairs. His mother's will.

Oct. 3. 63. Muster roll of the company at Mote's Bulwark, reviewed before Sir Thos. Waller.

Oct. 4. Hereford. 64. Sir Tho. Coningsby to Visct. Cranborne and Lord Sydney. Proceedings at a court of survey, held at Marden. Contemptuous conduct, &c., of Thos. Wootton the bailiff, and John Seaborne, deputy steward.

Oct. 5. St. John's Coll. Oxon. 65. Roland Searchfield to Dud. Carleton. Private affairs. Begs his aid in procuring a chaplaincy for him, in the new Archbishop of Canterbury's establishment.

Oct. 6. Congé d'élire to the Dean and Chapter of Christ Church, Canterbury, to elect an Archbishop. [*Docquet.*]

Oct. 6. Letter to the Same, recommending Rich. Bancroft, Bishop of London, to be elected. [*Docquet.*]

Oct. 6. Congé d'élire to the Dean and Chapter of Gloucester to elect a Bishop. [*Docquet.*]

Oct. 6. Letter to the Same, recommending Thos. Ravis, Dean of Christ Church, to be elected. [*Docquet*]

Oct. 6. Congé d'élire to the Dean and Chapter of St. Asaph, to elect a Bishop. [*Docquet.*]

Oct. 6. Letter to the Same, recommending Rich. Parry, Dean of Bangor, to be elected Bishop. [*Docquet.*]

Oct. 6. Grant to Henry Earl of Oxford of pension of 200*l.* per ann., for life. [*Docquet.*]

Oct. 6. Grant to Sir David Fowlies, of pension of 118*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.* per ann., for life. [*Docquet.*]

Oct. 6. Presentation of Wm. Butterton to the vicarage of Nuneaton, co. Warwick. [*Docquet.*]

Oct. 6. Hampton Court. 66. The King to several of the Judges. Explains his former letter, relative to their determination of a controversy between Rich. Peacock and John Gage.

Oct. 6. Docquet of the above.

Digitized by Google

VOL. IX.

1604.

Oct. 6. Warrant dormant to deliver yearly, during pleasure, stuff for his apparel to Matt. Haistenes, Page of the Queen's Chamber. [*Docquet.*]

Oct. 7. Dundee. 67. Patrick Master of Gray to Lord Cecil. The misbehaviour of the Provost of Dundee has led the burgesses to elect another; the former Provost pleads the King's letters for his office. Hopes the King will allow their free election; exculpates himself from blame therein.

Oct. ? 68. Offer of John Evelyn, Ric. Harding, and Rob. Evelyn, patentees, for making saltpetre and gunpowder for the service of the state.

Oct. 7. Patent to the Same, to make saltpetre for supplying the King with gunpowder, for 21 years. [*Docquet.*]

Oct. 7. Indenture of covenant by the above parties, to deliver yearly into the King's store in the Tower, certain quantities of powder. [*Docquet.*]

Oct. 8. Hampton Court. Warrant to pay certain sums to And. Kerwyn for building a barn and stable at the mews, Charing Cross, for the service of the Prince. [*Docquet, Oct.* 11.]

Oct. 9. Hampton Court. Warrant to pay to Clemt. Edmondes, solicitor for the city of London, 20*l.* for relieving and conveying out of the realm certain strangers, long detained as captives, and freed at the late recovery of Sluys, in Flanders. [*Docquet, Oct.* 11.]

Oct. 10. Hampton Court. Attestation, under the King's hand and signet, of his gracious acceptance of the service of [John] Kidderminster, as keeper of Langley Park, the charges against him being found false. [*Docquet, Oct.* 11.]

Oct. 11. Sackville House. 69. Notice by the Commissioners for farming his Majesty's customs, of their intention to meet at the Lord Treasurer's house on Oct. 17, to receive tenders.

Oct. 11. 70. Copy of the above notice, signed by Visct. Cranborne only.

Oct. 11. 71. Draft of the above.

Oct. 11. Hampton Court. Warrant to deliver to Robt. Seale money for purchase of materials for the liveries of Lord Erskine, Captain of the Guard, and divers others of the King's, Queen's, and Prince's Households, to the number of 299 persons. [*Docquet.*]

Oct. 11. Hampton Court. Warrant to deliver to John Danson, the King's tailor, 112 yards of black velvet, for garding the coats of 50 of the King's new Guard. [*Docquet.*]

Oct. 11. Grant to George Snigg, of the office of Baron of the Coif of the Exchequer, during good behaviour. [*Docquet.*]

Oct. 11. Grant to the Mayor, &c., of Bradninch, co. Devon, of incorporation and confirmation of their privileges, and to have 3 sheep fairs and 2 other fairs annually. [*Docquet.*]

Oct. 11. Hampton Court. Warrant to pay to George Bowes 200*l.* for charges in searching for gold mines in Scotland. [*Docquet.*]

Digitized by Google

1604. VOL. IX.

Oct. 11. Hampton Court. Grant of 1,120 crowns, as the King's reward of five crowns per ton, for building five new ships. [*Docquet.*]

Oct. 12. Grant, in fee-farm, to Rich. Paver, of lands in Yorkshire. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 23.]

Oct. 12. 72. Certificate by Thos. Shakespere, of Staple Inn, Middlesex, of his being prevented, by a previous summons out of Chancery, from attending a summons in another court, not named. Thinks it is through malice that he is sued for non-appearance.

Oct. 13. Hampton Court. 73. The King to the Master, &c. of Pembroke Hall, Cambridge. In favour of the election of George Ward, of Christ's Church, to a vacant fellowship. *Annexed is,*

73. I. *Certificate by Edmund Barwell, Master, and the Fellows of Christ's College in commendation of George Ward, five years a student there, for learning, religion, and modesty. Aug.* 2. *Christ's College, Cambridge.*

Oct. Docquet of the above. [*Docquet, Oct.* 14.]

Oct. 13. 74. Warrant for a grant to John Talbot, of Grafton, Worcestershire, at suit of Sir Wm. Anstruther, of pardon for recusancy.

Oct. 13. Hampton Court. Docquet of the above. [*Docquet, Oct.* 14.]

Oct. 13. Hampton Court. Discharge to John Talbot, of Grafton, Worcestershire, of all forfeitures and penalties for recusancy. [*Docquet, Oct.* 14.]

Oct. 13. Westminster. Grant to the Corporation of the Masters, &c. of the Trinity House, Deptford Strond, co. Kent, of renewal of former charters, confirmation of ancient privileges, &c. [*Dom. Papers Vol.* IX.*]

Docquet of the above. [*Docquet, Aug.* 28.]

Oct. 14. 75. Reply of Thos. Brigham and Humphrey Wemes to an annexed petition to the King by the Master, &c. of the Pewterers' Company, against the monopoly granted to them of the pre-emption of tin.

Oct. 14. Hampton Court. Warrant to pay Wm. Smith, one of the under-keepers of Cranborne Chace, an annuity of 20*l.*, during pleasure. [*Docquet.*]

Oct. 14. Hampton Court. Commission to Sir Fr. Cherry to take up and provide cables, hawsers, and other stores necessary for the navy. [*Docquet.*]

Oct. 14. Hampton Court. Warrant to Sir John Stanhope, Vice Chamberlain, to preserve the game in the Hundreds of Rowell, Orling-bury, Gilsborough, Hookeslow, and Fausley, co. Northampton. [*Docquet.*]

Oct. 14. Hampton Court. Grant, with survivorship, to Rich. Greene, Page of the Bedchamber, and Rich. Moore, in reversion after Sir Robt. Zinzan, alias Alexander, of the stewardship and clerkship of the market of St. Albans, co. Hertford. [*Docquet.*]

Digitized by Google

1604. Vol. IX.

Oct. 14. Hampton [Court.] Grant to Sir Rich. Weston of protection for six months. [*Docquet.*]

Oct. 14. Hampton Court. Grant to John Davies of an alms-room at Rochester. [*Docquet.*]

Oct. 15. Hampton Court. 76. Proclamation against selling of ships abroad without licence.

Oct. 15. Copy of the above. Printed. [*Proc. Bk., p.* 81.]

Oct. 15. Hampton Court. Warrant to fell 20 timber trees in Hatfield Park, for erecting bridges over the river Lee. [*Docquet, Oct.* 16.]

Oct. ? 77. Instructions for drawing grants of the fines, issues of the green wax, and amercements within the Duchy of Lancaster to [Sir Roger Aston?] in reversion after Mr. Hare and Sir Edw. Carell; excepting certain counties, the fines of which are granted to Mr. Armiger and Mr. Tusser.

Oct. 16. Lease, in reversion, to Sir Roger Aston, of the issues of the green wax and post fines, within the Duchy of Lancaster, north and south of Trent. [*Docquet.*]

Oct. 17. 78. Wm. Garway, and partners, to the Lord Treasurer. Tender for the new rates for farming the customs and subsidies upon the average of seven years past, with offer of 25,000*l.* per ann. additional.

Oct. 17. 79. Notice of the Commissioners for farming His Majesty's Customs. The tenders having been but few, they will sit again on the 22nd, to receive others, and conclude the affair.

Oct. 18. Grant to Edw. Lyntell of St. Alban's of pardon for highway robbery on Thomas Bradshaw. [*Docquet.*]

Oct. 18. Grant to Andw. Bright of pension for keeping the garden doors at Whitehall at night, for life, with reversion to Thos. Marvin. [*Docquet.*]

Oct. 18. Letter to the Master, &c. of Peter House, Camb., to permit Leonard Mawe to enjoy his fellowship, according to a privilege granted to that House by the late Queen. [*Docquet.*]

Oct. 18. Presentation of John Bridgeman to the vicarage of Christchurch, Alvington, co. Devon. [*Docquet.*]

Oct. 18. Grant to Rich. Besson of the office of Forester of Kettlewell and other places, Aleeper of the Carr in Busshopdale, Parker of Woodhall Park, Bowbearer of Arkilgarth Dale and Wensladale in the lordship of Middleham, Collector of Rents, &c., in Bainbridge and Warton, all in co. York, for life. [*Docquet.*]

Oct. 18. Westminster. Letter to the Lord Chancellor, to settle the cause between John Roger and Tho. Taylor. [*Docquet.*]

Digitized by Google

VOL. IX.

1604.

Oct. 19. Temple. 80. Sir Edw. Coke to Sir Thos. Lake. Sends 4 grants for Sir Thos. Sherley of lands, in fee-farm, value 1,002*l.* 15*s.* 9*d.*; but one of them is to be held back from passing the Great Seal, until Sir Thomas has performed certain services which he promised to the King.

Oct. 19. Hatherton. 81. Sir Thos. Smith to Jas. Randulph. Begs him, on behalf of Mr. Glaseover and himself, to forbear the prosecution of their bond for a few weeks.

Oct. 19. Demise to Tho. Lane and Ph. Bold of the new impost of 6*s.* 8*d.* and the old custom of 2*d.* per pound on tobacco. [*Docquet.*]

Oct. 19. Westminster. Letter to the Lord Mayor, &c., forbidding them and the Judges to intermeddle with any matters within the jurisdiction of the Admiralty. [*Docquet, Oct.* 20.]

Oct. 19. Westminster. Letter to the Dean, &c., of St. Pauls, to present Thos. Martin to the rectory of St. John Zachary. [*Docquet, Oct.* 20.]

Oct. ? 82. Notes [by Dud. Carleton], urging the expediency of the King's not assuming the style of "King of Great Britain" by proclamation, but waiting to have it conferred upon him by the next session of Parliament.

Oct. 20. Westminster. Proclamation concerning the King's Majesty's stile of King of Great Britain, &c. [*Proc. Bk., p.* 82.]

Oct. 20. Westminster. Letter to the Warden, &c., of All Souls Coll., Oxford, for Richard, son of Sir David Williams, to be chosen a Fellow there. [*Docquet, Oct.* 19.]

Oct. 20. Westminster. Letter to the Warden and Fellows of All Souls College, Oxford, for Robert, son of Albericus Gentilis, to be chosen a Fellow there, tho' not of full age. [*Docquet, Oct.* 21.]

Oct. 20. Westminster. Grant to Tho. Harrison of an alms-room in Ewelme. [*Docquet, Oct.* 21.]

Oct. 21. Court at Whitehall. 83. Charles Earl of Nottingham to Sir Thos. Lake. Requests him to take care that no grant be obtained of the prebend at Westminster, void by preferment of Dr. Ravis to the bishopric of Gloucester, the reversion thereof having been granted by the late Queen, at his request, to Mr. Sutton.

Oct. 22. Westminster. Warrant to pay certain fees and allowances to Thos. Hamilton, a footman of the Prince, in the place of Wm. Coward, deceased. [*Docquet, Oct.* 21.]

Oct. 22. Grant to David Collins of the forfeited recognizances of certain persons by whom he was robbed. [*Docquet.*]

Oct. 22. Grant, in reversion, to Rich. Cunliffe, of a Poor Knight's room at Windsor. [*Docquet.*]

Oct. 22. Lease to Geo. Story, in reversion, of tithes of the rectory of West Witton and other lands, &c., in Arkleside, co. York. [*Docquet.*]

Digitized by Google

VOL. IX.

1604.
Oct. 22. Warrant to Sir Thos. Knyvet, Warden of the Mint, to permit certain commixtures of silver made by Sir Ric. Martin and Ric. Martin, his son, the master and workers. [*Docquet.*].

Oct. 22. Westminster. Letter to the Lord Treasurer and Sir John Stanhope, Steward of the manor of Eltham, to compound with owners of land to be added to the Middle Park of Eltham. [*Docquet.*]

Oct. 23. Westminster. 84. Licence to Sir Edw. Winter to cut timber and make coal for iron works on his own land, in the parishes of Newland and Lydney, co. Gloucester. [*Draft copy.*]

Oct. Docquet of the above. [*Docquet, Oct.* 18.]

Oct. 23. Westminster? Warrant to deliver to John Newe, Groom of the Queen's Wardrobe, and Jas. Ackmouty, Groom of the Robes, stuff for their yearly liveries. [*Docquet, Oct.* 22.]

Oct. 24. Grant to Tho. Pelham, and his heirs, of quiet possession of the manors of Crowhurst, Burwash, and Bevilham, and the rape of Hastings, co. Sussex, against concealed titles. [*Docquet.*]

Oct. 24. Grant to Lawrence Baskervile, John Stiler, and Humph. Burchett, in fee-farm, of divers parsonages impropriate and tithes, in cos. Essex, Lincoln, Gloucester, &c. [*Docquet.*]

Oct. 24. Similar grant to the same parties of parsonages impropriate and tithes, in cos. Sussex, Lancaster, Somerset, Cornwall, &c. [*Docquet.*]

Oct. 24. Grant to Sir Thos. Sherley, in fee-farm, of the manor of Wiston, and 3 others, co. Sussex. [*Docquet, Oct.* 24.]

Oct. 24. Grant to Anth. Crewe and Will. Starky, in fee-farm, of divers parsonages and tithes, of the yearly value of 451*l.* 3*s.* 1*d.*, in cos. Oxford, Devon, Berks, Lancaster, &c. [*Docquet.*]

[Oct. 25.] Grant to Ra. Wolley and Thos. Dodd of the manor of Erbury, and others, co. Suffolk. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 35.]

Oct.? 85. Lord Chamberlain Suffolk to the E. of Northumberland. Has appointed for him the lodging next to his own chamber, risking the complaint of the Scottish surgeon.

1604? Oct. 25. Court. 86. Hen. Earl of Northumberland to his brother Sir Rich. Percy. Will send a workman over to Ireland, to cut out in the marble quarry such things as are necessary for himself.

Oct. 26. Westminster. Warrant to deliver 6,000*l.* to Lord Hume of Berwick, for the King's secret service. [*Docquet, Oct.* 27.]

Oct. 26. Westminster. Warrant for the Warden of the Mint to give orders to Charles Anthony, Graver of the Mint, for irons to be engraved for striking several pieces of new moneys, and to give orders to him and John Baptist for making of medals. [*Docquet, Oct.* 27.]

Digitized by Google

VOL. IX.

1604.

Oct. 26. Westminster. Warrant to Lord Burleigh, Warden of Rockingham Forest, co. Northampton, to restrain the killing of deer there for three years. [*Docquet, Oct.* 27.]

Oct. 27. Morpeth. 87. Gentlemen of Northumberland to the Earl of Cumberland. Though Sir Henry Wodrington had been excused attendance on the General Committee for the good of both the realms, they have persuaded him to attend it, for the sake of the county interests. Will supply his place during his absence.

Oct. 27? 88. Same to the Same. Beg reformation of Border thefts, &c., on account of which they are unable to raise the King's loan; with a list of Articles, showing the causes of their present misery.

[Oct. 27.] Westminster. 89. The King to the Lord Chancellor. Directions not to suffer any bill under the sign manual to pass the Great Seal, without the indorsement of certain officers.

[Oct. 27.] 90. Copy of the above.

Oct. 27. Docquet of the above.

Oct. 27. Grant to Sir Roger Dallison and Rich. Wright of the impost on currants for 10 years, at the yearly rent of 5,322*l.* [*Docquet.*]

Oct. 27. Grant to Fras. Cardell of a pension of 40*l.* per ann., for life, with reversion of the yearly pension of 100*l.*, now given to his father, Thos. Cardell; the first pension then to cease. [*Docquet.*]

Oct. 27. Presentation of John Greene to the vicarage of Shinfield and chapel of Swallowfield, co. Berks. [*Docquet.*]

Oct. 27. Grant to Tho. Harding of an alms-room in Newark. [*Docquet.*]

Oct. 27. Westminster. Grant to Sir Tho. Knyvet of 20*l.* per ann., for life, in consideration of his giving up his lodgings at Whitehall, for the use of Prince Charles. [*Docquet, Oct.* 28.]

Oct. 27. Westminster. Grant, in reversion, to Ralph Whittingham of an alms-room in Winchester, for life. [*Docquet, Oct.* 28.]

Oct. 27. Westminster. Grant, in reversion, to Charles Jones of an alms-room in Canterbury, for life. [*Docquet.*]

Oct. 27. Letter to the Lord Chief Justice to hear, with others, the claim of the Lord Mayor of London to the exclusive privilege of measuring coals brought by water from Newcastle, &c., to London, and to the duties levied thereon. [*Docquet, Oct.* 28.]

Oct. 28. Grant to James Hamilton, at the suit of Sir John Ramsay and Sir James Sandilands, of divers bonds, &c., forfeited by Sir Geo. Rodney, deceased. [*Docquet. See Feb.* 20.]

Oct. 28. Commission to the Lord Treasurer to order all customers and other officers of the ports to demand a duty of 5*s.* 6*d.* per cwt. on currants imported, over and above 1*s.* 6*d.* heretofore charged. [*Docquet.*]

Oct. 28. Grant to John Lowde of pardon for robbery. [*Docquet.*]

Digitized by Google

VOL. IX.

1604.

Oct. 28. Re-grant to the Earl of Southampton, in fee-farm, of the manors of Rumsey, co. Hants, and Compton Magna, co. Somerset. [*Docquet.*]

Like grant to the same of lands of the Duchy of Lancaster, value 40*l.* per ann. [*Docquet.*]

Oct. 28. Grant to Sir Tho. Fleming, during good behaviour, of the office of Chief Baron of the Exchequer, void by decease of Sir Wm. Periam. [*Docquet.*]

Oct. 28. Grant to Sir John Dodderidge of the office of Solicitor-general, lately held by Sir Thos. Fleming. [*Docquet.*]

Oct. 28. Discharge for the Same, of the office and service of Serjeant of the Coif. [*Docquet.*]

Oct. 28. Presentation of Edm. Diggle to the vicarage of Sutterton, co. Lincoln. [*Docquet.*]

Oct. 28. Westminster. Warrant to pay to the Lady Edmondes an annuity of 50 marks, for life. [*Docquet, Oct.* 29.]

Oct. 29. Grant to John Hunt, Wm. Poynter, and Wm. Nevill of protection for one year. [*Docquet.*]

Oct. 29. Grant to Matt. de Quester, on surrender of Silvester Brooke, of the office of one of the King's posts, for beyond seas, for life. [*Docquet.*]

Oct. 29. Grant to Wm. Geere, on surrender of Nich. Ouseley, of the office of an Assistant of the Admiralty. [*Docquet.*]

Oct. 29. Grant to John Suckling, in fee-farm, of the manor of Wansforth, co. York. [*Docquet.*]

Oct. 29. Grant to John Price of pardon for robbery. [*Docquet.*]

Oct. 29. Westminster. Grant to Sir Edward Michelborne, Hen. Matilson, Tho. Robson, Wm. Jones, and Tim. Hayward, of the reward of 5*s.* per ton, for building five new ships. [*Docquet, Oct* 31.]

Oct. 29. Westminster. Grant to Sir Rob. Digby and his heirs, of the manor of Sheldon, &c., cos. Warwick and Worcester, so long as Henry Lord Grey shall have lawful heirs male of his body. [*Docquet, Oct.* 31.]

Oct. 31. 91. Sheriff and Gentlemen of Hertfordshire to Lord Cranborne. Certify their proceedings relative to Privy Seals for the loan. *Inclose,*

91. I. *List of persons in Hertfordshire to whom letters of Privy Seal were addressed for the loan.*

91. II. *List of persons in Hertfordshire who did not contribute to the last loan, with the sums at which they are rated.*

91. III. *Duplicate of the above, with additional names* [*by Cranborne*].

91. IV. *Copy of the above, with the names of those who did contribute to the loan of the late Queen.*

Oct. 31. Westminster. Warrant to deliver to Pat. Maull and Rob. Carr, Grooms of the Bedchamber, stuff for their liveries yearly. [*Docquet.*]

Digitized by Google

VOL. IX.

1604.

Oct. 31. Westminster. Lease, in reversion, to Sir Carew Reynell of lands of the Duchy of Lancaster, value 50*l.* per ann. [*Docquet.*]

Oct. 31. Westminster. Warrant to pay to Pat. Maull and Rob. Carr, their wages of 20*l.* each per ann. [*Docquet.*]

Oct. 31. Westminster. Grant to Wm. Freeman, of an alms-room in Worcester. [*Docquet.*]

Oct. 31. Grant to Nich. Cornish, of the office of one of the King's Serjeants-at-arms, for life, in place of Tho. Muschamp. [*Docquet.*]

Oct. 31. Lease, in reversion, to Eliz. Rainsford and Miles Whytakers, of part of the manor of Shenston, and lands in Duffield and Otteringham, for the support, &c., of the children of Miles Rainsford. [*Docquet, June* 21 *and Oct.* 31.]

Oct. 31. Grant to Chr. Hussey of a gunner's room in the Tower. [*Docquet.*]

Oct. 31. Commission to the Lord Chancellor and others to compound with such as are in possession of lands called "Assarts, Wastes, and Purprestures." [*Docquet.*]

Oct. 31. Grant of incorporation of the Company of Free Masons, Carpenters, Joiners, and Slaters, of the city of Oxford. [*Docquet.*]

Oct. 31. Commission to Hen. Jennings, purveyor for the King's works, to reform the abuses of former Commissions. [*Docquet.*]

92. [Capt.] Thos. Hayes to the Earl of Devonshire, [Master of the Ordnance]. Intends to present his military inventions to the King. Offers the Earl 2,000*l.*, if he can obtain the grant of his petition relative to one of them, the portsack.

Oct. ? 93. Memoranda for a letter from the same to the same, concerning the suit for the issuing of the portsacks, alluded to in the above, in each shire of the southern provinces of Great Britain.

Oct. ? 94. Memorandum of the cost of the portsack, and the profits to be realized thereon.

Oct. ? 95. [Capt.] Thos. Hayes to the King. Requests him to inspect his portsack and other military inventions. *Incloses,*

95. I. "*A discourse touching military inventions devised by Capt. Thos. Hayes.*"

Oct. ? 96. Memoranda for a letter from the same [to the Earl of Devonshire,] on the suit for an order of Knights of the Crown, to be erected in each shire of the southern provinces of Great Britain.

Oct. ? 97. Survey of certain Border lands belonging to the Crown of England, lying between the East and West Seas, and bounding upon the realm of Scotland. Imperfect.

Digitized by Google

Vol. X. November—December, 1604.

1604.

Nov. 1. Whitehall. 1. Warrant for payment to Rich. Little, Yeoman waggoner of the Privy Buckhounds, of 20*l.* per ann., for wages.

Nov. 2. Licence to Arthur Andrew to export 6,000 dickers of calf skins, for 7 years. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 40.]

Nov. 2. Paris. 2. Tobie Matthew to Hugh Ellis, steward to Alice, Countess Dowager of Derby. Hopes soon to return to England. Directs him to pay 15*l.* to Dud. Carleton, for rent.

Nov. 3. Gogirthan. 3. Receipt by Sir Rich. Price, of Gogirthan, Cardiganshire, collector for the Privy Seal loan, of 25*l.*, from David Lloyd Gwyon.

Nov. 4. Accustomed "French warrant," for the Sheriffs of Somerset and Dorset, for payment of the yearly allowances to the Earl of Huntingdon, Master of the Hart Hounds, and other inferior officers. [*Docquet.*]

Nov. 4. The like to the Sheriff of Hampshire, for hay, &c., for the King's deer in Freemantle Park, and for mending the park enclosures. [*Docquet.*]

Nov. 4. Grant, with survivorship, to Edward and Wingfield Honing, on surrender of Edw. Honing, of the receivership of Suffolk and Cambridge. [*Docquet.*]

Nov. 4. Grant to And. Ellis, of pardon for life only, for robbing John Thimble. [*Docquet*].

Nov. 4. Warrant to pay to Sir John Ramsay 100*l.* of the King's free gift. [*Docquet.*]

Nov. 4. Warrant to pay 10*s.* per diem to Sir Thos. Vavasour, for the time he shall execute the office of Knight Marshal. [*Docquet.*]

Nov. ? 4. Estimate by Sir Thos. Vavasour, Knight Marshal, of the charges of provisions for the King's household, and of the income for their defrayal. Incomplete.

Nov. 4. Grant to Sir Walter Mildmay and his heirs, in fee-farm, of the manor of Bradwell, co. Essex. [*Docquet.*]

Nov. 4. Demise to Sir Mich. Stanhope of the Park of Hertford, and Hartingford-bury. [*Docquet, Nov. 4 and Dec.* 10.]

Nov. 4. Warrant to Sir Tho. Knyvet, Warden of the Mint, for certain new dies and medals, to be executed by Charles Anthony, and John Baptist. [*Docquet*].

Nov. 4. Grant to John Barker of an alms-room in Christ Church, Oxford. [*Docquet.*]

Nov. 6. Grant to Sir Philip Herbert, in fee-simple, of Exchequer lands, &c., not named, value 1,200*l.* per ann. [*Docquet.*]

Nov. 8. 5. Assignment by Joan Thomas, and Anthony her son, to John and Chas. Young of Chichester, of the remainder, &c. of a grant to Sam. Thomas of 1,000*l.* of the fines for illegally transporting brass or iron ordnance.

Digitized by Google

1604. VOL. X.

Nov. 8. Serjeant's Inn. 6. The Judges to the Council. Unlawfulness of delegating to individuals the execution of the penal statutes. Inconveniences of grants of forfeitures. Have not had time to make a full report on the penal laws, or on the abuses on fines, &c.

Nov. 8. Warrant to pay to the King's goldsmith 9,056*l.* 5*s.* 3¾*d.* for plate, &c. given to Ambassadors and others. [*Docquet.*]

Nov. 8. Warrant to discharge Wm. Ramsay and 4 others, the King's trumpeters in ordinary, from payment of certain subsidies. [*Docquet.*]

Nov. 8. Grant to George Colmer of the office of Cockmaster, for life, with authority to decide wagers, &c., about cockfighting. [*Docquet.*]

Nov. 8. Warrant to pay to the Same 150*l.* for providing cocks for the King's pastime. [*Docquet.*]

Nov. 8. License to Arthur, Andrea, Jeronimo, Edward, and Scipio Bassano to transport 6,000 dickers of calf skins, during 7 years after the expiration of a former grant. [*Docquet.*]

Nov. 8. Warrant to pay to Philip Rosseter, one of the King's musicians for the lutes, 20*l.* per ann. wages, and 16*l.* 2*s.* 6*d.* per ann. for his apparel. [*Docquet.*]

Nov. 8. Warrant to pay to Wm. Bruet, the King's rat-killer, 8*d.* per diem. [*Docquet.*]

Nov. 8. Warrant to pay to Clement Langer, one of the King's musicians for the sackbuts, 20*l.* per ann. wages, and 16*l.* 2*s.* 6*d.* per ann. for his apparel. [*Docquet.*]

Nov. 8. Warrant to deliver certain stuff to Wm. Phillips, for the Prince's service. [*Docquet.*]

Nov. 8. Royal Assent to the decree made by Sir Ric. Ogle and others, Commissioners of Sewers, for making a drain to carry away the waters from the marshes at Fleet, co. Lincoln. [*Docquet.*]

Nov. 9. Salisbury Court. 7. D. Hilles to Lord Morley. Submits a project for preventing a decrease in the Customs, to be shown to Viscount Cranborne, who has the King's Customs in farm.

Nov. 10. Grant to Henry Backhouse of pardon for life only, for horse stealing. [*Docquet.*]

Nov. 10. Presentation of John Williams to the Deanery of Bangor, void by promotion of Dr. [Rich.] Parry to the Bishopric of St. Asaph. [*Docquet.*]

Nov. 10. Grant to Henry Fielder of the office of Yeoman Warder of the Tower, for life. [*Docquet.*]

Nov. 10. Discharge of the Levant merchants, named in a schedule annexed to the Privy Seal, of the debts due to the King, upon their bonds for payment of duties on currants, oil, and muscadel. [*Docquet.*]

Nov. 10. 8. Names of the members of the Levant Company.

Digitized by Google

VOL. X.

1604.

[Nov.] 9. List of a portion of the preceding names, headed "farmers and directors," and indorsed [by Cranborne,] "names for currants;" with note by him relative to the officers of the customs.

[Nov. 10.] 10. Warrant to the Earl of Suffolk, and others, to administer the proper oath to Peter Young, Almoner of Scotland, appointed to be overseer of the household of Prince Charles, and to have special charge of his education.

Nov. 10. Docquet of the above.

Nov. 10. Grant to the said Peter Young of a pension of 200*l.* per ann., for life. [*Docquet.*]

Nov. 10. Grant to Wm. Belou of an annuity of 100*l.*, for life. [*Docquet.*]

Nov. 10. Commission for John Parry, Master of the Otter Hounds, to take up dogs for the King's diversion; all millers commanded to stay their watercourses, at the time of hunting the otter. [*Docquet.*]

Nov. 10. Grant to Sir Rob. Lane, Esquire of the Stables, of a pension of 30*l.* per ann., for life. [*Docquet.*]

Nov. 11. 11. [Hen.] Billingsley's observations on the danger of decay in shipping, and on the exportation of English cloth.

Nov. 11. 12. Indenture between the King and Sir Richard Martin and his son Rich. Martin, Master and Worker of the Mint, for coining moneys for England and Scotland.

Nov. 12. 13. Deposition of Eleazar Edgar, relative to where he went on a certain night; the sale of Dr. Bilson's book and Leicester's Commonwealth; also on his doings in Ireland.

Nov. 12. Westminster. Proclamation for the search and apprehension of certain pirates. Printed. [*Proc. Book, p.* 85.]

Nov. 12. Grant to Rob. Graham, rider of the King's hunting horses, of the keeping of the King's house at Royston, for life. [*Docquet.*]

Nov. 12. Westminster. Licence for Richard Chalcroft, a sewer of the hall, to travel for three years. [*Docquet.*]

Nov. 12. Warrant to pay to the Same his fees and wages during his absence, and to re-admit him to his office on his return. [*Docquet.*]

Nov. 12. Grant to Edw. Lambert, on surrender of Edm. Barret, of the office of the King's "leash," for life. [*Docquet.*]

Nov. 12. Warrant to pay to Sir Henry Cock, Cofferer of the Household, 5,301*l.* 8*s.* 8*d.* for entertainment of the Commissioners of Spain and Burgundy. [*Docquet.*]

Nov. 12. Warrant to pay to the same 3,000*l.* for part of expenses of the Prince's household. [*Docquet.*]

Nov. 12. Grant to Edw. Hatton, of the second prebend in Norwich cathedral, void by death of John Freake. [*Docquet.*]

Digitized by Google

VOL. X.

1604.

Nov. 12. Letter to the Dean and Canons of Christ Church, Oxford to choose Erasmus Evans to a scholarship there. [*Docquet.*]

Nov. 12. Letter to the Lord Chancellor, for Fras. Drake, executor of Rich. Drake, to have equal justice in Chancery, in prosecuting a suit for money, &c., due to the King by Thos. Drake, executor of Sir Francis Drake, and granted to the said Rich. Drake and others. [*Docquet.*]

Nov. 12. Grant to Rich. Skaffe of an alms-room in Worcester cathedral, for life. [*Docquet.*]

Nov. 12. Grant to Jethro Forstall of an alms-room in Canterbury cathedral. [*Docquet.*]

Nov. 12. Grant, with survivorship, to Edw. and Alex. Rigby, of the Clerkship of the Crown, co. Lancaster, on surrender of a former grant made to the late Alex. Rigby and the said Edward. [*Docquet.*]

Nov. 13. Grant to Ric. Bell of a pension of 20*l.* per ann., for life. [*Docquet.*]

Nov. 13. Re-grant to Lord Monteagle and his heirs, of the farm of Manyfold Wick, co. Essex, with remainder to the heirs of William late Lord Monteagle, his grandfather, and to the heirs of Charles late Duke of Suffolk, grandfather of the said late Lord Monteagle. [*Docquet.*]

Nov. 13. Grant to Owen Glany and Wm. Ecop of pardon for piracy. [*Docquet.*]

Nov. 13. Grant to John Skaffe of pardon for uttering counterfeit money. [*Docquet.*]

Nov. 14. Grant, with survivorship, to Phil. Henslow and Edw. Allen, of the Mastership of the game of bears, bulls, and mastiff dogs, on surrender of Sir Wm. Stewart. [*Docquet. See Memoirs of Edw. Alleyne, pp.* 71–7, *by J. P. Collier, printed for the Shakespeare Society.*]

Nov. 14. Grant to John Levingston, junior, on surrender of his father, John Levingston, of a pension inalienable, of 100*l.* per ann., for life. [*Docquet.*]

Nov. 14. 14. George Lord Hume, of Berwick, to Sir Thos. Lake. Requests a privy seal for 1,241*l.* 2*s.* 10*d.* to Wm. Herrick, for jewels and pearls delivered to the King and Prince.

[Nov. 16.] 15. Opinions of the Law Officers of the Crown, on questions relative to the naturalization of Scottish subjects, born after the King's accession to England.

Nov. ? 16. Discourse on the naturalization of the Scots, as to whether the Scottish Commissioners have powers to agree to it; also as to the privileges of naturalization enjoyed by the Scots in France.

Nov. ? 17. Copy of the above.

Nov. ? 18. Arguments [by Dud. Carleton] on the question of naturalization of the Scots. Fears lest if it be granted at once, the Scots will afterwards refuse union in laws, &c. Indorsed, "Four poynts contained in my Lord of Cranborne's paper for conclusion of the points of naturalization."

Digitized by Google

VOL. X.

1604.
Nov. 15. 19. Proclamation for regulating the value of the new coins; with a table of the comparative Troy weights used in England and Scotland.

[Nov. 15.] 20. Draft of the above. [*Corrected by Visct. Cranborne.*]

Nov. 16. Copy of the above. Printed. [*Proc. Coll., No.* 3.]
Westminster.

Nov. ? 21. Proposed inscriptions to be placed on the new coins. [*By Visct. Cranborne.*]

Nov. ? 22. Observations [by Thos. Wilson] on the effects of the circulation of debased money, and answers to arguments against it.

Nov. ? 23. Petition of the Merchants trading to the Levant to the Council, against the new imposition on currants; pleading their great charges, and the benefits arising to the kingdom from the trade.

Nov. ? 24. Copy of the above.

Nov. ? 25. Estimate showing the advantage which the Venetian merchants have over the English, on account of the tax on currants, demanded from foreigners by Venice.

Nov. ? 26. Proposition for relieving the Turkey trade, by reconstructing a Turkish company, to be supported by a grant of the impost on Petras currants, leaving the Venetian trade open. The Lord Chamberlain to be compensated for his loss on the farm of currants.

Nov. 27. Observations on two special grievances viz.: the East India trade, and the imposition on currants, mentioned in the petition of the Turkey merchants, as causing the decay of their trade in the Levant from which they desire to be relieved.

Nov. ? 28. Reasons against the continuance of trade with Turkey, with arguments to prove that, if it be continued, the merchants are able to bear their own expenses, and to pay the imposition upon currants, without danger of being undersold by the Venetians.

[Nov. 16.] 29. Memoranda [drawn up for the Council] for answering the complaint of the Levant merchants, against the impost on currants, and their proposal to increase the duties paid by strangers.

Nov. ? 30. Arguments from patents granted to English merchants for the Levant trade, to prove that they should not claim exemption from the duty on currants for the support of their Ambassadors.

Nov. ? 31. Arguments of the farmers of the customs on currants, against the refusal of the Levant merchants to pay the imposition upon them, unless a double impost be laid on Venetians who import the same.

Nov. ? 32. Arguments against the request of the Turkey merchants, for increased duty to be levied upon currants brought in by Merchant-strangers, especially Venetians, for protection of the English trade.

Nov. ? 33. Arguments to prove the impolicy of increasing the impost levied on the Venetians, as it would cause increased imposts to be laid on the English in Venice.

Digitized by Google

VOL. X.

1604.
Nov. ? 34. Arguments against the release of the Turkey merchants from the imposition on currants, solicited by them for the maintenance of their Ambassadors, &c., and suggesting that the King take their maintenance into his own hands. [*Two copies.*]

Nov. 16. Grant, with survivorship, to Wm. Winter and Ric. Jobson, of the office of clerk of the prick and cheque of the King's ships, at Portsmouth, &c. [*Docquet.*]

Nov. 16. Grant to the King's Attorney and Solicitor-General of the King's reversion in the manor and rectory of Loddington, and the advowson of the church of Loddington, and other lands, co. Leicester, whereof Lord Cromwell is seized, that the same may be sold for payment of Cromwell's debts. [*Docquet.*]

Nov. 16. Grant to the Corporation of Lynn Regis, co. Norfolk, of the Admiralty jurisdiction of their port, after the death of the Lord Admiral. [*Docquet.*]

Nov. 16. Grant, with survivorship, to George Tyson and his son William, of the Sinker's office of the coining irons in the Tower. [*Docquet.*]

Nov. 16. Grant to Sir Geo. Throgmorton and his heirs, in fee-farm, of the manor of Wardington, cos. Northampton and Bucks. [*Docquet.*]

Nov. 16. Grant to Sir Tho. Challoner and his heirs, in fee-farm, of Exchequer lands, value 30*l.* per ann., with woods and advowsons unvalued. [*Docquet.*]

Nov. 16. Grant to the Same, in fee-farm, of the manor of Long Buckby, co. Northampton, of the Duchy of Lancaster. [*Docquet.*]

Nov. 17. Court of Whitehall. 35. Visct. Cranborne to the King's Auditors. To allow the deputy stewards and bailiffs of Her Majesty's manors their accustomed fees, in spite of any diminution on the profits of holding courts.

36. Copy of the above. [*Corrected by Cranborne.*]

Nov. 17. Grant to Walter Pye and Wm. Beale, in fee-farm, of the manor of Upton St. Leonards. [*Docquet.*]

Nov. 17. Ratification of a warrant, dated Nov. 29, 1602, for John Cage, to travel for three years, with license for two years longer. [*Docquet.*]

Nov. 17. License for Robert Carey to travel for one year. [*Docquet.*]

Nov. 18. Grant to Sir Edw. Howard, one of the King's cupbearers, of the keeping of the King's Park of Byfleet, co. Surrey, for life. [*Docquet.*]

Nov. 18. Grant to Sir Alex. Clifford of a pension of 6*s.* 8*d.* per diem, for life. [*Docquet.*]

Nov. 18. Grant to Clement Langer of the place of one of the King's musicians on the sackbuts, for life. [*Docquet.*]

Digitized by Google

VOL. X.

1604.
Nov. 18. Grant to Rich. Richards of the bailiwick of Sturmister-Newton-Castle, co. Dorset, for life. [*Docquet.*]

Nov. 18. Westminster. 37. Warrant to deliver to Thos. Cargill, Hen. Muncrieff, James Fisher, and James Quarrier, falconers, stuff for their apparel.

Nov. Docquet of the above. [*Docquet, Nov.* 16.]

Nov. 20. 38. Tho. Alabaster to Visct. Cranborne. Proposal for allowing the unemployed merchant ships to enter the King of Spain's service.

Nov. 20. Warrant to pay to Wm. Herrick 1,241*l.* 2*s.* 10*d.* for jewels and pearls delivered to the King and Prince. [*Docquet.*]

Nov. 20. Grant to Edw. Dalton of an alms-room in Carlisle cathedral. [*Docquet.*]

Nov. 20. Grant to Nicholas Lee of an alms-room in Durham cathedral. [*Docquet.*]

Nov. 22. Warrant to deliver to James Craig, Assistant to Robert Tyas, Clerk of the King's Wardrobe, stuff for his yearly livery. [*Docquet.*]

Nov. 22. Grant to Sir Roger Wilbraham of the Gatehouse of St. John's House, for life, subject to the proviso of an increase of rent. [*Docquet.*]

Nov. 22. Grant to Robt. Wysse of pardon for stealing a mare. [*Docquet.*]

Nov. 22. Grant to Thos. Wynall of an alms-room in Worcester cathedral. [*Docquet.*]

Nov. 22. London. Jas. Randolph, to Mr. Lee. Urges payment of the money due on the bond of Sir Thos. Smith and Mr. Glaseour. [*Dom. Cor., Dec.* 14.]

Nov. 22. Whitehall. 39. Lord Fyvie to Visct. Cranborne. Sends propositions to be offered to the Parliaments of both kingdoms, for dealing with malefactors who might retreat from one kingdom to the other. Minor matters will be better settled by the King and Council than by the great number of Commissioners. *Incloses,*

39. I. *Proposition by the Commissioners for the Union that criminals flying from one country to the other be surrendered on demand, or if not discovered, be outlawed.*

Nov. 24. Hinchinbrook. 40. Earl of Worcester to the Same. Sends him a letter from the King, "the most gracious letter that ever Prince wrote to his subjects," which is to be publicly read before the Commissioners. *Incloses,*

40. I. *The King to "My little Beagle," [Lord Cranborne]. Concerning the Act of Union. He has no intention to promote Scotchmen to certain offices, but does not wish the Act to be fettered with conditions.*

[Nov. 24.] 41. Copy of the above inclosure.

Digitized by Google

1604. Vol. X.

Nov. 25. Westminster. Warrant to deliver 2,000*l.* for the service of the Queen, without account. [*Docquet, Nov.* 27.]

Nov. 27. Serjeant's Inn. 42. The Judges to the Council. Send a list of such penal statutes as they approve, and their opinions for reforming abuses in escheats. *Inclose,*

42. I. *List of the statutes recommended by the Judges, with suggestions on the best mode of putting them in execution.*

42. II. *Suggestion for reforming the abuses in escheats of recognizances, &c., in the Exchequer.*

Nov. 27. Grant to the Attorney and Solicitor-General of the reversion of the manor of Sheldon, cos. Warwick and Worcester, whereof Lord Grey of Groby is seized. [*See Oct.* 29.]

Nov. 27. Warrant to discharge Sir Thos. Tresham, Sir Hen. James, Sir Wm. Rooper, Thos. Throgmorton, John Arundell, Mich. Hare, Rob. Price, Edw. Sullyard, and Jane Shelley, recusants, of divers sums, part of the fines due to the Crown on their conviction. [*Docquet.*]

Nov. 27. Warrant to pay to Peter Vanlore 1,245*l.* 13*s.* 11*d.* in part of 6,245*l.* 13*s.* 11*d.* due by the King to him and Martin Van Somer; the King to assign over to him certain bonds for the remaining 5,000*l.* [*Docquet.*]

Nov. 27. Warrant to pay to Lord Hume 3,000*l.* towards the charges of the wardrobe. [*Docquet.*]

Nov. 27. Royal assent to the election of Richard Bancroft Bishop of London, to the Archbishopric of Canterbury. [*Docquet.*]

Nov. 27. Warrant to pay the fees of such Justices at Westminster, Barons of the Exchequer, Serjeants-at-Law, Attorney and Solicitor-General, as shall die or be removed, up to the day of their death or removal, at the same rate as their whole year's fee. [*Docquet.*]

Nov. 27. Grant to Sir John Peyton, Sheriff of Cambridge and Huntingdon, of leave to hold his office, although residing 12 weeks in winter at his house in Bradley, co. Suffolk. [*Docquet.*]

Nov. 27. Warrant to the Exchequer that no money be paid out of the forfeitures there arising, to any other than Rob. Browne, eldest son of Sir Richard Browne, until 2,000*l.* be answered to him. [*Docquet.*]

Nov. 27. License to Sir Wm. Lovelace to serve in the wars, under any Christian Prince or State in league with His Majesty, during pleasure. [*Docquet.*]

Nov. 28. Grant to Sir Thos. Lake, and Mary his wife, and to the heirs of Sir Thomas, to hold a weekly market and two yearly fairs in Little Stanmore, co. Middlesex. [*Docquet.*]

Digitized by Google

1604. VOL. X.

Nov. 28. Release to Sir Hugh Losse of a proviso for finding sureties, contained in the former pardon granted to him for burglary in Sir Wm. Cornwallis's house; also re-grant of pardon for the same offence. [*Docquet.*]

Nov. 28. Grant to John Lepton, Groom of the Privy Chamber, of two parts of all goods and chattels concealed, lately belonging to Sir John Perrot, attainted. [*Docquet.*]

Nov. 29. 43. Declaration by the Earl of Cumberland of his proceedings in Cumberland. State of the Borders since the death of Queen Elizabeth.

Nov. 29. Grant to Wm. Dolman and Robt. Kitchin, of pardon for manslaughter of John Danyell, of Burnby, co. York. [*Docquet.*]

Nov. 29. Grant to Hen. Holdich, and his heirs, of purchase of certain lands, co. Norfolk. [*Docquet.*]

Nov. 30. Presentation of John Shelton to the rectory of Amport, dioc. Winchester. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. ? 44. Memorandum of instructions to be given to Collectors of the Loans in each county, to urge payment before next term, and to send in the monies already paid, and the names of those who delay or excuse themselves.

Dec. ? 45. Statement of the [first] instalment of the loans in each county, total amount, 53,311*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.*

Dec. 2. 46. Certificate of payments made into the Exchequer by the clergy of Essex.

Dec. 2. 47. List of Gentlemen of Essex who have not paid their loans, with their excuses. "To be sent for," marked against many names [by Cranborne.]

Dec. 2. 48. List of Ministers, co. Essex, who have not paid their loans, with their excuses.

49. List of Ministers who have neither paid nor sent excuses.

Dec. 2. 50. Third certificate of payments made by the temporalty, co. Essex.

[Dec. 2.] 51. List of Gentlemen and Clergy of ability [of Essex] who have not answered the loan.

Dec. ? 52. Contributions required for the loan from Aldermen and Citizens of London.

Dec. 3. Grant to Ric. Mills, Hen. Billing, Hen. Wroth, and Lawrence Moselhew, yeomen of London, of pardon for robbing John Bowler. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 3. Grant of new incorporation for the town of Lancaster. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 4. Grant to John Jolles of pension of 150*l.* per ann., on surrender of a pension of 50*l.* by Sir Thos. Coningsby, and another of 100*l.* by Sir Jas. Lindsay. [*Docquet.*]

Digitized by Google

1604. VOL. X.

Dec. 4. Grant, at the suit of Ann Swift, of license for founding and erecting a Free Grammar School, at North Auckland, co. Durham. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 6. Whitehall. 53. Thomas, Earl of Suffolk, Lord Chamberlain, to Sir Thos. Lake. Requests him to draw a bill for increase of wages to the gentlemen and children of the Chapel Royal, and to the serjeant, yeomen, and groom of the vestry. [*See Dec.* 18.]

Dec. 6. Whitehall. 54. Same to the Same. To draw a bill for allowance of 20*l.* per ann. to Wm. Pierson, drummer to the Prince. [*See Dec.* 18.]

Dec.? 55. Memoranda of the comparative advantages of English and Scottish merchants, in their trade with France. [*See Com. Journals, Vol.* i., *p.* 321.]

Dec. 6. Westminster. Articles of Union drawn up by the Commissioners of England and Scotland, to be proposed to the Parliaments of both realms. Prefixed are the preface, Acts for authorizing the several Commissioners, their names, powers, &c. [*Dom. Corresp., Vol.* X.* *No.* I.]

Dec. 6. Westminster. Copy of the above bill, the prefixes omitted. [*Ibid., No.* II.]

[Dec. 6.] Draft of a clause in one of the prefixes of the above, instructing the Commissioners to reduce their doings into instruments tripartite. [*Ibid., No.* III.]

Dec.? London. 56. "The miraculous and happy Union of England and Scotland, by how admirable means it is effected, how profitable to both nations, and how free of any inconvenience, either past, present, or to be discerned. Imprinted for Edward Blount."

Dec. 7. License for Henry Bosevile, son of Sir Rob. Bosevile, of Amsford, Kent, to travel for two years. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 8. Grant to Thomas Cooke of pardon for stealing. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 8. Grant to Sir Hen. Compton, in reversion after Thos. Spencer and Sir Rich. Spencer, of the office of keeping writs and rolls in the Common Pleas, for life, with reversion to John, son of Sir Richard Spencer. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 8. Warrant to pay to Richard Little, keeper of the waggons for the buckhounds and harriers, 20*d.* per diem, for life; the salary of George Hume, the former keeper, to cease. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 8. Grant to Wm. Blake and Ric. Stockdale, in fee-farm, of divers rectories, lands, &c., value 12*l.* 14*s.* 11*d.* per ann. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 8. Warrant for repayment to John Talbot, of 160*l.* fine, due by him to the Crown for recusancy. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 8. Grant to Lady Arbella [Stuart] of pension, inalienable, of 1,000*l.* per ann., for life. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 8. Grant to Martin Freeman of purchase of the King's reversion of certain messuages in the city of London, value 13*l.* 0*s.* 4*d.* per ann. [*Docquet.*]

Digitized by Google

VOL. X.

1604.

Dec. 8. Grant to Sir Robert and Rob. Johnson, on surrender by Sir Rob. Johnson, of the office of Clerk of the Deliveries of the Ordnance. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 8. Warrant to pay to Lord Hume of Berwick, Keeper of the Privy Purse, 1,000*l.* for the King's service. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 8. Grant to Lord Elphinston and his heirs, in fee-farm, of the manors of Harbottle and Wark, the forest of Ridley, and tenements in Willington, co. Cumberland. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 8. Warrant to pay to the Treasurer of the Chamber 1,000*l.*, to be disbursed for extraordinary charges of Ambassadors, &c. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 8. Confirmation of certain fees to be paid by Knights to the King's footmen, porters, and drum-major. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 8. Grant, in reversion, to Rob. Thorne and Fra. Adams, of the office of Prothonotary and Clerk of the Crown, in cos. Glamorgan, Monmouth, Brecknock, and Radnor. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 8. Lease, in reversion, to Sir Roger Aston of the post fines, co. Lancaster, with covenants, the same as formerly granted to Chris. and Jas. Anderton. [*Docquet. Dec.* 3 *and Dec.* 18.]

Dec. 8. Warrant to deliver stuff to Laurence Whitfield and Tho. Marvyn, Keepers of the Privy Lodgings at Westminster, for their yearly liveries. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 8. Congé d'elire to the Dean and Chapter of St. Paul's, London, to elect a Bishop. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 8. Letter commendatory to the same, for Dr. Vaughan, Bishop of Chester to be elected Bishop of London. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 8. Re-grant to the three daughters of the late Earl of Westmoreland of pensions of 200 marks each, for life. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 8. Grant of new charter to the City of Winchester. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 8. Grant to the Earl of Nottingham and Lord Effingham, his son, to treat with persons holding taverns, for fines for licenses, &c. [*Docquet, Dec.* 8, *bis.*]

Dec. 8. Whitehall. 57. Lord Chamberlain Suffolk to Sir Thos. Lake. For a bill of allowance of 20*l.* per ann. to John Smith, trumpeter to the Prince.

Dec. 10. Suffolk House. 58. The Same to the Same. For a bill of allowance of 80*l.* per ann. to Rob. Pamphlin, Yeoman of the Robes.

Dec. 10. Grant to Rob. Graham of the office of keeping the house at Royston, for life. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 39.]

Dec. 10. 59. Abstract of survey of the Border Lands, stating the bounds and contents of various districts in Cumberland and Northumberland, their yearly value, &c.

Dec. 10. 60. Copy of the above.

Digitized by Google

VOL. X.

1604.

[Dec. 10.] [Whitehall.] 61. The Council to the Bishops. To give order that on expiration of the period limited for the conformity of Ministers of the Church to the laws and orders of Church government, Non-conformists are to be deprived.

Dec. ? 62. Justices of Lancashire to the King. Pray that the ministers, who have long and usefully laboured among them, may not be displaced for non-conformity.

Dec. 10. Grant, with survivorship, to Sir Hugh Beeston and George his son, of the Controllership of all Records, Fines, &c. in cos. Chester, Flint, and Carnarvon. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 10. Royal assent for Dr. Parry to be Bishop of St. Asaph. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 11. Grant to John Craig of the office of Clerk of the Great Wardrobe, for life. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 39.]

Dec. 13. Letter appointing John Suckling as Receiver of Fines for Alienations, the office being void by death of Sir Arthur Aty. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 13. Warrant to pay certain sums of money to Peter Van Lore. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 13. Warrant to deliver certain stuff for the liveries of Alex. Miller and Rob. Erskin, and others, the King's servants. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 14. London. 63. Jas. Randolph to Mr. Lee. Hopes Sir Thos. Smith will excuse his going to law, to recover the money from Mr. Glaseour. [*See Nov.* 22.]

Dec. 14. Lease, for 21 years, to Sir Roger Aston, of the post fines, and the issues of the Green Wax, &c., of the Duchy of Lancaster, in all the counties of England, except Lancaster. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 14. Oxford. Grant of incorporation for foundation of a Grammar School at Henley-upon-Thames. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 17. Three grants, at the suit of .Lord Southampton. 1. To Edw. Gage and Wm. Chamberlain, in fee-farm of the manors of Compton and Rumsey, cos. Somerset and Hants. 2. To Ph. Tise and Wm. Blake, in fee-farm, of the manor of Rattlesden, Suffolk, and other lands. 3. To Edm. Lassells, in fee-farm, of the customary lands, &c., of the manor of Wing, co. Rutland, parcel of the monastery of St. Neots. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 17. Grant to John Gibb, Groom of the Chamber, of 3,000*l.* out of the penalties or forfeitures of recusants. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 17. Grant to Thos. Ferrers of pension, inalienable, of 50*l.* per ann., for life. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 17. Warrant to pay to Wm. Say, of London, scrivener, 100*l.*, as a gift, on his discharge from keeping the Council Chamber. [*Docquet.*]

Digitized by Google

VOL. X.

1604.

Dec. 17. Warrant to pay to Adam Newton, schoolmaster of the Prince, 300*l.* as a gift, and 200*l.* per ann.; to cease upon other preferments. [*Docquet. Nov.* 16 *and Dec.* 17.]

Dec. 17. Grant of the King's accustomed allowance for the tonnage of five new ships. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 17. Warrant to pay to the Lord Chamberlain 500*l.*; 300*l.* for a jewel, 100*l.* for the use of the Queen, and 100*l.* for Randall, of Weymouth, and others, for discovering the Carrack. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 17. Grant to Dr. [Jas.] Mountague, Dean of the Chapel, of the Deanery of Worcester, void by death of Dr. [Rich.] Edes. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 17. Letter to the President and Chapter of the Cathedral of Lichfield, to elect Dr. Tucker Dean there, on the resignation of Dr. Montague. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 17. Warrant to pay certain requisite sums to Sir Thos. Smith, Clerk of the Upper House of Parliament, appointed to attend the Commissioners for the Union. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 17. Grant to Sir Thos. Challoner, Edw. Cason, and their heirs, of the manor of Clothall, Hertford, conveyed by —— Trott to the King. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 17. Royal assent for Dr. Vaughan, late Bishop of Chester, to be Bishop of London. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 18. Letter for orders to the Surveyor of Woods in Wiltshire, to fell trees for enclosing a piece of ground in the forest of Braden, for safety of the deer. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 18. Like letter to the Chancellor of the Duchy of Lancaster. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 18. Grant to Sir Oliver Manners and Sir Thos. Savage, in reversion after Wm. Mill and Sir Fras. Bacon, of the office of Clerk of the Council, in the Star Chamber. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 18. License for Alderman Sir John Watts to sell the ship Alcedon, on condition of building another of like burthen. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 18. License for Fras. Michell to travel for three years. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 18. Grant to Eustace Norton, Falconer to the Prince, of a pension of 30*l.* per ann., for life. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 18. Warrant for payment of increased allowances to the Gentlemen and others of the Chapel and Vestry. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 18. Warrant to pay to Thomas Smith, trumpeter, and Wm. Pierson, drum-player, to the Prince, 20*l.* per ann., during pleasure. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 18. Congé d'elire to the Dean and Chapter of Chester to elect a Bishop. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 18. Letter commendatory to the Same, for George Floyd, Bishop of Man, to be elected Bishop of Chester. [*Docquet.*]

Digitized by Google

VOL. X.

1604.

Dec. 18. Grant to Sir Roger Aston and John Grimsdich, in fee-farm, of the manor of Soham, Cambridge, and other lands not named, of the Duchy of Lancaster; also the advowson of the church of Aspeden, Herts. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 18. Grant to Lord Hume, of Berwick, and his heirs, in fee-farm, of the manor of Etal, and other lands in Northumberland, value 78*l.* 13*s.* 6*d.* per ann. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 18. Grant to the Same of the rectory of Holy Island, and other lands in Northumberland and Durham, value 109*l.* 10*s.* 2*d.* per ann. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 18. Grant to Tho. Hippesley, late of Gloucester, of pardon for manslaughter of Rob. Brice. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 18. Bishopthorpe. 64. Archbishop Hutton to Lord Cranborne, in answer to the Council's letters concerning Conformity. Laments the encouragement given to papists and recusants; the puritans, though fantastically zealous, are substantially the same in religion as the Reformed Church. Wishes there was less waste of the treasure of the realm, and more moderation in hunting.

Dec. 18. 65. Copy of the above.

[Dec.] Whitehall. 66. Visct. Cranborne to Archbp. Hutton. Answer in detail to the above. The King's zeal for religion. No one would dare to propose to him a toleration of Popery. Danger from the unadvised zeal of Puritans. Though the King spends freely, he has entailed 100,000 marks per ann. on his issue. Excuses his love of hunting.

[Dec.] 67. Copy of the above.

Dec. ? 68. The King to the Chancellors of the two Universities. For all future graduates to take the oath of Supremacy, and another oath subjoined, of Conformity to the Church of England.

Dec. ? 69. Copy of the above.

Dec. 20 ? 70. Certificate, by Fras. Aldrich, Senior Fellow, of ministers ordained and resident in Sidney Sussex College, Cambridge, and of their conformity.

Dec. 20 ? 71. Like certificate from Rob. Soame, Master of Peter-House.

Dec. 20 ? 72. Like certificate from Dr. John Cowell, Master of Trinity Hall.

Dec. 20 ? 73. Like certificate from Laurence Chaderton, Master of Emanuel College.

Dec. 20 ? 74. Like certificate from Edw. Manisty, of Clare Hall.

Dec. 20 ? 75. Like certificate from Nathan Giffard, President of Pembroke Hall.

Dec. 20. 76. Like certificate from Barnaby Goche, Master of Magdalen College.

Dec. 20 ? 77. Like certificate from William Moon, of Catherine Hall. [*See* 1605, *Jan.* 7 *and* 8.]

Digitized by Google

1604. VOL. X.

Dec. 20. Letter to the Mayor, &c., of Leicester, to grant a lease of the moiety of a farm called Newark Grange, to Dr. Chippingale, after expiration of his present lease. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 20. Re-grant of discharge to the trumpeters, from the payment of certain subsidies granted to the late Queen. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 20. Grant to Sir Roger Aston and Mary, his wife, and the heirs of the said Sir Roger, of the manors of Cranford St. John's, and Cranford le Mot. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 20. Grant to Hen. Peach of pardon for piracy. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 20. Grant to Fr. Barneby, seminary priest, of pardon for all treason and offences committed before the 1st of December. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 20. Warrant to discharge Phil. Tise of 2000*l.*, which he should have paid for certain lands in fee-farm. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 20. Grant to Rich. Geale of pardon for manslaughter. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 20. Grant to Lee Symons, in reversion after Thos. Lincoln, of the office of Yeoman of the Armoury at Greenwich, for life. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 21. Warrant to pay to Sir Thos. Challoner 100*l.* for the Princes' present use, and such further sums as shall be required for the same. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 21. Warrant to pay 66*l.* 9*s.* 10*d.* to Edm. Tilney, Master of the Revels, for arrears of wages, &c. for last year, and also 100*l.* in advance for the year to come. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 21. Discharge for 200 marks to Sir Wm. Slingsby, and others, of the custody and marriage of such son of Sir Henry Slingsby as shall be under age and his heir apparent at his death, and so from son to son, till one shall attain his age or be married. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 23. Restitution of temporalities to Rich. Vaughan, Bishop of London. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 23. Grant, in reversion, to Wm. Portington, jun., of the office of Purveyor of Timber, &c. for the King's houses of residence, for life. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 23. Grant of new incorporation to the Mayor, &c. of Maidstone. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 23. Confirmation of the grant made by the Master of the Rolls to Robt. Bowyer and Hen. Elsing, of the clerkship and keeping of the Rolls of Chancery, and all other records and rolls in the Tower, for their lives. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 23. Grant to Edw. Gage and Wm. Chamberlain, and their heirs, in fee-farm, of the manor of Longstock, co. Hants, and other lands of the Duchy of Lancaster. [*Docquet.*]

Digitized by Google

VOL. X.

1604.

Dec. 23. Lease, in reversion, to Ingram Frisar, of lands of the Duchy of Lancaster, value 15*l.* 9*s.* 4d. per ann., on surrender of other parcels to Lady Audrey Walsingham. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 24. 78. Particulars of lands in Watchet and Williton, co. Somerset, part of a grant to the Earl of Sussex.

Dec. 24. Westminster. Proclamation for proroguing Parliament. [*Proc. Bk., p.* 90.]

Dec. 26. Warrant to Chas. Anthony to engrave dies for the coinage in Ireland, and for payment to him of customary allowances in his place of Under-Graver, as lately held by John Ruslinger, till John Baptista was appointed to the place. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 26. Warrant dormant to pay to Thos. Gwylliams a pension of 30*l.* yearly, for life, surrendered by Sir Anth. Mildmay. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 26. Grant to John Jones and Rowland Copp of alms-rooms in Canterbury. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 26. Grant to Anth. Ferrys and John Grove of alms-rooms in Gloucester. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 26. Grant to Rob. Pamphlin of a pension of 80*l.* per ann., for life. [*Docquet*].

Dec. 26. Grant to Sir Thos. Denton of the office of Receiver and Surveyor of the manor of Tutbury, in cos. Stafford, Derby, and Nottingham, for life. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 26. Grant to Jas. Wells of pardon for robbery. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 26. Grant to Wm. Bagwell of the first advowson of the benefices of Stoke-Clymesland, and North Hill, Cornwall; to present John Bagwell, his brother. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 26. Presentation of John Goodwin to the vicarage of Taunton, dioc. of Bath and Wells. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 26. Discharge for 500*l.* to Sir John Popham and Amy, his wife, of the wardship and marriage of such of the sons of Sir Fras. Popham, son and heir apparent of Sir John, as shall be under age and his heir apparent at his death. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 26. Grant to Lewis Sawyer and Roger Elmhurst, in fee-farm, of the manor of Silkstone, co. York. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 26. Warrant to pay to Nich. Hilliard 64*l.* 10*s.*, for 12 gold medals [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 26. Warrant to pay to Henry Hale 307*l.* 10*s.*, for a debt undertaken by Sir Oliv. Cromwell. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 26. Grant to ———, of the offices of Bailiff and Woodward of the manor and chace of Enfield, Middlesex. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 26. Letter to the Lord Mayor of London, for Rich. and Rob. Wright, to be appointed joint packers of woollen cloths, &c., and porters of strangers' goods, in and out of the port of London. [*Docquet.*]

Digitized by Google

VOL. X.

1604.

Dec. 26. Presentation of Dr. Blague to the rectory of Bangor Monachorum, with the chapels of Worthenbury and Orton Madock, co. Flint. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 26. Warrant to admit Jas. Cockburne to the place of chief yeoman of the bakehouse to the Prince. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 26. Discharge to Sir Ph. Butler, and others, of the custody and marriage of such son of Sir Drew Drury as shall be under age and his heir at his death. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 26. The like for 70*l.* to James Thetcher, of the sons of Anth. Stapley. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 26. The like for 160*l.* to John Hare, of the sons of Rich. Brownlow. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 26. Grant to John Allett of a pension of 6*d.* per diem, for life. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 30. Lease, in reversion, to Sir Ph. Herbert and Lady Susan, his wife, and the heirs of the said Sir Philip, of the manor of Shurland and other lands in Sheppy, Kent, parcel of the possessions of Thomas, Lord Cheney. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 30. Lease to Roger Pennell and Rich. Grimston of the customs on gold and silver thread. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 30. Grant, in reversion, to Ph. Henslowe and John Palmer, of the bailiwick of the Hundreds of Hinckford and Barstable, Essex. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 30. Re-grant of an allowance of 6*d.* per diem., for a Gunner in Rye. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 30. Grant to Edw. Basset of a pension of 5*s.* per diem., for life, for service in Ireland. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 30. The like to Sir Rich. Percy of 10*s.* per diem., for life, to commence when his allowance of 10*s.* per diem., as Colonel in Ireland, shall cease. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 30. The like to Wm. Saxey of 5*s.* per diem, for life. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 30. Discharge for 200 marks to Wm. Heneage, of the wardship and marriage of the sons of Sir Tho. Heneage. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 30. The like for 80*l.* to Wm. Webster, of the sons of Fr. Hardwick. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 30. The like for 80*l.* to Sir Wm. Stead, of the sons of Sir George Southcote. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 30. The like for 40*l.* to Sir Jas. Ley, of the sons of Giles Tooker. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 30. The like for 100 marks to Wm. Ley, of the sons of Sir Jas. Ley. [*Docquet.*]

Digitized by Google

1604. VOL. X.

Dec. 31. Woodhall Lodge. 79. Sir Hen. Butler to Visct. Cranborne. Particulars of his proceedings, in the collection of the loan on the Privy Seals, in Hertfordshire.

Dec. 31. Grant to Thos. Garway and John Cavell, of the wardship and marriage of the heir of Sir Hen. Anderson, if he be under age at his death. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 31. The like to Adam Bland and Geo. Hemsworth, of the heir of Sir Thos. Bland. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 31. The like to Edw. Stanley, of the heir of Rich. Hutton, Serjeant-at-law.

Dec. 31. The like to Thos. and John Ley, of the heir of Geo. Lydeat. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 31. The like to Sir Anth. Wingfield and others, of the heir of Wm. Barro. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 31. The like to Rob. Sawsell, of the heir of Sir Hugh Bethell. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 31. Whitehall. 80. Lord Treasurer Dorset and Visct. Cranborne to Sir Thos. Lake. To draw a warrant for a pension of 100*l.* per ann. to Rich. Connock, as granted by the late Queen, for services in a project for increasing the revenue.

[Dec.] 81. Statement of the books, papers, lists, &c., found upon Melancthon Thos. Jewell, schismatic puritan, of Exeter, who had been silenced by the Bishop of Exeter.

Dec. 82. —— Vincent to —— Benson. General dislike to the Union; hesitancy to receive Caron, as Ambassador from the Low Countries; Sir Thos. Edmondes going Ambassador Lieger to the Archduke, Sir Richard Spenser to Spain, and Sir Hen. Maynard to France. The Lord Viscount [Cranborne] grows more bitter against Catholics, but is not a man to be relied on. In cipher, deciphered [by Thos. Phelippes.]

Dec. 83. Deciphered copy of the above, by Thos. Phelippes.

Dec. ? 84. Petition of Adrian Smissarte, merchant of Antwerp, to the Council, that he may have a speedy decision, and his costs granted, in a suit in the Star Chamber against —— Pepper, convicted of an attempt to defraud him of pearls, value 832*l.*

Dec. ? 85. Serjeant Heles' extent on the lands of Lord Cobham and his goods at Cobham Hall, in the County of Kent, showing that by his undervaluation, the King had been defrauded to the amount of 3,136*l.* [*See* 1603, *Oct.* 13.]

Dec. ? 86. View of the differences between the Court of King's Bench and the Council of the Marches in Wales, in the case of a poor widow and —— Farley; with arguments in favour of the counties of Gloucester, Hereford, Worcester, and Salop remaining within the jurisdiction of the Council of Wales.

Digitized by Google

VOL. X.

1604. Dec. ? 87. Abstract of the points of difference between the Attorney-General and Sir John Croke and Sir Fr. Bacon, concerning the matters in question between the King's Bench and Council of the Marches in Wales, in the preceding case.

Dec. ? 88. Justification of the proceedings in the Court of Wales in the above case, in answer to the Judges' reasons.

Dec. ? 89. Queries on behalf of the Council in the Marches of Wales, as to the jurisdiction of the King's Bench in Welsh causes, and the inadvisability of taking the Judges as arbitrators.

VOL. X.* DECEMBER, 1604.

1604. Articles of the proposed Union between England and Scotland. Calendared under Dec. 6th.

VOL. XI. 1604? UNDATED.

1604?

1. Thos. Wildgoose to Visct. Cranborne. His first work shall be a boat of pleasure "for his Majesty and his fair Queen to sport up and down the Thames," "and no man perceive how it goeth." Wants a patent to build "shippes and boates to go after the like sort."

2. John Mokett to the Same. Requests allowance for payment of a foot-post.

3. Earl of Devonshire to the Same. Sends him six rabbits.

4. Sam. Danyel to the Earl of Devonshire. Is sorry for having offended him by pleading before the Council, when called in question for the tragedy of Philotas, that he had read part of it to the Earl; had no other friend in power to help him; knows he shall live "inter historiam temporis;" and will vindicate his innocence.

5. Uriah Verney to Visct. Cranborne. Begs him to allow the sale of certain timber in Penley Park, for discharge of the debts of Sir Fras. Verney, his nephew.

6. Warrant to pay sums authorized by the Lord Treasurer and Visct. Cranborne, for enlarging the room in the Tower where the lions are kept.

7. Edw. Reynoldes to ———. Declines a trust proposed to him, because the plan suggested would not be just to the creditors, and because he wishes for a life of retirement.

8. The Same to Sir John Rawlins. Thinks Rawlins should be provided for by his cousins, instead of being driven to live by borrowing. Exhorts him to patience and prudence in managing his affairs.

Digitized by Google

1604 ? VOL. XI.

9. Earl of Northumberland to [a near relation]. Dissertation on love, and on its incompatibility with the pursuits of learning.

10. Petition of John Lambe, co-registrar of the diocese of Peterborough, to the King, complaining of Philip Stringer's attempt to set aside his share of the patent of that office, by obtaining a new patent for himself.

11. Petition of the Same to the Council, requesting them to revoke their decision that his case shall be settled by the Bishop of Peterborough, and to refer it to civilians not interested in it.

12. Copy of the above.

13. Duplicate of the above, addressed to Lord Treasurer Dorset.

14. Duplicate of the preceding, addressed to Earls Dorset, Suffolk, Shrewsbury, Northampton, and Visct. Cranborne. *Annexed is,*

14. 1. *Grant made in* 1601, *by Wm. Bayley, Archdeacon of Northampton, to Philip Stringer, of the registrarship of the diocese of Peterborough; indorsed with memoranda of the case in dispute, as to the right of Lambe against that of —— Hall and Thos. Smith, of Cambridge, deputed by Stringer, now deceased.*

15. Petition of John Peare for His Majesty's letters to the Mayor, &c. of Winchester, that he may be made Recorder there, having been deprived of the recordership of Southampton, by the King's recommendation of Mr. Levingston.

16. Petition of Richard Baker, merchant of London, to the King, complaining that he could not obtain redress from the Court of Spain, for the non-fulfilment of a contract, by John Rodrigus Leche and Francisco Gomes, of Fayal island.

17. Petition of the Merchant traders into Spain to the Council, requesting their influence to obtain permission for them to sell in Spain, free from the lately imposed duty of 30 per cent., any foreign commodities which have already paid duty in England, excepting those of Holland and Zealand; with a list of commodities most saleable in Spain and the West Indies.

Gatehouse, Westminster. 18. Petition of William Harris, prisoner, to the Council. Has been committed for speaking scandalous words relative to the King's right to the Crown; prays to be released.

19. Opinion of the Lord Chief Justice on Clause VII. in the statute 1 Jac. I., cap. 4, relative to the passing beyond sea without license.

20. Copy of the above.

21. Satire on the non-preaching ministry, under the form of a "Petition of the Unpreachable Ministers of England" to the King, bewailing the multiplicity of preachers, and the raillery to which they are themselves subjected.

Digitized by Google

1604?

VOL. XI.

22. Particular of the possessions belonging to the monastery of St. Albans, and afterwards sold by Sir Rich. Lee to the late Queen Elizabeth.

23. Memorandum of reasons why the King should make a grant for life of Higham Park to the lessee thereof.

24. Mr. Jordan's (?) propositions for "your Honour" to have a profit on the export of cloths, not included in the Earl of Cumberland's patent.

25. List of recusants whose fines are granted to Lady Walsingham, Mr. Izod, Stephen le Sieur, Sir Thos. Monson, the Earl of Southampton, Wm. Wingfield, Lady Eliz. Stewart, and others.

26. E. B. to Edw. Foulthrop. Sends him the "Memoriall of a Christian Life," and offers to send 200 copies of a book called "The Resolution," which is in request in London. Advises him to come to Flanders with a shipload of Newcastle coals, grindstones, &c.

27. Pedigree of Margaret, wife of Sampson Lennard, from Thomas Lord Dacre; proving that she inherits the title of Lady Dacre.

28. Declaration of the right of Margaret, sister of the late Lord Dacre and wife of Sampson Lennard, to the barony of Dacre, which being approved by Commissioners appointed by the late Queen, she begs to be admitted thereto.

29. List of Commissioners to be appointed for preserving the game in Lincolnshire.

30. A Scotch minister to the King. Being disappointed of a grant of the outlawry of Wm. and Theodosia Broadwell, and of a promised parsonage, and threatened with deposition for absence, begs to have the denization of 10 Dutchmen, to pay his expenses home.

31. Memorial to Visct. Cranborne, soliciting discharge of a debt due to M. de Sourdeac, and an attachment of the estate of Rob. Bassett, on account of his debt to John de Harenedar and Co., of St. Jean de Luz. French.

32. Warrant to allow to Sir Thos. Vavasour, Knight Marshall, 53*s.* 4*d.* per week for diet of Florence M'Carty, now remaining prisoner with him, although 40*s.* was the previous allowance for him, 40*s.* for Gwyn, the priest, and 4*l.* for Sir Anthony Standen, the two former of whom have been long since discharged.

33. Instructions as to the order in which the King desires his payments to be made. [*Probably for the Lord Treasurer.*]

34. Statement of compositions admitted on forfeiture of bonds to the King. [*The composition money only amounts to a 200th part of the penalties.*]

35. Synopsis of a project for a visitation of the clergy.

36. Memorandum relative to the royal prerogative of instituting ecclesiastical visitations, for discovering concealed lands, establishing orders, &c.

Digitized by Google

VOL. XI.

1604 ?

37. Note of Sir Benj. Pellet's fraudulent dealings towards the minister of Bolney, Sussex, in suborning witnesses to accuse him of theft.

38. Discourse by a converted Romanist, headed "Consultatio Pontificis de Sacro Bello," describing the state of Germany and the neighbouring nations. The plans of Pope Clement VIII. and the Emperor to put down the evangelical Princes and the reformed religion. The workings of the Jesuits. List of names of the Pope's spies at Rome, &c.

39. Astrological prophecy of changes expected to take place in Europe before the year 1623. [*In the same hand as the above.*]

40. Regulations for preventing abuses in the Narrow Seas and ports of England, by hostilities committed therein between the vessels of Spain and the United Provinces, now at war with each other.

41. Notes addressed to Clarencieux Herald, of the pedigree of Sir Walter Mildmay for 16 generations.

42. The King to the Governors of [Westminster?] College. Requires them to prefer Albert Moreton, a scholar there, to Cambridge, at the next election.

43. Jane Danyell to the King. Her husband was persecuted in the Star Chamber by great persons, and imprisoned for non-payment of his fine. He obtained his liberty at the general pardon on the King's accession, but no allowance for support, though others received pardon for debts, as well as freedom. Their lands are detained for the fine, although they would have paid it, if allowed to retain them. Begs discharge of the fine, and restoration of their estates.

44. "A true declaration of the fatal accydent of me, Jane Danyell," with a dedication to Queen Anne, repeating the gracious words uttered to her by the late Queen, "Write to me the truth of your cause, and fear not;" but stating that Queen Elizabeth being deceased before the completion to her work, she presents it to Queen Anne, as her successor.

45. Rough note book by Thos. Wilson, containing an imperfect diary of public and private occurrences, copies of letters and state documents, literary and other memoranda, from April 1601 to August 1604. [*Incomplete and much damaged.*]

VOL. XII. JANUARY—FEBRUARY, 1605.

1605. Jan. 3. 1. [Vincent] to [Benson]. The States are confident of not being prejudiced by the alliance of England with Spain, and have sent Caron as Ambassador. Plans for managing the King; his peculiar temper, &c. In cipher; deciphered by Thos. Phelippes.

Jan. 3. Knebworth. 2. John Chamberlain to Dud. Carleton. Compliments of the season. Is tied by the leg at Knebworth. Will. Lytton is coming to town, to do honour to the young master of Cranborne.

Digitized by Google

1605. VOL. XII.

Jan. 4. 3. The King to the Paymaster of Berwick. To pay to Sir Wm. Selby, sen., the pension allowed him by the late Queen, although his name is not comprised in the new establishment.

Jan. 6. 4. Petition of John Norden to the King, that as he has received no recompense for former employment in surveying several counties, wherein he has expended 1,000*l.*, the surveyorship of the Duchy of Cornwall may be erected into a separate office, and conferred on him. With reference to the Earl of Nottingham and Visct. Cranborne, and their report in favour of the petition.

Jan. 6. Warrant to pay certain sums to Peter Van Lore for jewels given by the King to the Queen, Lady Elizabeth, &c. [*Docquet, Feb.* 14.]

Jan. 6. Westminster Letter to the Dean, &c., of Windsor, to make a lease to the King of the farm of Sandleford, Wilts. [*Docquet.*]

Jan. 6. Creation of [Prince] Charles Duke of Albany, Marquis of Ormond, Earl of Ross, Lord Ardmannoch, to the rank of Duke of York. [*Grant Bk., p.* 9.]

Jan. 7. 5. Warrant for remission to Sir Edw. Hoby of 525*l.* 15*s.*, due to the King for arrears of rent of the manor of Shurland.

Jan. 7. London. 6. Dud. Carleton to John Chamberlain. Sir Wm. Cecil made Knight of the Bath. Marriage of Sir Philip Herbert and Lady Susan [Vere] described. Little Charles made great Duke of York. Ceremonies, masques, &c.

Jan. 7. 7. Certificate of the conformity of Gonville and Caius College, Cambridge. Sent by Dr. Thos. Legge, Master, to Dr. Cowell, Vice Chancellor, of Cambridge.

Jan. 7. 8. Like certificate of Humph. Tyndall, President of Queen's College; with list of ministers admitted.

Jan. 8. 9. Like certificate of Thos. Jegon, Master of Corpus Christi College.

Jan. 8. 10. Like certificate of Dr. Thos. Nevile, Master of Trinity College. [*See* 1604, *Dec.* 20.]

Jan. 9. 11. [Vincent] to Benson. The Hollanders are jealous of traffic between England and Flanders; they claim the right of search at sea, which the King refuses, although Visct. Cranborne favours them. Strict neutrality declared. Arguments on both sides. Opinions of the Lords. The Duke of Holstein, the Queen's younger brother, urges renewal of the war with Spain. In cipher.

Jan. 9. 12. Decipher of the above, by Thos. Phelippes.

Jan. 9. Westminster. 13. The King to the Council. During his absence for necessary recreation, they are to assemble weekly at the Queen's Court, to transact business. They are not to interfere, except in special cases, in causes properly belonging to the law courts, but from which appeal is made to them. He will return to them, should he be needed for special business.

Jan. 9. 14. Copy of the above.

Digitized by Google

1605. VOL. XII.

Jan. 9. Royal assent for Dr. Geo. Lloyd, late Bishop of Man, to be elected Bishop of Chester. [*Docquet.*]

Jan. 9. Warrant to pay to Hugh Middleton, Goldsmith, 250*l.* for a jewel given to the Queen. [*Docquet.*]

Jan. 10. Arundel House. 15. Earl of Nottingham to Sir Thos. Lake. To draw a bill for allowance of 8*d.* per diem each, with arrears, to George Harper and Henry Humerston, Keepers of Hainault and Chapel Hainault, Waltham Forest, their present allowance being stopped, on account of a dispute between them and the Earl of Oxford, in reference to those walks.

Jan. 10. 16. [Vincent] to Benson. Discontent excited by lavish expenditure at Court. Gold found in Scotland. Prince Charles made Duke of York; conjectural motives of this step. Knights of the Bath created. Masque of the Queen and her ladies. Jealousy between the Spanish and French Ambassadors; insolence of the latter. Anecdotes of the young Princes. Disputes between bishops and ministers in Scotland. The Archbp. of St. Andrews threatened with excommunication. Thos. Morgan involved in a plot of the French King's mistress. [*In Stephen Phelippes' hand.*]

Jan. 10. Berwick. 17. Capt. Wm. Bowyer to Visct. Cranborne. Project for reducing military expenses in the North. Suggests the nomination of four commissioners, to reform "this barbarous country."

Jan. 10. Paris. 18. J. de Cardenas to Dud. Carleton. Thanks for his advice on his son's education, and for the favour shown to his brother.

Jan. 12. Grant to John Parry of the office of keeping the dogs for the otter hunt, for life. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 38.]

[Jan. 15.] Commission to Lord Chancellor Ellesmere to demise all lands of recusants, forfeited. [*Grant Bk., p.* 5.]

Jan. 15. London. 19. Dud. Carleton to John Chamberlain. The Queen and Duke of Holstein feasted by the Earl of Southampton and Visct. Cranborne. Many of the Court attended the Temple masques in disguise. Apparition near Berwick of armies fighting. A seal taken in the Thames. Sir Rich. Spencer draws back from the journey to Spain. Sir Thos. Edmondes is preparing [for the Low Countries], and designs his place in Parliament for Chamberlain.

Jan. 15. Whitehall. 20. Lords Dorset, Cranborne, and [Hume of] Berwick to the King. Proceedings in the Earl of Errol's suit; his dissatisfaction at the terms proposed. Offers of Lord Fyvie. Thanks for the King's letter. [*See Jan.* 9.]

Jan. 16. 21. Visct. Cranborne to Sir Thos. Lake. Has appointed two poursuivants to wait at Court. Will send all troublesome business to the Council, and indulge in his sports. Bill for Alex. Hay, for the Lord Secretary's place [of Scotland.]

Digitized by Google

VOL. XII.

1605.
Jan. 16. 22. Valuation of "Hickman's landes" at Stepney, Middlesex, belonging to the late hospital without Bishopsgate, to be passed in fee-farm to the Earl of Sussex.

Jan 17. Pillingbeare. 23. Sir Hen. Nevill to Sir Thos. Windebank. Has considered the draft of the warrant and the book; thinks both sufficient, with slight alterations.

Jan. 19. Westminster. Grant to Lord Fyvie, President of the Council and Session in Scotland, in fee-farm, of the manors of Tintinhull, co. Somerset, and Sturminster-Newton, co. Dorset, both in the survey of the Exchequer, and of Harington, co. Wilts, of the Duchy of Lancaster. [*Docquet, Jan.* 20.]

Jan. 20. Warrant to pay to the Earl of Erroll 2,000*l.* of the King's free gift. [*Docquet. See Jan.* 15.]

Jan. 20. Grant to Alex. Hay of a pension of 200 marks per ann., for life. [*Docquet.*]

Jan. 20. Grant to John Philips of the Bishopric of Man, void by translation of Dr. Lloyd to that of Chester. [*Docquet.*]

Jan. 20. Grant to Phil. Battesford of advowson of the rectory of Somersham, co. Huntingdon; to present Paul Thompson. [*Docquet.*]

Jan. 20. Grant to Edw. Jerome of pardon for highway robbery. [*Docquet.*]

Jan. 21. Whitehall. 24. The Council to the Judges. The King approves of their selection of penal laws, and commands proper means to be taken to make them effective.

Jan. 21. Whitehall. 25. Copy of the above.

Jan. 21. St. Bainard's Castle. 26. Lord Sydney to Visct. Cranborne. Transmits a letter from a party at Rome, who offers to send advertisements to the King, on condition of a pension. *Incloses,*

26. 1. *Particulars of all residents at the English College, Rome, with descriptions of such as have lately come, or are about to come, on a mission to England.*

Jan. 22. Madresfield. 27. Mary Ligon to her sister Mrs. Talbot. Thanks for courtesies in reference to her marriage. Remembrances to her father and mother Sherrington.

Jan. 23. Grant, with survivorship, to Fr. Stidstone and Wm. Screven, in reversion after Sir Edw. Peacock, of the office of Marshal of the King's Bench. [*Docquet.*]

Jan. 23. Grant to Ellis Gaylard of pardon for all offences committed before the 44th of Elizabeth, murder, manslaughter, and rape excepted. [*Docquet.*]

Jan. 23. Grant to John Aldritt of pardon for burglary. [*Docquet.*]

Jan. 23. Licence to Sir Ralph Bosevile to travel for three years. [*Docquet.*]

Digitized by Google

VOL. XII.

1605.

Jan. 23. Grant to the Company of Barbers and Surgeons of London, of new charter and confirmation of their ancient lands and liberties. No butcher, tailor, &c., to embalm dead bodies, but only chirurgeons, &c., &c. [*Docquet.*]

Jan. 24. Whitehall. 28. Visct. Cranborne to Sir Thos. Lake. Has summoned the Archbishop of Canterbury and Bishop of London to attend a conference on appointments to church livings, the sale of which brings the Church into contempt. Thinks they ought to be managed by the Bishops. A learned and pious ministry would diminish puritanism and recusancy.

Jan. 24. Westminster. License to Tho. Hewish, of Shepperton, Middlesex, to travel for three years. [*Docquet.*]

Jan. 25. Friday. 29. Henry, Earl of Northampton, to Sir Thomas Lake. Is glad the time draws near for seeing His Majesty; to whom he has sent a true account of all things.

Jan. 25. Arundel House. 30. Lord Admiral Nottingham to the Same. To draw out a joint patency to Sir Francis Cherry and his son Edward, of the offices of providers of cordage, &c., for the navy. They understand the service, and it is important, as involving "the life of men, and the safety of the chief juels of His Majestie." During his Admiralty of 21 years, none have perished by fault of cordage.

Jan. 25. Warrant for payment to Sir Geo. Carew, Vice-Chamberlain of the Queen, of 6,108*l.* 12*s.* 4*d.*, to be paid over to Sir Wm. Stone, for stuffs supplied to the Queen. [*Docquet.*]

Jan. 25. Grant to Thomasine Parris, of a pension of 50*l.* per ann., for life [*Docquet.*]

Jan. 25. Grant to Nich. Fortescue and Michael Vivian of 60*l.* of the goods, &c. of John Bonithon, deceased, forfeit by outlawry. [*Docquet.*]

Jan. 25. Letter to the Dean, &c. of St. Pauls, London, for Bernard Lindsay to have a lease of the farm and parsonage of Chiswick. [*Docquet.*]

Jan. 25. 31. Visct. Cranborne to Sir Thos. Windebank. To bring [Thos.] Phelippes with him, and not to allow him to communicate with any one on the way.

Jan. 25. 32. Examination of Thos. Phelippes [by Visct. Cranborne,] touching his carrying on a secret correspondence with persons abroad.

Jan. ? 33. Examination of Abraham Ferkin, Phelippes' servant, relative to letters and visitors of his master.

Jan. ? 34. Examination of Edward Pettar, Phelippes' servant. He never knew Mr. Barnes to write at his master's house.

Jan. 26. 35. Interrogatories [by Cranborne,] for the examination of Stephen Phelippes, as to his brother's foreign correspondence; with his answers.

Digitized by Google

VOL. XII.

1605.
Jan. ? 36. Memoranda [by Thos. Phelippes,] as to a galleyman, son of —— Brabon, delivered out of the galleys.

Jan. 26. 37. Interrogatories [by Cranborne] for the examination of —— Stirrall, as to his and Phelippes' correspondence with [Hugh] Owen.

Jan. 26. 38. Stirrall's answers to the above. Queen Elizabeth, the Earl of Essex, and others, acquainted with the correspondence.

Jan. ? 39. Thos. Winter to [John Grant]. Begs him to come over on Saturday to Castleton, to be introduced to "my cousin Catesby." "Doll" [Mrs. Grant] not invited, because "our life is monastical, without women."

Jan. 26. 40. Account of the profits of courts in Crown manors, in the counties of Hants, Wilts, Gloucester, Somerset, Dorset, Devon, Cornwall, and the Isle of Wight.

Jan. 27. Grant of denization to Alexander Lord Fyvie, and his heirs. [*Docquet.*]

Jan. 27. Similar grant to John Castel, John Mouchy, and Valentine de Beste of Flanders, and to Michael Maynet of Antwerp. [*Docquet.*]

Jan. 27. Grant to John Palmer of the guidership of St. Stephen's Hospital, Norwich, for life. [*Grant Bk., p.* 13.]

Jan. 28. Court at Whitehall. 41. The Council to the Chief Baron, Master of Requests, Attorney-General, and French Secretary. Request them to examine the validity of the charter of the Spanish Merchants, which is said to have expired.

Jan. 28. Copy of the above. [*Dom. Corresp., Feb.* 7.]

Jan. 28. Grant to Lord Hume of Berwick, and his heirs, in fee-farm, of the castle of Harbottle, and the manors of Harbottle and Wark, &c., co. Northumberland. [*Docquet.*]

Jan. 28. Grant to John Hewes of an alms-room in Trinity College, Cambridge. [*Docquet.*]

Jan. 29. 42. Thos. Phelippes to Visct. Cranborne. Sends the decipher of a letter, and a declaration of his proceedings with Benson. Begs him to prevent His Majesty's further displeasure.

Jan. 30. 43. Examination of Butler, a priest. He confesses to predicting troubles for religion, curing diseases, &c.

Jan. 30. Warrant to pay 50*l.* to Clemt. Edmondes, for relief of certain poor Turks and others, who were captives, and freed at the taking of Sluys, in Flanders. [*Docquet.*]

Jan. 30. Grant to Sir Thos. Badger of the office of Master of the Harriers, for life, with such allowances as Brian Annesley had. [*Docquet.*]

Jan. 30. Grant, with survivorship, to Wm. and Thos. Mussell, of the office of cutting and raising the King's and Prince's apparel. [*Docquet.*]

Digitized by Google

VOL. XII.

1605.

Jan. 30. Re-grant to Peter Senhouse and Hen. Leigh of the office of Steward of the lands of the late monastery of Holme-Cultram, Cumberland, for life. [*Docquet.*]

Jan. 30. Grant to Thos. Cartmell, of Bilsborough, co. Lancaster, of pardon for manslaughter of John Charneley. [*Docquet.*]

Jan 30. License for all makers of hand-guns and small guns to export muskets, pistols, daggers, and other small pieces. [*Docquet.*]

Jan. 30. Grant to Simon Higginson of an alms-room at Ewelme, Oxford. [*Docquet.*]

Jan. 30. Grant to John Norden of the surveyorship of lands of the Duchy of Cornwall, for life. [*Docquet.*]

Jan. 30. Grant to Sir Fras. Cherry, and Edward, his son, of the office of the King's Merchant in the East parts, for providing pitch, tar, and other stores for the navy, for life. [*Docquet.*]

Jan. 30. Grant to Giles Warren of 300*l.*, being a fine imposed upon Wm. Waller, for contempt in Chancery, in a suit against Giles Warren. [*Docquet.*]

Jan. 31. Grant to Sir Ph. Herbert and his heirs, in fee-simple, of the manor and rectory of Ashton-Keynes and the manor of Alton-Priors and Stowel, cos. Wilts and Gloucester, and certain tithes in Eworth, Northumberland. [*Docquet.*]

Jan. 31. 44. Thos. Phelippes to Visct. Cranborne. Begs to know how his case is likely to turn. Character of Vincent's correspondence with Benson. Offers his services to continue his secret correspondence under direction of the Government, if he may be spared.

Jan. 31. Oxford. 45. Names of Doctors, Bachelors in Divinity, and Masters of Arts, in the University of Oxford.

Jan.? 46. Instructions to Sir Thos. Challoner to have Kenilworth Castle repaired, the gardens planted, fish ponds stored, and game increased, against the King's progress to Rockingham. [*See August*, 1605.]

Feb. 1. Grant to John Lord Harrington, of the reversion of lands in Luddington, co. Leicester, &c. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 36.]

Feb. 2. Proclamation of a grant to Roger Pennell and Rich. Grimston, of the customs arising from the import of all sorts of gold and silver thread. Printed. [*Proc. Coll., No.* 3 *A.*]

Feb. 3. 47. Earl of Pembroke to Sir Thos. Lake. To further the desires of his page, George Courtney, in reference to some lands.

Feb. 4. Duchy House. 48. Earl of Cumberland to the Farmers of the Customs. License for Peter Van Lore to ship from the port of London certain cloths free of custom.

Digitized by Google

VOL. XII.

1605.

Feb. 4. Westminster. The King to the Lord Chief Baron. To assist Fras. Drake, and others of the Bedchamber, to obtain certain money due to the Crown from Thos. Drake. [*Warrt. Bk.*, I., *p.* 107.]

Feb. 5. Confirmation of the office of Registrar of the Admiralty of England, as already granted by the Lord Admiral, to Wm. Harewood, for life, then to Henry Russell, then to John Harewood, son of William aforesaid. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 5. Warrant to discharge Sir Fulk Greville, late Treasurer of the Admiralty, of 1,000*l.* [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 5. Grant to the Duke of Lenox, Earls of Nottingham, Suffolk, Worcester, Dorset, Devon, and Northampton, of the office of Earl Marshal, in commission. [*Grant Bk., p.* 10.]

Feb. 5. License to Viscount Howard of Bindon, to inclose and impark 1,000 acres of land in East Lulworth and Combe-Kanes, co. Dorset. [*Grant Bk., p.* 10.]

Feb. 6. Dorset House. 49. Earl of Dorset to the Officers of Customs of the Port of London. To admit Thos. Lever as an under-searcher in the customs, in the room of Ralph, his brother.

Feb. 6. 50. Extract of the principal matters in the indenture of the demise of all the customs to Francis Jones and Nicholas Salter.

[Feb. 6.] 51. Regulations [by the Lord Treasurer] to be observed by Fras. Jones and Nich. Salter, farmers of customs, and by the merchants and others towards them, that they may receive the full benefit of His Majesty's grant of the farm of the customs.

Feb. ? 52. Instructions relating to the farm of customs, to be observed by the farmers' deputies in the several ports.

Feb. ? 53. The same in fuller detail; with a tariff of duties for Englishmen and foreigners.

Feb. 6. 54. "Declaration of the whole proceedings of the Lords Commissioners for the farming out of the customs," from 10 July 1604.

Feb. 6. Hampton Court. 55. The King to the Council. To admit Wm. Say to the office of Keeper of the Council Chamber, in the room of Alex. Douglas.

Feb. 7. 56. Warrant for payment to Lady Walsingham, Mistress of the Robes, of 200*l.* "towards the charges of the Queen's lying down."

Feb. 7. 57. Instructions from the Council for the Commissioners on the Borders. The Grahams who have submitted are to be punished only for crimes committed since their submission. Prisoners in gaol to be tried at their several county assizes. The constant carrying of weapons to be forbidden. The testimony of English and Scotch against each other to be received. Those who live by plunder to be apprehended. Imperfect.

[Feb. 7.] 58. Corrected copy of part of the above.

Digitized by Google

1605. VOL. XII.

Feb. 7. Grant to Edw. Lord Cromwell, of the reversion of lands in Kent. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 36.]

Feb. 7. 59. Commissioners for examining the charter of the merchants trading to Spain to the Council. They advise the drawing up of a new charter, to rectify certain specified errors in the present one.

Feb. 7. 60. Copy of the above.

Feb. ? 61. Petition of merchants trading to Malaga in Spain to the King, to order Thos. Stanton to be sent home, to answer for his interference in inducing the King of Spain to levy an imposition upon them.

Feb. ? 62. Regulations proposed to the Council by the merchants trading to Spain, especially to Malaga, in reference to their trade.

Feb. ? 63. Reasons to prove the inconvenience of continuing the incorporation of Spanish Merchants, and of granting that of French Merchants; and arguments against the preceding regulations.

Feb. ? 64. Statement of "the good that may ensue" by incorporation of the English merchants trading into Spain and Portugal; with suggestions for their government.

Feb. 8. Visct. Cranborne to the Attorney-General. Orders him to draw out a new charter for the above-named merchants. [*Dom. Corresp., Feb.* 7.]

Feb. 8. 65. Warrant for payment of 100 marks each per ann. to Sir Wm. Selby, Sir Wilfrid Lawson, Sir Roger Delavale, Edw. Gray, and Joseph Pennington, Commissioners for the Borders, and of travelling expenses to the two first, for journeys undertaken on the said service.

Feb. Docquet of the above. [*Docquet, Feb.* 14.]

Feb. 9. Westminster. 66. Commission to the Archbishop of Canterbury and others, for reforming abuses and disorders in the Church, repressing seditious books, enforcing the laws against the recusants, and enjoining uniformity, &c.

Feb. 9. 67. Particulars of the clauses and powers of the above Commission. [*Mutilated.*]

Feb. ? 68. Petition of the non-conforming ministers of Warwickshire to the King, against their threatened suspension. They will subscribe to the King's supremacy, and conduct themselves peaceably.

[Feb.] 69. Justices and Gentlemen of Northamptonshire to Sir Edwd. Montague, Sir Ric. Knightley, and Sir Valentine Knightley. Request them to present their humble supplication to the King. *Inclose,*

69. I. *Petition of the Justices and Gentlemen of Northamptonshire to the King, against the suspension of the non-conforming ministers, who have long laboured amongst them, and whose deprivation will be the cause of great spiritual loss and mischief.* [*Presented Feb.* 9. *See Ellis's Letters, 2nd series, Vol.* iii., *p.* 216.]

Digitized by Google

VOL. XII.

1605.

Feb. 9. Grants to Edw. Edmondes, Ric. Cadbury, and Fras. Fryar, of pardon for piracy. [*Docquet, Feb.* 9 *and Feb.* 14.]

Feb. 9. Warrant for acceptance of a bond for 400*l.*, and of certain sums of money distrained on the lands of William, late Lord Chandos, and of Thos. Bliss, nominated by him as collector of fifteenths and tenths, which lands were seized for deficiency in the accounts of Thos. Bliss. [*Docquet, Feb.* 9 *and Feb.* 14.]

Feb. 9. Grant to Sir Chas. Howard of a pension of 200*l.* per ann. inalienable, assigned to him by the Earl of Nottingham, his father. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 11. Court at Whitehall. 70. Petition of Dr. Robt. Wright, Treasurer, and Dr. Wm. Barker, Chancellor of Wells Cathedral, to the King, to be restored to the right of being canons resident, *ex officio;* with reference thereon.

Feb. 11. Whitehall. 71. The King to Visct. Cranborne, and the rest of the Queen's Council. Prescribes the manner of conducting processes in the Queen's Court at Westminster; and the form of writs of subpœna; the King's style to be used, but the writs to be witnessed and sealed by the Queen. Other proceedings in her Court to be the same as those in the Duchy of Lancaster.

Docquet of the above. [*Docquet, April* 16.]

Feb. 11. Grant to David ap Griffith of pardon for life only, for killing John Thomas. [*Docquet, Feb.* 14.]

Feb. 11. Grant to Henry Earl of Huntingdon of the office of Chief Forester of the forest and chace of Leicester, Thawiate and Heathley Wood, and Keeper of Burned Lodge, Leicester, and Steward and Receiver of the honor and lordship of Leicester and lands thereto belonging, in several counties. [*Docquet, Feb.* 14.]

Feb. 12. License to Wm. Wright to travel for three years. [*Docquet, Feb.* 14.]

Feb. 12. Discharge for Alex. Seaton, Lord Fyvie, Chancellor of Scotland, of the custody of Charles, Duke of York, with attestation of his being in perfect health. [*Docquet, Feb.* 14.]

Feb. 12? 72. Petition of Mary Hills to Visct. Cranborne, for license for a poor kinsman of hers to sell poultry for sick persons during the present Lent; with reference thereon.

[Feb. 13.] 73. Opinions of the Judges, in reply to the Ecclesiastical Commissioners, on the legality of depriving Puritan ministers, and of punishing presenters of petitions on their behalf.

Feb. 74. Examination of Sir Fras. Hastings before the Council, respecting the petition that he had drawn up for the Northamptonshire gentlemen; which is held to be factious and seditious. He is ordered to retire to his country house, and to refrain from meddling in public affairs.

Digitized by Google

1605. VOL. XII.

Feb. 13. Durham House. 75. Tobie Matthew to Dud. Carleton. States that the Lady Derby's daughter [Eliz. Stanley] is matched into the house of Huntingdon [to Hen. Hastings]; will free him from responsibility, as to a certain covenant in which they have joined. [*See March* 27.]

Feb. 13. Grant to Charles Earl of Devonshire of the manor and parsonage of Loddington, co. Leicester. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 30.]

Feb. 13. 76. Lord Treasurer Dorset to Sir Thos. Lake. To expedite a warrant prefixed, for payment of 371*l.* 18*s.* 4*d.* to John Johnson and John Goodwin, for acceptable service to the King, in surveying the Debateable Lands on the Borders.

Feb. 14. Docquet of the above warrant.

Feb. [14.] Whitehall. 77. The King to the Bailiffs and Burgesses of [Huntingdon]. In favour of Thos. Beard, incumbent of the hospital of St. John, Huntingdon, to have the next advowson of the said hospital, which is in their gift.

Feb. 14. Westminster. 78. Letter of similar tenor, not duplicate.

Feb. 14. Docquet of the above.

Feb. 13. Grant to David Murray of the office of Gentleman of the Robes to the Prince, for life. [*Docquet, Feb.* 14.]

Feb. 14. Westminster. Grant to Charles Earl of Devonshire of the keepership of the game in the hundred of Becontree, co. Essex. [*Warrt. Bk.* I., *p.* 100.]

Feb. 14. Docquet of the above.

Feb. 14. Warrant to pay 1,000*l.* to Lord Hume, Keeper of the Privy Purse. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 14. License to Visct. Bindon and his heirs to impale his grounds called East Sulworth Park, Dorset. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 14. Grant, in reversion, to Hugh Roberts of an alms-room in St. Peter's, Westminster. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 14. Commission for six of the Privy Council to survey how much remains of the lands and goods of the late Lord Cobham, and to assign such portion of the same as may be most conveniently parted with, for payment of his debts. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. ? 79. List of Lord Cobham's debts paid by the King.

Feb. 14. Instalment of payment of the first fruits of the Archbishop of Canterbury, amounting to 2,682*l.* 12*s.* 2*d.*, to be paid in 7 years. [*Docquet.*]

Digitized by Google

VOL. XII.

1605.

Feb. 15. Grant to Dr. Ravis, Bishop elect of Gloucester, to hold, in commendam, the deanery of Christ Church, Oxford, a prebend in Westminster, and the parsonages of Islip, co. Oxford, and Wittenham, co. Salop. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 15. Warrant to pay to John Spilman 2,086*l.* 10*s.* for jewels delivered to the King. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 15. London. 80. Names of Popish recusants, indicted at the Sessions for London and Middlesex.

Feb. 15. Court at Whitehall. 81. The Council to John Still, Bishop of Bath and Wells, John Nay, and Fras. Bavar. They are informed that John Hole, of Hawkes, servant to Sir Bevis Bulmer, now in Scotland on the King's business, is selling the pitches and ore belonging to his master, in Mendip. Requests them to enquire into the case, and see that no fraud is committed, to the injury of Sir Bevis.

Feb. 16. License to Sir Jas. Bourchier, Sir Charles Morrison, Sir Walter Chute, and John Donne to travel for 3 years. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 15. Warrant to pay to [Thos. Erskine], Lord of Dirleton, Groom of the Stole, 50 marks per ann. [*Docquet.*]

[Feb. 16.] Grant to John Ellis and Jar. Anne of lands in Thornhurst, Yorkshire. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 35.]

Feb. 17. Westminster. Proclamation of a commission issued for compounding for leases of lands about to be annexed to the Crown, and for letting assart lands. [*Proc. Bk., p.* 95.]

Feb. ? 82. Names of Commissioners, with places and times of sitting, for compounding with lessees of woods, to supply the King's Household with wood and coal; letting lands of recusants; letting leases of Exchequer and Duchy lands; compounding for defective titles; and compounding for assart lands.

Feb. ? 83. Memorandum of times and places of the sitting of Commissioners for the first three of the above commissions.

Feb. 84. Draft list of the Commissioners for granting assart lands. [*Corrected by Cranborne.*]

Feb. 17. 85. Warrant for repayment, with interest, of 5,000*l.* lent on Privy Seal by certain merchants of London, for purchase of tin in Devonshire and Cornwall; also for payment to Sir Rich. Smith of 17,000*l.* for pre-emption of tin, and of the charges of the carriage of tin to London.

Feb. Docquet of part of the above. [*Docquet, Feb.* 21]

Feb. 15. Dorset House. 86. Earl of Dorset to the Officers of Customs of the port of London. To administer the oaths to four under-searchers, the same as to Tho. Lever, lately admitted.

Digitized by Google

1605. VOL. XII.

Feb. 18. 87. The King to the Archbp. of York and Lord Sheffield. Declaration of his proceedings in furtherance of the Protestant religion, since his accession. Scandalous rumours of his toleration of popery to be suppressed. Proceedings against the non-conforming ministers. Opinion of the Judges on legal proceedings against the Bishops, for depriving those who would not conform.

Feb. 18. 88. Copy of the above.

Feb. 18. Grant, in reversion, to Henry Combes, of an alms-room in St. Peter's, Westminster. [*Docquet, Feb.* 19.]

Feb. 18. Grant to Visct. Cranborne, in reversion after Tho. Sheffield and John Chapman, of the office of Bailiff of East Greenwich, Kent; and of keeper of the orchard and gardens there. [*Docquet, Feb.* 19.]

Feb. 19. Grant to the Earl of Northampton of the office of keeper of Greenwich Park, with reversion to Visct. Cranborne. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 19. Commission to the Archbp. of York, and others, to execute ecclesiastical jurisdiction within the province of York. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 19. Grant, in reversion, to John Parker, of an alms-room in St. Peter's, Westminster, for life. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 19. Grant, in reversion, to Ralph Masters, of an alms-room in Canterbury Cathedral, for life. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 19. Grant to Hen. Glascock of pardon for seditious words in favour of the Pope. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 19. Westminster. Remission to Sir John Smith, executor to Tho. Smith, late collector in the port of London, of 1,600*l.*, supposed to be due 36 years since, to the late Queen, in consideration of Sir John's resigning a bond for 3,000*l.*, made to him by the late Lord Cobham. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 19. Westminster. Grant to Lord Wm. Howard, in reversion or remainder, of the manor of Axminster, the abbey and demesnes of Newenham, co. Devon, and the manor of Blackford, co. Somerset. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 19. Grant to Ralph Ashton and Ralph, his son, of the office of particular receiver of Duchy lands in Lancashire and Cheshire, the monastery of Furnes only excepted. Also of particular receiver of augmentation lands in Lancashire. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 19. Grant to Matt. Pass of pardon for burglary. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 20. Westminster. Grant to Sir John Ramsay, and his heirs, of Exchequer lands, value 1,000*l.* per ann. [*Docquet, Feb.* 21.]

Feb. 21. Warrant to pay 1,460*l.* to Rich. Wright, Paymaster of the Forces in the Low Countries. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 21. Warrant to pay to Lord Hume 3,000*l.* for expenses of the Great Wardrobe. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 21. Grant to Humphrey Latier of pardon for theft. [*Docquet*]

Digitized by Google

1605. Vol. XII.

Feb. 21. Privy Seal to Sir Rich. Smith, Receiver-General of the Duchy of Cornwall, to receive 5,000*l.* loan of certain merchants of the City of London, at 10 per cent., for the purchase and delivery of tin; and to repay the same in tin, if not otherwise discharged. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 21. Grant to Ric. and Edw. Kingsley of the keeping of the gaol at St. Albans, and the great gate there. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 21. Grant to Francis Windebank, in reversion after Levinus Munck and Francis Gale, who are also in reversion, of a clerkship of the Signet. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 21. Grant to Wm. Lampard, indicted with John Morgan, for burglary, of pardon for life only. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 21. Grant to Alphonso Ferabosco of a pension of 50*l.* per ann. for instructing the Prince in music. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 21. Grant to Wm. Stockwell of the custody and government of the hospital of Highgate. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 21. Grant to Edw. Dodd, on surrender of Sir John Egerton, of the office of Clerk or Baron of the Exchequer in the County Palatine of Chester, with reversion to Thos. Hollcroft. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 21. Grant to Rob. Atkinson of an alms-room in Carlisle, after satisfaction of former grants. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 21. Grant to Ann Newton, accessory with Edw. Burton and Ralph Peape, of pardon for theft. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 21. Grant to Jas. Selling of Bungay, Suffolk, of pardon for manslaughter. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 21. Commission to Sir Wm. Selby, Sir Rob. Delavale, and others, for removing all "occasions of strangeness and marks of division" in the Border counties, and for quiet government of the middle parts of Great Britain. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 21. Grant to Elizabeth Randall of a pension of 20*l.* per ann., for life. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 21. Rates of imposition on imported sweet wines called Muscadels, and other sweet wines of Spain, Portugal, Candia, and the Levant, France and Germany excepted. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 21. Grant to Sir Hen. Seckford and others of the accustomed reward of 5*s.* a ton, for building five new ships. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 21. Grant to Wm. Tooke, on surrender of Thos. Docwra, of the receivership of the Duchy of Lancaster, cos. Essex, Herts, Middlesex, London, and Surrey. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 21. Grant to Hugh and James Ridley and Chris. Roddame of pardon for life only, for manslaughter of Rich. Oliver. [*Docquet.*]

Digitized by Google

VOL. XII.

1605.

Feb. 21. Grant, with survivorship, to Sir Tho. Gorges and Helena Marchioness of Northampton, of the keeping of Richmond Park, &c., for life. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 21. Grant to Wm. Drayton of pardon for manslaughter of Edw. Fielding. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 21. Grant to John Ogle and Thos. Wood, alias "Swaggerer," of pardon for life only, for small robberies. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 21. Grant to Thos. Trevor, in reversion after Sir John Trevor, of the office of Steward of Windsor Castle and Surveyor of the Works. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 21. Westminster. Commission for the Lord Chancellor and others to make leases of Crown lands, within the survey of the Exchequer or Duchy of Lancaster. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 21. Re-grant to Rob. Wells of pardon for robbery, by reason of an error in the former pardon. [*Docquet, Feb.* 24.]

Feb. 22. Grant to Wm. Ryder, Gentleman Harbinger, of a pension of 150*l.* per ann., for life. [*Docquet, Feb.* 24.]

Feb. 22. Grant, in reversion, to John Lugger, of a Yeoman Waiter's place in the Tower. [*Docquet, Feb.* 24.]

Feb. 22. London. 89. Thos. Winter to John Grant. Is going with Lord Monteagle to Bath and Lancashire, his fortunes being too poor to leave him his "own man." Lord Monteagle will receive Grant's brother, between now and Easter.

Feb. 24. Court at Royston. 90. Jas. Montague to William Chaderton, Bishop of Lincoln. Request for Mr. Cooke to enjoy his house and living till August.

Feb. 24. Lease to Walter Hickman of the ferry over the Thames, at Kew. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 24. Grant to Geo. Montgomery, Bishop elect of Derry Raffo, alias Raffo and Clogher, in Ireland, of the deanery of Norwich and parsonage of Chedzoy, Somerset. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 24. Warrant to pay to —— Chambers 20*l.* per ann. for his wages, as Groom of the Chamber to the Prince. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 24. Westminster. Letter to the Earl of Pembroke, Warden of the Stannaries, for the tinners of Devon and Cornwall to be governed according to their ancient laws and privileges. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 24 Royston. Sunday night. 91. Sir Allan Percy to Dud. Carleton. On his journey from Ware to Royston, he overtook Lord Hume.

Feb. 25. Pillingbeare. 92. Jo. Packer to Sir Thos. Lake. Recommends to him his suit, for which the Earl of Pembroke has written in his behalf. Is disabled by sciatica from taking any other course to improve his living.

Digitized by Google

VOL. XII.

1605.
Feb. 26. Newmarket. 93. Sir Allan Percy to Dud. Carleton. The Court entirely occupied with field sports.

Feb. ? 94. Sir Richd. Knightley and Sir Wm. Lane to the King. Solicit his Majesty's pardon for having subscribed, with other [Northamptonshire] gentlemen, a petition in favour of the deprived non-conforming ministers.

Feb. ? 95. Erasmus Dryden to the Same. Prays to be released from prison, as the [Northamptonshire] petition was only a testimonial of the godliness of the preachers in the county.

Feb. 26. 96. John Lambe to Dr. Neile. Puritans in Northampton discontented at the ill success of their petition. Rumour spread by John Godby that the papists are arming, a massacre like that of Paris intended, and the houses marked. Particulars of several Catholics implicated. [*See Feb.* 9.]

Feb. 27. Grant to Sir John Ramsay and Tho. Emerson, in fee-farm, of the manor of Swaffham and Swaftham-Bulbeck, Cambridge. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 27. Grant to George Estcourt, alias Willis, of pardon for piracy against certain Venetians. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 27. Similar grant to Chris. Middleton for manslaughter of Ambrose Blethin. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 26. Grant to Rob. Bowll, on resignation of Robt. Woodcock, of the place of footman to the Queen. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 29. Grant to Wm. Lord Knollys, of Carew Castle, co. Pembroke, and other parcels of land of Sir John Perrot. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 36.]

VOL. XIII. MARCH—APRIL, 1605.

March 1. Edinburgh. 1. Proceedings of the Commissioners of the General Assembly of the Kirk of Scotland, Feb. 27 and 28, and March 1, in the trial and sentence of deprivation, pronounced against Rob. Bruce, minister of Edinburgh, for refusing or delaying to vindicate from the pulpit the King's innocence, in the matter of the Gowrie conspiracy.

March 1. Thetford. Proclamation for revocation of mariners from foreign services. [*Proc. Bk., p.* 98.]

[March 1.] 2. Draft of the above. [*Corrected by Cranborne. Dated Feb.* 23.]

[March 1.] 3. Copy of the penultimate clause of the above.

March 1 Thetford. Proclamation forbidding timber fit for building to be used as firewood, and ordering all buildings in and about London to be fronted with brick, and uniformly built. Printed. [*Proc. Bk., p.* 101.]

Digitized by Google

1605. VOL. XIII.

March 1. Thetford. Warrant for allowance of diet to the Pages of the King's Chamber. [*Docquet.*]

[March 1.] 4. The King to Sir Hen. Leigh. Appoints him Provost Marshal of 25 horsemen, to be levied by Sir Wm. Selby for service on the Borders, and to act under the direction of the Commissioners for the Borders.

March 1. Docquet of the above. [*Docquet, March* 4.]

March 1. 5. Warrant for allowance to Sir Henry Leigh, appointed Provost Marshal, of 6*s.* 8*d.* per diem., and for payments to 25 horsemen to serve under him and Sir Wm. Selby for suppression of tumults on the Borders.

March 2. Grant to Hen. Earl Northampton of the manor of Buckland, co. Dorset. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 25.]

March 2. Lease, in reversion, to Geo. Smith, of the parsonage of Flamstead, co. Herts. [*Ibid., p.* 22.]

March 3. 6. Thos. Earl Dorset to Sir Thos. Lake. Enforces the request of the petition of the tenants of Ashdown Forest, Sussex, for a commission to himself to cut down timber for repair of the pales, in order to preserve the game in which the King delights.

March 4. Signet Office. 7. Thos. Canon to the Same. Solicits the King's signature to a grant in reversion of the receivership of Warwickshire and Leicestershire. Asks if Lady Northumberland's petition be granted. She wishes stay to be made of any petition of right, on behalf of the heirs of the Perrot family, for the lands of Sir John Perrot attainted, having resigned a pension of 400*l.* per ann. from the late Queen, in lieu of her recent grant of 500*l.* per ann. from those lands.

March 4. Queen's Court. 8. Visct. Cranborne to the Same. In spite of Mrs. Drummond's importunity, the payment of bills for the Queen is obliged to be postponed, for want of money. Rather than fail in payments for Queen Elizabeth's tomb, neither the Exchequer nor London shall have a penny left. Rejoices to falsify the prophecy that no child of Henry VIII. should be handsomely buried. The Lord Chamberlain concurs with the "little beagle" [Cranborne] in thinking the King's return from his sports unnecessary, till the 17th or 18th of the month.

March 4. 9. Warrant to deliver to Visct. Cranborne the necessary sums for finishing a tomb in St. Peter's, Westminster, to "the famous memory of the late Queen Elizabeth."

[March 4.] Entry of the above. [*Warrt. Bk.* I., *p.* 100.]

March 4. 10. Duplicate of the above.

March 4. Docquet of the above.

March 4. Grant to the University of Cambridge of a charter confirming their ancient charters, liberties, &c., amending some defects therein, granting sundry other privileges, and prohibiting tournaments, interludes, plays, bear or bull-baiting, &c. [*Docquet.*]

Digitized by Google

VOL. XIII.

1605.
March 4. Grant of pardon to Hen. Askwith for felonies. [*Docquet.*]

March 4. Release to the Aldermen and Burgesses of Stamford of 80*l.* left unpaid out of 339*l.* 1*s.* 4*d.*, due to the King for fifteenths and tenths, "in regard that the towne hath bene much visited with sickness." [*Docquet.*]

March 4. Warrant to deliver to Hen. Martin and five others, the King's
Westminster. trumpeters at sea, certain parcels of cloth for their liveries. [*Docquet.*]

March 4. 11. "A note of y^e^ head-landes of England as they beare one from "another, agreeing with the plott of y^e^ description of y^e^ countrye;" being the return of a jury, impannelled for examination of the havens.

March 4. 12. Copy of the above.

March 4. Grant to Mar. and Barn. Goche of the reversion of the site of Alvingham priory, &c. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 25.]

March 4 Warrant to pay to Wm. Bowll, Yeoman Usher of the King's
Westminster. Chamber, allowance for wages, liveries, &c., for life. [*Docquet.*]

March 4. Grant to Tho. Stephens, of the office of Attorney to the Prince, for life. [*Docquet.*]

March 4. Letter to the Lord Chancellor, &c., notifying the above appoint-
Westminster? ment, and giving the said Stephens precedence of other counsellors-at-law. [*Docquet.*]

March 4. Royal assent for Dr. Thomas Ravis, elected Bishop of Gloucester. [*Docquet.*]

March 4. Warrant to pay to such persons as the Earl of Worcester shall
Westminster. appoint, 647*l.* 11*s.*, for purchase of horses for various purposes. [*Docquet.*]

March 4. Warrant to the Exchequer to receive composition of Richd. Vaughan, late Bishop of Chester, and now of London, for his first fruits. [*Docquet.*]

March 4. License to the Mayor, &c. of Chester, to export 12,600 dickers of calf skins in 21 years. [*Docquet.*]

March 4. Joint commission to five persons of England and five of Scotland, to remove all occasions of strangeness and marks of division between the countries, and to manage the government of the Border counties. [*Docquet.*]

March 4. Warrant to discharge the merchants, &c. of Chester, from half the poundage due upon every ton of iron imported. [*Docquet.*]

Digitized by Google

1605. VOL. XIII.

March 5. Tuesday. 13. Henry Earl of Northampton to Sir Thos. Lake. Understands the King is reluctant to sign grants during his recreations, but that of the office of keeper of Carlisle Castle for Sir Hen. Leigh is pressing, as he wishes to hasten after the other Border Commissioners. Dean Montague told Bywater that the King would have released him, but for the Council. His libel tended to sedition and dissension. The Duke of Holstein thrown in the tilt. The Duke of Lenox landed in the Downs.

March 5. Near the Charter House. 14. Lord Chief Justice Popham to the Same. Sends a copy of a letter to the Justices of Assize for Yorkshire, concerning the King's servants bound to appear there. Wishes it to be forwarded by the next post going that way, that it may reach them in time.

March 6. Queen's Court. 15. Visct. Cranborne to the Same. The Queen, Prince, and Duke of York are conveyed safely, by the Council and great ladies, to Greenwich, where she is pleased with the Earl of Suffolk's order of her lodgings. The counterfeit runagate Grey, alias Douglas, is discovered in Germany to be an impostor. Bywater refuses to confess who prompted his course, and must be now roundly dealt with.

March 8. Grant to Peter Budd of the office of examining witnesses in the Marches of Wales, for life. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 36.]

March 8. Grant to Euble Thelwall of the offices of Steward and Recorder of Ruthin, co. Denbigh, for life. [*Ibid., p.* 40.]

March 9. Theobald's. Friday. 16. Visct. Cranborne to Sir Thos. Lake. The Queen never mentioned to him her suit to the King for land, worth 100*l.*, for building a college. She is cajoled by corrupt servants, into pressing the King for suits for other men's advantage, in which she has no interest. Is hawking with the Chamberlain, and the Earls of Cumberland, Southampton, and Devonshire, but to-morrow all go home to school. Dated "from Theobald's, where a pack of Brittons have presumed to drink a health to the King of Brittany."

March 9. 17. Same to the Same. Points out the ill use which malicious people may make of the King's recent placard for preserving the game at Thetford, as though he claimed all for his own. Wishes it had been more judiciously managed. Wonders any churl should kill anything that might afford his Majesty his only recreation.

March 9? 18. Account of moneys expended for the Archbishop of Canterbury, for repairs at Lambeth, apparel, cost of removal, furniture, &c., from 9th Oct. 1604 to 8th Mar. 1605.

March 9. Westminster. 19. Extract of the enlargement of the Cambridge charter, making the Chancellor or Vice-Chancellor Visitor, where no special Visitor is appointed. Latin.

March 10. 20. Hugh Glaseover to the Council. Has apprehended Downing, alias Tailor, and Potter, coiners, and sent them to Chester Castle; forwards Potter's examination.

Digitized by Google

VOL. XIII.

1605.

March 11. Trin. Coll., Cambridge. 21. Master, &c. of Trinity College, Cambridge, to Visct. Cranborne. They are told that the rectory of Thunderidge by Ware, co. Hertford, belonging to their college, has been given away by the King, on plea of concealed title; beg that the grant may not pass the Privy Seal, till they can vindicate their claim to it.

March 11. Greenwich. 22. Warrant for a grant to Sir Hen. Leigh, of the keepership of Carlisle Castle, for life. Indorsed "reversion thereof to Francis, Earl of Cumberland and Henry Lord Clifford, his son."

March 11. 23. Philip Lowman to Sir Thos. Lake. Thanks for the favour shewn by him and the Earl of Worcester to the petition of James Courtenay for a pardon, but it is thwarted by the Lord Treasurer, who will give only a vague answer. Begs his favour therein.

March 12. London. 24. Sir Wm. Ryder to the Same. Was with the Lord Chancellor about the customs on kersies. Divers of the Lords were there about Bywater's book, delivered to the King at Ware. Garniston suggests a grant of some small rents, which, if looked into, would bring in 40*l.* per ann. Has not seen the Lord Treasurer, he being so pressed with business.

March 12.] [Lambeth.] 25. Archbp. Bancroft to the Bishops of his Province. They are to search out recusants, and, if possible, to convince them; if not, to excommunicate them, and certify the ringleaders in Chancery. Deprived ministers to be allowed a few months' respite, before being turned out of their parsonages.

March 14. Grant to Rich. Wilkinson and Wm. Pennyman of lands, &c., co. Hereford. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 25.]

March 15. Grant to Eliz. Rainsford, for the use of her children, of lands in Staffordshire. [*Ibid., p.* 24.]

March 19. Grant, in fee-farm, to Tho. Docwra and Nic. Trott, of lands, &c., co. Carmarthen. [*Ibid., p.* 25.]

March ? 26. Appeal by Rob. Stormer to Sir Daniel Dunn, Judge of the Prerogative Court of Canterbury, from an unjust decree given in the Ecclesiastical Court of Peterborough, in his cause against Jas. Batten and John Rogers.

March 19. London. 27. Writ from Sir Daniel Dun, of the Arches Court, summoning Jas. Batten and John Rogers to appear in the Court, at the suit of Robert Stormer; with return thereto, date, 13 April. Latin.

March 19. Next to York House. 28. Stephen Le Sieur to Dud. Carleton. Enquires after certain papers sent him by Carleton, which are missing.

March 20. Grant of protection to Chris. Grimston, Surveyor of the Duchy of Lancaster, until his debts to the King be paid. [*Docquet.*]

Digitized by Google

1605. VOL. XIII.

[March 20.] 29. The King to [the Dean and Chapter of Durham]. In behalf of Ralph Hansby, Surveyor of the Stables, for a renewal of his lease of the parsonage of Bishop's Burton, intended to be let to another.

March 20. Docquet of the above.

March 20. Grant to the Corporation of Stafford of confirmation of their ancient liberties, &c., and new privileges. [*Docquet.*]

March 20. Warrant to pay to Thos. Pott, keeper of the Prince's dogs, 3*s.* 4*d.* per diem. [*Docquet.*]

March 20. Warrant to pay Edw. Lethersall, Clerk of the Bakehouse, John Carr, Clerk of the Poultry, John Fouke, Clerk of the Woodyard, Wm. Hedworth, Clerk of the Scullery, Anth. Browne, Clerk of the Larder, and James Darell, Clerk of the Pantry, 3*s.* per diem each for wages, during their lives or continuance in office. [*Docquet.*]

March 20. Grant to Wm. Wells of a prebend in Norwich Cathedral, on the next vacancy. [*Docquet.*]

March 20. Grant to John Fowkes of a Gunner's place in the Tower, for life. [*Docquet.*]

March 20. Grant to the Corporation of Turrington of confirmation of their former liberties, &c., and further privileges. [*Docquet.*]

March 21. Greenwich. License for Hugh Speke and George his son, and Edw. and Allen Norris, to travel for 3 years. [*Docquet.*]

March 21. Grant to John Chippingale of advowson of the parsonage of Cheriton, diocese of Winchester; to present Ric. Meredith, one of the King's Chaplains. [*Docquet.*]

March 21. Warrant to pay to Dr. Martin, Physician to the Queen, 100*l.* of the King's gift. [*Docquet.*]

March 21. Warrant to pay to Lord Hume, Master of the Great Wardrobe, 3,000*l.* for charges of the King's entry into London. [*Docquet.*]

March 21. Grant, with survivorship, to Tho. Cornwallis and Thomas, his son, of the office of Groom Porter of His Majesty's House, and of the Houses of the Queen and Prince, for their lives, on surrender of former patent. [*Docquet.*]

March ? 30. Petition of Capt. Oliver Randoll to the Council for relief; his Majesty promised him the last void place of a Poor Knight of Windsor, but another has got possession of it.

March 21. Grant to Capt. Oliver Randoll of pension, inalienable, of 40 marks per ann. [*Docquet.*]

March 21. Letter to the Treasurer of Berwick to pay to [Jas.] Burrell, surveyor of the bridge at Berwick, 16*d.* per diem, for life. [*Docquet.*]

Digitized by Google

VOL. XIII.

1605.

March 21. Grant to Ric. Wilkinson and John Chapham [Clapham?], of the office of Controller of the Hanaper, for their lives, on surrender of Thos. Ravenscroft. [*Docquet.*]

[March 22.] Commission to Lord Chancellor Ellesmere, the Archbishop of York, and others, to exercise ecclesiastical jurisdiction in the diocese of Chester. [*Grant Bk., p.* 4.]

March 23. 31. University of Cambridge to Visct. Cranborne. Thanks for his influence in procuring the recent charter, which confirms their ancient privileges and secures new ones. Latin.

March 23. 32. Rob. Winter to John Grant, his brother-in-law. Tom Winter's journey is delayed by expecting Sir Charles Percy's going over, as Colonel.

March 24. Grant, in fee-tail, to Rob. Visct. Cranborne, of the reversion of lands in Kent, part of the possessions of Lord Cobham. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 27.]

March 24. Greenwich. 33. The Council to Sir Julius Cæsar and others. To examine Thos. Bywater a minister, and others, for seditious matter very offensive to His Majesty.

March 24. Greenwich. 34. The Same to Sir Edw. Coke, and others. To attend and examine Robt. Acton, and others, of Worcester, on a charge of coining.

March ? 35. Notes [by Sir Edw. Coke] of examinations of Bywater, and others, for falsifying of Scripture; and of Robt. Acton, and others, for coining; with miscellaneous business memoranda.

March ? 36. Grant to Rob. Acton, of Ribbesford, Worcestershire, of pardon for coining.

March ? Gatehouse. 37. Lewis Pickering to Visct. Cranborne. Requests the liberty of the Gatehouse for his health's sake; protests he has not read anything in Bywater's book touching His Majesty. Intreats pity for his poor countrymen of Northamptonshire, whose ministers are silenced.

March 25. Warrant to deliver to Rob. Jossie certain stuff for the use of the Maunday, and to pay for the making of things for the same. [*Docquet.*]

March 25. Warrant to deliver yearly certain furred, velvet, and satin robes, and to pay for making and furring the same, to John Levingston, Groom of the Bedchamber. [*Docquet.*]

March 25. Warrant to pay to the said John Levingston 20*l.* per ann., for life. [*Docquet.*]

March 25? 38. John Clapham to Visct. Cranborne. Has to attend the Great Seal this year of the King's reign, as riding clerk; begs his good offices with the Lord Chancellor.

Digitized by Google

VOL. XIII.

1605.

March 26. 39. Agreement relative to a Spanish prize, laden with Brazil wood and sugar, driven into Salcombe, co. Devon, and sequestered by Sir Ric. Hawkins.

March 26. 40. The King to Francis Earl of Cumberland. Requires him to permit William Graham, alias Rosetrees, and George, his son, to continue tenants of certain lands granted to the late Earl of Cumberland, and now devolving on himself.

March 27. Greenwich. 41. The Same to the Earls of Dorset and Dunbar, Treasurer and Chancellor of the Exchequer. To order the Woodwards of King's Langley park to sell to Jeffry Duppa 500 beech trees fit for firewood, from the park.

March 27. 42. Note of indemnity by Tobie Matthew to Dud. Carleton, relative to a lease in their joint names, of the gatehouse of Durham House.

March 29. Philip Lane. 43. Edw. Lord Zouch [President of Wales] to Visct. Cranborne. Is ill, and made worse by going out to take air that he may sooner come to the King. Laments the disgrace which the treatment of him brings on his office; wishes to live in honour, as former Presidents, or to resign.

March 29. Privy Seal authorising the Lord Treasurer, and others, to cause a new inventory to be made of the Crown jewels in the Tower. [*Docquet.*]

March 29. Order for the above inventory to pass the Great Seal; with a release for the Lord Treasurer, and others, concerning the same. [*Docquet.*]

March 29. Warrant prohibiting the Keeper of Bushy Park, Hampton Court, to hunt deer there without the King's warrant. [*Docquet.*]

March 29. Warrant to pay to John Fenwick 200*l.* for certain services, as the King's free gift. [*Docquet.*]

March 29. Letter to the Mayor of Newcastle for Sir Wm. Constable to be the first officer there for measuring coals. [*Docquet.*]

March 30. Warrant to pay the wages of Wm. Pierson, appointed drum-player in ordinary to the Prince. [*Docquet.*]

March 30. Grant to Sir Edw. and Richard Herbert, on surrender of Robt. Berrige and Thomas Goodman, of the office of Chief Forester of Snowdon Forest, the Constableship of Conway Castle, and Stewardship of the King's lands, parcel of Bardsey Monastery, co. Carnarvon, for their lives. [*Docquet.*]

March 30. Grant to Tho. Willis of an alms-room in Ewelme Hospital. [*Docquet.*]

Digitized by Google

VOL. XIII.

1605.

March 30. Warrant to pay to Fr. Dingley, Wm. Fells, and John Francis the sum of 181*l.* for apprehending coiners in Warwickshire. [*Docquet.*]

March 30. Grant to Sir Edw. Pitt of pardon for riots and unlawful assemblies, adultery, &c. [*Docquet.*]

March 30. Grant to Jas. Burrell, surveyor of the bridge at Berwick, of a pension of 40*l.* per annum. [*Docquet.*]

March 30. Warrant to pay to the Earl of Worcester 400*l.*, to provide hunting horses for the King. [*Docquet.*]

March 30. Grant of joint incorporation of the towns of Evesham and Bengworth, under the name of the Mayor, &c., of the borough of Evesham; with confirmation of their former liberties, and grant of new ones, including license to have a schools called "The Free Grammar School of Prince Henry." [*Docquet.*]

March 30. Grants to three several persons to sell wines in divers towns. [*Docquet.*]

March 30. Warrant to pay for divers parcels of stuffs, necessaries, &c., for the King's stables. [*Dated* 26 *Sept.* 1604, *and sealed* 30 *March* 1605.]

[March 30.] Warrant to pay to Mrs. Jane Drummond 2,000*l.* in quarterly payments, and 200*l.* immediately, as free gifts for her services to the Queen. [*Warrt. Bk.* I., *p.* 109.]

March 30. Docquet of part of the above.

March 30. London. 44. Ottwell Smyth to Peter Constantine, merchant at Lyons. Desires him to advance 200 crowns to [Dud.] Carleton, on his letter of exchange. French.

March 31. 45. Lease from Sir Nathaniel Bacon, of Stifkey, Norfolk, and dame Dorothy his wife, to Rob. Larke, of Burgh-Castle, Suffolk, of a tenement and 40 acres of land in Burgh-Castle.

March. 46. The King to the Lord Treasurer. A doubt having arisen whether, in the grant of remission of duties to the Levant Company for imposition on currants, a debt of 165*l.* to John Eldred was included,—he is to instruct the farmers of customs to allow that debt, and to deduct it from their rents.

March? 47. Capt. Thos. Jackson to Visct. Cranborne. Declares his innocence, and retracts his former notions respecting Berwick.

March. 48. Visct. Cranborne to the Dean of Windsor. Respecting the conditions of a lease to be granted to His Majesty for Sir Tho. W[indebank?]. The former lease not having expired, it cannot lawfully be granted to any, save the King.

March? 49. Articles touching wrongs done to the English trade in France, whereof the merchants desire reformation.

Digitized by Google

VOL. XIII.

1605.
March ? 51. Sir John Stanhope to Visct. Cranborne. Sends him two letters out of France from Furtado, the Spanish friar, and a note from Lady Adeline Nevill, sister of the late Earl of Westmoreland. *Incloses,*

51. 1. *P. Furtado to Sir John Stanhope. Recommends Friar Martin and his family, who wish to settle in England. Often wrote in vain to advise peace with Spain, during the reign of the late Queen. March* 15, *Paris. Spanish.*

March ? 52. Statement of the yearly produce of the custom on playing cards; with a tender for the customs of the paper from which the cards are made.

April 1. Letter to the Master, &c., of Magdalen College, Cambridge, for Reignold Robinet to be chosen a Fellow there. [*Docquet.*]

April 1. Grant to Sir Hen. Lindley and John Starkey, in fee-farm, of lands, cos. Cumberland, Northumberland, York, Durham, and Nottingham, in consideration of lands of like value surrendered by them. [*Docquet.*]

April 1. Lease to Edwd. Heming, in reversion after Wm. Worthington, of tenements called the Postern of the Tower. [*Docquet.*]

April 1. Grant, on surrender, to Lionel Cranfield of the receivership of Dorset and Somerset, for life. [*Docquet.*]

April 2. Sandwich. 53. Francis Lord Norris to Visct. Cranborne. Requests that Capt. Autcher may receive his pension at York instead of Berwick, and that he may follow his profession abroad.

April 3. 54. Sir John Roper to the Same. Has another hawk for him, a black falcon with 13 feathers in her train.

April 3. Grant to Hen. and Hugh Mainwaring of the office of Escheator in co. Chester, for life. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 50.]

April 3. Grant, in reversion, to Hen. Gifford of the office of Ranger of Westbury alias Kingsbeere Forest, co. Hants, for life. [*Ibid., p.* 50.]

April 4. Woodhall Lodge. 55. Sir Hen. Butler to Visct. Cranborne. Account of the remaining Privy Seals for loans, in Hertfordshire.

April 4. Rufford. 56. Gilbert Earl of Shrewsbury to the Same. Requests him to send the enclosed to Sir Thos. Edmondes. Has the gout. Private affairs.

April 5. Philip Lane. Friday Night. 57. Lord Zouch to the Same. In favour of the under Porter, who by his means, has disobeyed the Court of King's Bench. If he be compelled to appear, he will be imprisoned for life, as he is heavily bound for other parties.

April 5. Tower. 58. Sir Geo. Harvy, Lieutenant of the Tower, to the Same. Requests a certain lease in reversion. Encroachment of the citizens of London, by digging in search of a water-course, within the jurisdiction of the Tower.

Digitized by Google

VOL. XIII.

1605.
April 5. Grant to Rowland White and others of the lordship of Knoll, &c., in Kent. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 46.]

April 6. Grant to Sir Ph. Herbert and Lady Susan, his wife, of the rent of the parsonage of Blackburn. [*Ibid, p.* 49.]

April 6. Grant, in fee-farm, to Sir Hen. Pinley and Jo. Starky of lands and tenements in Yorkshire. [*Ibid., p.* 48.]

April 7. Boston. 59. Mayor, &c., of Boston, to Thomas Lord Burleigh. A great fish, cast on shore at Holbeach, is claimed by Sir Rob. Wingfield, as being within Her Majesty's jointure. He also summons fishermen to his Court, instead of to the Admiral's Court at Boston. They send their charters, &c., to prove their Admiralty rights, and request redress.

April 7. Plymouth. 60. Mayor of Plymouth to Visct. Cranborne. Has received his letter with a despatch for the Lord Admiral. Has sent a bark with it to overtake him.

[April.] Stoke. 61. Sir Edw. Coke to the Same. Has almost finished his book, proving that the King's right to the Jurisdiction Ecclesiastical throughout his realms is declared by ancient laws, and not merely by those of Henry VIII. and later.

[April 6.] 62. Copy of the above.

April 8. 63. The King to the Same, as Vice Chancellor of Cambridge. As the Universities are the nurseries of learning, and should be free from all factions, thinks it necessary for the students to swear to the Book of Articles. No person henceforth to be admitted to a degree, without taking the oath of supremacy, and another oath, of which the form is given, of adherence to episcopal government, and the liturgies, &c., of the Church of England.

April 8 Dorset House. 64. Earl of Dorset to the Farmers of the Customs in the port of London. To allow certain quantities of beer, wheat, and candles to be shipped, for the use of Sir Edw. Conway, Lieutenant-Governor of the Brill.

April 8. 65. Demise, by Sir Walter Longe of Draycot-Cerne, co. Wilts, and Dame Catherine his wife, to Robert and Thomas their sons, of lands, &c., in the manor of Tetherton Lucas and Kaylewaies, co. Wilts.

April 8. Tower. 66. Henry Brooke, late Lord Cobham, to Visct. Cranborne. Has agreed with the Lieutenant of the Tower as to his diet. Begs his allowance may commence from Michaelmas last. Prays for his liberty, as this place will kill him. The letter he wrote to the King is not yet delivered.

April ? [Tower.] 67. The Same to the King. Congratulations on the safe delivery of the Queen. Begs him to signalize the birth of the royal babes by pardoning offenders.

Digitized by Google

VOL. XIII.

1605.

April 10. 68. Paul Bayn to Visct. Cranborne. Prays his help towards his release.

April 12. Grant, in fee-farm, to Thos. Lord Burleigh of the manor of Brigcasterton, &c., co. Rutland. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 42.]

April 13. Grant to Sir Wm. Sandys of the remainder of the manor of Blundesdon, &c. [*Ibid., p.* 47.]

April 14. Grant to Robt. Graham of the office of Forester of Gweltesdale co. Cambridge, for life. [*Ibid., p.* 49.]

April 16. Greenwich. 69. The King to Sir Thos. Knyvet, Warden of the Mint. To pay, from monies in his hands, the expenses of certain houses and defences for orange trees, and for keeping of the ducks in St. James's Park, which he is appointed to make.

April 16. Warrant to the Warden of the Mint to give order to the Chief Graver for certain dies, for striking 3 sorts of gold moneys. [*Docquet.*]

April 16. Letter to the Levant Merchants, to examine the state of the former trade, relative to their accounts. [*Docquet.*]

April ? 70. The Levant Company to [Visct. Cranborne ?]. State of their trade, and of imposts laid upon currants by the Venetians, on account of which they cannot offer a higher rate than 5,300*l.*, for the farm of the impost on currants.

April 16. Warrant to pay to Edw. Morice and Wm. Penn 8*l.* weekly, for the support of Henry Brooke, late Lord Cobham, prisoner in the Tower; and 100*l.* per ann. for apparel and medical advice for him, during pleasure. [*Docquet.*]

April 16. Warrant to pay 900*l.* to Peter Van Lore, for certain jewels. [*Docquet.*]

April 16. Grant to Thos. Watson, of the office of Receiver of first fruits and tenths of all the spiritualities, void by the death of Sir Philip Kighley. [*Docquet.*]

April 16. Grant of incorporation to the Shipwrights of England. [*Docquet.*]

April 16. Like grant of incorporation to the Pinmakers of the city of London. [*Docquet.*]

April 16. Grant to Abraham Greene of the office of plumber within the castle of Windsor, and of keeper of the conduit there. [*Docquet.*]

April 18. Dorset House. 71. Lord Treasurer Dorset to Sir Thos. Lake. For a Privy Seal for payment to the Earl of Tyrconnel of 150*l.*, for 150 oxen to be by him delivered to the King's garrisons in Ireland.

April 18. Greenwich. 72. The King to Sir Pexall Brocas. To deliver to George Hume and Rich. Wray the 7 couple of hounds which he had from Silvester Dodsworth, in Yorkshire.

Digitized by Google

VOL. XIII.

1605.

April 19. Bishop's Waltham. 73. Thos. Bilson, Bishop of Winchester, to Sir Thos. Lake. Though the King has requested him not to bestow any livings worth more than 20*l.* per ann., except on the translators of the Bible, he hopes he may license Dr. [George] Ryves, Warden of New College, Oxford, translator of that part of the New Testament which is to be done out of Greek, and Nicholas Love, schoolmaster of Winchester, to exchange some of their livings with others in his diocese, so as to have them near together. Wishes directions in reference to signing the new Ecclesiastical Commission. Will not excommunicate nor suspend, without consent of one of the Bishops in the Commission.

April 19. 74. Sir John Stanhope, Sir John Fortescue, and Lord Chief Justice Popham to Sir Julius Cæsar. The Aldermen of London are so "obstinate and tied to their own will" that they will neither attend to the petition of Thos. Stanley and others, about the Houses of Correction, nor reimburse their expenses. There will be no way to deal with them, unless the King write to the Mayor and Aldermen. They send the draft of a letter which they think suitable.

April 20. Grant to Geo. Hay of the debts of Sir Hen. Killigrew, received for transporting guns. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 50.]

April 20. 75. Visct. Cranborne to Sir Thos. Windebank. Directions for engrossing a Privy Seal. An alteration to be made in the warrant for Sir Thos. Hamilton. Is "glad to take hold of the King's present disposition, to moderate his giving."

[April 22.] 76. List of the Commissioners for granting and passing of recusants' lands.

April 23. Grant to Rich. Connock of the office of Assay Master for coinage of tin, for life. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 50.]

April 24. Grant to John Grant of the surveyorship of tonnage of all new ships, for life. [*Grant Bk., p.* 13.]

April 26. 77. Lord Treasurer Dorset to Sir Thos. Lake. Desires a warrant under the Signet for a grant prefixed, of 200*l.* to Captain Giles Thornton and 6 others, who assisted in taking a Spanish carrack, in the last year of Queen Elizabeth. Also of 100*l.* to Jacob Jaques, for use made of his ship, in the said service, by Sir Wm. Monson; of 100*l.* to Captain Phil. Lea, and of 300*l.* to Sir Sackville Trevor, for similar services.

April 26. 78. Grant, with survivorship, to Leonard Fryer and John de Crites jointly, of the office of Serjeant Painter, before granted to Leonard Fryer, with reversion to John de Crites.

Docquet of the above. [*Docquet, May* 6.]

April. 79. Earl of Dorset to Visct. Cranborne. Proceedings with respect to Mr. Haydock, who has left Oxford and gone to Salisbury, where he practises medicine, and resorts much to Sir Wm. Dorrington. Sends two of Haydock's sermons to the King.

Digitized by Google

VOL. XIII.

1605.
[April 28.] 80. Rich. Haydock to the King. Confesses the imposture which he has practised, in preaching sermons whilst he pretended to be asleep; his motives for so doing. Thanks for the King's favour.

April 29. Falkland. 81. Lord Scone to Visct. Cranborne. Thanks him for remembering a certain matter. The want of proper signatures to his warrants has impeded payment to the Master of Gray [Patrick Gray] of certain sums, which he claims from the Exchequer of Scotland.

April 29. Greenwich. 82. Warrant for the usual allowances to James Quarrier, appointed falconer, when the first vacancy occurs.

April 29. 83. The King to the Lord Mayor of London. Requests him to test the efficacy of a remedy for the plague, invented by Henry de Ommeren et d'Ashenbroke, a German; and if it be found effectual, to give him some living, to induce him to abide in the city.

April 30. London. 84. J. Chamberlain to D. Carleton. Dean Gordon, preaching before the King, vindicates from Scripture the use of the cross, cap, surplice, &c. Haydock, of New College, Oxford, the sleeping preacher, is discovered, and confesses himself an impostor. A cuckoo flew over the pulpit at Paul's Cross, and cried out. Has paid 30*l.* to [Tobie] Matthew. Hopes he (Carleton) will not remain a year or two abroad, as it would displease my Lord [Northumberland.]

April 30. Edinburgh. 85. Sir Thomas Hamilton to Visct. Cranborne. Thanks for favours, and proffers service. Has subscribed his procutory to Peter Bradshaw, and will consider the money received for it as his Lordship's gift.

April ? 86. Francis Castillian and Thos. Gough to Visct. Cranborne and Lord Sydney [Lord Chamberlain to the Queen.] Prays for a Commission to inquire into the suits of the inhabitants of Newbury, who wish to engross to themselves certain privileges. *Annexing,*

86. 1. *Breviate of the things desired by some of the inhabitants of Newbury, to be added to their charter.*

April ? 87. Sir Hen. Goodere to Visct. Cranborne. His Majesty has referred him to the Council, for relief of his decayed estate. Desires a grant of land for his own support, and that of the daughters of [John] Somerville. [*See May* 29.]

April ? 88. [Visct. Cranborne] to Lord Burleigh. The King has signed the book [patent of the earldom of Exeter ?] in his favour, and needed no persuasion to do it; will send it up by Sir James Hay; Burleigh's great grandchild, Lord James Hay, a favourite with the King.

April ? 89. Thos. Lord Burleigh to Visct. Cranborne. Has received his book, signed with the King's hand, sent by Sir James Hay. Sends it back for Cranborne's warrant, in order to its completion.

Digitized by Google

VOL. XIII.

1605.

April ? 90. Thos. Lord Burleigh to Visct. Cranborne. Will follow his advice, and write his thanks to His Majesty. Understands he has passed the grant, and will send it for the Great Seal.

April ? 91. Catalogue of books, with prices attached, given by Visct. Cranborne to the public library of the University of Oxford.

April ? 92. Notice of MSS. brought into Bennett's College, Cambridge, since the publication of James's catalogue. [*Published in Ecloga Oxonia, Cantabrigiensis. 4to. London*, 1600.]

April ? 93. Copy of the above.

April ? 94. Verses on the death of Pope Leo XI., elected 1st of April, and died 27th of April, 1605. Latin.

April. 95. Instructions to draw out a warrant, pardoning Robert Lord Sydney a debt of 2,900*l.*, due from Ambrose, late Earl of Warwick, for butlerage, subsidies, &c. [*See July* 17.]

VOL. XIV. MAY—JUNE, 1605.

May 1. Grant, in fee-farm, to Edward Lord Zouch, of lands and tenements in divers counties. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 47.]

May 2. Grant, in reversion, to Robert Visct. Cranborne, of the office of keeper of the park at Greenwich, for life. [*Ibid., p.* 42.]

May 3. Dorset House. 1. Earl of Dorset to the Officers of Customs of London. To know if license may be granted, without prejudice to the realm, for transporting yearly 200,000 basil skins.

May 4. Creation of Sir Geo. Carew to the rank of Baron Carew, of Clopton, co. Warwick. [*Grant Book, p.* 14.]

May 4. Creation of Wm. Cavendish to the rank of Baron Cavendish, of Hardwick. [*Ibid., p.* 14.]

May 4. Creation of Rob. Lord Cecil of Essendon, Visct. Cranborne, to the rank of Earl of Salisbury. [*Ibid., p.* 14.]

May 4. Creation of Sir Phil. Herbert to the rank of Baron Herbert, of Shurland, isle of Sheppey, co. Kent, and Earl of Montgomery. [*Ibid., p.* 14.]

May 4. Creation of Thomas Lord Burleigh to the rank of Earl of Exeter. [*Ibid., p.* 14.]

May 4. Creation of Robert Lord Sidney to the rank of Visct. Lisle. [*Ibid, p.* 14.]

May 4. Creation of Sir John Stanhope to the rank of Baron Stanhope, of Harrington, co. Northampton. [*Ibid., p.* 14.]

Digitized by Google

VOL. XIV.

1605.

May 4. Creation of Thos. Arundel to the rank of Lord Arundel, of Wardour. [*Grant Bk., p.* 14.]

May 5. Grant, in fee-farm, to Lawrence Baskerville and Wm. Blake of parsonages in Pembrokeshire, and other counties. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 48.]

May 6. Warrant to fell 216 trees within the manor of Sunning, cos. Berks and Oxford, for finishing the park pale at Richmond. [*Docquet.*]

May 6. Warrant to pay 56*l.* 13*s.* 8*d.* to John Taverner, Surveyor of the Woods, for timber for the park at Richmond. [*Docquet.*]

May 6. Warrant for sale to Jeffrey Duppa, the King's brewer, of 500 beeches for firewood, to be taken out of the park at King's Langley. [*Docquet.*]

May 6. Licence for Sir Edw. Hampden to travel for three years. [*Docquet.*]

May 6. Grant to Capt. Thomas Jackson of pension of 40*l.* per ann., during pleasure. [*Docquet.*]

May 6. Grant to Robert and Thos. Berry, of the office of particular Surveyors of the King's lands in cos. Hereford and Salop, for their lives. [*Docquet.*]

May 6. Grant to Tho. Graves of the keeping of the Council Chamber, for life. [*Docquet.*]

May 6. Grant and confirmation to Mich. Haydon of the farm of the subsidy and alnage of woollen cloths sold in London and its suburbs, &c., with release from a proviso in a former grant; and to the said Haydon, John Hercey, and John Tey, of the subsidy and alnage of the new draperies in London, &c. [*Docquet.*]

May 6. Grant to the Earl of Cumberland of license to keep a market weekly, on Monday instead of Friday, and two fairs annually at Kirkby-Stephen, co. Westmoreland. [*Docquet.*]

May 7. 2. Lord Treasurer Dorset to Sir Thos. Lake. To obtain the King's signature to a warrant prefixed, for confirmation of the grants already made to the Earl of Cumberland, Sir Phil. Herbert, now Earl of Montgomery, Sir Jas. Hay, and Peter Van Lore, for transporting undressed cloth, and for defalcation from the rent due by the Earl of Cumberland, of 2*s.* 2*d.* on each cloth transported by the other three parties, or for allowance to them of a similar sum, to be discharged from the rent paid by him. [*See May* 22.]

May 7. 3. The Same to the Same. To pass a grant prefixed, of lease of the manors of Swaffham and Swaffham-Bulbeck, &c., cos. Cambridge and Suffolk, to John Walton and Rich. Locksmith, being transferred to them by Sir John Ramsay and Thos. Emerson, to whom they were previously granted, on account of their small value, and of sundry mistakes in the patent.

May. Docquet of the above. [*Docquet, May* 29.]

Digitized by Google

1605. VOL. XIV.

May 9. Commission to the Archbp. of Canterbury, the Lord Admiral, and others, to hear and determine causes ecclesiastical, within the diocese of Winchester. [*Docquet.*]

May 9. 4. Edward Earl of Worcester, Master of the Horse, to Sir Thos. Lake. For a warrant of allowance to two grooms and a farrier, to attend on the horses which are to be sent to the Archduke.

May 11. 5. The King to the Lord Chief Justice, Lord Chief Baron, Sir Julius Cæsar, Dr. Dun, and Dr. Swale. Authorizes them, at the request of the Spanish Ambassador, to admit other persons to be joined with them, in the commission to decide a controversy between Botelio, a Portuguese, and Capt. Yong, a Hollander, relative to the capture of a ship.

May 11. 6. Copy of the above.

May 11. 7, 8. Two drafts of the above.

May 12. London. 9. Writ of Dr. Dan. Dun, of the Arches Court, commanding execution of sentence of excommunication against Catherine Parcell, for contumacy, for refusing to appear in a suit for defamation, entered against her by Martha, wife of Robt. Throckmorton, of Brampton, co. Huntingdon. With return indorsed.

May 12. East Greenwich. Proclamation that all assart lands uncompounded for before Oct. 1, shall be let to other applicants. [*Proc. Bk., p.* 104.]

May 12. Greenwich. 10. The King to the Commissioners of the Borders. To discharge Hutchins Graham and such other malefactors as were on the field when Sanders Ringell Armstrong was taken, on their restoration of stolen goods, and giving security for good behaviour.

May 13. 11. Copy of the above.

May 14. Docquet of the above.

May 14. Letter to Robt. Morris of Maldon, Essex, merchant, in favour of Robt. Morris, an attendant at the Court, to be adopted as his son. [*Docquet.*]

May 14. Warrant to deliver to John Danson and Edwd. Thomason stuff for the apparel of several of the King's and Queen's pages. [*Docquet.*]

May 14. Grant to Ric. Hanley of an alms-room in Rochester cathedral. [*Docquet.*]

May 14. Warrant for remitting to Sir Rob. Drury, son and heir of Sir Wm. Drury, deceased, the sum of 625*l.* 11*s.* 5¾*d.*, the remainder of 3,288*l.* 12*s.* 6¾*d.*, due by his late father, as Receiver of Middlesex, London, Hertford, and Essex. [*Docquet.*]

May 14. Grant to John Baptista, of Tripoli, a Turkish captive, converted to Christianity, of a pension of 6*d.* per diem. [*Docquet.*]

May 14. Grant to Hen. Harpur, of the office of particular Surveyor of the King's lands, co. Derby, for life. [*Docquet.*]

Digitized by Google

1605. VOL. XIV.

May 14. Warrant to pay to Sir Nich. Stoddard 80*l.* for certain ground, lately taken into the King's park at Eltham. [*Docquet.*]

May 14. Grant to Elizth. Somerville, now wife of Thos. Warwick, of pension of 50*l.* per ann., for life. [*Docquet.*]

May 14. Presentation of Roger Morrell to the rectory of Purleigh, co. Essex. [*Docquet.*]

May 14. Grant of the deanery of Chester to Dr. Henry Parry, void by promotion of Dr. Wm. Barlow. [*Docquet.*]

May 14. Grant to the Earl of Worcester and his heirs and to Sir Robt. Johnson, in fee-farm, of the manor of Ringmer, half-hundred of Loxfield with the profits of certain Courts, and the advowson of the church of Isfield, co. Sussex, together with certain tithes, co. Warwick, and lands, co. Monmouth. [*Docquet.*]

May 14. Like grant to the Same of the manors of Langney and Willingdon, and certain lands called Pilchers Courtheth and Longland, co. Sussex, held of the Duchy of Lancaster. [*Docquet.*]

May 18. Warrant to discharge Ro. Travell and his heirs from payment of the first fruits of the parsonage of Weston, co. Northampton, he having been deprived for nonconformity, but having now submitted. [*Docquet.*]

May 18. Grant to Matt. Oswald, Wm. Fenwick, and 4 others, of Northumberland, of pardon for felonies and robberies. [*Docquet.*]

May 18. Like pardon for Tho. and Henry Clifton and others, for the traitorous rescuing of Jas. Gardner, a seminary priest, for which offence Lawrence Bayley was executed. [*Docquet.*]

May 18. Grant to Ric. Wright of the office of Paymaster of the Forces in the Low Countries, void by the decease of Sir Wm. Meredith. [*Docquet.*]

May 18. Grant to Fr. Pendleton of a pension of 80*l.* per annum, on surrender of a like annuity granted to Wm. Chalmer. [*Docquet.*]

May 18. Letter to the Earl of Northampton, Lord Warden of the Cinque Ports, for delivery of Egbert Williamson, captain of a Dunkirk ship, detained at Sandwich for slaughter of a Dutchman, to such persons as the Archduke's Ambassador shall appoint. [*Docquet.*]

May 18. Warrant to pay to Arnold Luls 1,550*l.* for jewels, &c., supplied by him and Ph. Jacobson, and bestowed on the Queen, at the Princess Mary's christening. [*Docquet.*]

May 18. Like warrant to pay to Ph. Jacobson 980*l.* for his part of the above. [*Docquet.*]

May 20. Warrant to the Lord Treasurer, &c., not to suffer any grant or lease to be made of the lordship and demesnes of Chopwell, in the Bishoprick of Durham, to Hen. Constable or any other, the same being already in lease to Ambrose Dudley. [*Docquet.*]

Digitized by Google

VOL. XIV.

1605.

May 21. Warrant to pay to Lord Hume of Berwick 6,000*l.* for purchase of the manor of Huntingdon, co. Derby, to the King's use. [*Docquet.*]

May 21. Warrant to pay to the same 600*l.* for the Privy Purse. [*Docquet.*]

May 21. Warrant to pay to Lord Stanhope 2,000*l.* for the expenses of his office, as Treasurer of the Chamber. [*Docquet.*]

May 21. Warrant to pay certain allowances for carrying over dogs and deer to the Archduke of Austria; also such sums as the Earl of Salisbury shall require, for the charges of two maids suspected to be bewitched, and kept at Cambridge for trial. [*Docquet.*]

May 21. Grant to Sir John Tasburgh and Tho. Mantell of pardon for manslaughter of Robt. Burrell. [*Docquet.*]

May 21. Grant, in reversion, to John Hutton, of a Poor Knight's room in Windsor. [*Docquet.*]

May 22. Grant to Lord Hume, of Berwick, in full satisfaction for the manor of Hartington, of moneys accruing from a license for dyeing stuffs, granted to Sir Arthur Aston and others. [*Docquet.*]

May 22. Grant to John Elphinston of free denization. [*Docquet.*]

May 22. Lease to the Same of the rectory of St. Saviour's, Southwark. [*Docquet.*]

May 22. Warrant to pay to Mary, widow of Henry Sheffield, 171*l.* 12*s.* 1*d.* due to him. [*Docquet.*]

May 22. Grant to Wm. Foorth of pardon of fine and corporal punishments, for slanderous petitions against the Lord Chancellor. [*Docquet.*]

May 22. Two grants at suit of Sir Thos. Shirley. 1. To Sir Thomas Fairfax and his heirs, in fee-farm, of the rectory of Alkaster Malbishe. 2. To Lawrence Baskerville and Wm. Blake and their heirs, of divers parsonages impropriate and tithes, value 259*l.* 15*s.* [*Docquet.*]

May 22. Grant to Dr. Atkins and his heirs of certain concealed lands in Surrey. [*Docquet.*]

May 22. Grant to Humphrey Littlebury and Thos. Johnson of pardon for robbery on Robt. Hindman. [*Docquet.*]

May 22. Grant to Thos. Coward, Morgan Wynne, and others, of pardon for piracy on the Severn. [*Docquet.*]

May 22. Grant to Sir Tho. Kirkpatrick of license for 4 years to cut down and convert into charcoal certain woods, late Lord Cobham's, called Newark Wood, Temple Wood, &c., co. Kent. [*Docquet.*]

May 22. Grant to Jas. Anderton and James, his son, of the receivership of the possessions of the dissolved monastery of Furness, in the counties of York and Cumberland. [*Docquet.*]

May 22. Warrant to pay to David Murray, Gentleman of the Robes to the Prince. 100*l.* quarterly, to be bestowed at the Prince's pleasure. [*Docquet.*]

Digitized by Google

VOL. XIV.

1605.

May 22. Grant, in reversion, to Sir Tho. Gorges of a lease of certain lands and tenements in possession of the Marchioness of Northampton, his wife, and also a pension per ann. of 200*l.*, for life. [*Docquet.*]

May 22. Warrant for three grants: 1. A lease for 40 years to John Murray, Groom of the Bedchamber, of the lands called Plumpton Park, the Park Head, &c. 2. A lease, in reversion, of the same to George Murray, with an annuity of 100*l.* per annum upon the reserved rents of the Debateable lands. 3. A grant to Sir John Graham of a pension of 200*l.* per annum out of the Exchequer. [*Docquet.*]

May 22. Grant to Ric. Beckingham of pardon for highway robbery. [*Docquet.*]

May 22. Grant, in reversion, to Nich. Tompson of a Poor Knight's room in Windsor, on surrender of a pension of 16*d.* per diem. [*Docquet.*]

May 22. Discharge for 165*l.* due to the King by John Eldred, for duties on 30 butts of currants. [*Docquet.*]

May 22. Warrant to deliver to John Bingham, yeoman saddler, stuff for his livery. [*Docquet.*]

May 22. Warrant to pay 2*s.* 2*d.* out of the rent payable by the Earl of Cumberland, for transportation of cloths, to the assigns of the Earl of Montgomery, Sir James Hay, and Peter Van Lore. [*Docquet.*]

May 22. Grant to Abraham Leefield of an alms-room in Peterborough. [*Docquet.*]

May 23. 12. Petition of Robt. Walker and Rich. Brasse, Yeomen of the Buckhounds, for a lease lately held by Ralph. Bowes, deceased, of part of the manor of Egglestone, Bishoprick of Durham, with order thereon.

May 23. 13. The King to Dr. Bond, President of Magdalen College, Oxford, and to the Fellows. In favour of Edw. Othen to succeed Dr. Budden as reader of the philosophy lecture there. Indorsed is a request for the writing of the above letter.

May 25. Docquet of the above.

May 25. Greenwich. 14. The Council to the Justices of Peace for Hertfordshire, requiring them to repair the highways, according to the Statutes.

May 25. Grant to Sir John Ramsay, and his heirs, in fee-simple, of Exchequer lands, value 1,000*l.* per ann. [*Docquet.*]

May 25. Grant to Edm. Hedlond, in reversion after John Hedlond, his father, of the office of Master Carpenter of the Tower, for life. [*Docquet.*]

May 25. Warrant to pay Gilbert Primrose, the King's Serjeant Surgeon, and John Nasmyth, surgeon, 100 marks each as a free gift. [*Docquet.*]

May 25. License to Greg. Silvester and Dorothy his daughter, to sell wines in Mansfield, co. Nottingham, and to 76 others to sell wines in other places. [*Docquet.*]

Digitized by Google

Vol. XIV.

1605.

May 25. License to Hen. Scot and Hugh his son, to sell wines in Nottingham, and for 84 persons to sell the same elsewhere. [*Docquet.*]

May 25. Grant to Lord Zouch and Robt. Fulnetby, and their heirs, in fee-farm, of lands, &c. of the Duchy of Lancaster, not named. [*Docquet.*]

May 25. Grant to John Sparrow of an alms-room in Durham. [*Docquet.*]

May 26. Licence to Lord Roos to travel for 3 years. [*Docquet.*]

May 26. Warrant to pay to Sir Melchior Levyns 150*l.* as a free gift. [*Docquet.*]

May 27. 15. Petition of Joan, widow of James Quarles, to the King, for compensation for a loss of 5,300*l.* 8*s.* 10*d.*, incurred by her late husband, in providing corn on contract for the navy, during 15 months of scarcity, in 1594 and 1595. Her claim had been acknowledged in the late reign, but she had been referred from one party to another, and never satisfied. With reference to the Lord Treasurer and Chancellor of the Exchequer, Whitehall, and their report thereon.

May 28. Grant to Lord Lumley to preserve the game and waterfowl within 5 miles round the manor of Nonsuch, with assistance of Wm. Richbell, keeper of the game there. [*Docquet.*]

May 28. Warrant to deliver 190 livery bows, 30 gilt javelins, and 40 gilt halberds to Robt. Seale, for the King's Guard. [*Docquet.*]

May 28. Warrant to deliver to John Danson and Edw. Thomazin, Tailors, 414¾ yards of black pile velvet, for garding the liveries of the Yeomen of the Guard, Yeomen Warders of the Tower, and others. [*Docquet.*]

May 28. Warrant to deliver to John Powell, the King's Fletcher, 53*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* for 200 sheaves of arrows, &c. for the said Guard. [*Docquet.*]

May 28. Warrant to pay 307*l.* 8*s.* to Robt. Seale, for red cloth for the said Guard. [*Docquet.*]

May 28. Warrant to pay to the same 15*l.* 19*s.* 6*d.*, for embroidering red coats with the letters I. R., for the Royal Grooms and Pages. [*Docquet.*]

May 28. Warrant to pay to John Parr and Wm. Broderick 124*l.* 2*s.* 6*d.*, for embroidering the livery coats of the Guard, &c. [*Docquet.*]

May 28. Warrant to pay to Giles Simpson 664*l.* 11*s.* 3*d.* for spangles for the said liveries. [*Docquet.*]

May 28. Grant to John Ducket, of Lawood House, Durham, of pardon for killing Margaret Botcherby. [*Docquet.*]

May 28. Grant of denization to Allan and George Cutts, natives of Scotland. [*Docquet.*]

Digitized by Google

1605. Vol. XIV.

May 28. Grant to Lord Wotton of extension of lease of the manors of Langewest and Wrexham, &c., co. Denbigh, parcel of the late monastery of Valla Crucis. [*Docquet.*]

May 29. Letter to Sir Roger Aston to preserve the King's game about the manor of Eltham, Kent. [*Docquet.*]

May 29. Grant to Hen. Tervey, Phineas Pett, and 3 others, of the reward of 5*s.* per ton, for building five new ships. [*Docquet.*]

May 29. Grant to Sir Patrick Hume, of the office of Master of the Privy Harriers for life, on surrender of his former patent. [*Docquet.*]

May 29. Warrant to pay 3,000*l.* to Lord Hume of Berwick, for expenses of the Great Wardrobe. [*Docquet.*]

May 29. Warrant to deliver yearly to Ellis Rothwell, Page of the Bedchamber, Alex. Wilson, Yeoman of the Robes to the Prince, and John Hart, Groom of the Robes, stuff for their apparel. [*Docquet.*]

May 29. Greenwich. 16. The King to John Still, Bishop of Bath and Wells. Requests him to inquire into and stay damages occasioned to Sir Bevis Bulmer, now in Scotland, by John Hole of Hawkes, his servant, who sells as his own property Bulmer's pitches, and the ore dug from them in Mendip.

May 29. Docquet of the above.

May 29. Greenwich. 17. The King to Sir John Tyndall. To decide immediately a suit pending between Sir Thomas Barnardiston and John Barnardiston, the latter claiming a prior contract in marriage with Anne, wife of the former.

May 29. Docquet of the above.

May 29. Greenwich. 18. The Same to the Provost of Eton [Sir Hen. Savill]. To admit James, son of Fras. Galbraith, serjeant of the pantry, as a scholar, at the next election.

May 29. Docquet of the above

May 30. Greenwich. 19. Warrant for a grant, in fee-farm, to Sir Hen. Goodere of Exchequer lands, value 50*l.* per ann., out of the concealed lands of John Somerville, attainted of high treason, to be by him discovered. Also of his goods and chattels.

May. Docquet of the above. [*Docquet, May* 29.]

May. Stannye. 20. Hen. Bunbury to Lord Chancellor Ellesmere. Has apprehended John Bourdman, a coiner, who has impeached John Dutton, of Thornton, and he is also taken.

May 31. 21. Charter of incorporation of the President, Assistants, and Fellowship of Merchants of England, trading into Spain and Portugal.

May. Docquet of the above. [*Docquet, May* 29.]

May 31. 22. Abstract of the principal heads of the above charter.

May 31. 23. Another abstract of the above charter.

Digitized by Google

VOL. XIV.

1605.
May 31. The Council to Roger Wodrington and Randall Fenwick. To appear on Oct. 13, to answer charges. [*Domestic Corresp., Sept.* 28, 1605.]

May ? 24. List of manors, lands, and tenements assigned to Prince Charles, Duke of York.

May ? 25. Mr. Savile to the Earl of Salisbury. Note of all suspected recusants in Yorkshire, whom the Lord President kept out of office in the writer's time. [*Amongst those in the East Riding occurs the name of "Fawkes, gent."*]

May ? 26. William Lord Sandys to the King. Regrets that his infirmities do not suffer him to perform his office, by attending his Majesty in person.

June. 27. Declaration of the accounts of Dud. Carleton, Comptroller of the Household of the Earl of Northumberland, from 20th March 1603 to 27th March 1605; with the Earl's acquittance.

June. 28. Abstract of the above account.

June 3. 29. Lord Treasurer Dorset and George Lord Berwick to Sir Thos. Lake. To engross a Privy Seal, in form prefixed, for a warrant to pay to Sir Wm. Stewart 600*l.*, free gift, from the money received from John Overton and George Haxey, for a lease in reversion of the manor of Ryse, Yorkshire. Also to repay to Hen. Fox 127*l.* 3*s.* 4*d.*, paid by him for amendment of his title to lands in Monksmill et Monkey, alias Crowmill et Bickton, in Salop, which title was afterwards found not to have been defective.

June 4. 30. The Same to the Same. To engross a Privy Seal, in form prefixed, of release to Joan Quarles of a balance due on her late husband's account of 2,812*l.* 2*s.* 3*d.*, on condition of her release of a demand of 5,300*l.* 13*s.* 8*d.* spent beyond his contract, in supplying the navy with corn, during the scarcity in 1594 and 1595.

June 7. 31. Receipt in the Pells Office for Edm. Hunt, late Receiver-General for cos. Berwick and Leicester.

June ? 32. Report of the towns, persons, houses of husbandry, and numbers of acres found to be decayed, in Leicestershire.

June 8. Lease, in reversion, to Rowland White, of the demesne lands of Otford, Kent, for 40 years. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 48.]

June 8. 33. Rob. Winter to John Grant. Cannot tell when he can come to him, because his father[-in-law] Talbot's movements are uncertain. Cousin Wright's nag has been shoed. Will do any business for him in London, except money matters.

June 9. Salisbury. 34. E. Reynoldes to Thos. Rawlins. Arranges for the repayment of moneys lent by him to Rawlins. Lives contentedly, because privately.

Digitized by Google

1605. VOL. XIV.

June 9. Salisbury. 35. E. Reynoldes to O. Reynoldes. Private affairs. Loan to Sir Francis Goodwin. Legacy to Sir Hen. and Capt. Saint Barbe. Would be glad if Lord Northampton would find an office for him. Selina to be taught to play on the lute.

June 11. Salisbury. 36. The Same to Thomas Rawlins, High Sheriff of Essex. Has made an error in stating the amount of his debt.

June ? Salisbury. 37. The Same to the Same. Copy of the above, with an account of the debt.

June 11. Greenwich. 38. Lord Hume of Berwick to Sir Thos. Windebank. Order to draw a grant to John Pymme, in reversion after Hen. Audley, of the receivership of cos. Hants, Wilts, and Gloucester.

June 14. Grant to Tho. Weldon, of the office of paler and keeper of the park at Sheriff-Hutton, co. York. [*Docquet.*]

June 14. Grant of denization to Emanuel and Daniel Hechstetter, born within the Emperor's dominions. [*Docquet.*]

June 14. Grant to Frances, wife of John Manfield, Hen. Pulford, and John Flight, of pardon for felonies and burglaries. [*Docquet.*]

June 14. 39. Examination of Wm. Cayworth, juryman, before the commissioners for Rockingham Forest, about discourses of Sir Thos. Tresham, on the misgovernment of Edward VI., Mary, and Elizabeth, in forest matters, which he hoped the King would reform.

June ? 40. Relation of the movements of the Jesuits, who wish to induce the Catholics of Herefordshire and Worcestershire to take up arms; with names of those who most favour the Jesuits.

June 15. 41. The Father General [of the Jesuits] to Father Garnet. Strongly dissuades, on prudential grounds, any present movements of the Catholics; they are prohibited by the Pope, would do harm, and prevent future relief, which is intended. [*See July* 24.]

June 15. Salisbury. 42. E. Reynoldes to Mrs. Turke. She is mistaken in supposing his late wife had left her a legacy.

June 17. The Court. 43. Earl of Worcester to the Council. The King has granted to Mr. Damport, the footman, the fines of two recusants, instead of a lease in reversion, given him by the late Queen.

June 17. Grant to Rob. Drake, of the office of Overseer of the Duchy of Cornwall, for life. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 48.]

June 18. Greenwich. Warrant to pay increased allowances to the Justices of Assize in their respective circuits. [*Warrt. Bk., p.* 49.]

June 18. Greenwich. 44. The King to the Lord Treasurer. To examine into the claim of Sir Rich. Musgrave to Plumpton Park, which was granted to John Murray, Groom of the Bedchamber, and if it be valid, to grant to Murray the reversion of Plumpton Park, and a pension of 200*l.* per ann. till it shall devolve upon him. Also to transfer a pension of 200*l.* per ann., granted to Sir John Graham and his wife, to Sir Edw. Francis, of Petworth, Sussex, and Elizabeth, his wife.

Digitized by Google

1605. VOL. XIV.

June 18. 45. Examination of Wm. Morgan, respecting a letter in Roger Cadwallader's hand, and his knowledge of John Smith, John Mynours, Jas. Jones, and other recusants, who were combining to solicit against the persecutions of Catholics.

June 19. 46. Examination of Robt. Ross, about Sir Thos. Tresham's discourse. [*See June* 14.]

June 19. 47. Abstract of Sir T. Tresham's discourse, as reported by Rob. Ross and Wm. Cayworth. Indorsed with annotations [by Chief Justice Popham.]

June 20. Valladolid. 48. Joseph Creswell, Jesuit Priest, to the Earl of Salisbury. Thanks for his exertions in the conclusion of the peace with Spain; begs him to secure peace at home, by granting liberty of conscience to the Catholics.

June 20. 49. Receipt by Wm. Vaughan for 7*l.* 10*s.* 0*d.*, paid by Nicholas Porter, for the use of Ellinor Lyngen.

June 21. Grant to Sir Rob. Lee, of the office of Receiver in Oxfordshire and Berkshire, for life. [*Ind. Wt. Bk*, *p.* 48.]

June 21. Grant, in fee-farm, to Peter Bradshaw, of the parsonage of Irchester, co., Northampton, the manor of Southrop, co. Gloucester, and the manor of Snettisham, co. Norfolk, part of the Duchy of Cornwall. [*Ind. Wt. Bk.*, *p.* 49.]

June 21. Tower. 50. Examination of Thos. Douglas. He confesses forging a license to travel, letters to foreign princes, &c., the King's signature to which was imitated by James Steward. He obtained the use of the Privy Signet from his brother, who was in the service of Sir James Elphinstone. The Elector Palatine detected him by his intimacy with the Pope's nuncio. *Annexed is,*

50. I. *Forged letters patent from James I., signed and sealed, in behalf of Robert Gray, (the pseudonyme used by Douglas,) as sent on private business from the King to the Imperial Electors, dated Westminster,* 18 *Nov.* 1604. *Indorsed "This Douglas, being sent into England by the Palsgrave Friderik, in the custody of the Burgrave of Frankendall, they aryving att Grausend, Mr. Sec. Cecill sent me thither to conduct him to the Towre, who after was hanged for this treason; and gote the seale in y^r keeping of S^r James Elphingston, then one of the Secretaryes here. Tho. Wilson."* [*See German Corresp.*, 1605.]

June 21? 51. "Memoriall for Sondaye," being notes by the King of various points of business to be dispatched, "with the Counsal, with the Beagle [Salisbury], and with the Bishoppe of Canterburie."

Digitized by Google

1605. VOL. XIV.

June 22. 52. Bp. of Hereford to the Earl of Salisbury. Search made for Jesuits, priests, &c. Sir Charles and Wm. Morgan, John Smith, and North and Cadwallader, priests, implicated. Requests a Commission Ecclesiastical. *Incloses,*

52. I. *Examination of John Guillim relative to an assemblage of persons to resist the arrest of Wm. Morgan and others. June 22, Hereford.*

52. II. *Examination of Watkin Philpotts, concerning a meeting of armed recusants near William Morgan's house, on Corpus Christi eve. June 22, Hereford.*

June 22? 53. Lists of recusants present on various occasions, viz., the funeral of Alice Wellington, of Allensmore, 21st March, 1605; actors in the rescue of Leonard Marsh, 24th May, 1603; to encounter the Sheriff and Justices, May 30, 1605; at a mass at Whitfield and the Darren; at an assemblage at the Darren to resist the Bishop and Sheriff; at a mass in John Ireland's house, Hereford, Feb. 2, 1604. Also a list of all recusants resident or sojourning in Herefordshire, 25 Dec., 1604.

June 23. Hogsdon. 54. Sir Thomas Tresham to Levinus [Munck]. His proceedings relative to his offer of a higher rent for Brigstock Park than Lord Mordaunt pays.

June 24. Greenwich. 55. The Council to the Justices of Herts. To suppress the use, by the carriers of Norwich and Cambridge, of a kind of waggon, carrying 50 or 60 cwt., and drawn by nine horses, because they cut the roads and unfit them for the King's travelling.

June 24. 56. Examination of Jas. Low, as to violence used towards him by sailors at Gosport.

June 24. Greenwich. Warrant to deliver to the Royal footmen stuff for their liveries. [*Docquet, June* 26.]

June 24. Knebworth. 57. Sir Rowland Lytton to John Chamberlain. Is not satisfied with his answer about the widow; urges him to marry her, and send him a pair of gloves. If he repent in a twelvemonth, will send him ten flitches of bacon from Dunmow.

June 25. Greenwich. 58. Warrant for delivery to Patrick Ramsay, the late Page, stuff for two suits of livery, and 4*l.* for their making.

June 25. Greenwich. Warrant for a grant to Thomas Earl of Arundel, and his heirs male, of the King's interest in the lands, manors, &c. granted by Thomas late Duke of Norfolk to his sons Philip late Earl of Arundel, Thomas now Earl of Suffolk, and Lord Wm. Howard. [*Docquet.*]

June 25. Greenwich. Warrant for a grant to Sir John Ramsay of Exchequer lands, within the value of 1,000*l.* per ann. [*Docquet.*]

June 25. Warrant for Chas. Anthony, the King's Graver, to engrave the canopy over the King's face in the Great Seal higher and deeper; to be done in the house and presence of the Chancellor. [*Docquet.*]

June 25. License for Sir Robt. Dudley to travel for three years. [*Docquet.*]

June 25. Warrant to pay 4*l.* to the Gentlemen of the King's Chapel, towards their usual feast at this time of the year. [*Docquet.*]

Digitized by Google

VOL. XIV.

1605.

June 26. Grant to Sir Hen. Pierpoint of annuity of 200*l.* a year, during the life of his daughter Elizabeth, now wife of Ric. Stapleton. [*Docquet, June* 25.]
Greenwich.

June 26. Grant to Thos. Murray, Tutor to the Duke of York, of a pension of 200 marks per ann., for life. [*Docquet.*]
Westminster.

June 26. Grant of denization to Adrian Deroquigni and Cornelius Melin, Frenchmen. [*Docquet.*]
Westminster.

June 26. Warrant to pay to Marian Hepburne 100*l.*, for attendance on the Duke of York. [*Docquet.*]
Westminster.

June 26. Grant to Otho Nicholson of the receivership of the money arising from sales and compositions of assart lands. [*Docquet.*]

June 26. Warrant to pay to Edw. Burnell, Gentleman Harbinger, 2*s.* per diem, instead of board wages. [*Docquet.*]
Westminster.

June 26. Warrant to pay to Sir Wm. Herrick 78*l.* 19*s.* 4*d.* in full discharge for jewels, &c. delivered for the King's use. [*Docquet.*]
Westminster.

June 26. Warrant to pay to Ric. Wright and three others, Yeoman Harbingers, an increased allowance for board wages. [*Docquet.*]

June 26. Grant, in reversion, to Peter and Christopher, sons of John Osborne, the Lord Treasurer's Remembrancer, of that office for their lives, with the same allowance as their father, their grandfather, Peter Osborne, or Sir Chas. Smith had. [*Docquet.*]

June 26. Warrant to pay 100*l.* to Arthur Milles, and 100 marks to Mons. Ottoman, of the King's free gift. [*Docquet.*]

June 26. Warrant to pay the charges of sending a prisoner [Thos. Douglas] over, from the Count Palatine. [*Docquet.*]

June 26. Grant to James Ryme, bookseller, of the sole privilege of printing and selling certain Latin works of Hieronimus Zanchius, for fourteen years; the price of them to be fixed by the Archbishop of Canterbury. [*Docquet.*]

June 26. Grant to the Earl of Montgomery, of the office of Chancellor and Chamberlain of cos. Anglesey, Carnarvon, and Merioneth, for life, instead of during pleasure. [*Docquet.*]

June? 59. Note of the total expenditure of the Queen, including her jointures, grants made to her by the King, bills still unpaid, &c., total 52,260*l.* Indorsed by Salisbury, "A collection of the Queen's reckoning."

June 29. 60. Account of Privy Seals, paid and unpaid, issued for the Queen.

June 29. Grant to Ric. Duncomb of a rent-charge of 6*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.* out of the manor of Dodford, co. Northampton. [*Docquet, June* 30.]

June 30. 61. The Council to Lord Compton, Lord Lieutenant of Warwickshire. To hold musters of men and arms in his county, and to see that both are kept in good condition. Recommend Edm. Nicholson as furnisher of proper arms.
Whitehall.

June 30. Grant to Robt. Spenswick of a Gunner's place in the Tower. [*Docquet.*]

Digitized by Google

VOL XIV.

1605.

June 30. Lease, in reversion, to Jas. Anderton, of the goods, &c., of felons and outlaws in the county of Lancaster. [*Docquet.*]

June 30. Westminster. Letter to Ric. Atkins and Ric. Daston, Justices of Assize, co. Cardigan, to keep an assize, or great sessions, once in the year at least, in Aberystwith. [*Docquet.*]

June 30. Salisbury. 62. E. Reynoldes to O. Reynoldes. Private affairs. Thos. Rawlins in danger of death, &c.

June ? 63. Sir Edw. Coke to the Earl of Salisbury. Many long legal points to be gone through. Recommends him to confer with the Lord Chief Justice on the matter.

June. Greenwich. 64. The Council to [Salisbury]. To refuse grants of recusants' goods till, on conviction, their value is ascertained. Indorsed by Salisbury,—"The project of a letter, whereby His Majesty's pleasure is to be certified, whensoever any suit is made for recusants."

[June.] 65. Copy of the above.

June ? 66. Queries in reference to the intended grants of recusants' lands, &c., to parties who shall convict them, as to the proportion of benefit to the King and to the grantee; proviso for heirs of recusants who shall conform.

June ? 67. Form of grants to be made of the lands and goods of recusants, to parties by whom they are convicted.

June ? 68. List of suspected recusants, sent by —— Millaston.

June ? 69. Grant to Laurence Buskerville and Wm. Blake, of London, of the rectory and church of Watford, co. Northampton.

June ? 70. Abstract of bill and answer in a cause of the Governors of Bridewell and Christ's and St. Thomas's Hospitals *v.* Alric, Countess Dowager of Derby, as to the right of fishing in the river Colne.

VOL. XV. JULY—OCTOBER, 1605.

1605.

July 1. Grant to Edward Earl of Hertford, Charles Earl of Devonshire, and others, of the manor of Chard, co. Somerset, part of the lands of Lord Cobham, and of other lands in Kent. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 43.]

July 1. Letter to the Sheriff and Commissioners of Musters of Norfolk, for Thomas Ball to be Muster Master. [*Docquet.*]

July 3. Salisbury. 1. E. Reynoldes to Thos. Rawlins, High Sheriff of Essex. Condoles with him on his sickness. Recommends the pure air of Limehouse.

July 3. 2. Particulars of a proposed grant of a tax on the sale of salt, on the river Sheles or Tynemouth haven, sent by T. Hawf to [Dud. Carleton].

July 7. Grant to the borough of Shaftesbury, Dorset, of a charter of confirmation of their ancient liberties, with several new privileges. [*Docquet.*]

Digitized by Google

VOL. XV.

1605.
July ? 3. Petition of merchants trading into the Levant to the Council, for some relief from the impost on currants, that they may trade on equal terms with the Venetians,—for assistance in the payment of their Ambassadors,—and that the King would bear the expense of a present which must be sent to the Grand Seignior.

July 8. 4. Rich. Stapers to Salisbury. The late Levant Company still keep up their Ambassador at Constantinople and Consul at Aleppo, but are in debt 8,000*l.*; their factors and goods are in danger of seizure, and all intercourse with the Grand Seignior will be stopped. Complains of imposts on tin and currants. *Incloses,*

4. I. *Commodities accruing to England by the Levant trade, and the rights of native merchants urged, in opposition to the Venetian.*

4. II. *Representation of the evils likely to ensue, if the intercourse with the Grand Seignior should be stopped, by recalling the agent from Constantinople.*

July 8. Windsor Castle. Proclamation, with certain ordinances, to be observed by his Majesty's subjects toward the King of Spain. Printed. [*Proc. Bk., p.* 105.]

July ? 5. Petition of the Masters and Rulers of the Company of Thames Watermen to the Council. In the time of Queen Elizabeth, one half of the watermen were generally employed in marine service, but the late peace renders them too numerous. Pray that every ship from London may take one waterman to sea, for each hundred tons burthen.

July 8. Windsor. 6. The King to the Earl of Salisbury. Directions touching a ship and goods taken in the late Queen's time, compensation for which is requested by the King of Denmark. Controversy between the Lord Mayor and Lord Chandos. Petition of Sir Oliver Cromwell referred to. [*Dated June* 8, *but endorsed July* 8, *the true date.*]

July 8. Discharge to Jas. Courtenay of all sums due by the late Jas. Courtenay to the late Queen. [*Grant Bk., p.* 17.]

July 10. 7. Warrant to stay proceedings against Thos. Watton, of Addington, Kent, for recusancy.

July 12. 8. Collation of Geoffrey King to the vicarage of Horsham, Sussex, by Bancroft Bishop of London, Metropolitan Visitor.

July 13. 9. Lord Treasurer Dorset to Sir Thos. Lake. To obtain the King's signature to a warrant prefixed, for payment to Philip Henslow of 20*l.* per ann., with arrears from May last, for a dock and yard provided for the King's barges.

July 14. London. Father Henry Garnet to the Father General [of the Jesuits]. Has already hindered four tumults, and will restrain the Catholics in his own province, but fears their taking arms in other places. They deny the Pope's right to forbid their arming in self-defence. In order to gain time, he has persuaded them to send a messenger to the Pope. Latin. [*Dom. Corresp., June* 15.]

Digitized by Google

1605. VOL. XV.

July 15. Grant to Rich. Pierson of the office of Clerk to the Border Commissioners, during pleasure. [*Grant Bk., p.* 18.]

July 16. Dorset House. 10. Lord Dorset to [the Officers of the Customs]. The impost on cloth exported to France, raised to meet the losses to merchants caused by the French edict of confiscation in 1600, is now doubled, to defray the charge of a commission to obtain the revocation of the edict; they are to be diligent in gathering in this increased tax.

July ? 11. Particular requests of the English Merchants trading to France, for relief from grievances; with the reasons for the same.

July 17. Discharge to Rob. Sydney, Viscount Lisle, of debts due to the King, from Ambrose late Earl of Warwick, and Lady Anne his wife. [*Grant Bk., p.* 18.]

July 18. Licence to Sir Rich. Wigmore to import yearly, for 20 years, 16,000 lasts of cod and ling. [*Ibid., p.* 18.]

July 18. Whitehall. 12. Lord Chamberlain Suffolk to Sir Thos. Lake. For a warrant for 40*l.* per ann. to Lewis Rogers, lately sworn Surgeon to the Prince.

July 19. Grant to Thomas Earl of Suffolk and Lord Wm. Howard of the manor of Kenninghall, &c., cos. Norfolk and Suffolk. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 43.]

July 22. 13. Geo. Blackwell, Archpriest, to the Priests Shaw, Standish, Stanford, Clenok, and others. Enjoins obedience to the Pope's mandate, that Romanists shall not attempt to procure liberty of conscience by unlawful means.

July 22. 14. Copy of the above.

July 22. 15. John Dorington to Thos. Wilson. English merchants are injured, because foreigners are allowed to export baize and other woollen goods, without paying double custom. Reasons why they should pay it. Indorsed are notes from Wilson to Salisbury, in favour of the double duty.

July 22. 16. Copy of the above.

July ? 17. Complaint of the clothiers, baize and saye makers, of Colchester, that Dutch strangers engross their trade, and use the trades of weaving, rowing, &c., contrary to the laws of the realm, and without serving apprenticeship.

July 24. Westminster College. 18. William Barlow, Bishop of Rochester, to Sir Thos. Lake. Thanks for dispatch of the bills for remission of his first fruits. Will discharge his fees as early as possible.

July 26. Dorset House. 19. Lord Treasurer Dorset to the Same. Thinks the granting of denization to strangers so prejudicial to the Crown, that he declines making out 30 denizations, as sued for by Mr. Tragyhall, until he has consulted with the Council.

July 26. "My poore Lodge in Kent." 20. Sir John Roper to Salisbury. Will cheerfully send him deer for his park at Canterbury. The hawk he promised will soon be ready for him.

Digitized by Google

VOL. XV.

1605.

July 26. Hatfield. 21. Sir Thos. Lake to Stephen Le Sieur. The King will sign the letter he suggests to the Emperor, but has forgotten the subscription used, which must be in his own hand. Sir Thos. Smith is to send it. Below is a note that the subscription should be, "Serenissimæ Majestatis vestræ frater amantissimus."

July 27. Next to York House. 22. Stephen Le Sieur to Sir Thos. Lake. Thanks for favours. Sends a draft of the letter to the Emperor. Wishes Lord Salisbury would get his pension increased, the suit advised by the Lord Chief Justice having failed.

July 28. Crutched Friars. 23. Sir Ant. Standen to the Same. Begs expedition of his letters, as he is going to France. Mr. Kerry has written a smoking letter to Lady Lake and her father, about their exactions on their tenantry The Count Villa Medina will not be allowed to transport the Spaniards. Spinola has crossed the Rhine, and defeated the boors. Count Maurice has left Flanders, having garrisoned the towns, and opened the sluices to let in the sea.

[July 28.] [Ampthill.] 24. Proclamation for proroguing the Parliament.

July 28. Copy of the above. Printed. [*Proc. Bk., p.* 108.]

July 29. Grant to Edward Lord Denny and Sir Jas. Hay of the office of keepers of Chichford Walk and New Lodge, Waltham Forest, and of the game there, for life. [*Grant Bk., p.* 13.]

July 30. Grant to Hugh Brooker of an annuity of 10*l.*, with arrears thereof, from the death of Lawrence Radford, for enrolling, without fees, the suits of poor men in the Court of Common Pleas. [*Docquet.*]

July 30. Confirmation to Wm. Newport, chaplain to Lord Darcy, of the parish churches of Foxley and Bawdeswell, co. Norfolk, to which he was presented by Sir John and Lady Mary Savage. [*Docquet.*]

July 31. 25. Sir Thos. Smith to Sir Thos. Lake. To procure the King's signature to a pardon, which Lord Salisbury has had drawn out, in compassion for a poor melancholy man, who, though neither accused nor suspected of crime, cannot be satisfied without a pardon, lest he may have spoken inadvertently.

July 31. Notice of appeal by Richard Benshall, against Mr. Billingsley, of St. John's, and Mr. Bainbridge, junr., of Corpus Christi, who, with Mr. Watson, of Corpus Christi, were chosen delegates in a suit between him, as defendant, and Miles Still, as plaintiff; with the form of request for them to be delegates, dated 19th July. [*Laws, &c. of Cambridge. Dom. Corresp.*, 1663, *April* 3, *p.* 102.]

July. 26. Sir Jas. Sempill to Sir Jas. Lindsay. The report of his (Lindsay's) being sent Ambassador from the King to the Pope was denied by Salisbury, who affirmed that he was only commissioned to reply to a message from the Pope to the King. Salisbury is offended with a letter sent him by Lindsay, and blames him for allowing his errand to be divulged. [*See Italian Corresp., Jan.* 1605.]

Aug. 1. Grant to Fr. Englefield of the reversion of the manor of Wotton Basset, and others, co. Wilts. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 48.]

Digitized by Google

1605. VOL. XV.

Aug. 2. Aspley. 27. Wm. Stoner to Sir Thos. Lake. Sends him 6 good cheeses, and thanks for favours. Thinks Lady Ryder will not visit Aspley.

Aug. 5. Drayton. Warrant to pay to George Lord Carew, the Queen's Vice-Chamberlain, 576*l.* 14*s.* 6*d.* arrears of her jointure, and any future sums paid into the Exchequer, from certain fee-farm rents enumerated. [*Warrt. Bk.* II., *p.* 31.]

Aug. 5. Syon. 28. Earl of Northumberland to Salisbury. In favour of Mr. Angiers.

Aug. 7. Coswarth. 29. Edw. Coswarth to the Same. The recusants are preparing a petition against him, and for the release of one Mayo, whom he has imprisoned on suspicion of harbouring Carpenter, the Jesuit. They try to bribe Ezekiel Grosse to forward their petition. Grosse offers to procure the arrest of Carpenter and his abettors.

Aug. 7. Grant to Rob. Douglas of the recognizances of Thos. Nuttall, forfeited, 400*l.* [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 47.]

Aug. 11. Rockingham Castle. Proclamation to redress the misemployment of lands, goods, and other things, given for charitable uses. Printed. [*Proc. Bk., p.* 109.]

Aug. 19. Grant, in reversion, to Sir Tho. Somerset, of the office of Clerk of the Arches in the Common Pleas, for life. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 47.]

Aug. 19. Grant, in reversion, to Tho. Parker of the office of Clerk of the Privy Seal, for life. [*Ibid., p.* 46.]

Aug. 21. Grant to John Porter of the office of bailiff of Hackford and Barnstable, co. Essex, for life. [*Ibid., p.* 46.]

Aug. 21. Salisbury House, Strand. 30. Thos. Wilson to Salisbury. Sends an account of Conde Fuentes, who persuades his master the King of Spain, to cite the Great Duke, the Commonwealth of Genoa, and all the Marquesses of Malaspina, to surrender certain Seigneuries to him, as Duke of Milan. Progress of works at Salisbury House.

Aug. 21. Westminster. 31. The King to the Council. Directs them to superintend the Musters throughout England and Wales, in those counties where there are no Lieutenants.

Aug. 21. London. 32. Dr. Henry Atkins to Salisbury. Complains of the revocation of the grant made to him of the old Priory House, &c. of Guildford, upon the false representation of Sir Thos. Gorges.

Aug. 22. Kew. 33. Arthur Gorges to the Earls of Suffolk and Salisbury. To forward his suit; pleads his services.

Aug. 22. Painton, Shropshire. 34. Sir Hen. Wallop to Salisbury. Want of my Lord President's government on the Borders of Wales, in matters of religious and civil causes.

Aug. 22. Westminster. 35. Confirmation to John Stewart of a grant of the fees for making of 30 denizens.

Aug. 23. Grant to Peter Mutton and John Paunton of the office of Prothonotary and Clerk of the Crown, in cos. Denbigh and Montgomery, for life. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 46.]

Aug. 23. Lease to Lady Mary Herbert of the manor of Kedwyn and Kerry, co. Montgomery. [*Ibid., p.* 46.]

Digitized by Google

1605. VOL. XV.

Aug. 25. Osterley. 36. Sir Mich. Stanhope to Salisbury. In behalf of Francis Reade, his brother-in-law, found guilty of manslaughter.

Aug. 26. Grant to Tho. Hayes of the reversion of the manor of Kemerton, Gloucestershire. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 46.]

Aug. 28. 37. Questions for the disputation in theology at the University of Oxford, before the King.

[Aug. 28.] 38. Like questions for disputation in law.

Aug. 29. 39. Like questions for disputation in moral philosophy.

[Aug. 29.] 40. Like questions for disputation in natural philosophy.

Aug. 29. Wimbleton. 41. Earl of Exeter to Salisbury. Desires the parsonage of Graveley for his chaplain Dr. Layfield, if Mr. Hibblethwaite refuse it.

Aug. 30. 42. Lord Treasurer Dorset to Sir Thos. Lake. To have a Privy Seal signed at once, according to a form prefixed, for payment of 416*l.* to Rob. Barker, printer, for printing Privy Seals for the loan, and proclamations, especially as Barker is to pay back 300*l.* of it for his lease.

Aug. 31. Enderby. 43. Depositions as to seditious speeches uttered by John Parker of Hagworthingham, recusant.

Aug. 31. 44. T[hos.] W[inter] to John Grant. Requests him to clear his house of Morgan and his she-mate and all other company, in order to receive certain friends of Winter, who will fill all the house. Sends him 10*l.*

Aug. ? 45. Declaration of the King's intention to pay a legacy of 2000 French livres, left by the late Queen of Scots to Thos. Morgan, her faithful servant. French.

Aug. Salisbury. 46. Edw. Reynoldes to Owen Reynoldes. Regrets Mr. Raulins' illness. Is unwell himself, and must come to London, to consult Dr. Poe. Cannot live in his brother's house, where his wife died, but will lodge at Enfield or Stepney. Hopes Sir Fras. Goodwin has paid his interest, and that Sir Henry and Capt. St. Bache have received their legacies. Wishes his brother's promotion at Parliament time.

Aug. Grant, in reversion, to Wm. Bennet of the office of an Auditor of the Exchequer, for life. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 47.]

Sept. 1. 47. Lease from Sir Nathaniel Bacon and Dorothy his wife, to Wm. Hunt, of Burgh-Castle, Suffolk, of 5 acres of land at Burgh-Castle, lately held by Wm. Coo.

Sept. 2. Dover. 48. Sir Thos. Fane to Salisbury. Has received the packet for Sir Wm. Monson, who sailed yesterday with Don Juan de Taxis for Flanders.

Sept. 3. Dover. 49. Same to the Same. Has received his packet this evening. Sends an inclosure.

Sept 5. Dover. 50. Same to the Same. Transmits a packet from Gravelines.

Sept. 6. Chesterford. 51. Robt. Earl of Essex to the Same. To excuse Lord Cranborne's coming to Court before the next week.

Digitized by Google

1605. Vol. XV.

Sept. 7. Aldersgate Street. 52. Sir Lewis Lewkenor to Salisbury. His wife grievously sick of the small-pox. Begs to nominate a person to the stewardship of Selsey. Conversation with Count Villa Medina as to Sir John Roper.

Sept. 8. 53. Lord Treasurer Dorset to the Same. To draw a bill for a grant to J. Nasmyth, of arrears due to the late Queen by Sir Jerome Bowes, for his patent for glasses.

Sept. 8. Windsor. 54. Earl Salisbury to Lord Chief Justice [Popham ?]. Desires his opinion on sundry matters of trade. How to meet the restrictions on the trade in English cloth, laid on by France. Difficulties of the Levant trade; asks whether the law allows the formation of a company open to all, on payment of certain fees which would maintain the Ambassadors, &c.

Sept. 9. [Thos. Wilson] to [Salisbury ?]. Sends him certain scattered notes and speeches, not fit for critics' eyes. [*Dom. Corresp., Aug.* 21.]

Sept. 10 Windsor. 55. [The Council to Lord Dorset.] Dr. Martin, the Queen's Physician, begs the goods of Chris. Conyers of Hutton, Joshua Pullyn of Netherdale, Francis Scroope of Danby, Anthony Catherick of Stanwick, and Fras. Sayer of Marrick Park, recusants. They are to be granted, subject to the prescribed conditions.

56. Draft of the above. Dated July, Whitehall.

Sept. 11. 57. Henry Earl of Southampton to Salisbury. Information about one Booreman, concerned in a project for issuing counterfeit French coin, which was disclosed by Captain Burley, of Yarmouth Castle, Isle of Wight.

Sept. 12. 58. J. Walter to W. Walter. Begs him to sell his lease and leave England privately, on account of the dreadful troubles likely to befall it.

Sept. 12. 59. Sir George Carew to Sir Edw. Phelips, Speaker. Must resign his seat as member for St. German's, Cornwall, as he is going abroad on the King's service. Requests directions for the burgesses to choose another member.

Sept. 12. 60. Duplicate of the above, addressed to Lord Chancellor Ellesmere.

Sept. 16. Westminster. Letters patent granting to Lewis Duke of Lenox the office of King's Alnager of all the new draperies, on surrender of a former patent, granted by the late Queen to George Delves and Wm. Fitzwilliam. Imperfect. Printed. [*Proc. Collection, Art.* 3 *B.*]

Sept. 17. Grant, in reversion, to Pat. Hume, of the office of Keeper of the Hanley Walk, Whittlewood Forest, for life. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 43.]

Sept. 17. Grant, in reversion, to John Murray of the office of keeping Guildford Park, for life. [*Ibid., p.* 43.]

Sept. 17. Salisbury. 61. Edw. Reynoldes to O. Reynoldes. Payment of rent to Mr. Bilson; will be in London 14 days after Michaelmas next.

Sept. 20. 62. "Memorial of the jewels made and mended, and the diamonds therein contained, and rubies," with their weight, the price paid, and to whom sold.

Digitized by Google

1605. VOL. XV.

Sept. 20. 63. Indenture of lease of lands in Aston-sub-Edge, Gloucester, demised by Nich. Porter to Rob. Fletcher and Wm. Reade. [*See Dom. Corresp., Oct.* 1, *and Dec.*]

Sept. 21. 64. Ferdinando Malyn to Salisbury. Holds half the old park of Nonsuch on lease from Lord Lumley, and has laid out much money in bringing it into tillage; will lose heavily by the order for imparking it again: prays some recompense.

Sept. 22. Salisbury. 65. Edw. Reynoldes to O. Reynoldes. Is engaged in recovering debts. Private business. Sir Wm. Waad made Lieutenant of the Tower, which makes well for Mr. [Ralph] Winwood and Mr. [John] Corbet.

Sept. 23. Certificate of the names and arms of trained soldiers within the the Hundred of Barlichway, co. Warwick, taken at Alcester, before Sir Fulk Greville, Sir Edw. Greville, and Tho. Spencer. [*Dom. Corresp.*, 1569, *Vol.* lxi. *The name of* WILLIAM SHAKESPERE *occurs in the list of soldiers of the town of Rowington.*]

Sept. 26. Hampton Court. Proclamation against certain calumnious surmises concerning the Church Government of Scotland. Printed. [*Proc. Bk., p.* 111.]

Sept. 27. Hampton Court. Proclamation for the annihilation of commissions formerly granted for taking up of hounds, &c. Printed. [*Ibid., p.* 113.]

Sept. 28. Hampton Court. 66 The Council to Matthew Bp. of Durham. To suffer Roger Wodrington, now confined to the limits of the county, to repair to London, for payment of his fines for recusancy. [*See May* 31.]

Sept. 29. 67. List of fines for wardships, leases, loans, and dowers, from the 10th of October 1604 to Michaelmas 1605, in various counties of England and Wales.

Sept. 29. 68. Warrant for payment of moneys for erection of a house at the manor of Ampthill.

Sept. Whitehall. 69. The King to the Sheriff and Justices of Peace of Shropshire and Bailiffs of Shrewsbury. To admit Henry Richmond to be Keeper of their House of Correction.

[Sept.] 70. Copy of the above.

Sept. Paris. 71. [Dud. Carleton] to his sister Alice. Recommends the restraint of her passionate temper.

Sept.? 72. John Chamberlain to Alice Carleton. Explanations in some quarrel between them. Gives her good advice not to kindle an unnatural fire between herself and her best friends.

Oct. 1. London. 73. Earl of Devonshire to Salisbury. Excuses himself for not waiting on his Majesty, having been indisposed.

Oct. 1. 74. Confirmation by Nich. Overbury, at the request of Nich. Portor, of Aston-sub-Edge, of the assignment made by Wm. Reade, of Admington, to John Gilby, of Borton-on-the-hill, Gloucestershire, of his interest and moiety of lands in Aston-sub-Edge, leased to Robt. Fletcher, of Paxford, Worcestershire, and the said Reade.

Digitized by Google

VOL. XV.

1605.

Oct. 1. 75. Lord Treasurer Dorset to Sir Thos. Lake. To prepare for signature a Privy Seal, of which the form is prefixed, extending for 6 months longer the loan of 5,000*l.* made by certain Aldermen of London for purchase of tin, and ordering 2,000*l.* to be added to the 15,000*l.* already paid to Sir Rich. Smith, for purchase of tin.

Oct. 2. Grant, in fee-farm, to John Halsey and Rob. Morgan of lands and tenements in Dorset. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 47.]

Oct. 4. Grant, in fee-farm, to George Hume, Earl of Dunbar, of the site of the house of the St. Augustines, in Newcastle-upon-Tyne, with other lands. [*Ibid., p.* 47.]

Oct. 4. 76. Certificate of deaths and burials in Westminster and the Strand for the past week.

Oct. 5. 77. Deposition of Thos. Wheeler, mariner, relative to the murder of a servant of the late Ambassador of Spain, Count Villa Medina, near Calais, by men from a Holland war ship.

Oct. 5. 78. Deposition of Edmund Dull, mariner, concerning the above outrage.

Oct. 5. [Paris.] 79. Dud. Carleton's accompt of money remaining in his hands, belonging to Lord Norris.

Oct. 5. Paris. 80. Lord Norris's acquittance to D. Carleton for 800*l.*, disbursed for him during his travels in Spain and France.

Oct. 7. Dunfermline. 81. Alex. Seaton, Lord Dunfermline, to the Earl of Salisbury. Has answered queries sent, relative to his Majesty's debt to the Master of Gray, and to the state of the Bishoprics of St. Andrews and Glasgow. The country quiet, but the plague rife in small towns about Edinburgh.

Oct. 8. Errol. 82. Fras. Hay, Earl of Errol, to the Same. Is restored from the jaws of death, to serve the King and his Lordship. Requests payment of the balance due to him by the Treasurer.

Oct. 9. Notes of commissions for treaties with Spain, France, and Burgundy, from May 19, 1604. [*Dom. Corresp.*, 1611, *Jan.* 10.]

Oct. 10. 83. Warrant for increase of payment to Sir John Stanhope, Treasurer of the Chamber, because of his being ordered to discharge the salaries of the Prince's chamber servants. *Annexed is,*

83. I. *List of such of the servants of the Prince as are to be paid by the Treasurer of the Chamber, with statement of their respective salaries. Oct.* 20.

[Oct. 10.] 84. Like warrant on behalf of Sir Henry Cock, Cofferer of the Household, now ordered to discharge the salaries of the Prince's house servants.

Oct. 10. 85. Warrant to Sir Henry Cock, to pay the wages of the household servants of the Prince, according to a list made out for that purpose.

Oct. 12. London. 86. Earl of Salisbury to Dud. Carleton. The subject of the letter received from him is very grievous, in respect of Lord [Norris's] danger.

Digitized by Google

VOL. XV.

1605.
Oct. 12. Grant to Wm. Meredith of the office of Keeper of the Wardrobe in the manor of Hinchinbrook, for life. [*Grant Bk., p.* 12.]

Oct. 13. Sunday. 87. Earl of Northampton to Sir Thos. Lake. Sends a letter to the King. Begs him to remind his Majesty to burn his letters, being loath the Grooms of the Chamber should read them. "Letters are a praye which many hunte after."

[Oct. 17.] 88. Discourse on the abuses of purveyors; that as they are, "the sponges of the commonwealth, they must be wrung like sponges," &c.

Oct. 17. 89. Memoranda relating to the preceding discourse.

Oct.? 90. Extracts from the "Liber Rubeus" in the Exchequer, on the origin and office of purveyors.

Oct. ? 91. Grievances complained of by the Merchants of London, in reference to the abuses of purveyors, in the purchase of the King's groceries.

Oct. 18. Dorset House. 92. Lord Treasurer Dorset to Sir Thos. Lake. The Council have written to the Lord Deputy of Ireland, commending a certain suit as profitable to his Majesty, but the suitor thinks their letters not available without one from the King, which is therefore requested.

Oct. 18. Friday. 93. Earl of Northampton to the Same. Incloses for the King an account of the "first fruits of that day's work at the Star Chamber," which will be very acceptable to him.

Oct. 18. Grant, in reversion, to Sir Fr. Woolley, of the office of Keeper of Folly Park, Windsor Forest, for life. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 44.]

Oct. 19. Grant to Wm. Stuart of 1,000*l.* forfeited by Thos. Barham. [*Ibid., p.* 44.]

Oct. 19. Whitehall. 94. Lord Treasurer Dorset, William Lord Knollys, and Edward Lord Wotton, to Sir Thos Lake. To expedite a warrant for 4,000*l.* for the Prince's household.

Oct. 19. 95. Notes of the private transactions between the Archduke in Flanders and English Catholics; of the residences of English priests and Jesuits, &c.

Oct. 20. 96. Notes similar, but not duplicate.

Oct. 22. Tuesday. 97. Earl of Northampton to Sir Thomas Lake. Thanks for the Kings gracious letter. Has given his Majesty an account of that day's labour, spent in reforming the Household, "the flaws and expenses of which are infinite." Begs the letter may be burnt by the King's own hand.

Oct. 22. 98. E[dward] R[eynoldes,] to the Earl of Essex. Respectful warning against the influence of bad company; begs him ever to remember that he is the son of that renowned Earl of Essex whom all the world admired, &c.

Oct. 22. Grant to Thos. Webber, of license to hold a yearly fair at Lenton, co. Nottingham, for 31 years. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 44.]

Digitized by Google

1605. VOL. XV.

Oct. 23. Edinburgh. 99. Ministers of Scotland to the Council [of Scotland]. Decline their jurisdiction, but will submit to that of a General Assembly of the Kirk, the approbation or disallowance of which is not within the province of the Council.

Oct. ? 100. Statement of the nature of the offences of the Scottish General Assembly of Ministers, in persisting to hold their assembly contrary to the King's pleasure, for which offence some are in ward and some already convicted.

Oct. 23. Carlisle. 101. Sir Wilfrid Lawson to the Earl of Salisbury. Gaol deliveries to be held at Carlisle and Newcastle. Return of certain of the Grahams. Desires to be spared coming to Parliament.

Oct. 24. Carlisle. 102. Same to the Same. Escape of 5 notable thieves; the third escape since their present Sheriff came into office.

Oct. 24. Carlisle. 103. Sir Hen. Leigh to the Same. Escape of 5 thieves out of the Sheriff's gaol. Desires he may not be blamed for it, as he keeps the castle, not the gaol. Some loose Grahams have returned.

Oct. 24. London. 104. John Chamberlain to Dud. Carleton. Lord [Norris's] unexpected recovery. [*See Oct.* 12.] Death of the Attorney of the Court of Wards, and of Chief Justice Anderson. The Earl of Cumberland dangerously ill. Sir Edw. Michelbourne murdered by the Spaniards at sea. Mr. Colt and Dr. Pope accused of coining. A goldsmith fined in the Star Chamber, for arresting the Countess of Rutland for debt. Punishment of a purveyor. A lioness has whelped in the Tower. Projected marriages of the Earl of Essex and young Lord Cranborne. The King delights in catching larks.

Oct. 24. 105. Earl of Salisbury to Sir Thos. Lake. Change of the soubriquets given to himself (by the King), "from Beagle to Tom Derry, from Tom Derry to Parrot." Objects to the Bishop of Bristol's request to purchase all recusants' fines, &c.

Oct. 25. Same to the Same. Lord Knollys's suit about recusants. Sir John Ramsay's complaints of deceit, and Sir Ric. Weston's intreaty for money; 200*l.* to be borrowed for him, if the Treasurer have no money. [*Dom. Corr., May* 7, 1606.]

Oct. 25. Seaton-Delavall. 106. Pass by Sir Robert Delavale and Edw. Gray, Commissioners of the North, for Thos. Percy, posting to Court on the King's special service; the postmasters en route are to supply him with 3 able and sufficient horses.

Oct. 26. The ANONYMOUS LETTER to Lord Monteagle, by which the Gunpowder Plot was said to be discovered, warning him not to be present at the meeting of Parliament, for that "they shall receyve a terrible blowe this Parleament, and yet they shall not seie who hurts them." Indorsed by Salisbury, "The lrē w^ch was wrytten to y^e L. Mountegle."* [*Gunpowder Plot Book, No.* 2.]

* It was the preservation of this remarkable letter in the State Paper Office that, in the year 1819, led Mr. Lemon, sen., at that time Deputy-keeper of State Papers, to collect, from the heterogeneous mass of then unsorted papers there deposited, a number of very valuable documents relating to the Gunpowder Plot, which were bound into a volume, in which form they still remain, as a monument of his intelligent industry. Many papers on the same subject were subsequently sorted out, which are now incorporated in chronological order, in the general mass of Domestic Correspondence.

Digitized by Google

1605. VOL. XV.

Oct. 26. Copies of the above, in the original and in modern orthography. [*Gunpowder Plot Book, No.* 3.]

Oct. 28. 107. Certificate that John Cobb, of Queen's College, Cambridge, was admitted to priest's orders, 30 March, 1591.

Oct. 29. Grant to Wm. Killigrew of the herbage and pannage of Hamworth Park. [*Grant Bk., p.* 13.]

Oct. 108. Memorandum relative to certain fees for drawing warrants. On the back is a note that Roger Dodd is to be Bishop of Meath.

1605. VOL. XVI. NOVEMBER, 1605.

[Nov.] 1. List of Peers summoned to attend the 1st and 2nd Sessions of the first Parliament of James I.

[Nov.] 2. List of the Members of the House of Commons summoned to Parliament, 19th March, 1603; with memoranda of deaths and promotions since the last Session.

Nov. 1. Shropshire. 3. Sir Fr. Newport and Robt. Nedham to the Council. Delay of Muster of the Trained Bands, on account of the labours of the harvest, and the defective state of the arms. *Incloses,*

3. I. *Certificate of the Trained Forces, as well horse as foot, co. Salop.*

Nov. 2. 4. E. F. Mak to Rich. Bankes. Hopes for the success of their proceedings. The "gallery, with the passage thereunto yieldeth the best of assurance, and a safetie of the actors themselves." Important to know whether the ascent "be a concavety or not." Strict secresy enjoined. He and his company will come over. Hopes "to behold the tiranous heretique confounded in his cruell pleasures." Partly in cipher, undeciphered. Indorsed. "A letter fownd in the streete."

Nov. 2. 5. Copy of the above.

Nov. 2. Gainsborough. Thos. Percy to Wm. Wicklyf. Is compelled to leave Yorkshire, being threatened by the Archbishop with arrest, "as the chefe piller of papistry in that contry." Instructions about his private affairs. [*G. Plot Bk., No.* 4.]

Nov. 2. Gainsborough. Same to Wm. Stockdale. Is warned to leave York at once, if he means to hold his journey to London. Will meet him at Doncaster on Tuesday. Private affairs. [*Ibid., No.* 5.]

[Nov. 2.] Same to John Walker. Charges him to be careful of the money, and meet him at Doncaster. [*Ibid., No.* 223.]

Nov. 2. Release to Sir Hen. Hobart from the office of Serjeant-at-law. [*Grant Bk., p.* 17.]

Digitized by Google

VOL. XVI.

1605.
Nov. 3. Grant to Sir Hen. Hobart, of the office of Attorney of the Court of Wards and Liveries, for life. [*Grant Bk., p.* 17.]

Nov. 5. 6. Account [by Dud. Carleton] of monies disbursed by him for Lord Norris, since Oct. 4, 1605.

Nov. 5. [Tower.] First examination of Guy Faukes, under the assumed name of John Johnson. Particulars of his past life; served Thos. Percy; details of the intended Plot; refuses to reveal the names of the conspirators. [*G. Plot Bk., No.* 6.]

[Nov. 5.] 7. Notes [by Sir Edw. Coke,] on the examination of Johnson, alias Faukes; with memoranda of the contents of Mrs. Vaux's letter [found upon him], &c. Indorsed with notes of Faukes' confessions.

Nov. 5. 8. Proclamation for the search and apprehension of Thos. Percy.

Nov. 5. Copy of the above. Printed. [*Proc. Bk., p.* 114.]

Nov. 5. Lambeth. Archbp. Bancroft to Salisbury. Thos. Percy was met riding towards Croydon that morning, and reported that "all London is up in arms." [*G. Plot. Bk., No.* 7.]

Nov. 5. Ware. Thos. Swyned, Postmaster at Ware, to the Same. In answer to his letter, informs him that Percy has not passed northward, but that he and his brother came from the North, on Saturday last. [*Ibid., No.* 8.]

Nov. 5. Examination of Isabel, servant of —— Cole. Knows Thos. Percy; he visited Carden, a recusant, whom she formerly served; saw him this day, at 8 a.m., come down by Dowgate, and pass towards Colharbour, with his man. [*Ibid., No.* 234.]

Nov. 5. Serjeants' Inn. Lord Chief Justice Popham to Salisbury. Thos. Percy is escaped towards Gravesend. Measures taken for his apprehension. [*Ibid., No.* 9.]

Nov. 5. Tower. Sir Wm. Waad to the Same. Thanks God on the knees of his soul "that this monstrous wickedness is discovered." All his prisoners are safe and shall be well guarded. [*Ibid., No.* 12.]

Nov. 5. Same to the Same. The people exclaim against the Spaniards and their Ambassdors. Precautions to be taken against a tumult. [*Ibid., No.* 13.]

Nov. 5. Tower. Same to the Same. His cousin, Sir Edw. Yorke, met Percy going northward in disguise. [*Ibid., No.* 14.]

Nov. 5. St. Giles in the Fields. Justice E. Grange to the Same. Percy's house searched, and John Roberts taken in it. Percy's wife says she has not seen her husband since Midsummer, as he serves the Earl of Northumberland. [*Ibid., No.* 15.]

[Nov. 5.] 9. "Points and names of persons discovered in the papers found in Percy's house."

Digitized by Google

VOL. XVI.

1605.

[Nov. 5.] 10. "Points mentioned in the papers and letters found in Percy's house, likely to be the priest's, Roberts, which was taken there."

Nov. 5. St. Martin's, London. Geo. Southaick to Levinus Munck (Salisbury's Secretary). Has been riding day and night the last 8 days, to discover the plotters. Asks warrants for their apprehension. Their correspondence abroad, &c. [*G. Plot Bk., No.* 16.]

Nov. 5. 11. Examination of Rob. Rookes, servant of Ambrose Rokewood, of Coldham Hall, Suffolk, as to his master's proceedings.

Nov. 5? 12. Notes of persons seen in Amb. Rokewood's house.

Nov. 5. 13. Examination of Elizabeth, wife of Edw. More, as to parties lodging in her house—[Robert] Keyes, [Ambrose] Rokewood, and Chris. Wright.

Nov. 5. 14. Examination of Gideon Gibbins, porter. He and 2 others carried 3,000 billets to the vaults under the Parliament House, which Johnson (Guy Faukes) piled up.

Nov. 5. 15. Examination of Wm. Grantham, servant to Jos. Hewett. Purchase of hats, &c., by [Chris.] Wright.

Nov. 5 & 6. Serjeants' Inn. Lord Chief Justice Popham to Salisbury. Has given warrants to arrest two suspicious persons. Mrs. [Elizabeth] Vaux expected something was about to take place, and Gerard and Walley, the Jesuits, make her house their chief resort. [Sir Rich.] Wenman and Lady Tasburgh know of the letter. [*See Nov.* 18.] Particulars of Chris. Wright, Ambrose Rokewood, Keyes, Winter, Walley, and Strange, the Jesuits.* There are letters from abroad, at Fortescue's house by the Wardrobe. [*G. Plot Bk., No.* 10.] *Incloses,*

1. *Deposition of Hen. Tatnall. He met 2 gentlemen that morning near Lincoln's Inn, and one said "God's woundes! we are wonderfully besett, and all ys marred." Nov.* 5. [*Ibid., No.* 11.]

Nov. 6. 16. Declaration of John Cradock, cutler. He engraved sword hilts with the Passion of Christ, for Rokewood, Chris. Wright, and another. Catesby and Tyrwhit were often with them.

Nov. 6. 17. Examination of Hen. Griffith, tailor. A letter was brought to his house, a few days before, for Johnson, but he refused it, not knowing such a person.

---

* The Jesuits were in the habit of assuming several pseudonymes. The following occur amongst these papers:—

Henry Garnet, *alias* Walley, Darcy, Farmer, Meaze.
Edward Oldcorne, *alias* Hall, Vincent, Parker.
Nicholas Owen, *alias* Andrews, Littlejohn, Draper.
Oswald Greenway, *alias* Greenwell, Tesmond.
John Gerard, *alias* Brook, Staunton, Lee.
Thomas Strange, *alias* Anderson.

Digitized by Google

VOL. XVI.

1605.

Nov. 6. Forenoon. Tower. Examination of John Johnson (Guy Faukes) as to the storing of powder, &c.. in the Parliament cellar,—his connections abroad,—whether Mr. Percy would have allowed the Earl of Northumberland to perish, &c. He refuses to inculpate any person, saying, "youe would have me discover my frendes: the giving warning to one overthrew us all;" signed "John Johnson." [*G. Plot Bk., No.* 16 *A.*]

Nov. 6. The King to the Lords Commissioners [for the Plot]. Proposes interrogatories to be put to the prisoner. Suggests whether he be not the author of a "cruel pasquil" against himself, for assuming the "name of Britain" (King of Great Britain), in which his destruction was prophesied. "The gentler tortours are to be first usid unto him, *et sic per gradus ad ima tenditur*, and so God speede youre goode worke." [*In the King's own hand. Ibid., No.* 17.]

Nov. 6. Copy of the above, in modern orthography. [*Ibid., No.* 18.]

Nov. 6. Afternoon. Answers of John Johnson [Faukes] to the above interrogatories. [*Ibid., No.* 19.]

[Nov. 6.] 18. Proofs [by Sir Edw. Coke] against Thos. Percy; taken from Johnson's (Faukes) examinations of Nov. 5 and 6.

Nov. 6. Examinations of Ellen, wife of Andrew Bright, and of Roger Neck, her servant, upon their letting to Percy and his man the vault under the Parliament House. [*G. Plot Bk., No.* 24.]

Nov. 6. Ferrybridge. John Lepton to Salisbury. Has not heard that "that miserable man" (Percy) has gone northward. Has written to the Council at York, to stop him on the Borders, or in the northern ports. One Johnson, a seminary priest, lived near Howden, Yorkshire, and may be the same with "that mercilesse traytor" Johnson (Guy Faukes). [*Ibid., No.* 36.]

Nov. 6. Serjeants' Inn. Lord Chief Justice Popham to the Same. Percy supposed to be in London. The Thames to be guarded. [*Ibid., No.* 20.] *Incloses,*

1. *List of suspected persons,—Rob. Catesby, Amb. Rokewood, Thos. Winter,* [*Rob.*] *Keyes, John and Chris. Wright, and* [*John*] *Grant; with notes of where they are likely to be found.* [*Ibid., No.* 20 *A.*]

[Nov. 6?] Note of persons who supped at Wm. Patrick's house with Rob. Catesby, at the beginning of the Term. [*Ibid., No.* 132.]

Nov. 6. Examination of Rich. Browne, as to his connection with Chris. Wright. [*Ibid., No.* 26.]

Nov. 6. Combe. Lord Harrington to Salisbury. Horses have been seized in Warwickshire. Asks directions about the Princess (Elizabeth), fearing she may be seized, should a rebellion take place. [*Ibid., No.* 21.] *Incloses,*

1. *Mr. Benock to Lord Harrington. All his horses have been seized in the night, by* [*John*] *Grant, of Norbrook, and the papists; "it cannot be but some great rebellion is at hand."* [*Ibid., No.* 22.]

Digitized by Google

VOL. XVI.

1605.

Nov. 6. Coventry. Lord Harrington to Salisbury. Reports of troubles spreading. He has removed the Princess Elizabeth to Coventry, where the people are very loyal. [*G. Plot Bk., No.* 23.]

Nov. 6. Warwick. Sheriff and Justices of Warwickshire to the Sheriff, &c., of Worcestershire. Inform them of the late assembly, and that Rob. Winter, Rob. Acton, Rob. Catesby, John Grant, and Amb. Rokewood are gone into Worcestershire. [*Ibid., No.* 35.]

Nov. 6. Huddington. 19. Rob. Winter to Mr. Smallpece. Great events are going on. Begs him to stir up his father [in-law, John] Talbot, to pray for them and send them friends. [*Half of it torn away. Found in Holbeach House.*]

Nov. 6. Warwick. Sheriff and Justices of Warwickshire to Salisbury. The company that seized the horses are 100 horse strong; two of their servants have been taken and examined. [*G. Plot Bk., No.* 26.] *Inclose,*

I. *Examination of John Fowes, servant to Rob. Winter. Particulars of the assembling of the plotters at Mr. Talbot's house, whence they went to Lady Catesby's, and thence into Warwickshire. Warwick, Nov.* 6. [*Ibid., No.* 27.]

II. *Examination of Rob. Conyers, servant to Amb. Rokewood. He came to meet his master at Mr. Grant's, Norbrook.* [*Ibid., No.* 28.]

Nov. 7. Warwick. Sheriff, &c., of Warwickshire to Salisbury. Send up examinations. Three trunks of armour taken. Sir Rob. Digby has assisted in taking prisoners. [*Ibid., No.* 42.] *Inclose,*

I. *Examination of Chris. Ater, servant to Amb. Rokewood. He gives contradictory accounts of himself; came from London to Mr. Grant's, to meet his master. Nov.* 6. [*Ibid., No.* 29.]

II. *Examination of Geo. Bartlett, servant to Rob. Catesby. Followed his master from London to Rob. Winter's, in Worcestershire; Grant and Rokewood are intimate with his master; knew nothing of an intended plot. Nov.* 6. [*Ibid., No.* 30.]

III. *Examination of Wm. Petty, servant to Rob. Catesby. Came to meet his master at Mr. Grant's, at Norbrook.* [*Ibid., No.* 31.]

IV. *Examination of Thos. Carpenter, of Norton, labourer. Particulars of the assembly at Norbrook; a hunting party feigned to be intended; Grant and Wright asked him to join them, and "stand for the Catholique cause," but he refused. Nov.* 6. [*Ibid., No.* 32.]

V. *Examination of Rob. Abraham, retainer to Sir Everard Digby. Further particulars; he left the assembly privately, fearing mischief. Nov.* 6. [*Ibid., No.* 33.]

VI. *Examination of Fras. Grant, gent., of Norbrook, brother to John Grant. Very many gentlemen have lately resorted to his brother's house. Nov.* 6. [*Ibid., No.* 34.]

Digitized by Google

1605. VOL. XVI.

Nov. 7? List of conspirators; with reports, by James and Simon Digby, of a speech of Sir Everard Digby, on Nov. 5, about an intention to cut Catholics' throats, and of his urging them to go with him, which they refused; with a note that George Prince, servant at the inn at Dunchurch, heard some one say that they were all betrayed. [*G. Plot Bk., No.* 233.]

Nov. 7. Westminster. 20. Proclamation denouncing as traitors, Thos. Percy, Robt. Catesby, Ambrose Rokewood, of Coldham Hall, Suffolk, Thos. Winter, brother of Rob. Winter, of Huddington, Worcestershire, Edw. [John] Grant, of Norbrook, John Wright, Chr. Wright, and Rob. Ashfield, conspirators in the Gunpowder Plot. Printed.

Nov. 7. Westminster. Duplicate of the above. [*Proc. Coll., No.* 4.]

Nov. 7? 21. Address by Geo. Blackwell, Archpriest, to the Roman Catholic priests in England, on the discovery of the Gunpowder Plot. That it is a detestable action, contrary to Scripture, to the decrees of the Councils, and to the orders of their superiors. They are to exhort Catholics to obedience and peaceable behaviour.

Nov. 7? 22. Copy of the above.

Nov. 7. Tower. Examination of Guy Faukes. The conspiracy began eighteen months before; was confined to five persons at first, then to two; and afterwards five more were added, who all swore secrecy; he refuses, on account of his oath, to accuse any; they intended to place the Princess Elizabeth on the throne, and marry her to an English Catholic. Signed at the foot of each page "Guido Faukes." [*G. Plot Bk., No.* 37.]

Nov. 7. Copy of the above. [*Ibid., No.* 38.]

[Nov. 7.] Detailed account of the discovery of the Plot, up to the third examination of Guy Faukes. [*Corrected by Salisbury, and written by his Secretary, Levinus Munck. Seemingly drawn up to be read to the Council, with Guy's confession. Ibid., No.* 129.]

Nov. 7 Examination of Susan Whynniard. Her house close by the Parliament House, let to Hen. Ferrers, of Warwickshire, was assigned, in March 1604, with her consent, to Thos. Percy, at the entreaty of Mr. [Dud.] Carleton, Mr. Epsley, and others of the Earl of Northumberland's men. She also assigned to him, a year afterwards, the vault under the Parliament House, formerly let to Mr. Skynner, alias Bright. [*Ibid., No.* 39.]

Nov. 7. Examinations of Roger James and John Shepherd, servants to Mrs. Whynniard, as to the letting of the house and vault, and their occupation and storing by Percy. [*Ibid., No.* 40.]

Nov. 7. Examinations of Dorothy Robinson, of Spur Alley, and Mr. Jackson, as to Chris. Wright's lodging in their houses. [*Ibid., No.* 41.]

Nov. 7. Examination by George Lord Carew of Rob. Wilson, his tenant. He granted a lease of his house to Ambrose Rokewood resort of conspirators there, &c. [*Ibid., No.* 44.]

Digitized by Google

VOL. XVI.

1605.

Nov. 7. Doncaster, 9 A.M. T. Fotherley to the Earl of Northumberland. The charge of the Earl's horses and of his money, amounting to more than 3,000*l.*, was committed by Thos. Percy to Lawson. [*G. Plot Bk., No.* 45.]

Nov. 7. London. Wm. Dale to the Earl of Salisbury. Report by Bartholomew Brown, of a speech made by a Page of the Archduke, that there would soon be wars throughout all England. [*Ibid., No.* 46.]

Nov. 7. London. 23. John Chamberlain to Dud. Carleton. Hopes Lord [Northumberland] will escape arrest, but being nearly related to Percy, he is desired to remain in his house. Details of the Plot and its discovery. The Earl of Cumberland and Lady Knollys dead. Sir Edwin Sandys's books burnt. Sir F. Bacon's new work on learning. Mean conduct of M. de Beaumont, the French Ambassador. *Incloses,*

23. I. *Copy of the letter to Lord Monteagle, warning him to be absent from Parliament.*

Nov. 7. Salisbury House. 24. J. Johnson to Mr. Percivall. Informs him of divers houses of recusants in St. John's Street; amongst them, Sir Hen. James's and Thomas Sleep's. Johnson (Faukes) was often at Sleep's house. There is a wonderful resort there, since his apprehension.

Nov. 7? 25. Information, that Faukes lodged two months ago, with Mrs. Herbert, now Mrs. Woodhouse, at the back of St. Clement's church. Percy, the two Wrights, Winter, Catesby, and others had secret correspondence with him there. She disliked it, suspecting him to be a priest; he was tall, with brown hair and auburn beard, and had plenty of money.

Nov. 7. Rye. 26. Rich. Gibbridge to Mark Packnam. Sends acquittances to be produced in court, relative to his claim on certain lands.

Nov. 7. Grant to Sir Lewis Lewkenor of the office of Master of the Ceremonies, for life. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 43.]

Nov. 8. 27. Henry Lok to Salisbury. Sends information from the Keeper of Cambridge Castle. Mr. Coswarth, a Justice of Peace for Cornwall, offers his Lordship the disposal of a burgess-ship in that county.

Nov. 8. Daventry. 28. Sheriffs of Northamptonshire to the Same. Send examinations of several persons of Ledgers Ashby, relative to a concourse of horsemen there. *Inclose,*

28. I. *Examination of John Myles. Carriage of pistols from Lady Catesby's to Warwick. Nov.* 7.

28. II. *Examination of William Boyse. Overheard some horsemen at Lady Catesby's say they would not drink till they came to Lord Harrington's. Nov.* 7.

28. III. *Examination of Rich. Jackson. Gathering of armed horsemen and money at Lady Catesby's. Nov.* 7.

28. IV. *Examination of Bennett Leeson. He guided Catesby and others to Dunchurch, and Catesby's man to Rugby. Nov.* 7.

28. V. *Examination of Martha, wife of Thos. Bates. Her husband left her Nov.* 5, *taking five or six pistols with him, and ordered her to convey to Lady Catesby's certain trunks of armour, which had lain there since the late Queen's death. Nov.* 8.

28. VI. *Examination of Chris. Story, Thos. Bates's man, on his delivery of the said trunks and other armour, &c. Nov.* 8.

Digitized by Google

1605. VOL. XVI.

Nov. 8. 29. Sir Fras. Bacon to Salisbury. Sends an examination about the work of a suspected papist. Thinks it "not good to neglect any thing at such a tyme." *Incloses,*

29. I. *Examination of John Drake, servant to Thos. Reynolds, of Holborn, on Mr. Beard's remark about the Plot, that "It had been braue sport, yf it had gone forwards."*

Nov. 8. 30. Ben. Jonson [the poet] to the Same. Has done his best to procure a fitting person to perform a certain business [to betray the actors in the Plot?], but many are removed and concealed; some say they must consult the Archpriest; thinks "they are all so enweaved in it as it will make 500 gent. lesse of the religion, within this weeke." Offers his own services, if a better person cannot be found.

Nov. 8. 31. Examination of Henry [Huddleston alias] Hurleston, of Paswick, Essex, son of Sir Edm. Huddleston, as to his previous proceedings; visit at Lady Vaux's; meeting with John Wright, Catesby, and Percy, &c.

Nov. 8. Warwick. 32. Bailiffs, &c., of Warwick to the Council. Seizure of horses at Warwick Castle. Assembly of persons at Rob. Winter's house; they went to Lord Windsor's, and thence to Dudley Castle; the party sent against them is feeble, because of the absence of the Lieutenants, &c., in London. Their numbers are constantly increasing. At the foot is a list of the chief insurgents. *Inclose,*

I. *Examination of Gertrude, wife of Rob. Winter, as to the persons that came to her house at Huddington. Nov. 6. They went away about sunrise; she heard no talk of rebellion. Nov. 7.* [*G. Plot Bk., No.* 43.]

II. *Examination of William Browne, servant to Rob. Winter, on the assembly at Winter's house. Nov. 7.* [*Ibid.*]

Nov. 8. Toddington. 33. Justices of Bedfordshire to Salisbury. Send up Story, Percy's servant, with examinations. *Inclose,*

33. I. *Examination of John Story, servant to Percy. Proceedings of several conspirators; Percy and Wright passed in haste through Hockliffe, Bedfordshire, on Nov. 5th, where Story was awaiting them, with a relay of horses. Nov. 8.*

33. II. *Examination of Wm. Johnson, servant of Rob. Keyes. His master serves Lord Mordaunt; he ordered him to wait at Hockliffe with a relay of horses, which has not yet been called for.*

33. III. *Memorandum that Wm. Johnson, being detained at Hockliffe, sent to Lady Mordaunt for directions, but she refused to meddle with any of Mr. Keyes' affairs.*

[Nov. 8?] Petitions of Faghuy Offerrell and John Offerrell, Irishmen, to the Earl of Devonshire. A servant of Lord Mordaunt's engaged them to serve Rob. Catesby; they never saw him but once, nor had they entered his service; therefore beg they may not be involved in trouble, by his late treason. [*G. Plot Bk., No.* 239.]

Digitized by Google

VOL. XVI.

1605.

Nov. 8. Bridgetown. 34. Thos. Tempest to Lady Carew. Intelligence of the conspirators' proceedings in Warwickshire. Old Sir Fulk Greville raises the country for their apprehension. A package of popish vestments, crosses, &c., intercepted. The house at Clopton searched.

Nov. 8. Sir Thos. Bennet's House. Anthony Visct. Montague to the Earl of Dorset, his father-in-law. Cares not for his imprisonment, but for the imputation of guilt involved; protests his innocence; entreats to be placed with him [Dorset], or at least to have an interview with him. [*G. Plot Bk., No.* 48 *A.*]

Nov. 8? 35. Deposition of Agnes Fortun, servant to the Duke of York, that Thos. Percy came to the Duke's lodgings about Nov. 1, made many inquiries as to the way into his chamber, where he rode abroad, how attended, &c.

Nov. 8. Westminster. Proclamation promising a reward for the apprehension of Thos. Percy. Printed. [*Proc. Bk., p.* 117.]

Nov. 8. Gravesend. 36. Rich. Ferrers, Messenger of the King's Chamber, to Salisbury. Percy has been seen riding towards Rochester; the constable of Gravesend has gone to Dover in pursuit.

Nov.? 37. Note of Percy's secret appearance at the last Stafford assizes. The Sheriff of Staffordshire and Sir Walter Leveson suspected to favour recusants. [*See Nov.* 12.]

Nov. 8. Tower. Sir Wm. Waad to Salisbury. Faukes is in a "most stubborn and perverse humour, as dogged as if he were possessed." He promised to give a full account of the Plot, but now refuses. Lord Arundel, Sir Griffin Markham, and one Tresham, long a pensioner of the King of Spain, are suspicious persons. [*G. Plot Bk., No.* 48 *B.*]

[Nov. 8.] 38. Interrogatories [by Sir Edw. Coke], for the further examination of Guy Faukes, founded upon his deposition of Nov. 7. Indorsed with other queries relating to the Plot;—what foreign aid was expected; what were the designs of the conspirators as to the Princess Mary, whom, as English born, they intended to make Queen; whether Edw. Neville, titular Earl of Westmoreland, and the titular Lord Dacre, were connected with it, &c.

Nov. 8. [Tower.] Examination of Guy Faukes. A plot for the Catholic cause was first revealed to him eighteen months ago, by an Englishman in the Low Countries; details of preparing the vault; as they knew not how to seize Prince Charles, they resolved to surprise the Princess Elizabeth, and make her Queen; they prepared, in her name, a proclamation against the Union of the Kingdoms, and in justification of their act, but without any declaration as to religion; they would have taken the Princess Mary, but knew not how; had sent down armour into Warwickshire, &c. [*G. Plot Bk., No.* 49.]

Nov. 8. [Tower.] Deposition of Guy Faukes. Thos. Winter first proposed a conspiracy to him; Catesby, Percy, and John Wright were next taken into the scheme, then Chris. Wright, afterwards Sir Everard Digby, Amb. Rokewood, Francis Tresham, John Grant, Rob. Keyes, and many others. Details of the Plot, the same as in the examinations. [*Ibid., No.* 101.]

Nov. 8. Copy of the above. [*Ibid., No.* 50.]

Digitized by Google

1605. VOL. XVI.

[Nov. 8.] Names of the first five conspirators, and of seven more afterwards admitted; taken from the above examination of Faukes, by Levinus Munck. [*G. Plot Bk., No.* 133.]

Nov. 9. Tower. Sir Wm. Waad to Salisbury. Has persuaded Faukes to disclose "all the secrets of his heart" to his Lordship only, "but not to be set down in writing." Undertakes to procure his acknowledgment and signature to his confession, by degrees. Advises Salisbury to speak with him alone. [*Ibid., No.* 53.]

Nov. 9. [Tower.] Declaration of Guy Faukes [made to Salisbury]. Further details of the Plot. It was communicated to Hugh Owen, the Jesuit, in Flanders. The conspirators met at the back of St. Clement's Inn. Gerard, the Jesuit, gave them the sacrament, to confirm their oath of secrecy, but knew not their purpose. They also met at Walley's [Garnet's] lodgings near Enfield. [*On the* 10*th, this declaration was acknowledged before the Lords Commissioners, and is signed in a tremulous hand "Guido." The signature is supposed to have been extorted by the rack, and the prisoner to have fainted before completing it. Ibid., No.* 54.]

Nov. 9. Stourbridge. Sir Rich. Walsh, High Sheriff of Worcestershire, to the Council. Further proceedings of the rebels; they were overtaken at Holbeach House, near Stourbridge. Many fled; the rest refusing to surrender, the house was attacked, Catesby, Percy, and the two Wrights slain; Grant, Rokewood, and others taken prisoners. All papers found in their pockets sent up. [*Ibid., No.* 55.] *Annexed are,*

39. I. *Note of affection from Mrs. Clare to Mr. Lessingham, found in the pocket of Richard Whiting, alias Johnson.*

39. II. *Note of articles of dress left at the Mermaid and Anchor.*

Nov. 9. Leicester. Edward Lord Cromwell and the Justices of Leicestershire to the Council. Wm. Andrew, servant to Sir Everard Digby, being told by his master to do something which he thought unlawful, confessed it to Sir Andrew Turpin, Justice of the Peace. Ask directions about him. [*G. Plot Bk. No.* 56.] *Inclose,*

I. *Examination of William Andrew. Particulars of the meeting at Dunchurch. He withdrew on being ordered to Warwick, to steal horses. Nov.* 9, *Leicester.* [*Ibid., No.* 64.]

Nov. 9. Rushall. Sir Edw. Leigh to the Council. Proceedings in Staffordshire in repressing the tumult. Attack on Holbeach House. The two Wrights not killed, as was reported, but wounded. [*Ibid., No.* 57.] *Incloses,*

I. *Examination of John Flower and Stephen Kirke, servants to Amb. Rokewood. The assembly at Rob. Winter's house at Huddington; on their way to Holbeach, the party asked all those they met to join them; they fled away because they suspected rebellion. Nov.* 8. [*Ibid., No.* 58.]

II. *Note of persons in Holbeach House, Nov.* 7 *and* 8, 1605. [*Ibid.*]

Nov. 9. Essex House. 40. Sir Edw. Francis to the Earl of Northumberland. Josceline Percy is not in the house; when he comes in, will get all particulars about the man whom [Giles] Greene saw, and described.

Digitized by Google

VOL. XVI.

1605.

Nov. 9. Essex House. Sir Edw. Francis to the Earl of Northumberland. Josceline Percy has set down all particulars about his uncle [Thos. Percy's] man; and his own conversation with his uncle. [*G. Plot Bk., No.* 59.] *Annexed is,*

I. *Statement by Josceline Percy, that on Nov.* 3, *he went with Davison, his uncle's servant, to seek him; did not find him; saw him several times that day and the next; his uncle appointed a private interview with him, but did not come to it.* [*Ibid., No.* 59.]

Nov. 9? Croydon, Saturday. 41. Earl of Northumberland to the King. Is sorry for having offended him. Fears his displeasure will lead the world to cast imputations on his character. Intreats His Majesty to save his loyalty from suspicion.

Nov. 9. Valence. 42. Sir Nich. Coote to Salisbury. Sends up the examination of a fisherman at Barking. *Incloses,*

42. I. *Examination of Rich. Franklin. His master, Hen. Paris, has transported goods and soldiers to Calais, on behalf of Rich. Fuller, alias Johnson, and was engaged by him to carry some persons to France.*

Nov. 9? Note of Faukes, alias Johnson, hiring a boat from [Hen.] Paris, of Barking, to carry him and another man, disguised, to Gravelines. Paris waited 6 weeks there to bring them back. [*G. Plot Bk., No.* 130.]

Nov. 9. Warwick. Justices, &c., of Warwickshire to Salisbury. Send the examinations of many suspected persons. Have assembled their troops. Some of the rebels were burned to death, in drying gunpowder at Holbeach. [*Ibid., No.* 59 *A.*] *Inclose,*

I. *Examination of James Garvey, servant to Sir Everard Digby. He was sent by his mistress in search of his master, when he was apprehended; Sir Everard had horses at Coughton, at Thos. Throckmorton's house. Nov.* 8. [*Ibid., No.* 51.]

II. *Examination of Wm. Kyddall, servant to Rob. Tirwhit, of Kettleby, Lincolnshire. Proceedings of John and Chris. Wright; Kyddall brought John Wright's little girl to him at Lapworth, Warwickshire, and again at London; J. Wright sent him back to Lapworth, where he was going when apprehended. Nov.* 8. [*Ibid., No.* 52.]

III. *Examination of Matthew Batty, late servant to Lord Monteagle, on his being found riding near Warwick; will not go to church; refuses to say whether he would join the Pope against the King. Nov.* 9. [*Ibid., No.* 60.]

IV. *Examination of Rob. Askew, servant to Rob. Catesby, on his acquaintance with the conspirators. Nov.* 9. [*Ibid., No.* 61.]

V. *Examination of Thos. Maunder, servant to Rob. Winter. Movements of his master and the other conspirators; he feared mischief, and left them. Nov.* 9. [*Ibid, No.* 62.]

Digitized by Google

1605. VOL. XVI.

Nov. 9. 43. Examination of Rich. Parker, servant to Rob. Catesby. Movements of his master and the other conspirators; is a Roman Catholic.

Nov. 10. Elizabeth Vaux to Sir John Roper, her father. Is amazed at his suspecting her of knowing anything of the Plot. Confident that none of her letters can implicate her. Her son would have gone to London about his match with Lady Suffolk's daughter, had not Sir George Fermor and his lady brought news of "this pitifull and tragicall intendment." [*G. Plot Bk., No.* 226.]

[Nov. 10?] The Same to Sir Rich. Verney, Sheriff of Warwickshire. Earnestly entreats him to give a pass for Lancashire to two gentlemen from her house, whom she describes, and who, she fears, are apprehended. His niece Mary would rather give her portion than have the younger of them called into question. Mrs. Huddleston, who is with her, begs that her husband may go up to London with the Lord Lieutenant. [*Ibid., No.* 227.]

Nov. 10. 44. Geo. Southaick to Levinus Munck. Movements of English Catholics in France, Charles Sutton, Dr. Bagshawe, &c. Mr. Baptista came to Lady Vaux's, to find Jarrett [Garnet], Superior of the English Jesuits. Told the Ambassador two months ago, that a plot was brewing. *Incloses,*

44. 1. *Notes of priests who have had meetings in Paris, or have been written to in England.*

Nov. 10. Allexton. Lord Cromwell to Salisbury. Services of the Leicestershire magistracy. Turpin, steward to Sir Rob. Tirwhit, of Lincolnshire, supposed to know much of the conspiracy. [*G. Plot Bk., No.* 63.]

Nov. 10. Aberston. Sir Thos. Denys and Sir Benj. Ticheborne to the Same. Send examinations of Rich. Wranford and Wm. Bassett, taken up for sending for a priest to Bassett's brother. [*Ibid., No.* 65.]

Nov. 10. Drakelow. Sir Thos. Gresley to the Council. Begs favour for Wm. Handy, servant to Sir Everard Digby, who surrendered himself. [*Ibid., No.* 66.] *Incloses,*

1. *Examination of Wm. Handy. The meeting at Dunchurch; horse stealing; arming of the conspirators; he fled from them at Holbeach.* [*Ibid., No.* 67.]

Nov.? 45. Account of wardrobe expenses incurred by Lord Norris; with note of similar payments for Monsieur [Dud.] Carleton.

Nov. 10. 46. Dud. Carleton's account of money disbursed for the Lord Norris, from the 5th of Oct. to the 10th of November 1605.

Nov. 10. 47. Ratification of a grant to Thos. and Michael Heneage, of Hogsdon, Middlesex, in reversion after Ralph Gill, of the office of keeper of the lions and leopards in the Tower, with increase of 6*d.* per diem wages, for their charge of young lions and leopards recently whelped in the Tower.

Digitized by Google

VOL. XVI.

1605.

Nov. 10. 48. Warrant for payment of 15,593*l.* 14*s.* 8*d.*, due to sundry shopkeepers and artificers, for stuff and workmanship for the childbed of the Queen.

Nov. 10. 49. Warrant for payment of the wages and allowance of liveries to ten additional Warders of the Tower, to be appointed by the Lieutenant, it being thought expedient to increase the number.

[Nov. 10.] Sunday Afternoon. Earl of Northumberland to the Council. Hears that Percy is wounded. Begs that a good surgeon may be sent to take charge of him, "for none but he can shew me clere as the day or darke as the night." [*G. Plot Bk., No.* 225.]

Nov. 11? Same to Salisbury. Sends an old servant who can tell Percy's proceedings, whereby he hopes to get some of his lost goods again. [*Ibid., No.* 224 *A.*]

Nov. 11? Sir Wm. Lane to the Same. Sends the preceding note by the old servant, who will tell of Percy's abuses in his trust. [*Ibid., No.* 224 *B.*]

[Nov. 11.] 50. Same to the Same. Has delivered to the Earl [of Northumberland] his Lordship's verbal answer to his letter. Fotherley is coming up with the Earl's money.

Nov. 11. York. 51. Sir John Ferne to the Same. Proceedings for the arrest of Perkinson, the companion of Tho. Percy. As no christian name was specified, he has issued warrants to arrest five gentlemen of that name, and also others intimate with Percy. Mr. Lepton passed northward in search of Percy, who had been at York Oct. 30, and had had conference with one Collingwood, a lewd recusant.

Nov. 11. Examination of Rob. Reve. Has neither seen Rokewood nor Wright for a year past. [*G. Plot Bk., No.* 71.]

Nov. 11. [White Webbs, Enfield Chace.] Israel Amice and Thos. Wilson to the Council. Have searched Dr. Hewick's house, called White Webbs, in Enfield Chace. Found Popish books and relics, but no papers nor munition. The house has many trap doors and passages. Walley was not found, but Jas. Johnson, whom they have confined as an obstinate papist, and three women, all whose examinations they send. [*Ibid., No.* 70.] *Inclose,*

I. *Examination of James Johnson. The books, &c., found belong to the wife of Thos. Jennings; his master, Mr. Meaze, of Berkshire,* [*alias Garnet,*] *took the house for his sister, Mrs. Perkins* [*alias Mrs. Anne Vaux*]*; names of visitors there.* [*Ibid.*]

II. *Examination of Elizabeth, wife of Wm. Shephard, coachman to Mrs. Perkins. Mr. Jennings lives in London; her mistress spent a month at White Webbs lately; mass has not been performed at the house.* [*Ibid.*]

III. *Examination of Marg. Walker. Three gentlemen came to White Webbs, the day the King left Royston; she is a Catholic.* [*Ibid.*]

IV. *Examination of Jane Robinson. Mass was said at White Webbs 3 months ago, but she knows not the priest's name, &c.* [*Ibid.*]

Digitized by Google

VOL. XVI.

1605.
Nov. 11. Sir Fras. Hastings to Salisbury. Reports a speech of Foxwell, a notorious recusant, predicting danger to the Parliament. [*G. Plot Bk., No.* 72.]

[Nov. 11.] Declaration of Dr. Wm. Hill. Foxwell, a recusant, pardoned for high treason in the late reign, predicted danger to the Protestants this Parliament, to Thos. Hind, parson of Babington, co. Somerset. [*Ibid., No.* 231.]

Nov. 11. "Information concerning goods of y^e^ traytors," *i.e.*, notes by John Boorne, servant to Sir Wm. Turpin, of debts which were owing to Sir Everard Digby and Francis Tresham, on Nov. 9. [*Ibid., No.* 73.]

Nov. 12. Sir Thos. Bennet's House. Anthony Visct. Montague to the Earl of Dorset. Protests that no warning was given him to absent himself from Parliament. Relates a conversation with Catesby. His request for a private interview [*see Nov.* 8] was not because he had anything to disclose, but that he might defend himself. [*Ibid., No.* 74.]

Nov. 12. Discharge to Raphael Warter and others of a debt of 500*l.* [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 43.]

Nov. 12. 52. Lewis Duke of Lenox to Sir Thos. Lake. To draw a grant to Sir Edw. Harrington of the rangership of Lyfield Forest, shortly to fall void, by the attainder of Sir Everard Digby.

Nov. 12. 53. Petition of Rich. Fitz Gerald to the King, for increase of pension for services in the Irish Wars; with reference to the Earl of Devonshire, and his report that the petition cannot be granted, because of the King's resolution not to increase his charges.

Nov. 12. Warwick. Justices, &c., of Warwickshire to Salisbury. Have apprehended and sent up Mrs. Grant, Mrs. Percy, and the wives of other conspirators. Divers servants of rebels taken, also Mr. Huddleston, and some persons known to be priests. The gaol and many houses full of prisoners. Send their examinations, and some others taken by Sir F. Greville, and detained too long by mistake. Danger from the flocking into the country of mounted and armed recusants. [*G. Plot Bk., No.* 75.] *Inclose,*

I. "*Kalender of the names of the persons apprehended within the saide countie, knowne and suspected for the late conspirasye and insurrection,*" *including* 3 *gentlemen,* 7 *suspected priests,* 9 *wives of conspirators, and* 27 *servants.* [*Ibid., No.* 134.]

II. *Examination of Rob. Higgins, servant to John Grant. Proceedings of his master and others on Nov.* 6*th; mass sometimes performed in the house. Warwick, Nov.* 10. [*Ibid., No.* 68.]

III. *Examination of Edw. Bickerstaff, servant to John Grant. His master would not let him go to church; visitors at the house; mass said by a priest named Yorke, &c. Warwick, Nov.* 10. [*Ibid., No.* 69.]

Digitized by Google

VOL. XVI.

1605. *Examinations taken by Sir Fulk Greville, at Beauchamps-court, as follows :—*

IV. *Rich. Westbury, of Norbrook, on the assembly at Norbrook, Nov.* 7.

V. *Rich. Yorke, gent., on recent movements of Rob. Winter.*

VI. *Wm. Snowe, servant to Rob. Winter, on his master's movements.*

VII. *Marmaduke Ward, of Newby, Yorkshire, gent. He was going with Mrs. John Wright, his sister-in-law, to Winter's house when taken; knew nothing of the Plot.*

VIII. *Robert Askew, of Lapworth. He has left Catesby's service; was come to see his father.*

IX. *Thos. Rokewood, of Clopton, gent. He was going to Worcester to pay for a hawk, but returned, because he heard the town was disquieted.*

X. *Rob. Townsend, of Broughton, Suffolk, gent. On his connexion with the Rokewoods, &c.*

XI. *Wm. Johnson, Rokewood's servant. Was going to Worcester, but found the town disturbed.*

XII. *Rob. Keye, of Drayton, Northamptonshire, gent. He heard that Amb. Rokewood was taken, and came to see him; Mrs. Rokewood is his kinswoman.*

XIII. *Fras. Prior, trumpeter. Refuses to answer; was taken up as an idle person, and associate of the conspirators.*

XIV. *Rich. Dey, of Tilton, Leicestershire, servant to Sir E. Digby. Suspected the ill intent of the assembly, and left them.*

XV. *Wm. Udall, servant to the Same. Similar to the last.* [*G. Plot Bk., No.* 47.]

Nov. 12. Daventry. Justices of Northamptonshire to the Council. Houses of Ann Lady Catesby and Thos. Bates searched, but nothing found. Arms discovered in a garner and in a ditch near. Robt. Warren, John, son of Thomas Bates, and Chris. Story, Bates's man, taken. [*Ibid., No.* 76.] *Inclose,*

I. *Examination of Wm. Rogers, of Daventry. Was sent to Lapworth, 14 Oct., to fetch John Wright, to meet certain parties at the Bell Inn, Daventry. Nov.* 12. [*Ibid., No.* 77.]

II. *Examination of Matthew Young, keeper of the Bell Inn, Daventry. Guy Faukes and Bates's son came to his inn a month before, and held a meeting there with others of the conspirators. Nov.* 11. [*Ibid.*]

III. *Examination of Rob. Warren, servant of Amb. Rokewood. Mrs. Rokewood's coach was sent to Lady Catesby's at Ashby Ledgers, and also the children of Catesby and of Sir Hen. Brown. Nov.* 12. [*Ibid.*]

IV. *Examination of Chris. Story, Thos. Bates's man. Armour brought to his master's house in Mrs. Rokewood's coach, and in a basket sent by the carrier. Nov.* 12. [*Ibid.*]

V. *Examination of John, son of Thos. Bates, of Ledgers Ashby. Went to London to enter the service of Catesby, but he having left town, was obliged to return. Nov.* 12. [*Ibid.*]

Digitized by Google

1605. VOL. XVI.

Nov. 12. Coldham Hall. Justices of Suffolk to the Council. Rokewood's house, and that of his servant, Edm. Cosen, have been searched, but neither he nor any treasonable papers found. It is declared on oath that Rokewood has not been seen since 31st Oct. Ports of Suffolk are guarded. [*G. Plot Bk., No.* 78.]

Nov. 12. Newcastle. Sir Wm. Selby and Sir Wilfrid Lawson to Salisbury. Have searched Prudhoe Castle in hopes of discovering Thos. Percy, but in vain. The country quiet. [*Ibid., No.* 79.]

Nov. 12. Newcastle. The above, and other gentlemen of Northumberland, to the Same. Send a packet of letters directed to the Earl of Northumberland, at Tynemouth Castle, "that if the said Earle be in his Ma^ts^ good favour, it may be delivered to his hands; otherwise that it may be disposed of as shall seem best." [*Ibid., No.* 80.]

Nov. 12. Gentlemen of Monmouthshire to the Earl of Worcester, their Lieutenant. The King's proclamations have been read in all market-places in the county. Search ordered for suspicious persons, and watch set in the ports and chief highways. Though the county abounds with recusants, they seemed ignorant of the Plot. [*Ibid., No.* 81.]

Nov. 12? Notes of such Justices of Peace of Worcestershire and Warwickshire as were absent when the rebellion broke out, and of the difficulties of those who remained. Sir Walter Leveson, of Staffordshire, who married Wm. Coles' daughter, would not help them, though near Holbeach. Stephen Littleton has escaped. Robt. Winter married Mr. Talbot's daughter. [*Ibid., No.* 131. *See Nov.* 8.]

Nov. 12? 54. Objections by Sir Edw. Leigh and Sir Gilb. Puckering, against certain propositions of Sir Wm. Whorewood, Sheriff of Staffordshire, for the apprehension of Winter and Littleton.

Nov. [12.] 55. Statement by Nich. Fortescue as to the armour in his house at Cookhill, co. Worcester. Most of it has been in his hands 5 years. He has not seen Winter for 8 years, and was not summoned to join the rising.

Nov. 12. Hursborne. Wm. Oxenbridge to Sir Rob. Oxenbridge. Speeches of Booth, Sir Arthur Hopton's servant, on Nov. 5th, about "strange matters" to be done that day; he railed against English preachers. [*G. Plot Bk., No.* 82.]

Nov. 12 Bedford. Examination of Thomas Race, porter, of London. Was sent, Nov. 9th, by Sir John Roper, with a letter to his daughter, Mrs. Vaux, at Harrowden, Northamptonshire. She sent a reply to her father by him, and told him she was very free from those matters whereof her father had written to her. [*See Nov.* 10. *Ibid., No.* 83.]

Nov. 12. 56. Declaration of Edw. Brymstede, late factor at Lisbon. His intercourse there with Foster, an English Jesuit, who tried to pervert him to Romanism, argued on the lawfulness of king-killing, and prophesied speedy destruction to James I., unless he tolerated Catholics. Many English children brought up as Catholics, in Spain and Portugal.

Digitized by Google

1605. VOL. XVI.

Nov. 12? 57. Interrogatories [by Chief Justice Popham] to be put to the principal conspirators.

Nov. 12. 58. Examination of John Winter. Knew nothing of treason intended; left the party at Holbeach, and surrendered himself at his brother's house, Huddington.

Nov. 12. 59. Examination of Thos. Winter. He met the other conspirators at his brother's house; Catesby told them the Parliament had confirmed the laws against the Catholics, and that they armed in self-defence; they expected no foreign aid and had no general head; he had never sworn secrecy; they had no priest amongst them; he was with Lord Monteagle at the last prorogation of Parliament.

Nov. 12. 60. Examination of John Grant. Knew nothing of the treason till after he was apprehended; he and others meant to go to Liverpool, to take shipping.

Nov. 12. 61. Examination of Harry Morgan. Knew nothing of the treason till the day before his apprehension, when Catesby told him of an abortive plot; heard him and Percy speak of taking the Princess Elizabeth; confessed seizing the horses at Warwick Castle.

Nov. 12. 62. Examination of Fras. Tresham as to his interviews with his cousin Catesby, Thos. Winter, and Fathers Walley and Gerard, the Jesuits. Declines to state what passed between them; has not been to Mrs. Vaux's nor to Lord Mordaunt's for a year.

Nov. 13. 63. Declaration of Fras. Tresham. Catesby revealed the Plot to him on Oct. 14th; he opposed it; urged at least its postponement, and offered him money to leave the kingdom with his companions; thought they were gone, and intended to reveal the treason; has been guilty of concealment, but as he had no hand in the Plot, he throws himself on the King's mercy.

Nov. 13. Tynemouth Town. 64. George Whitehead to the Earl of Northumberland. Sir Hen. Wodrington, by warrant from the Council, has seized Tynemouth and Alnwick Castles, and threatens Prudhoe and Cockermouth. Asks directions.

Nov, 13. Whitehall. 65. The King to the Lord Chancellor. To pass immediately under the Great Seal grants of certain bailiwicks in Norfolk, made to Fras. Beaumont, in compensation of losses incurred by setting forth ships in the late reign, which were rendered useless by the King's proclamation. [*Recalling all vessels sent out with hostile intent. See* 1603, *June* 28.]

Nov. 13. 66. Warrant to pay to George Hume, Earl of Dunbar, Master of the Wardrobe, 6,000*l.*, for discharge of certain of the King's creditors, and 492*l.* 12*s.* 10¼*d.* due to him for surplus of his account.

Nov. 13. 67. Lord Treasurer Dorset to Sir Thos. Lake. For a warrant prefixed, for payment of 50*l.* to John Murray, as the King's free gift.

Nov. 13. 68. Commission to the Lord Chamberlains and Vice-Chamberlains of the King and Queen's Households, to administer an oath of supremacy, of which the form is subjoined, to all who receive wages from the King or Queen.

Digitized by Google

1605. VOL. XVI.

Nov. 13. Cambridge. Vice-Chancellor, &c., of Cambridge to Salisbury. Have examined Nich. Bastwick, an obstinate papist, who has been in gaol 10 years, about his saying he should soon be at liberty, in spite of his keeper; he wrote to the Lord Chief Justice, pretending a wish to conform. [*G. Plot Bk., No.* 84.] *Inclose,*

I. *Examination of Nich. Bastwick. His proposed wish to conform was not, as he pretended, the result of persuasions from another party, but because, being put into the lower prison, he thought he could not live there. His expressions about getting free were only because he hoped the Lord Chief Justice would interfere for him. Nov.* 12. [*Ibid., No.* 85.]

II. *Examinations, upon Bastwick's expressions of hope to be at liberty, of the following persons, all taken Nov.* 12: *William James, prisoner for debt in Cambridge; Wm. Constable, soldier and prisoner there; Wm. Longworth, soldier and prisoner there; Edw. Mascall, wheelwright, dwelling near the castle; John Holland, of Cambridge, vinegar maker; Wm. Piper, keeper of the gaol at Cambridge; Thos. Cooke, prisoner for debt; and Rob. Wood, prisoner.* [*Ibid.*]

Nov. 13. Paris. 69. Dud. Carleton to John Chamberlain. Money affairs. Lord Norris's health improving. The Gunpowder Plot reported in France to be a fable. Much warmth between the two religions, since the return of the Jesuits.

Nov. 13. Sir Thos. Bennet's House. Anthony Visct. Montague to Earl Dorset. Rectifies a mistake in his former letter [*see Nov.* 12,] about the time of his conversation with Catesby. Hears "the miserable fellowe that shoulde have bin the bluddy executioner of that woefull tragedie was called Guie Faux." If so, he was in his service a few months, some time ago. [*G. Plot Bk., No.* 86.]

Nov. 13. Worcester. Sir Rich. Walsh, High Sheriff of Worcestershire, to Salisbury. Several gentlemen hurt (at Holbeach House) are dead; viz., Rob. Catesby, Thos Percy, John and Chris. Wright. Thos. Winter is recovering. "Rokewood, Grant, Morgan, and others, grievously brunt with powder," are now out of danger. [*Ibid., No.* 87.]

Nov. 13. Worcester. Same to the Same. Will send up by Sir Hen. Bromley such prisoners as may travel without injury. Commends the zeal of Sir John Folliott and Humphrey Salway. [*Ibid., No.* 88.]

Nov. 13. Warwick. Justices of Warwickshire to the Same. By Barth. Hales, "a very forward and careful man in these late uproars," they send up Mrs. Grant, and other female prisoners. Mrs. Mounson, of Mallerthorp, co. Lincoln, and Mrs. Higgins, wife of Grant's bailiff, are detained. [*Ibid., No.* 90.]

Nov. 13. Worcester. Sir Henry Bromley to the Same. A principal conspirator seized; asks directions as to bringing him and other prisoners to Court. [*Ibid., No.* 89.]

Digitized by Google

VOL. XVI.

1605.

Nov. 18. Warwick. Sir Rich. Verney, Sheriff of Warwickshire, to Salisbury. Upright conduct of Mrs. Grant; hopes she disapproved her husband's proceedings. [*G. Plot Bk., No.* 91.]

Nov. 13. Harrowden. Wm. Tate to the Same. Search at Lord Vaux's house at Harrowden; his mother, Mrs. Vaux, gave up all her keys; all the rooms, especially his closet, narrowly searched, but no papers found. She and the young Lord strongly deny all knowledge of the treason; the house still guarded. [*Ibid., No.* 92.] *Annexed are,*

I. *Examination of Frus. Swetnam, baker to Mrs. Vaux. He went on Nov.* 5 *to Wellingbourne, with Matthew* [*Batty*], *Lord Monteagle's servant, who bought* 20 *lbs. of gunpowder.* [*Ibid., No.* 93.]

II. *Examination of Patrick Kent, of Harrowden, innkeeper. Batty lodged at his house the night of Nov.* 5, *and left on the* 6*th for Kettering.* [*Ibid.*]

Nov. 13. Examination of Giles Greene, as to his last seeing Percy, hiring lodgings at Westminster for him, &c. [*Ibid., No.* 95.]

Nov. 13. London. Wm. Stallenge to Salisbury. Particulars of Mr. Littleton and Mr. Tracy, who travelled from Sherborne to Salisbury, in October. [*Ibid., No.* 96.]

Nov. 13. Geo. Southaick to Levinus Munck. Sutton has returned from Rome, and has particular business with priests in England. Gerard, the Jesuit, gave the sacrament to Percy and others. Is embarrassed from having but one warrant to apprehend [Arthur] White, Browne, Gerard, and Charnock. Suggests the seizure of Hen. and Thos. Shelley, of Mapledingham, Hampshire, and of Mr. Reves; and search of And. Hilton's house at Burton, Westmoreland, where Freysarde and Owen lurk. [*Ibid., No.* 97.]

[Nov. 13.] 70. "Kalender of letters come about this treason" by [Levinus Munck.] In addition to many noted above, the following are named which are missing:—

Nov. 5. Contents of Mrs. Vaux's letter, "fast and pray that that may come to pass which we purpose, which yf it doe, wee shall see Totnam turned French."

One of "two letters from Fotherley, the Earl of Northumberland's servant, to his lord, concerning his treasure coming up from his audytt."

Nov. 8. "A paper reporting that at Clopton there hath ben with Ambrose Rockwood, John Grant, Mr. Winter, Mr. Ross, Mr. Townshend, Mr. Cee, Mr. Wright, Sir Edward Bushell, Robert Catesbye."

Nov. 9. "Sir Walter Ralegh, his declaration concerning Whitlock."

"Steward's information against one Archibold of Grayes Inne."

Nov. 12. "Lord Herbert, out of Monmouthshire, to my Lord. Privy searches appointed in those parts, and all wayes, ports, havens, and ferryes layd, so that none can escape. Proclamations published upon 10 Novemb."

Digitized by Google

1605. VOL. XVI.

Nov. 13. "Sir Edward Bushell's declaration. Description of one Barnes, by Jonas Bodenham."

"A letter of Sir Edw. Bushell's to Tho. Wyntour, without date."

Nov. 13. Sir Fras. Hastings to Salisbury. Returns Dr. Hill's writing; requests favour, as a "pore yonger brother, and an oulde servant to my deare dead Quene." [*G. Plot Bk., No.* 94.]

Nov. ? 71. Hackett's report touching the movements, &c. of Sir Hen. Hastings, of Branston, Hen. Hastings, and their people in Leicestershire, about the time of the treason.

Nov. 14. Newcastle. 72. Commissioners for the Borders to the Council. Arrest of the Grahams returning from Flushing and the Brill. Proceedings against them, and other malefactors. Offences multiply by hopes of a general pardon.

Nov. 14. Holy Island. 73. Sir Wm. Bowyer to the Council. Has put 20 soldiers into the fort at Holy Island, Capt. [Sir Wm.] Reede being on guard there.

Nov. 14. Holy Island. 74. Sir Wm. Reede to the Same. Has received the soldiers. He and they will hazard their lives before any mischief shall come to the King.

Nov. 14. Dundee. 75. Patrick, Master of Gray, to [Salisbury.] Has been dangerously ill. Hears from abroad that the King of France intends "to occupie the mutinous heumour of his people" in foreign war. Thanks him for remembering his little suit, &c.

Nov. 14. Information from Sir Geo. Fermor [taken by Chief Justice Popham]. Lord Vaux sent for him Nov. 6, and Mrs. Vaux requested him to ride to London with her son, to treat for his marriage with the Earl of Suffolk's daughter; but she afterwards wished him to postpone the journey, because Sir Griffin Markham's man told her there were broils in London, &c. [*G. Plot Bk., No.* 98.]

Nov. 14. 76. Sir Edw. Coke to Salisbury. Sends a declaration of a gentleman of good credit; would have come himself, but was prevented by Purveyors' business in the Star Chamber. *Incloses,*

76. 1. *Declaration of Vincent Earle that two gentlemen described, walking near Holborn, said Lord Northumberland would do well if Percy were dead, and that Rob. Newport, one of the Earl's servants, was an arrant papist. Newport lives with Wm. Mylwarde, of Caversham near Reading.*

Nov. 15. Lambeth. 77. Earl of Northumberland to the Council. Argues the course of his life, unambitious and given to private pleasures, such as gardening, building, &c. as presumptions of his innocence; also his scanty supply of arms, horses, and servants. He knew none of the plotters excepting Percy.

Nov. 15. 3 A.M. Sir Rich. Verney to Salisbury. His house has been set on fire a second time, but hopes to keep his prisoners safe. [*G. Plot Bk., No.* 99.]

Digitized by Google

VOL. XVI.

1605.

Nov. 16. Carlisle. 78. Gentlemen of Cumberland and Westmoreland to the Council. They are ready to watch for the arrest of Thos. Percy, and his adherents. Quiet state of those counties.

Nov. 16. Berwick. 79. Sir Wm. Bowyer to Salisbury. Means for guarding Berwick and Holy Island. Has laid watches for Percy. He is said to be in Scotland; many of the Borderers were prepared to join him.

Nov. 16. Carlisle. 80. Sir Wilfrid Lawson to the Same. Cumberland and Westmoreland quiet. Percy's connexion therewith. The Grahams remain in those parts as yet, in hope of the pardon. Thanks for being excused attendance at Parliament.

[Nov. 16.] [Westminster.] Commission to Henry Earl of Northampton to muster and train soldiers about the Cinque Ports. [*Grant Bk., p.* 17.]

Nov. ? 81. Lord Dunfermline to Salisbury. Surprise and horror at the Gunpowder Treason; hopes for the rigorous prosecution of the offenders. Praises the King and Council. Recommends that the prisoners be confined apart, in darkness, and examined by torch-light, and that the tortures be slow and at intervals, as being most effectual.

Nov. 16. Tower. 82. Sir Wm. Waad to the Same. Sends a note of what room is left in the Tower. "My Lord Mordaunt is fallen into an extreeme pensivenes, not without great cause." Will provide bedding for the prisoners expected.

Nov. 16. Edinburgh. 83. Sir Jas. Sempill to the Same. Congratulations on escape from "that Catholique blast." Met with Percy on his journey northward. A Jesuit has said mass at Lord Temple's. Answers many enquiries about his [Salisbury's] religious principles.

Nov. 16. [Tower.] Declaration of Guy Faukes. Catesby had advised Lord Montague not to come to Parliament, because he could do no good there. Lord Mordaunt was to be absent at the opening, because he would not attend the sermon; Lord Stourton to be detained by accident. Tresham was very anxious to have Lord Monteagle warned; they wished to warn the Earl of Arundel, but though under age, he was eager to be present. They intended to secure the absence of the Catholic Lords, by telling them that strict laws were framing against Catholics, which they could not prevent, &c. [*G. Plot Bk., No.* 101.]

Nov. 17. Lambeth. Sir Wm. Lane to Salisbury. The Earl [of Northumberland] refrains from writing himself, but trusts for protection to Salisbury's justice and friendship. He is a man of so excellent temper that it were a pity he should incur the stain of disloyalty. [*Ibid., No.* 102.]

Nov. 17. Tavistock. 84. William Earl of Bath to the Same. Joy at the deliverance of the King and Parliament from the Powder Treason. Desires to know if his former proxy will be available for the next Parliament. Had prepared to quell any risings in Somerset or Cornwall.

Nov. 18. Westminster. 85. Proclamation for searching for and apprehending Robt. Winter and Steph. Littleton; with description of their persons.

Nov. 18. Copy of the above. Printed. [*Proc. Bk., p.* 118.]

Digitized by Google

1605. VOL. XVI.

Nov. 18. Westminster. 86. The King to Lord Treasurer Dorset. To make stay of granting any lease, &c. of Pipewell Manor, which will be forfeited by Fras. Tresham, if convicted of a share in the late horrible conspiracy, Sir Thos. Lake being a suitor for the same.

Nov. 18. 87. Grant to Robert Earl of Essex, of remission of a fine of 761*l.* 1*s.* 0*d.* due on a lease of land, value 190*l.* 5*s.* 3*d.*, in cos. Cardigan, Pembroke, and Carmarthen, granted in trust for him to Owen Shepherd and Hen. Gerard.

Nov. 18. 88. Anne Lady Markham to [Salisbury]. Hen. Huddleston can tell him best about Gerard, and Sir Everard Digby about Walley. Knows not where Mrs. Vaux is. Chris. Parker, an embroiderer, and Brian Hunston a painter, removed with Gerard or imprisoned. The "Plot hath taken deep and dangerous root;" many will not believe "that holy good man" [Gerard] was an actor in it. Death of her father.

Nov. 18. Examination of Elizabeth Vaux. Does not know Gerard the priest. The visitors at her house were Rob. Catesby, Sir Ever. Digby, Hen. Huddleston, Sir George and Lady Fermor, and Greene and Darcy, priests; heard of the broils in London by Sir G. Fermor and Sir Griffin Markham's brother's servant; wrote to Lady Wenman last Easter, and said that "Tottenham would turn French," &c. [*G. Plot Bk., No.* 103.]

Nov. 18. Copy of the above, annotated [by Sir Edw. Coke.] [*Ibid., No.* 104.]

Nov. 18. Declaration of Lady Tasburgh. Mrs. [Eliz.] Vaux wrote the letter to Lady Wenman, bidding her be of good comfort, for there should soon be toleration for religion; Sir Rich. Wenman was displeased with his wife's acquaintance with Mrs. Vaux. At the back, are notes [by Sir Edw. Coke] of examinations of Rob. Keyes' wife. She serves Lord Mordaunt's children; had a month's holiday; met her friends on Nov. 7, at her cousin Rokewood's; knows Dobbes, Lord Mordaunt's man. Also of examination of [Henry] Morgan's wife. Her husband and she were sworn to secrecy at Grant's; he left her a fortnight ago, and said he should never see her more; she knows Thos. Bates, Mr. Catesby's man. [*Ibid., No.* 105.]

[Nov.] 89. Notes [by Chief Justice Popham] of Dobbes, Shenston, and Bath of Ashby, suspicious persons. Marg. Ash says the two Moatfords are priests, and call themselves Croft and Grey. One serves Lord Sandys' daughter as footman, and says mass there.

[Nov. 19] [Westminster.] 90. Proclamation warranting Sheriffs to prosecute rebels into other counties.

Nov. 19. Copy of the above. Printed. [*Proc. Bk., p.* 118.]

Nov. 19. Holyrood House. 91. Jas. Elphinstone, Lord Balmerinoch, to Salisbury. Recommends the bearer, who will acquaint his Lordship how his Majesty's service proceeds in the Northern parts.

Digitized by Google

1605. VOL. XVI.

Nov. 19. Holborn. 92. Charles Earl of Devonshire to Sir Thos. Lake. For a bill granting to Rich. Radcliffe a Gunner's room in Estmessy, Essex, void by death of Leonard Fryer.

Nov. 19. Geo. Southaick to Levinus Munck. Intreats a new warrant, his former one having expired. [*G. Plot Bk., No.* 106.] *Incloses,*

1. *Warrant to aid the bearer in the apprehension of suspicious persons, for* 10 *days only. Whitehall, Nov.* 8. [*Ibid., No.* 107.]

Nov. 19. 93. Examination of Jane Lady Lovel. Knows Rob. Catesby and Sir E. Digby slightly, but none other of the conspirators; Broughton was formerly her servant; Phil. Roper, Mr. Norris, and Mr. Iseley, have been at her house.

Nov. 19. 94. Examination of Sir Everard Digby. Catesby told him better days were coming for Catholics; advised him to take a house in Warwickshire or Worcestershire; he borrowed Thos. Throgmorton's; came down, Nov. 4, to hunt with Sir Robt. Digby; the conspirators joined them; Catesby told him the King and Salisbury were dead, urged him to join the Catholic cause, and said they had many adherents; he was with them two days, but finding they had few supporters, left them and was taken.

Nov. 20. Tower. 95. Second examination of the Same, confronted with Guy Faukes. Confesses his previous knowledge of the Plot, which he dared not reveal because he had sworn secresy.

Nov. 20? 96. List [annotated by Popham] of Plot prisoners in Worcestershire and Staffordshire.

Nov. 20. Grant, in reversion to Francis Earl of Cumberland, and Henry Lord Clifford, of the office of Keeper of Carlisle Castle, for life. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 43.]

Nov. 20. Grant to Brian Taylor of the office of postmaster of Newark-upon-Trent, for life. [*Grant Bk., p.* 17.]

Nov. 21? Extracts from examinations, to prove what meetings have been held amongst the Gunpowder conspirators and priests since Midsummer last; what preparations they had made; that the assembly at Dunchurch was on pretence of hunting: the plan of insurrection, &c. [*G. Plot Bk., No.* 240.]

Nov. 21. 97. Earl of Northumberland to Salisbury. Requests that Rob. Davison and Wm. Tailbois, two of Percy's servants, and Laurence Rushford, may be apprehended; and that Percy's study at Alnwick may be sealed, as there are bonds there belonging to himself. Begs that his Auditor may be examined upon Percy's conduct.

Nov. 21. Examination of Wm. Ellis, servant to Sir Everard Digby. Rob. Catesby, Thos. Winter, and Sir Oliver Manners are intimate with his master; proceedings in Warwickshire; seizure of horses, arms, &c.; Browne, a seminary priest, was often at his master's. [*G. Plot Bk., No.* 108.]

Digitized by Google

1605. VOL. XVI.

Nov. 22. Examination of Mich. Rapier, servant to Sir Everard Digby. Is a recusant; has served Sir Oliver Manners, Lady Catherine Gray, and Sir Hen. Bellasis; private masses said by Duckett, Fairfax, or Fisher, Brown, and Darcy, priests; all the conspirators received the sacrament at Rob. Winter's house, Nov. 7th; their proceedings; general hope of Catholics that times would mend. [*G. Plot Bk., No.* 111.]

Nov. 22. Westminster. 98. The King to Henry Rowlands, Bishop of Bangor. Grant of dispensation from attendance on Parliament, on account of ill health and the poverty of his living. His proxy to be sent.

Nov. 22. Ryegate. 99. Giles Arkenstall to Salisbury. Being employed to transport wheat into Spain, has had access to certain religious houses of English priests there. Can give information of their proceedings. George Dowlies's work is printed in English, to be sent into England.

Nov. 22. Co. Worcester. Examination of Wm. Cole, brother-in-law to Rob. Winter. Was sent by R. Winter on a message to the Countess of Shrewsbury; his intercourse with the two Winters, Grant, Percy, and other conspirators; left London Nov. 5, on hearing of the stir excited by the Plot, to secure his wife whom he had left at John Grant's, but finding Grant's house under guard, travelled to and fro till his apprehension; denies all knowledge of the Plot. [*G. Plot Bk., No.* 110.]

Nov. 23. 100. Suggestions [by Lord Chief Justice Popham] for questions to be put to the Earl of Northumberland, as to his promising to join the Catholics; his intercourse with Percy; communications with Sir Walter Raleigh, &c.

[Nov. 23.] 101. The above, with other interrogatories [by Sir Edw. Coke], in the form in which they were actually put to the Earl.

Nov. 23. Copy of the above, enlarged and corrected. [*G. Plot Bk., No.* 112.]

Nov. 23. Lambeth. Replies of the Earl to the above and similar interrogatories. In the late Queen's time, the King allowed him to give hopes to the English Catholics, which he did, but went no further; his association with Percy was only on business matters; heard of the King's nativity being cast in Paris, but never saw it. [*Ibid., No.* 113.]

Nov. 23. Addition to the above, in the Earl's own hand, relating to the King's nativity. [*Ibid., No.* 113 *A.*]

Nov. 23. 102, 103. Two copies of the above, with the addition.

Nov. 23. 104. Sir Everard Digby to Salisbury. Is willing to tell all he knows, but can remember nothing more than he has already confessed, except that Catesby intended to send the Earls of Westmoreland and Derby to raise forces in the North, and would send information to France, Spain, Italy, &c., of their success. Begs that the King will have compassion on his family.

Nov. 23. Tower. Confession of John Winter to the Council. He joined the assembly in Warwickshire, in ignorance of their intent; left them at Holbeach, and surrendered himself to the officers at his brother's house. [*G. Plot Bk., No.* 109.]

Digitized by Google

VOL. XVI.

1605.

Nov. 23. [Tower.] Confession of Thos. Winter. Full particulars of the Plot, from its first development till he was made prisoner at Holbeach House; with a marginal note [by the King.] [*G. Plot Bk., No.* 114.]

Nov. 23. Examination of John Hoppisley. He introduced Percy to Mr. Whynniard, from whom the house near the Parliament House was hired. [*Ibid., No.* 115.]

Nov. 23. 105. Declaration of Wm. Symonds, rector of Halton-Holegate, dioc. Lincoln, respecting the seditious speeches of Parker the recusant.

Nov. 23. Barmoor. 106. Sir Wm. Selby to Salisbury. Has arrested Fergus Story, a friend as intimate with Tho. Percy as Rushford or Wm. Ord. Has also arrested four Davisons, not knowing which of them was the follower of Percy.

Nov. 23. Holyrood House. 107. Lord Balmerinoch to the Same. In favour of Captain May, of the Moon pinnace, who has done good service in the North.

Nov. 23. Westminster. 108. The King to Lord Chancellor Ellesmere. To settle a dispute between Wm. Snow and George Beverley, relative to their share of profit in a joint trading transaction.

Nov. 23. Grant to Sir Wm. Cook of the office of Parker of Hartwell, co. Northampton, for life. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 44.]

Nov. 24. 109. Bill of Mr. Wilson's charges, for the apprehension and bringing to Court of Jas. Johnson, and for the guarding of White Webbs, Enfield.

Nov. 25. 110. Warrant to pay to Thos. Heton sums due for the diet and apparel of priests and other prisoners, kept in his charge at Wisbeach.

Nov. 25. 111. Grant to Rob. Scott, Fellow of Trinity College, Cambridge, of dispensation to hold his fellowship, in conjunction with the rectories of Chelie and Covewald, diocese Chichester, until he attain his 50th year.

Nov. 25. Lambeth. 112. Earl of Northumberland to Salisbury. Repeats the requests of his former letter [Nov. 21], especially about sealing up Percy's study. As the bonds are from Sir Hen. Wodrington, who is made Keeper of Alnwick, he fears their falling into his hands.

Nov. 25. Examination of Thos. Winter. Money was advanced to the conspirators by Tresham, &c. Lord Northumberland was first thought to favour Catholics, but Percy reported the contrary, and that "for matter of relligion" he "trobled not much himselfe." [*G. Plot Bk., No.* 116.]

Nov. 25. Note by Thos. Winter, of a message sent to him by Lord Monteagle, Catesby, and Tresham, relative to the Plot. [*The name of Lord Monteagle is half scratched out, and half pasted over with paper. Ibid., No.* 117.]

Nov. 25. Examination of Rich. Trewman, servant to Robt. Winter. Assemblage at his master's house, arming, &c. [*Ibid., No.* 118.]

Digitized by Google

VOL. XVI.

1605.

Nov. 25. Examination of Thos. Maunder, servant to Rob. Winter. Was persuaded to be a recusant, by Hammond, a priest, living in his master's house, who often said mass there; proceedings of his master; the assembly at Dunchurch, &c.; books and other things hid in a secret place in his master's house. [*G. Plot Bk., No.* 119.]

Nov. 25. Examinations of Matthew Power, Humph. Streylley, Hugh Powell, Edw. Herbert, and Thos. Caple, touching the seditious speeches of Thos. Booth, on Nov. 5; predicting great alterations to take place that day, and railing against protestant ministers. [*Ibid., No.* 120.]

Nov. 26. Examination of Thos. Booth, as to his uttering these speeches. [*Ibid.*]

Nov. 26. 113. Declaration by Thos. Holcomb, of his hearing one out of three persons who passed under the scaffold on Tower Hill say, "I'le actte it upon that croked wryche (wretch), in the habett of a gentlewoman."

Nov. 27. Examination of Wm. Handy, servant to Sir Everard Digby. Has been converted to popery by Fairfax, alias Fisher, alias Percy, a priest; mass at Thos. Throgmorton's said by Darcy, alias Walley [Garnet], an old priest; other private masses in different places; one Littlejohn serves the old priest; particulars of Walley; "Mrs. Ann Vaux doth usually goe with him whithersoever he goethe;" assembly at Dunchurch, &c.; mass and sacrament administered by Hart, a priest. [*G. Plot Bk., No.* 121.]

Nov. 27. Examination of Nathaniel Torporley, about his casting the King's nativity for Mr. Heriot, who lived at Essex House, the Earl of Northumberland's. [*Ibid., No.* 122.]

Nov. 28. Examinations of Thos. and Edw. Ockley, retainers of Rob. Winter. They were sent for by him to join the assembly on Nov. 5, but stole away at Stourbridge. [*Ibid., No.* 123.]

Nov. 28. Coventry. 114. Mayor, &c., of Coventry, and Lord Harrington to Salisbury. Respecting Mr. Cowper, a minister, who stated in a sermon, that the papists had contrived nine plots against the King and State.

Nov. 28? 115. Notes [by Salisbury] of the parties to be examined for proofs against Greenway, Garnet, Baldwin, Stanley, Owen, and Creswell.

Nov. 28? 116. Notes [by Sir Edw. Coke] of interrogatories to be put to Faukes, Winter, and Tresham, as to foreign aid expected; the conduct of the Earl of Northumberland; a project for the Earl of Salisbury's murder, &c.

Nov. 29. Tower. Examination of Fras. Tresham. Knew not of Spanish forces to be sent over to help the Catholics in England; knew that in the late reign, Thos. Winter went into Spain, on an employment with which Lord Monteagle, Catesby, Father Garnet, alias Walley, the Jesuit, and Father Greenway were acquainted. [*G. Plot Bk., No.* 124. *A slip of paper is pasted over the name of Lord Monteagle.*]

Digitized by Google

VOL. XVI.

1605.

Nov. 29. Interrogatories for the Earl of Northumberland, to be answered in writing; similar to those of Nov. 23rd. [*G. Plot Bk., No.* 125.]

Nov. 30. Examination of Rob. Keyes. Was admitted into the Plot by Catesby, 18 months past, and took the oath; wished Lord Mordaunt to be warned; Catesby said he would, by tricks, keep him and other Catholic Lords away, but rather than fail, would blow them all up, were they dear unto him as his own son; had charge of the house at Lambeth, where the powder was kept; Percy boasted that he had told the Earl of Northumberland a lie, to get money from him. [*Ibid., No.* 126.]

Nov. 30. Brief digest of the above. [*Ibid., No.* 127.]

Nov. 30. Examination of Wm. Turner, carter to Rob. Winter. Drove a cart with armour from Huddington to Lord Windsor's, where more armour was put in. [*Ibid., No.* 128.]

Nov.? 117. Petition of Walter Burford and Edw. Musgrave, of Wapping, Peter Kenton, of Dover, and Rob. Colthurst, of Newcastle, to Salisbury, for redress of wrongs inflicted upon them when trading to Spain.

Nov.? 118. Petition from the English merchants trading to Spain and Portugal to the Council for redress; they complain of the injuries they receive in their trade, and of their persecutions for religion, contrary to treaty.

[Nov.] 119. Note of concessions promised by the King of Spain to Sir Chas. Cornwallis, in behalf of the English merchants trading to Spain. [*See Span. Corresp., Nov.* 25.]

Nov.? 120. Robert Bennet, Bp. of Hereford, to Salisbury. Informs him that Ric. Abington, of Bromyard, an obstinate recusant, was lying at a house called Poplar, near Blackwall; and that he keeps in his house a Jesuit named Stansby, alias Drury.

Nov.? [King's Bench Prison.] 121. Rob. Hogg to [Salisbury?]. Advertisements that several of Amb. Rokewood's men in the prison know of hidden money, plate, and horses; can tell more, if set at liberty.

Nov.? 122. Notes for a Thanksgiving Sermon, after some "heavy and dreary tragedy" [the Gunpowder Plot?].

Nov.? 123. List of recusants indicted at Newcastle-on-Tyne.

Nov.? 124. List of recusants in Yorkshire, Durham, Westmoreland, and Lancaster, and of those indicted at York and Durham.

Nov.? 125. List of all the recusants in England, indicted during the past year: total number, 1,944.

Nov. 126. The King to the Warden, &c. of New College, near Winchester. Recommends Rich. Fitzherbert, of New College, Oxford, to the place of Schoolmaster of the Public School of Winchester College, likely to become void by resignation of the present master.

Digitized by Google

Vol. XVII. December, 1605.

1605.

Dec. 1. Bridewell. 1. Silvester Norris, priest, to Salisbury. Never heard of the conspiracy; only knew a few of the conspirators slightly; denies some particulars of his first confession before Sir Toby Chauncey. As to the question whether he would obey the Pope against the King, he would do what he thinks God would have him do. Offers to obtain from the Pope orders for the loyalty of English Catholics, and hostages for their good conduct. Asks pity for his extreme sufferings from cold and darkness.

Dec. 1. London. 2. [Earl of Salisbury] to the [Earl of Dumfermline], Lord Chancellor of Scotland. Thanks for the good opinion of the Scottish Council, on his conduct in the Powder Plot. Would rather die than be slack in searching the dregs of it to the bottom. Catesby had warned the Lords Montague, Mordaunt, and Stourton. The Earl of Northumberland is suspected of having received a general caution from Percy, but not of any knowledge of the real Plot. No foreign Prince is concerned in it. The King's wisdom, constancy, and even temper, in dealing with it.

Dec. ? 3. Earl of Northumberland to Salisbury. Recommends the bearer, Dudley Carleton, formerly his Secretary. Would be sorry were he to be involved in his own misfortunes. Marked, "Not sent."

Dec. 2. Bailiff's House at Westminster. 4. Dud. Carleton to the Same. Begs that he and the Council will acquit him of suspicion of bearing a part in the barbarous villainy. Has been in restraint nine days.

Dec. 2. Seaton. 5. Earl of Dunfermline to the Same. The discovery of the late horrible conspiracy and the present unity of the kingdom induce him to send for further directions. The bearer, Alex. Hay, will acquaint his Lordship with the state of affairs in Scotland.

Dec. 2. Bothal. 6. Sir Hen. Wodrington to the Same. Has examined Rob. Davison, Percy's servant, but can gain no further information from him. Rushforth is set at liberty. *Annexed is,*

6. I. *Note by Robt. Davison of recusants released out of several prisons.*

Dec. 2. Calais. 7. Examination of Wm. Wyles, by Sir George Carew. David Alleyn, lately come from England, told him that he was one of 200 men, who were to have risen, had the Plot taken effect.

Dec. 2. Calais. 8. Examination of David Alleyn. Regrets having betrayed himself by talking in his drink; was an embroiderer for 2 years in Sir John Fortescue's house.

Dec. 2. Examination of Sir Everard Digby. Confesses that Catesby revealed the Plot to him in October; Darcy, Brook, Fisher, and Brown frequented his house; refuses to say whether they are priests; assembly at Dunchurch, Holbeach, &c.; none of the people joined; Catesby had promised that the Popish Lords should be saved. [*G. Plot Bk., No.* 135.]

Digitized by Google

VOL. XVII.

1605.

Dec. 2. Examination of Rich. Hollis, alias Hobbes, under-cook to Sir Everard Digby. Led his master's trunk-horse to Dunchurch; particulars of the insurrection. [*G. Plot Bk., No.* 138.]

Dec. 2. 9. Examination of Amb. Rokewood, confronted with Keyes. Catesby told him of the Plot; they wished to save Lords Rutland, Mordaunt, and Montague; meant to have proclaimed the Princess Elizabeth; account of those hurt at Holbeach House.

Dec. 2. [Second] examination of the same. Loved Catesby as his own soul; was told the Plot by him; believed it right, and did not reveal it in confession; Catesby told him, Nov. 4, that the cellar was all right, and he thought the secret was not discovered; particulars of their flight from London; assembly at Dunchurch; Sir Rob. Digby with them; was hurt at Holbeach House. [*G. Plot Bk., No.* 136.]

Dec. ? 10. Sir Everard Digby to Lord Salisbury. Will undertake to secure the Pope's promise not to excommunicate the King, if he will deal mildly with Catholics. If violent measures are taken, predicts massacres, rebellions, &c. Had not priests hindered, attempts would have been made sooner to ease Catholics.

Dec. 2. Examination of Mich. Pelborough, smith, servant of Amb. Rokewood. Brought horses for his master to Mr. Grant's house, near Warwick; particulars of the insurrection; he escaped from Holbeach house, and told the Justices at Stourbridge of the rising. [*G. Plot Bk., No.* 139.]

Dec. 2. Examination of Sir Wm. Lower, as to the company who dined with the Earl of Northumberland on Nov. 4th, and as to a conversation that took place, about the Parliament and certain Articles of the Union [between England and Scotland], which Percy had in writing. [*Ibid., No.* 137.]

Dec. 2. Examination of Thos. Edgin, servant to John Winter. Particulars of the insurrection; he left them at Holbeach, and surrendered himself to the Justices at Huddington. [*Ibid., No.* 140.]

Dec. 3. Examination of Sir Rich. Wenman. Contents of Mrs. Vaux's letter to his wife; disliked their intercourse, because Mrs. Vaux tried to pervert his wife; Lady Fermor had written for a copy of Mrs. Vaux's letter, but it was lost. [*Ibid., No.* 141.]

Dec. 3. Examination of John Flower, servant to Amb. Rokewood. Brought 300*l.* and horses to his master at Mr. Grant's; particulars of the insurrection; fled from them at Holbeach. [*Ibid., No.* 142.]

Dec. 4. Examination of Stephen Kirke, servant to Amb. Rokewood. Helped to convey money and horses for his master, to Mr. Grant's, &c. [*Ibid., No.* 144.]

Dec. 4? 11. Notes by Levinus Munck from the examinations of Thos. Maunder and Wm. Snow, &c., concerning John Talbot, of Grafton; with marginal annotations [by Sir Edw. Coke.]

Digitized by Google

VOL. XVII.

1605.

Dec. 4. Whitehall. Examination of John Talbot. His previous intercourse with the conspirators; on Nov. 8th, Thos. Winter came to his house, but he begged him to go away, as there was a stir in Worcestershire, and an order issued to apprehend his brother, who was fled. Indorsed [by Coke] with references to examinations of [Thos.] Winter, Dec. 5th, Sir E. Digby, Nov. 29th, and Thos. Bates, Dec. 4th. [*G. Plot Bk., No.* 143.]

Dec. 4. Examination of Thos. Bates, servant to Robt. Catesby. His master sent him to hire a place near the Parliament House, and, on his suspecting mischief, revealed the Plot to him; he told it in confession to Greenway the priest, who said it was a good cause, bade him be secret, and absolved him; left them at Holbeach, because, when some of the powder exploded, John Wright wanted to set fire to the rest, and blow them all up together; they sent from Holbeach to induce John Talbot to join them; heard them say they should have 25,000*l.* out of Spain. [*Ibid., No.* 145.]

Dec. 5. Tower. Examination of Thos. Winter. Went to Mr. Talbot, Nov. 8th but was sent away; spoke with Leonard Smallpeece, who told him that Mr. Talbot said the rising was a foolish attempt; never named the Plot to Huddleston; particulars of the Plot. [*Ibid., No.* 146.]

[Dec. 5.] Instructions [by Chief Justice Popham] for Sir Rich. Wenman, to send up the letters written to his wife by Mrs. Vaux and Lady Fermor, with a true account, from those who saw Mrs. Vaux's letter, of its contents. [*Ibid., No.* 228.]

Dec. 5. Tamepark. Sir Rich. Wenman to Lord Chief Justice Popham. Has followed his directions. [*Ibid., No.* 147.] *Incloses,*

I. *Examination of Agnes Lady Wenman. She kept Mrs. Vaux's letter at first, to shew it to her husband, because she was angry with her mother-in-law, Lady Tasburgh, for opening it, but has lost or burnt it since; her mother* [*Lady Fermor*] *wrote to ask her to send it, or a copy of it, to Mrs. Vaux, who had heard that she was called in question for it, but she could not; it was chiefly about Lord Vaux's marriage with Lady Suffolk's daughter, and about the disgrace of the Catholics; adding, "Notwithstanding pray, for Tottenham may turne French."* [*Ibid., No.* 229.]

II. *Examination of Margaret Payn, Lady Wenman's maid. Remembers Mrs. Vaux's letter, and the sentence about Tottenham turning French, but nothing about fasting for any purpose that was in hand.* [*Ibid., No.* 230.]

Dec. 6. 12. Examination of Thos. Strange, alias Anderton, priest. Refuses to answer many questions; prevaricates till confronted with other witnesses; left Mrs. Vaux's house, Nov. 6th; denies saying that the dispensation for the marriage of the King's parents had been sought in vain at Rome, or that he made a book on the baseness and defects of the English.

Digitized by Google

VOL. XVII.

1605.

Dec. 6. Serjeants' Inn. 13. Examination of Hen. Huddleston, alias Hurleston. Particulars of his journey to and from London; was overtaken by Catesby, John Wright, and Percy; met Gerard alias Brooke, Singleton alias Clifton, and Strange alias Anderton, Jesuits, at Mrs. Vaux's house; Darcy, Pierce alias Fisher, and Greenway, priests, were there sometimes; Mrs. Vaux told them of the troubles in London, and said she heard of them from Sir George Fermor; on Nov. 7th, he, with Strange, Singleton, and Batley, left Mrs. Vaux's, and were taken at Kenilworth.

Dec. 7? 14. Dorothy Huddleston to Salisbury. Begs favour for her husband, a prisoner in the Marshalsea, and to be allowed access to him.

Dec. 7. Rushall. 15. Sir Edw. Leigh to the Council. Sends up Timothy Hayes for their examination, rather than send him to Stafford Assizes. *Incloses,*

15. I. *Deposition signed by the Mayor of Walsall and others, of the speeches of Timothy Hayes, on the authority of the Pope, as Supreme Head of the Church, to depose the King. Dec. 5.*

15. II. *Examination of Timothy Hayes, scholar in Douay, on his proceedings in England, his utterance of the speech aforesaid, &c. Dec. 5.*

Dec. 7. Brigham. 16. ——— [name erased], a clergyman, to Vaughan, Bishop of London. Congratulations on his accession to the see of London. Percy's restless and absent demeanour, when lately in the North. Account of his death. Great countenance given by the Earl of Northumberland to Sir Wilfrid Lawson; he was made Knight of the Shire, but after Percy being with them, excused himself from attending Parliament. Conduct of other auditors, &c., influenced by Percy.

Dec. 7. Easton-neston. Sir George Fermor to Lord Chief Justice Popham. Has answered his interrogatories. Lady Fermor wrote to Lady Wenman for Mrs. Vaux's letter, but could not get it. [*G. Plot Bk., No.* 148.] *Incloses,*

I. *Interrogatories by Popham, with Fermor's replies. Lord Vaux sent for him on Nov. 6; Mrs. Vaux wished him to attend her son to London, but altered her mind, on account of hearing of the broils; young Mr. Huddleston was there, but left the next morning; knew nothing of the treason intended, till his son Robert came to Mrs. Vaux's, and told him; Mrs. Vaux seemed not to have heard of it before.* [*Ibid., Nos.* 149 *and* 150.]

Dec. 7. 17. Re-grant and assignment by Tho. Hodges of Weston-sub-Edge, to Robert Hyron of Westington, of the moiety of lands in Aston-sub-Edge, formerly demised by Nich. Porter to Thos. Reade, of Chipping Campden, and Rob. Hyron.

Dec. 7. Grant to Edw. Roberts of the office of Captain of the Block House West Tilbury, co. Essex. [*Grant Bk., p.* 14.]

Digitized by Google

VOL. XVII.

1605.

Dec. 8. Tower. 18. Sir Wm. Waad to Salisbury. Faukes's mother still alive and married to Foster, an obstinate recusant. The two Wrights, Faukes, and Tesmond the Jesuit, were schoolfellows. Grant wishes to sell a fine horse, to supply the wants of his wife and children.

Dec. 8. 19. Warrant to pay —— thousand pounds per ann. to Sir Jas. Hay, appointed Gentleman of the Robes, for apparel, &c., for the King's person.

Dec. 9. Grant to George Earl of Dunbar of all duties on logwood, blockwood, &c. [*Grant Bk., p.* 18.]

Dec. 9. Durham. 20. Wm. James, Dean of Durham, to Salisbury. Seditious state of the recusants; the number excommunicated by the Bishop. As preparations to the late hellish tragedy, many recusants, within the last two years, have assigned their lands and leases. Their proceedings, &c.

Dec. 9. Examination of George Vavasour, of the Inner Temple. Confesses that two books, taken by Sir Edw. Coke, were from his room; one was a copy, made by him from the other, for Fras. Tresham, of George Blackwell, the archpriest's, treatise against lying and dissimulation; he knows not who wrote the other book. [*G. Plot Bk., No.* 151.]

Dec. 9. 21. Copy of the above.

Dec. 9. 22. Examination of Lewis Tresham. His father, Sir Thos. Tresham, used to lodge in the Inner Temple, and Wm. Vavasour kept his keys in his absence; went into Spain with the Earl of Nottingham, and spent some time there.

Dec. 9. 23. Examination of Wm. Tresham. Confirms the above; served in the Low Countries, under John Blunt; thinks the other book is in the handwriting of Wm. Vavasour, who formerly served his father, and now serves his brother in the Tower.

Dec. 10. Examination of Fras. Tresham. Gave Blackwell's book to Geo. Vavasour to copy for him; has forgotten how he got the book, and does not know who wrote or interlined it; never shewed it, nor gave away any copy of it. [*G. Plot Bk., No.* 152.]

Dec. 10. 24. Examination of Dorothy, wife of John Bullock of the Lowe, [Shropshire]. Knew nothing of the christening of Botfield, her brother-in-law's child, because they were not good friends; her husband was ill when he went to London, and therefore she said she feared she should see him no more.

Dec. 10. 25. Examination of Fras. Rowe, servant to John Bullock. Passing through Stotterton, he saw Botfield's child returning from christening; no one went to London with his master, but William, an old servant.

Dec. 10. Ludlow. 26. Examination of Thos. Horwell, of North Cleobury, co. Salop, relative to the birth and christening of Botfield's child.

Dec. 10. 27. Petition of Edm. Lassells to the Council. Has concealed nothing which he spoke to Lady Shrewsbury or to Lord Roxburghe. Had no ill intention against the Earl of Salisbury. Begs that his friends who have signed bonds for him may be protected from his creditors.

Digitized by Google

1605. VOL. XVII.

Dec. 10? 28. Edw. Reynoldes to Owen Reynoldes. Will not give a penny more of ready money [for the place] than he has offered, but will give 100*l.* per ann. of the proceeds thereof for two years, if they amount to 250*l.* a year. Private business.

Dec. 10. 29. Warrant for a grant to Lewis Duke of Lenox, of Exchequer lands, value 900*l.* per ann., on consideration of his surrender of certain lands in Scotland. If there be not lands to that amount left out of the entail, the Commissioners for Sale of Lands are to make up the deficit in money.

Dec. 10. 30. Examination of Amb. Rokewood. Catesby had told him of the Plot, but Percy did not know that he was acquainted with it till Nov. 5th; when informed of it, he said, "Upon my soul, I thought no man had been acquainted with it but such as I had known;" and told him [Rokewood] to shift for himself.

Dec. 10. 31. Examination of Sir Everard Digby. Catesby told him that, though the Plot was discovered, Salisbury and the King were slain "by another practise." Denies saying, that "though this did not hit, another would."

Dec. 11. Examination of Jas. Garvey, servant to Sir Everard Digby. Attended his lady to Mr. Throgmorton's on Nov. 6; she sent him to Rob. Winter's, with horses; left the conspirators at Holbeach House; in August, his mistress went on pilgrimage to St. Winifred's well, with Lady Digby, Mrs. Vaux, Darcy, Fisher, Thos. Digby, and others. [*G. Plot Bk., No.* 153.]

Dec. 12. 32. Examination of Thos. Strange, Jesuit. Acknowledges an intercepted letter, written by him two years ago; declines to tell from whom he had the information contained in it, about the Spanish Ambassador, soldiers, &c., or what it was he wished to be informed of, by writing in orange or lemon juice; never saw any work on equivocation, but knows that the Catholics hold it lawful.

Dec. 12. Examination of Geo. Vavasour. Received the book to copy, from Fras. Tresham, at Hogsdon, near London, his father's house; copied it at Cole's house near St. Dunstan's Church, where he lodged with Lewis Tresham, who was expelled from the Temple. [*G. Plot Bk., No.* 154.]

Dec. 13. Examination of the Same. The copy of a work "De Officio Principis Christiani" was transcribed by him 10 or 11 years past, from a printed copy in the chamber of Nicolas Morrice, schoolmaster to Sir Thos. Tresham. [*Ibid., No.* 155.]

Dec. 12? 33. Points to be noted in the book of equivocation, suspected to be written by Gerard the Jesuit. The title was altered by Garnet, from "A Treatise of Equivocation" to "A Treatise against Lying and Fraudulent Dissimulation," &c.

Dec. 12? 34. Copy of the above.

Dec. 13. Westminster. 35. Warrant to pay to the Governor and Company of Merchants now incorporated, trading to the Levant Seas, 5,322*l.* for a present to the Grand Seignior.

Digitized by Google

1605. VOL. XVII.

Dec. ? 36. Names of the ports open to the old Levant Company, within the Seigniory of Venice, and of those promised to be open to the new Company. Indorsed [by Salisbury], "Rich. Gore and his brother."

Dec. 13. 37. Dud. Carleton to Salisbury. Beseeches him to procure the just favour of their Lordships, that his innocency may appear by his liberty.

Dec. 13. 38. Same to Sir Thos. Windebank. Being removed from his custody to be a prisoner on parole, feels more a prisoner than ever, fearing to offend; begs his influence with Salisbury to procure his freedom.

Dec. 13. 39. Earl of Northumberland to the Commissioners for the Plot. Has remembered, in reference to the question as to what passed at his table on Nov. 4th, that Percy asked what news of the Parliament, and shewed him the Articles of the Union; probably wishing to find out if he had heard anything of Lord Monteagle's letter, but not daring to ask.

Dec. 13. Examination of Agnes Lady Wenman. Has sought in vain for Mrs. Vaux's letter; saw Mrs. Vaux at Mr. Simon's house in August, and complained of Lady Tasburgh's opening the letter; cannot remember that she promised to keep it. [*G. Plot Bk., No.* 156.]

Dec. 14. Fleet Prison. 40. Reply by Edm. Lassells to the questions of John Corbett, Clerk of the Council. Told Lord Roxburghe that he heard the Papists would submit to any conditions, to secure the King's favour, but did not tell him that he heard it at the Earl of Salisbury's; went into the Low Countries in August last, to see the army, wishing to have a commission; lived when there with Sir Edw. Cecil.

Dec. 14. Beauchamps Court. 41. Sir Fulk Greville, sen., to Salisbury. Hopes to be able to send him a traitor's horse, taken in his town.

Dec. 14. Grant to the Mayor, &c. of Chester, of all prize wines and butlerages in the County Palatine of Chester. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 44.]

Dec. 14. London. 42. Certificate by the Commissioners for sale of the Carrack goods, as to their disposal of 451 pieces of calico to Wm. Massam, of London, who shipped them for Spain.

Dec. 16. Westminster. 43. The King to the Master, &c. of —— College. Recommends John Fish, student there, to the next vacant fellowship.

Dec. 16. Westminster. 44. The King to Sir Wm. Roper of Eltham. Is informed that the lands of Ralph Brokesby, settled on Sir William for the benefit of Brokesby's children, have not been so appropriated. Requires him to attend to the interests of the children. [*See* 1604, *May* 10.]

Dec. 16. 45. Copy of the above.

Dec 16. Westminster. 46. Grant to John Banckes of the office of keeper of the rabbit warren and game at Wilbraham Bushes, between Newmarket and Shelford.

Digitized by Google

VOL. XVII.

1605.

Dec. 16. Gatehouse, Westminster. 47. Phil. Bennet to Salisbury. Has been in prison three years, for a small debt. Can reveal conversations with many Popish prisoners. One said 300,000 papists in England would pay the King 40*s.* a year each, for toleration. A stationer in London, a pretended protestant, scatters popish books.

Dec. 17. Without Cripplegate. 48. Dud. Carleton to John Corbett. Is ill from his confinement; begs him to speak a good word to Lord Salisbury in his favour.

Dec. ? Matters objected against Henry Carey and his son. They live near the sea, and have midnight meetings of priests and recusants at their house. On Nov. 5, the elder Carey rode about amongst recusants in Hampshire, and many of them went with him to London. They had changed silver into gold, and had bought armour; they blamed puritans, not papists, for the intended treasons. [*G. Plot Bk., No.* 232.]

Dec. 18. Examination of Hen. Carey. Knew Percy some time ago, but not lately; knew none of the other conspirators; came to London Nov. 6, on private law business; bought armour to go down to Warwickshire with the Earl of Devonshire; has not said he expected better times; refuses to say whether he would take part with the Pope against the King; after much urging, says he would not kill the King at the Pope's command, but refuses to subscribe this. [*Ibid., No.* 157.]

Dec. 18. Examination of Wm. Tailbois, Percy's servant. Particulars of his attendance on his master; on November 5, Percy told him he was undone; his proceedings since, till his apprehension at Sadberge, by Wm. Killingale and the bailiff of the Bishop of Durham; secret money found upon him. [*Ibid., No.* 158.]

Dec. 18. Information of Wm. Killingale. Saw Tailbois; remembered him as Percy's servant; he professed entire ignorance of the Plot, &c., and was apprehended. With confirmation of the above by John Addy, of Sadberge, the bishop's bailiff. [*Ibid.*]

Dec. 20. Westminster. 49. Warrant to the Earl of Bath, Lieutenant of Devon, to appoint Fra. Lowman Muster Master in that county.

Dec. 20. Grant, in fee-farm, to Jo. Spilman of the manor of Bignows, &c., in Kent. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 44.]

Dec. 21. Grant to the Earl of Salisbury of a piece of ground in the Strand, for 21 years after the death of the Queen. [*Ibid., p.* 44.]

Dec. 21. Lease to Chr. Mainwaring of the manor of Bridgenorth, co. Devon. [*Grant Bk., p.* 17.]

Dec. 21. Grant to Lewis Duke of Lenox of the offices of Captain and Steward of Grafton, cos. Northampton and Bucks, &c., for life. [*Ibid., p.* 14.]

Dec. 21. 50. John Corbett to Dud. Carleton. Has made bold to apply privately to Salisbury for Carleton's enlargement, and will procure it, if possible.

Digitized by Google

1605. VOL. XVII.

Dec. 21. The Tower. 51. Sir William Waad to the King. Complains of the Lord Mayor, who has chosen this unseasonable time to incroach upon the precincts of the Tower. Mayors have been fined and imprisoned, for less offences. Mutilated.

Dec. 21. 52. Copy of the above, made before the mutilations.

Dec. 21. 53. John Tuttofte to Tho. Phelippes. Explains the cause of a messenger being delayed.

Dec. ? 54. Edw. Reynoldes to Owen Reynoldes. Instructions on his proposed purchase from Mr. Kerry of the surrender of his office [of Clerk of the Privy Seal]. Will give no more than 250*l.* for it; understands Mr. Kerry asks 500*l.*

Dec. 22. Enfield. 55. Same to the Same. Longs to know what Mr. Kerry will do respecting his offer. Desires him to hasten Mrs. Copley's business, &c.

Dec. 23. [Tower.] 56. Sir Wm. Waad to Salisbury. Fras. Tresham has died; requests directions about the body.

Dec. 23. Examination of Rich. Andrews, priest. Thinks the Pope may absolve subjects from allegiance to a heretic King; equivocation is lawful where the right of the questioner is not acknowledged; condemns the Powder Plot, as detestable and damnable, the Pope having ordered English Catholics to be quiet; has heard of the Book of Equivocation, but not seen it. [*G. Plot Bk., No.* 159.]

Dec. 23. 57. Copy of the above, subscribed by Andrews on the 23d January 1606, with a proviso that these are merely his private opinions.

Dec. ? 58. Petition of the inhabitants of Windsor forest to the King, against claims made upon them by the Board of Green Cloth, for wheat, &c. contrary to the King's charter freeing them from purveyance, on account of the losses they sustain by pasturing the deer. With note by the Earl of Nottingham, in favour of the petition.

Dec. 23. Westminster. 59. Warrant to the Earls of Dorset, Nottingham, and others, to confirm the exemption from purveyance granted by the late Queen to the bailiwicks of Finchampstead, Surrey, Battells, and others near Windsor forest, and to extend it to Old and New Windsor, and adjoining parishes, on condition of the better preservation of the deer.

Dec. 23. 60. Statement of the amount of the Queen's jointure, as lately increased, and of her debts; with a plan for the distribution of her income.

Dec. 23. 61. Thos. Barnes to Levinus Munck. Sends the substance of a letter from Thos. Phelippes to [Hugh] Owen as follows: He sends him particulars of the treason. The surrender of Owen earnestly demanded from the Archduke. Northumberland suspected because of Percy's near relationship to him, and of his admitting him to be King's Pensioner, without taking the oath of Supremacy; also because he intended to take medicine, and be absent the first day of Parliament. Lord Mordaunt ill off, for there was a plot for murdering the King at his house, but it was hindered by a Jesuit, because there was "a course in hand" to "cutte up the very roots." Arguments why Owen should not be surrendered. Barnes offers his services to go into Flanders.

Digitized by Google

VOL. XVII.

1605.
Dec. 62. Thos. Phelippes to Hugh Owen. Condition of the conspirators. Lord Mordaunt in danger. Northumberland will get off with a censure, and Montague be saved by his father-in-law. As Tresham died impenitent, his corpse was beheaded, and the head is to be set up at Northampton. The King lenient towards Catholics, but the Deputy of Ireland severe. The Archduke will not deliver Owen up to justice. Sir Wm. Stanley under guard. Paget accuses Baylie of being Owen's right hand. Faukes confessed nothing the first racking, but did so when told "he must come to it againe and againe, from daye to daye, till he should have delivered his whole knowledge." Jealousies between France and Spain. France will help the Hollanders' next campaign.

Dec. ? 63. Opinion of Adrian Kinschotte, advocate at Brussels, given to Hugh Owen, on the legality of his refusing obedience to the late Queen, and also to James I.; and that as the King has violated his promises to Catholics, they may legally withdraw their allegiance. Quotes authorities for his opinion.

Dec. ? 64. Copy of the above.

Dec. 24. Court. 65. John Corbet to Dud. Carleton. Will gladly send him word, as soon as the Lords give order for his discharge.

Dec. 25. 66. Account of baize and other woollen manufactures, shipped by foreigners out of London and the out ports, for the past year.

Dec. 25. 67. Account of the whole value of woollen manufactures, excepting baize, shipped for the same period.

Dec. 25. 68. Note of pensioners deceased or resigned at Berwick, and consequent decrease of charges in the new establishment, for the past year.

Dec. 25. 69. Dud. Carleton to Salisbury. Repeats his entreaty to have his liberty restored.

Dec. 26. 70. The Same to Sir Walter Cope. Is referred to him by Lord Salisbury, for answer to his suit for his liberty. Is a solitary prisoner at this merry time.

Dec. 28. Discharge to Hen. Calverley of the debts of Wm. Calverley. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 44.]

Dec. 28. Examination of Hen. Carey. Knew nothing of the traitors' proceedings after they left town, but by general report; acknowledges that a brief journal of events shewn him was in his handwriting; heard them from a servant of Thos. Throgmorton, and noted them down, to satisfy his friends on his return home. [*G. Plot Bk., No.* 160.]

Dec. 30. Examination of Thos. Howsman, servant to Thos. Winter. Assembly at Huddington; he left them at Holbeach. [*Ibid., No.* 161.]

Dec. 31 Northwich. 71. Justices of Chester to Salisbury. Proceedings in collecting the Mise in the County Palatine of Chester.

Digitized by Google

VOL. XVII.

1605? UNDATED.

1605? 72. Offer of Edmund Nevill, of Westmoreland, to the King, for the entailed lands of Nevill and Westmoreland, of which he is heir male. He will pay the present rents, and give the King 50,000*l.*

73. [Edward Nevill], titular Earl of Westmoreland, to the King. Urges promises made to him before the late Queen's death, and renewed on his Majesty's accession, of restoration to the Earldom of Westmoreland, as heir male of his kinsman Charles Nevill, attainted, and to the inheritance of the entailed lands of Nevill. Pleads a letter from the King himself, addressed to him as Earl of Westmoreland; hopes the opposition of his enemies will not frustrate his just rights.

74. Statement addressed to Salisbury, as Master of the Court of Wards, of proceedings touching the estate of Sam. Sewster, his Majesty's ward, which is wrongfully kept from him by the Earl of Suffolk. Indorsed [by Salisbury] "a lewd information of one Waldegrave."

75. Anonymous to the King. Urges him to abolish Bishops, &c., and to establish the true worship of God.

76. Sir Wm. Cornwallis to Sir Thos. Lake. Not to pass any grant from the King on Sir Thos. Southwell's suit, till he has acquainted the Earls of Salisbury and Northampton.

77. George Lord Carew to the Earl of Salisbury. Sends a list of attainted persons to whom their estates were restored by Henry VII., and of grants of land made by him. The King cannot be called profuse in his giving, since he has not yet given as much as Henry VII., "the most parsimonious prince that ever England had."

Whitehall. 78. The King to Sir Rob. Dormer and Sir Fras. Fortescue. To collect contributions from their neighbours in Buckinghamshire, towards the repairs begun by the gentlemen of Middlesex, of the highways between London and Watford.

79. Draft of the above.

80. The King to Sir John Trevor, Clerk of the Castle and Honour of Windsor. Signifies his grant to Sir Hen. Nevill, of the office of Keeper of the Game at Windsor; with note of his being appointed also Ranger of Fines, alias Twichen Bailiwick, Windsor forest.

81. The Same to the Master of ——— College. For a lease of the parsonage of Tylands to be granted to Henry Farr, about to travel with the Earl of Rutland; also a dispensation of absence for 3 years from his fellowship.

82. Grant to Rob. Hales, of the recusancy of Bennett Winchcombe and Edw. Morgan, of Swinnerton, co. Stafford.

Digitized by Google

1605 ?

VOL. XVII.

83. Grant to Thos. Wish of an annuity of 40*l.* per ann.

84. The King to the Master of Peter-House, Cambridge. To admit Thos. Soame a Fellow, after the placing of Rob. Derham, already recommended.

85. Statement of the case between Lady Ann Clifford, daughter of George late Earl of Cumberland, and her uncle Francis, the present Earl, as to the Sheriffwick of Westmorland, with petition to the King for a decision before the next assizes, or the county will have no Sheriff.

86. Book of the sums paid by way of loan to the King throughout England and Wales, specifying the names of the contributors, with the sums given by them.

87. Copy of the above for Gloucestershire.

88. Copy of the above for Pembrokeshire, and Radnorshire, with one omission.

89. Notes on the state of Lord Windsor's lands, and the means of discharging the King's claim to one third of their value. Two papers.

90. Petition of Thos. Porter to the Council. Was committed for refusing to take the oath of Allegiance; prays to be now allowed to take it, and to be discharged.

91. Statement of the interest of [William] Helliar, Archdeacon of [Barnstaple, dioc.] Exeter, in a lease of the manor of Staverton, heretofore granted by the Dean and Chapter of St. Peter's, Exeter, to the Duke of Somerset.

92. William Visct. Cranborne to his father, the Earl of Salisbury. Hopes to profit by his private studies and public exercises, &c., at the University.

93. Elizabeth Stanley, Countess of Derby, to Salisbury. Thanks for his favour; hopes his godson [Sir Robt. Stanley] will live to drink his health.

94. Declaration of the prices of wines and grocery now allowed to merchants who supply the Court, as compared with those of the late reign.

95. Petition of ———— to the King, to be admitted tenant in fee-farm of the rectory of Suclingham and Chapel of St. Saviour's, Norfolk, the presentation to which is usurped by the descendants of Sir John Shelton.

96. Petition of Andrew Carington to the King, for protection from his creditors for himself and his sons, John and Samuel, having served the late Queen in the wars.

97. Duplicate of the above.

Digitized by Google

VOL. XVII.

1605 ?

98. Observations [by a Scotchman] on the treaties between Scotland and France; the command of the Scotch Guard in France; reciprocal naturalization of French and Scots; privileges of merchants, &c.

99. Copy of the above.

100. The case of Captain Baynard, who took a prize, by virtue of his commission, which was retaken by Capt. Derickson, Admiral of the Dunkirk fleet. [*See May*, 1605.]

101. Memorandum of the goods in the ship taken by Captain Baynard, with a note of what has been restored to him. Fr.

102. Abstract of Dr. Thornell's discourse concerning the dangerous policy of the Jesuits. Italian.

103. Treatise on the discipline to be used in marshalling and directing the English navy against foreign invasion; and also a form of orders to be given by an admiral, in conducting a fleet through the Narrow Seas. [*By a son of Sir Wm. Gorges.*]

104. Petition of Maurice Peeter, Peregrine Coney, and Francis Constable, to Queen Anne, for confirmation of the grant for survey of the deceitful dyeing of silk, formerly bestowed on Margaret Hodges, in recompence for the services of her husband, Christopher Hodges.

105. Note of liberties and privileges granted by former Kings to the town of Coventry, with query as to their present validity.

106. Notes of popish practices against the State, 1558 to 1605, with the laws made against papists. [*By Sir Joseph Williamson.*]

VOL. XVIII. JANUARY—FEBRUARY, 1606.

1606.

Jan. 2. Grant to Edward Lord Bruce of the Grange of Dodderston, co. York, with other lands of the [late] Earl of Lenox. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 49.]

Jan. 2. 1. Testimony of Mich. Humfrey and Walter Mogg relative to the arrest of Henry Carey the younger, in the house of Walter Elsley; popish relics found.

Jan. 3. 2. Examination of Wm. Durnford of Hamworth, Dorsetshire, servant to Henry Carey, sen. Meeting of priests and masses at his master's house. With note from Thomas Visct. Bindon [to the Council] that Hen. Carey, sen., has granted lands to Thos. Loader, alias Thos. Suttell, a seminary priest, whom he has placed in the service of the Earl of Northumberland, or his brother, where he now is.

Jan. 3. 3. Lord Treasurer Dorset to Sir Thos. Lake. Instructions to draw a Privy Seal, of which the form is prefixed, for 15,935*l.* 14*s.*, for payment to divers shopkeepers of debts contracted by the Queen.

Digitized by Google

VOL. XVIII.

1606.

Jan. 3. 4. Anne Lady Markham to Salisbury. Hopes soon to see Gerard the priest, and will keep him in view till she can let Salisbury know where he is. Had the watch at Harrowden been kept two days longer, he would have been starved out. Is obliged to act very cautiously, lest her party should suspect her of betraying them. Richard, the butler, is in the Gatehouse, but in prisons, money will help to send letters to friends.

Jan. 4. Durham. 5. Examination of Eleanor, wife of Thos. Jackson, of Bishop-Auckland. Confesses that on Nov. 5, she said she was glad of Parliament's meeting, as it would either end or mend them, meaning recusants, who, she thought, would either be hanged and freed from sorrow, or have liberty of conscience; denies similar charges drawn from the examinations of John Pattison and Wm. Sonkey.

Jan. 4. Stirling. 6. John Earl of Mar to Salisbury. Has no greater care than the welfare of the King, his children, and councillors. All things quiet in Scotland.

Jan. 7. Exeter. 7. Mayor of Exeter to the Same. Information of an embargo laid on English ships and goods in Spain, about the time of the horrible intended treason. *Incloses,*

7. I. *Examination of Edward Bayley, shipmaster, in relation thereto. Jan.* 6.

Jan. 8. Edinburgh. 8. Earl of Dunfermline to the Same. Though the Powder Treason was not openly supported abroad, the conspirators had intelligence with persons dependent on foreign princes. The Earl of Dunbar diligent at the Council. The Earl of Mar expected when it meets at Linlithgow, for the censure of some troublesome ministers, against whom the King has conceived greater offence than they are worthy of. The town is free from plague, &c.

Jan. 8. Florence. 9. Tobie Matthew to Dud. Carleton. Presumes the sickness of Lord Norris prevented Carleton from being in England time enough to be suspected of implication in the Powder Plot, on account of his connection with Northumberland. His own travels in Italy; names of Englishmen there.

Jan. 8. Anonymous to ———. The Earl of Salisbury is as violent as ever against Catholics; some of the best sort should request the mediation of the Spanish Ambassador; if that fail they must "*ferire*" or "*perire.*" His son might get a place in Salisbury's service, "and soe have an open way to doe what they list." "If Hector weare gone the Troians would be quietter." Signed, "You know me." Indorsed, "Copy of a writing found in the street, at one Lees' dore, over against St. Clement's church, the 8th of Jan. 1605." [*G. Plot Bk., No.* 162.]

Jan. 8? 10. D. B. [Rich. or David Barrett] to [Mr. Roberts]. Expects to be discharged. The Bishop checks the keeper for base usage of him, which had compelled him to write to a Privy Councillor. Conspiracy detected of five persons who have sworn to kill the King and Salisbury. Lassells, of the Bed Chamber, committed. Words between the Earls of Devonshire and Salisbury. [*See Feb.* 12.]

Digitized by Google

1606. VOL. XVIII.

Jan. 8? Gatehouse. 11. Rich. Barrett to Thos. Ward. As to the delivery of the preceding letter to Mr. Roberts.

Jan. 8. 12. Confession of John Talbot. Came to his cousin Talbot at Pepper-hill, 7th Nov.; told him of Winter's rising, and that his brother Talbot was ordered by the Sheriff to be in readiness to serve the King.

Jan. 9. 13. Examination of Sir Ever. Digby. Took the oath from Catesby, but was excused by him from taking the sacrament upon it.

Jan. 9. Examination of Guy Faukes. Sir Edw. Baynham was sent by Catesby to the Pope, to complain of the persecutions of Catholics, and was to be ready in Rome to negotiate for help, if the Plot succeeded. [*G. Plot Bk., No.* 163.]

Jan. 9. Examination of Thos. Winter. Manner of taking the oath of secresy; Gerard, alias Lee, the priest, gave them the sacrament afterwards, but knew not of the Plot. [*Ibid., No.* 164.]

Jan. 9. Gloucester. 14. Recorder and others of Gloucester to the Vice-Chancellor, &c., of Oxford. Will further the projects of Jas. Jessopp, for making the Thames navigable from Burcott to Oxford, and from thence to Crockley-in-the-Edge, Gloucestershire.

Jan. 10. Voluntary declaration of Hen. Morgan, late of Norbrook, co. Warwick. Has seen Greenway at Winter's and Grant's; he was with the conspirators on Nov. 6, attired in "coloured sattin done with gould lace," but left them. [*G. Plot Bk., No.* 165.] *Annexed is,*

1. *Note by Amb. Rokewood of seeing Catesby and Percy converse at Winter's house with a gentleman, who then rode away.* [*Ibid.*]

Jan. 11. 15. Sir Rob. Mansell and Sir John Trevor to [Lord Admiral Nottingham]. Recommend Capt. Chris. Newport for the reversion of the office of one of the principal masters of the navy.

Jan. 13. 16. Lord Admiral Nottingham to Sir Rob. Mansell, Sir Hen. Palmer, Sir John Trevor, and Sir Peter Buck, principal officers of the navy. Grants to Capt. Chris. Newport the reversion solicited, after the placing of John King.

Jan. 13. Examination of Thos. Bates, servant of Rob. Catesby. Was sent from Mr. Grant's of Norbrook to Coughton, Thos. Throgmorton's house, hired by Sir Ever. Digby, with a letter to Father Farmer, alias Walley [Garnet]; he shewed the letter to Greenway, who returned with Bates to Winter's house, and had an interview with Catesby; thinks Greenway is at Mr. Abington's, in Worcestershire. [*G. Plot Bk., No.* 166.]

Jan. 13. Copy of the above. [*Ibid., No.* 167.]

Jan. 13. Carlisle. 17. Sir Wilfrid Lawson to Salisbury. The Grahams still returning, but hardly any arrested. Gaol deliveries at Carlisle and Newcastle. Thanks for being reinstated in Cockermouth Castle.

Digitized by Google

1606. VOL. XVIII.

Jan. 14. Carlisle. 18. Chris. Pickering and Cuth. Curwen to Lords Salisbury and Wotton. They have summoned the tenants of the Earl of Cumberland, who promise to pay certain corn rents, notwithstanding that they have paid the same to the Grahams, who have broken out as open outlaws, and are the sole hindrance to the peace of the county.

Jan. 15. Grant to Norman Lisle of the office of musician to the Duke of York, for life. [*Grant Bk*, *p.* 13.]

Jan 15. Whitehall. 19. Earl of Salisbury to Lady Markham. Though loath to prosecute the Jesuits, yet finding they have been principals in the conspiracy, accepts her offer to apprehend Gerard the priest, and sends her a blank warrant for his capture. Her fidelity may advantage her husband. Gerard, Walley, and Greenway are the guilty priests.

Jan. 15. Westminster. Proclamation for the apprehension and discovery of John Gerard, Henry Garnet, and Oswald Tesmond. Printed. [*Proc. Bk.*, *p.* 120.]

[Jan. 15.] 20. Description of the person, &c., of John Gerard, the Jesuit.

[Jan. 15.] 21. Same of Greenwell, alias Tesmond.

Jan. 15. 22. Earl of Salisbury to Sir Thos. Lake. The dispute between the Spanish Ambassador and M. Noel de Caron, the Dutch Ambassador, about the ship taken in the Narrow Seas, can only be settled by the ordinary course of justice. Caron jealous of Spanish influence. All prizes taken are compelled to be restored, if they come into the Narrow Seas, which is hard upon the Hollanders who can scarcely avoid those seas in returning home.

Jan. 16. 23. Roger Duckett to [Mr. Lanfrank?]. Has not seen Mr. Fountayne, and has no news of the bills of exchange.

Jan. 17. Examination of Rob. Winter, of Huddington, Worcestershire. Past associations with the conspirators; on Nov. 7th Father Hammond, though knowing their share in the Plot, confessed and absolved them all, and gave them the sacrament; when he and Stephen Littleton fled, they sent twice to Father Hall for help. [*G. Plot Bk.*, *No.* 168.]

Jan. 17. Examination of the Same. Was told of the Plot by Catesby at Oxford a year ago, and took the oath of secresy; Catesby said he would save such of the Catholic nobility as he could, and would proclaim the Princess Elizabeth Queen. [*Ibid.*, *No.* 169.]

Jan. 17. Examination of Thos. Winter. Went to Rome in Christmas, 1599; had the Plot succeeded, Hugh Owen would have instructed Sir Edward Baynham to inform the Pope, and get help from him; admission of Rob. Winter into the Plot; taking the sacrament at Huddington. [*Ibid.*, *No.* 170.]

Jan. 17. Note by Amb. Rokewood that Catesby and Thos. Winter told him that they had acquainted Rob. Winter with the Plot. [*Ibid.*, *No.* 171.]

Digitized by Google

VOL. XVIII.

1606.

Jan. 17. Examination of Stephen Littleton, of Holbeach, co. Stafford. His share in the insurrection. Greenway was sent for to Huddington; escaped with Rob. Winter, from Holbeach, and since then, they have lain hid in barns and poor men's houses in Worcestershire. Went with Thos. Winter to Mr. Talbot's, but did not hear what passed. Winter said that Mr. Talbot was grieved with their proceeding. Took the sacrament at Huddington, but will rather die than reveal what passed between him and Hammond the priest. [*G. Plot Bk., No.* 172.]

Jan. 17. 24. Examination of Sir Everard Digby. Catesby told him that the Papists' throats would be cut.

Jan. 17. 25. Examination of John Grant. He and Rob. Winter were sworn into the Plot a year ago, at Oxford. Rob. Winter said it was a dangerous matter, but for his oath's sake, he would not reveal it.

Jan. 18. Examination of Rich. Cudberd, mariner, of Scarborough, and cook in a ship called "the Gift of God." Interview at the English college in Seville, in October last, with Father Westmoreland, who told him he would find England in a different state at his return, from that in which he left it. [*G. Plot Bk., No.* 173.]

Jan. 18. 26. Notes of the elections of Sir Wm. Waad, as member of Parliament for Portpigham, Cornwall, and of Mr. Wright, for Queenborough.

Jan. 18. Warwick. 27. Will. Combe to Salisbury. Sends a libel or commination, found fixed on his gate.

Jan. 19. Durham. 28. Wm. James, Dean of Durham, to the Same. Has committed "a base huswyfe, a recusant," for speeches before the Gunpowder Plot. Begs that recusants' conveyances of their lands about the time of the Plot, may be annulled by Parliament. Death of Archbishop Hutton.

Jan. 19. Charlton, Worcestershire. Fras. Dingley to the Same. Encloses information which Alex. Gower, servant to Rob. Winter, forgot to name in his examination before Sir Hen. Bromley. [*G. Plot Bk., No.* 174.]

Jan. 20. Declaration of Guy Faukes. Talked with Catesby about noblemen being absent from the meeting of Parliament; he said Lord Mordaunt would not be there, because he did not like to absent himself from the sermons, as the King did not know he was a Catholic; and that Lord Stourton would not come to town till the Friday after the opening. [*Ibid., No.* 175.]

[Jan. 20.] 29. Directions [written by Levinus Munck] to Sir Hen. Bromley, Sheriff of Worcestershire, for searching Henlip House, Worcestershire; to pull down the wainscoat, bore the ground, drill the boards and chimney corners, examine the attics and roof, &c., in search of concealed hiding-places.

Jan. 20. Lease, in reversion to Dr. John Hammond, of the site of the manor of Chartley Beomond, co. Surrey, and others. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 49.]

Jan. 21. Medianburg. 30. Certificate by Christopher Ayala, Captain of a Spanish ship, that he was "good prize."

Digitized by Google

VOL. XVIII.

1606.

Jan. 21. Rob. Winter to the Lords Commissioners [for the Plot]. His remonstrances with Catesby against the Plot. Purport of their conversations. Catesby bribed the Littletons to join the meeting at Dunchurch. Details of the insurrection. He refused to write to his father-in-law Talbot, to persuade him to join them, because he knew he would not. Wrote to Mr. Smallpeece, but did not send the letter. (*See Nov.* 6, *No.* 19.) After they left Holbeach, they sent to Father Hall for help, which was delayed. Was absolved, and took the sacrament at Huddington. [*G. Plot Bk., No.* 176.]

Jan. 21. Voluntary declaration of Amb. Rokewood. Confessed he told Hammond, Nov. 7th, in confession, that he was sorry he had not revealed the Plot, it seeming so bloody. Hammond absolved him, without remark. [*Ibid., No.* 177.]

Jan. 21. Declaration of Hen. Morgan. In his confession to Hammond, Nov. 7th, said he knew not the conspirators' intent, but joined them for the cause of religion. Hammond told him that whatever he did in the Catholic cause was right, and absolved him. [*Ibid., No.* 178.]

Jan. 21. Edinburgh. 31. Earl of Dunfermline to Salisbury. The Council have met at Linlithgow, and the refractory ministers were arraigned and convicted of treason, by Assize men, chosen beforehand. Hopes his Majesty will not often exact such services, for Puritanism is so predominant, that more discontent will be caused than good done.

Jan. 21. Enfield. 32. Edw. Reynoldes to O. Reynoldes. Concerning the amount to be offered to Mr. Kerry, for purchase of his office.

Jan. 22? 33. Same to the Same. Has received his letters, advertising him that he has tendered his offer to Mr. Kerry. Private business.

Jan. 22. 34. Lord Treasurer Dorset to Sir Thos. Lake. To draw a bill for a pension of 200*l.* per ann., which he and the Earl of Devonshire consider should be given to Rich. Tirrel, of Kiltefany, Cavan, for good service done and to be done in Ireland, on condition of his release of 527*l.* arrears, due on a former annuity.

Jan. 23. 35. John Gerard, Jesuit, to the Duke of Lenox. Protests his ignorance of the conspiracy. Begs the Duke to influence the King to grant him a speedy trial, that his innocence may be fully established. Appeals to the dying testimony of the other conspirators, and to Sir E. Digby, who knows that he knew nothing of the Plot two days beforehand. *Incloses,*

35. I. *Same to Salisbury. To the same purport as the above, and requesting an audience. Jan.* 23.

35. II. *Same to Sir Everard Digby. Implores him to exculpate him from any knowledge of the conspiracy. Protests his ignorance "without any equivocation, and the words thereof so understood by me as they seem to others." Relates a conversation between them on Nov. 2nd, which he begs Digby to confirm. Has always disapproved violent courses. Jan.* 23.

Digitized by Google

1606. VOL. XVIII.

Jan. ? 36. Mary Lady Digby to Salisbury. Thanks him for procuring the letter from the Council, ordering the Sheriff of Buckinghamshire to restore part of her property. Implores his intercession for the life of her husband.

Jan. 23. 37. Same to the Same. Is in distress because the Sheriff of Buckinghamshire refuses to obey the letter and restore her furniture, &c., in spite of her bond to deliver it when demanded, and also detains her husband's money. Entreats mercy for her husband.

Jan. 23. 38. Sir Henry Bromley, Sheriff of Worcestershire, to the Same. His measures for searching Henlip House. Difficulties of the search. Mr. Abington and all the household deny any knowledge of the priests. Had given up hopes of finding any one, when two men crept from a secret place, and surrendered through hunger and cold. Thinks they are Owen and Hall. [*They were Owen and Chambers.*]

Jan. 24. Examination of Geo. Vavasour. Denies certain speeches about his affection for Thos. Strange, and about the rebellions of Protestants, which Thos. Audley, John Pett, John Jefferys, and John Johnson, confronted with him, declared they heard him utter. [*G. Plot Bk., No.* 179.]

Jan. 24. 39. Informations of Rob. Hasselgrave and Rob. Ballmer, sailors, taken before Chief Justice Popham, relative to certain discourses of an Englishman, at the English College of Seville, on alterations in England, and an expected revival of Popery.

Jan. 25. Newcastle. 40. Commissioners for the Borders to the Council. Executions at the gaol delivery, at Carlisle and Newcastle. The Grahams are in hopes of a general pardon; steps taken by Sir Hen. Leigh and Sir Wm. Cranston, to arrest them. Beg that Sir Wilfrid Lawson may be excused attendance at Parliament.

Jan. 25. Newcastle. 41. Sir Wm. Selby and Sir Wilfrid Lawson to Salisbury. Same subjects as the preceding. Six of those executed at Newcastle were followers of Thos. Percy. Neglect of the Provost Marshalls in not apprehending the Grahams.

Jan. 25. 42. Minutes by John Locherson of a conversation, which he overheard in the Tower, between Rob. Winter and Guy Faukes, on the probabilities relating to their trial and execution; that Lord Monteagle was said to have begged for some of them, &c.; their regret at their failure in the Plot, and that no apology was published in its justification.

Jan. 25. 43. Copy of the above.

Jan. 26. Examination of Guy Faukes on the above conversation. [*G. Plot Bk., No.* 180.]

Jan. 26. 44. Examination of Rob. Winter on the same conversation and on other points. Father Walley was at his house twice last summer. Has not written to Andrew Windsor for a year, but saw him in November at Mr. Talbot's and Mr. Abington's.

Digitized by Google

VOL. XVIII.

1606.

Jan. 26 Newcastle. 45. Sir Henry Leigh to Salisbury. Causes why the Grahams were not apprehended; the chief obstacle was their being received in Scotland. Is a suitor for the escheats of the fugitives.

Jan. 27. Grant to Edmd. Beck and Henry Ashley, of the office of Constable of the Castle of Bridgenorth, co. Salop, for life. [*Grant Bk., p.* 13.]

Jan. 27. Gloucester. 46. Mayor, &c. of Gloucester to Salisbury. Have apprehended a man calling himself Valentine Palmer, but whom they suspect to be Gerard, alias Brooke, the Jesuit, and who confesses that he once served Percy.

[Jan. 28.] 47. Bill for assurance of lands, tenements, and other hereditaments surrendered, forfeited, or escheated to the Crown.

Jan. 29. Paris. 48. Fras. Windebank to his father, Sir Thos. Windebank. Is leaving Paris to avoid the profligate English. No talk in that town but of the war with the Huguenots. The French King has raised 40,000 men, and will besiege the Duke of Bouillon in Sedan.

Jan.? Paris. 49. Same to Salisbury. His previous essay in French being well received by his Lordship, sends him a second attempt. General satisfaction in France at his worthy reply to the impostors who would have involved the whole estate in ruin, and are much irritated against his Lordship.

Jan. 29. 50. The King to the Lord Chancellor. To enforce the payment of such fees and duties as are appointed by Letters Patent to be paid to certain officers and servants, by parties receiving the honour of knighthood.

Jan. 30. Worcester. 51. Confession of Anth. Sherlock, a Priest. His conversion to Rome and return to England; specifies the residences of the nobility and gentry, where he has been received and performed mass.

Jan. 30. Holt Castle. 52. Sir Hen. Bromley to Salisbury. Has taken Garnet and Hall, and conveyed them to his own house, to restore their strength for their journey to London. Particulars of other prisoners taken in "this wearisome action." A priest sent to Worcester and examined by Mr. Attorney Fleet, whose services he commends. *Incloses,*

52. I. *John Fleet to the Same. Has committed to gaol the priest, and John Green, in whose house he said mass. Mr. Abington's abuse of him, and his own good services detailed. Worcester,* 30 *Jan.*

Jan. 30? 53. Notes of evidences by Sir Hen. Bromley, that before Jan. 26, Garnet and Hall were at Mr. Abington's house, with his knowledge, and were well acquainted with the conspirators.

Jan. 31. 54. Substance of Sir Edw. Poole's motion in Parliament, concerning thanks to Lord Monteagle; precautions against recusants, &c.

Jan. 31. 55. Thos. Wilson to Salisbury. Matters in progress in Parliament. Sir Edw. Poole's speech relative to Lord Monteagle, the thanksgiving, and precautions against recusants.

Digitized by Google

VOL. XVIII.

1606.

Jan. 31. 56. Fras. Windebank to Sir Thos. Windebank. Proposes to spend some months in Germany, in order to acquire that language, and then to pass the winter in Italy.

Jan. ? 57. Sir Geo. Waldegrave to Salisbury. Suggests various restrictions to be laid on Aliens and Recusants.

[Feb. 1.] [Westminster.] Commission to the Lord Mayor of London, the Lord Chancellor, and others, for the maintenance of artillery. [*Grant Book, p.* 17.]

Feb. 3. Grant, in reversion, to Sir Rob. Wroth, of the office of Keeper of Woodford Walk, co. Essex, for life. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 45.]

Feb. 3. Grant, in reversion, to the same, of the office of Forester of Linton Walk, Waltham Forest, for life. [*Ibid., p.* 45.]

Feb. 3. Grant, in fee-farm, to Sir John Norris, of lands and tenements, in Berkshire, and other counties. [*Ibid., p.* 50.]

Feb. 3. 58. Deposition of Wm. Johnson, relative to his knowledge of —— Procter, supposed to be lunatic. [*See 5 Feb.*]

Feb. 4. Ely House, Holborn. 59. Martin Heton, Bishop of Ely, to Salisbury. Geo. Smith, one of the three condemned popish priests at Wisbeach, has become a convert; he is an excellent musician, particularly on the organs.

[Feb. 4.] 60. Petition of Sir Geo. Selby and Hen. Chapman, members for Newcastle-on-Tyne, to Salisbury. Their objections against a Bill in the Upper House, relative to the lading of coals at Newcastle. *Incloses,*

60. I. *Recital of the Bill in the House of Lords, above alluded to.*

60. II. *Answer to the suppositions whereupon the above intended Act is grounded.* [*The Bill was thrown out in the Lords.*]

Feb. ? 61. Thomas Phelippes to Salisbury. Is grieved at having fallen under suspicion. Sir Thomas Fowler has executed the warrant for searching his house and papers, in a vexatious manner.

Feb. ? 62. Copy of the above.

Feb. 4. Gatehouse. 63. Same to the Same. Is innocent of the Plot. Only kept up his correspondence abroad to serve the Government. Deciphered letters between Gifford and Paget. Freeman, alias [Henry] Spiller, told him of the Plot about 8th Nov., and condemned it. Wishes to serve the State, or else to lead a retired life, if he can settle his reckoning with the King.

Feb. 4. Examination of Edward Lord Stourton. Intercourse with the conspirators. Reasons for not coming up to the opening of Parliament. [*G. Plot Bk., No.* 181.]

Feb. 4. Examination of Henry Lord Mordaunt. Intercourse with the conspirators. Rob. Keyes' wife taught his children. Wrote to Lord Compton for leave of absence from Parliament because he was seeking evidence about his assart lands. [*Ibid., No.* 182.]

Digitized by Google

VOL. XVIII.

1606.

Feb. 5. Wickham. 64. Sir Hen. Bromley to Salisbury. Is bringing up the prisoners, but Garnet's weakness compels them to travel slowly. *Incloses,*

64. I. *List of the prisoners, viz.: Abington, Garnet, Hall, Owen, Chambers, and two servants.*

Feb. 5. Lease to Francis, Earl of Cumberland, of lands, co. Cumberland, parcel of the Duchy of Lancaster. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 42.]

Feb. 5. 65. Examination of Tho. East, waterman, on the sayings of —— Procter. [*See* 3 *Jan.*]

Feb. 5. Durham. 66. Dean James to Salisbury. Arrest and examinations of John Sicklemore, alias Ward, a priest; curious specimens of his equivocation. Salisbury's Exposure of Equivocations is greedily read. Wm. Tailbois, Percy's man, indicted for murder of Roger Smith. *Incloses,*

66. I. *Note of the examination of Rob. Hawkesworth relative to Sicklemore, and his equivocations. Feb.* 5. *Durham.*

Feb. 6. Edinburgh. 67. Earl of Mar to Salisbury. Regrets his illness. Hopes the Scotch Parliament will be over by St. George's day. Recommends Sir Henry Carmichael. Thinks Sir Edward More shoots at him (Mar), in a bill which he has brought into Parliament for satisfaction of all leases granted in her late Majesty's time. Begs that the affair may be settled by Common Law.

Feb. 7. Friday. 68. Order of the Court of Exchequer for the officers of the Navy, viz., Sir Hen. Palmer, Comptroller, Sir John Trevor, Surveyor, and Sir Peter Bucke, Clerk; Sir John Linewray, Surveyor, and Sir Stephen Ridlesden, Clerk of the Ordnance; Sir Amyas Preston, Keeper of the Store, and Sir Robt. Johnson, Clerk of the Deliveries; Sir David Coningham, Surveyor of the Works, Simon Basill, Comptroller, Cornelius Cure, Master Mason, and Wm. Portington, Master Carpenter, to take the oaths for passing the accounts of their respective offices; with the form of the oaths to be taken, on entering any of the said offices.

Feb. 7. Grant to Edw. Sheppard of the Office of Sealer in Chancery, for life. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 46.]

Feb. 7. Grant, in reversion, to Rob. Thornton, of the office of mollifying the wax in Chancery, for life. [*Ibid., p.* 46.]

Feb. 7. Durham. 69. Dean James to Salisbury. Sends a "damnable lybell, in manner of a letter from our Saviour Jesus, but indeed from the devill and his impes." *Incloses,*

69. I. *Libel against the King for yielding to his Council in persecuting Catholics, received by Cuthbert Hawdon from John Potter. Feb.* 3.

69. II. *Examinations of Chris. Wright, John Philpott, Cuthbert Hawdon, Gilbert Spence, and Thos. and George Wilson, relative to the above libel. Feb.* 3.

Feb. 70, 71. Two copies of the above libel.

Digitized by Google

1606. VOL. XVIII.

Feb. 8. Durham. 72. Dean James to Salisbury. Urges his claims to the Bishoprick of Durham, in case of a vacancy.

Feb. 9. Grant to Philip, Earl of Montgomery, of the site of Montgomery Castle. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 42.]

Feb. 9. Grant to Fr. Beaumont of the office of Bailiff of Waltham and Blenfield, co. Norfolk, for life. [*Ibid., p.* 45.]

Feb. 9. Padstow, Cornwall. 73. Nich. Prydeaux to the Council. Charges against John Penrose, recusant, of Mawgan, Cornwall, servant to John Arundel, of Lanherne. *Incloses,*

73. I. *Examinations of Richow, wife of Mich. Penvose, and John Bennet, relative to seditious words uttered by John Penvose, last Michaelmas, that the King would not long be King; with John Penvose's answer to the same. Jan.* 30.

Feb. 10. 74. Examination of Harry Bond as to disrespectful words which he heard spoken against the Earl of Salisbury.

Feb. 10? 75. Remonstrance against the Statute 34 Hen. VIII. c. 26 [repealed 21 Jac. I. c. 10], whereby the King is empowered to make laws for Wales by Letters Patent. [*See Jour. Commons, Vol.* i., *p.* 265.]

[Feb. 10.] 76. Sir Fras. Bacon to Salisbury. Sends the draft of a preamble for the Subsidy.

Feb. 10. 77. Thos. Erskine, Lord Dirleton, to the Same. The King desires Salisbury to influence the Lower House to pay a subsidy, rather than yearly payments, as giving more relief for his debts.

Feb. 10. 78. Dud. Carleton to Same. Desires to be restored to his attendance in Parliament.

Feb. 10. 79. Same to Levinus [Munck]. To deliver the above to the Earl of Salisbury. His absence from Parliament, whilst the laws against recusants are passing, causes him to be reflected upon.

Feb. 10. Chester. 80. Mayor, &c. of Chester to Salisbury. Thanks for his procuring the King's license for them to have free election of a Recorder. Solicit repayment of monies, advanced for sending a messenger to Ireland.

Feb. 11. Grant to Sir James Hay of the reversion of Amwell, co. Herts. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 42.]

Feb. 11. Westminster. The King to the Company of Fishmongers. For Gilbert Penven, Yeoman of the Guard, to have a new lease of two tenements in London. [*Seemingly misdated. See p.* 84, *supra. Warrt. Bk.* I., *p.*103.]

Feb. 12. 81. Answers of D. Barrett, prisoner in the Gatehouse, to interrogatories, relating to his letter to Mr. Roberts, to the conspiracy against Salisbury, and to a reported quarrel between the Earls of Salisbury and Devonshire. [*See Jan.* 8.]

Feb. 12. Coventry. 82. Mayor of Coventry, Lord Harrington, and others, to the Council. Send up, by their directions, [James] Stanley, with all his papers, beads, crucifixes, &c.

Digitized by Google

1606. VOL. XVIII.

[Feb. 12.] 83. Memoranda on a Bill for assurance to Lord Rich, of Rochford manor, Essex, and other lands purchased of Hen. Carey, late Lord Hunsdon. Sir John Cutts has a secondary claim on the lands. The title concerns the King, in reference to his manor of Fulbourn, co. Cambridge. Many considerations are involved, because the case depends on the statutes concerning the attainder of Anne Boleyn and legitimacy of Queen Elizabeth.

Feb. ? 84. Memoranda for regulating the manufacture of the New Drapery, and preventing deceits therein, by Act of Parliament.

Feb. 12 ? 85. Bill proposed to be laid before Parliament, for the true making of baize and says, stuffs and fustians, commonly called the New Drapery. None to exercise it that have not been apprenticed seven years.

Feb. 12. Lease to Hen. Fisher of Skelsmergh Park, Westmoreland, for 40 years. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 45.]

Feb. 13. Grant to Muriell Littleton of the third of all manors, co. Warwick and others, lately in the possession of Rich. Smith, deceased, and Sir Chas. Danvers, attainted. [*Ibid., p.* 45.]

Feb. 13. Whitehall. 86. Interrogatories to be put to Garnet, alias Walley, alias Darcy, alias Farmer, and to Edw. Hall, alias Oldcorne, Jesuits. Their intercourse with the conspirators; foreign negotiations; the book of equivocation; doctrines of Rome about obedience to a heretic king; lawfulness of the late treason, &c.

Feb. 13. [Whitehall.] 87. Examination of Hen. Garnet upon some of these interrogatories. Has been 20 years Superior of the Jesuits in England; was appealed to, on Nov. 6th, for help by the conspirators, but refused it, because they acted foolishly and wickedly; denies all knowledge of the Plot; never was at White Webbs, &c.; corrected the Book of Equivocation, but would not have it printed; its doctrines are those of divines, but have not been approved at Rome.

Feb. 13. [Tower.] Examination of Edw. Hall. Came to Mr. Abington's house Jan. 20th; Humphrey Littleton came to him from Stephen Littleton and Rob. Winter, to beg him to help them to a place of safety, but he thought it was a scheme to intrap him, and declined. [*G. Plot Bk., No.* 183.]

Feb. 13. Examination of Jas. Stanley, scrivener, of Cornhill, London. Catesby hired a house in Mr. Churchill's name, at Erith, where there were frequent secret meetings held. Valentine Wilkinson and his wife, Mr. and Mrs. Compton, and Mr. and Mrs. Gwyn frequent it. [*Ibid., No.* 184.]

Feb. 14. 88. Indenture between Nich. Porter of Aston, co. Glouc., and Ferdinando Poulton, of Borton, co. Bucks, that on payment by Porter of 100*l.* in Sept. 1607, he be released from a bond for 200*l.* due to Poulton; with memorandum indorsed that the money is to be for the use of the children of Porter.

Digitized by Google

1606. VOL. XVIII.

Feb. 14. Boswell House. 89. Sir Edw. Phelips, Speaker of the House of Commons, to Salisbury. Beseeches that the House be not taxed with the "undiscreet behaviour of an unconsiderate fyerbrand" [Mr. Hare]; one whose warrant was only to make known to the Upper House the abuses and corruptions of Purveyors, &c. [*See Feb.* 25.]

Feb. 14. 90. [Thos. Wilson] to the Same. Sam. Wrott and his brother, who hold the manor of Bungay priory, of which Salisbury has the reversion, offer to relinquish it to him, on condition of his giving the younger Wrott a place worth 120*l.* per ann.

Feb. 14. Grant of the reward of 5*s.* per ton, for the building of five new ships, by Tho. Cooke and two others of London, Chris. Wright of Ipswich, and Joel Gaskyn of Hull. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 14. Westminster. Letter to the Lord Chancellor, that in all Commissions, &c. the Vice-Chancellor of Cambridge be named and placed before the Mayor of that town. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 14. Westminster. Letter to Lord Darcy, appointing him proxy for the King, for the christening of the Earl of Derby's son. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 14. 91. Earl of Salisbury to Dean James. Thanks for the examination of John Sicklemore. Reflections on the increasing power of the Jesuits. [*See Feb.* 5.]

Feb. 15. 92. Same to the Commissioners of the Borders. Desires to be informed of the state of those counties, and the facts relating to the Grahams, there being some discrepancy in their former accounts.

Feb. 15. Dover. 93. Sir Thos. Fane to the Earls of Nottingham and Salisbury. The Venetian Ambassador [Signor Nicolo Molino], setting sail for Calais, had a man in his train, resembling the second priest described in the Proclamation. He utterly refused to leave him behind to be examined, but gave the authorities a note for their discharge.

Feb. 16. Serjeants' Inn. 94. Lord Chief Justice Popham to Salisbury. Particulars of nine persons taken in Essex, when trying to cross over the sea. Amongst them are Sadler and his wife, of the Strand, who pretend to be pensioners of Spain, and Mr. Thimelby's son of Lincolnshire. Presumptions against Lowe, a priest, protected by the Spanish Ambassador.

Feb. 16. [Gatehouse.] 95. Thos. Phelippes to the Same. His only faults were his seeking some recompense, of which he lost hope by Count Villa Mediana's going over, and his own delay in making disclosures till he had things fully ripe. Begs he may not be prejudiced by Barnes's error nor by Gifford's disgrace, and that his brother may have free access to him.

Feb. 16. Grant to Sir Edwd. Harrington of the office of Ranger of Lyfield forest, for life. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 45.]

Feb. 16. Paris. 96. Fras. Windebank to Sir Thos. Windebank. Has not heard from him for a long time; has received favours from the Ambassador, Mr. [Sir George] Carew, and his lady.

Digitized by Google

VOL. XVIII.

1606.
Feb. 17. St. Omer. 97. Giles Schondonck to Father Baldwin. Has seen [Dr.] Cecill's book, and is surprised that whilst condemning the Gunpowder Plot, it approves the designs of those 5 who are said to have sworn to kill Cecil [Earl of Salisbury]; the tale is improbable, for the 5 persons accused are either ill or oppressed with sorrow. Regrets that Garnet and Vincent are taken. No Jesuits implicated in the examinations.

Feb. 18. 98. The King to the Archbp. of Canterbury and Bishop of London. To require Paul Bayning to allow a maintenance suitable to a lady, to Susan his wife, separated from him at his own wish; he promised to do so, but fails to perform.

Feb. 18. Enfield. 99. Edw. Reynoldes to O. Reynoldes. Will not proceed to any composition with Mr. Kerry, who is sick.

[Feb. 18.] 100. Arguments in favour of a bill for draining fens in the Isle of Ely, by which the undertakers claim only one-eighth of the lands drained.

Feb. ? 101. French Contractors for draining the Fens, to the Commissioners for the Fens. Have their reasons for being unable to go beyond their former offers for the contract. Suggest that though certain Englishmen have offered more, they will probably leave the work unfinished, not having requisite experience or perseverance. Urge an immediate acceptance of their offer. French.

Feb. ? 102. Petition of the inhabitants of Towns in the West of Cambridgeshire, against their grounds being comprised in the project for draining the fens, as they need not the help of foreign undertakers.

Feb. ? 103. Detailed account of the banks, rivers, drains, and outfalls in the Fen country; of the danger threatening Wisbeach, by a rise in the bed of the river, and the means of obviating it.

Feb. ? 104. Statement addressed to [the Commissioners of Sewers?] by a native of the Fen countries, of the reasons of their present bad condition, with articles of a contract proffered by himself, for their effectual draining.

Feb. ? 105. Memorandum of demands by John Sparks, the Countess of Derby's man, concerning wines and figs taken by Sir Rich. Houghton.

Feb. 18. 106. Earl of Dorset to Salisbury. Has been deceived as to the office of Bailiff Itinerant, and therefore revokes his letter, so that Mr. Sparks, my Lord of Derby's officer, gets his fee. Sparks has tried to "make a pique" between him and Derby.

Feb. 20. Hampton Court. 107. Sir Thos. Lake to the Same. The King has seen a letter from the Minister of the French Church, about the obstinate ministers in Scotland. Petition of two poor Scotchmen, concerning wrong done to them at sea by the Hollanders. M. Caron to be informed of it. The King is heavy and out of temper.

Feb. 20. 108. Account of money laid out by Thos. Britton, in apprehending John Mydleton, priest, at Dover.

Digitized by Google

1606. VOL. XVIII.

Feb. 20. [Tower.] 109. Examination of Thos. Strange, Jesuit. Was not at Mrs. Vaux's about the 5th of November; has not seen Gerard, the Jesuit, lately; has said he hoped the King was not excommunicated, as it would give foreign princes a pretence to attack him; Garnet is his superior; never wrote to Davies before his coming from St. Omer, nor inquired after "stirring spirits," to whom to reveal "the main project;" knew of no oath of secresy.

Feb. 20. [Tower.] Examination of Edw. Oldcorne. This is his true name, but he is sometimes called Hall, Vincent, or Parker. [*G. Plot Bk., No.* 185.]

Feb. 21. Lease, in reversion, to Sir Thos. Gorges, of the manor of Stoke, co. Somerset, and others. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 42.]

Feb. 22. 110. Sir Fras. Stoner to Salisbury. Recommends a general survey of the King's woods, and offers to rent them at 10,000*l.* a year above the present revenue.

Feb. 23. Examination of Geo. Chambers. Was at Mr. Abington's on Nov. 2nd; stayed there some days, and thence went about amongst Catholics in the neighbourhood, whom he refuses to name; is not a priest, but refuses to say whether he is a lay Jesuit. [*G. Plot Bk., No.* 186.]

Feb. 23. [Tower.] 111. Report [by John Locherson,] of a conversation overheard in the Tower between Garnet and Hall. Greenway escaped; Garnet hopes to get over to Father Parsons; Mrs. Anne [Vaux] in town, and can let them hear from their friends; Garnet bribes his keeper, and advises Hall to do the same; Garnet will be compelled to confess the meetings at White Webbs, but will deny that he was there lately, or that the servants there know him, lest they seize the servants and torture them to confess; will explain the prayers he wrote for Catholics at Parliament time, by their fear of severe laws; Sir Wm. Waad's hatred of Jesuits; hopes they will not ask him about the letters which Lord Montague [*Monteagle? See p.* 297] sent by Sir Edw. Baynham; is persuaded he shall wind himself out of this matter.

Feb. 23? Hen. Garnet to ———. Wishes a pair of spectacles to be repaired. Has confessed being at Coughton with Greenway, when Bates came to ask help, but said that he refused it, and urged them to desist; will be compelled to confess White Webbs; asks where Mrs. Anne [Vaux] is.* [*G. Plot Bk., No.* 241.]

Feb. 24. Examination of Edw. Oldcorne, alias Hall. Went with Garnet, Jan. 19th, to Mr. Abington's; an old servant, whose name he refuses to give, put them into their hiding-place. [*Ibid., No.* 137.]

* In this letter and five others, Nos. 242 to 246, Gunpowder Plot Book, the important portion was written with orange juice, so as to be invisible to a casual observer, and thus the letters passed through the hands of the Lieutenant of the Tower. They excited suspicion from the size of the paper employed, and the insignificance of their palpable contents. They were therefore examined, and the secret writing being discovered, were used as evidence against Garnet. Each is accompanied with a transcript, as complete as the faded state of the writing permits, made by Mr. Lemon.

Digitized by Google

VOL. XVIII.

1606.

Feb. 24. Enfield. 112. Edw. Reynoldes to O. Reynoldes. Requests to be informed concerning Mr. Kerry. Is ill, and wishes for some of cousin Baggs's tobacco. Will be guided by Sir Thos. Smith.

Feb. 24. Carlisle. 113. Sir Hen. Leigh to Salisbury. The Grahams quiet. Defends a poor woman harshly treated by Sir Wm. Hutton; thinks there is some mistake in the complaints against her. *Incloses,*

113. I. *Sir Wm. Hutton to Sir Hen. Leigh. Complaint of the Grahams and other cottagers of the Readbank, against "Jock Rychies'" wife, who threatens them for not paying their rents to her; with their petition to be discharged of the rent promised to the Earl of Salisbury, or else protected in quiet possession. Penrith, Jan.* 21.

Feb. 24. Grant, in reversion, to Fras. Jephson and John Brook, of the stewardship of the lands of Charles Duke of Suffolk, in cos. Suffolk and Norfolk, for life. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 42.]

Feb. 24? 114. Edward Lord Wotton to Salisbury. Has leave of absence from the Court for a fortnight. Will return before the Conference.

[Feb. 25.] Tuesday. Boswell House. 115. Sir Edward Phelips, Speaker, to the Same. The House displeased with the proceeding concerning Hare. Their heat on the Bill [against Purveyors.] One of the seedmen of sedition [Nich. Spray] asks leave of absence, and another [Sir Edw. Hext] is going away soon.

Feb. 25. Holborn. 116. Wm. Typper to the Same. Counsel's opinion on [Hen. Grey] Duke of Suffolk's case. Is ready to attend Lord Hertford.

Feb. 25. Grant to Edward Lord Bruce of the parsonage and manor of Langley, Hertford, part of the lands of Wm. Ibgrave, escheated. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 45. *See March* 10.]

Feb. 25. 117. Interlocution between Garnet and Hall, reported by Edw. Forsett and John Locherson. Garnet sees that the Lords wish to justify Lord Monteagle; fears their hearing why he, Garnet, came to Coughton; they have disagreed in their confessions about coming to Mr. Abington's; Garnet charged with composing prayers for the success of the Plot; Jas. Johnson has been on the rack for 3 hours, whereas Faukes confessed after being racked half an hour. [*Modern copy of Archbp. Sancroft's transcript, in the Bodleian Library, Oxford.*]

Feb. 25. Examination of Jas. Johnson. Entered Mrs. Perkins', alias Vaux's, service 6 years ago; was engaged by Robert Skinner; found out her true name 3 years ago; the taking and furnishing of White Webbs; Mr. Skinner there with his mistress; describes the visitors there, Mr. Meaze, Mr. Perkins, Mr. Jennings [alias Brookesby], Catesby, the Winters., &c. [*G. Plot Bk., No.* 188.]

Feb. 26. Tower. Examination of Jas. Johnson. Having seen Garnet, confesses that he is the person who came to White Webbs under the name of Meaze, and was afterwards called Farmer. [*Ibid., No.* 189.]

Digitized by Google

1606. VOL. XVIII.

Feb. 26. Tower. Examination of Edw. Oldcorne, alias Hall. Never saw Chambers till they were taken prisoners together; never met Garnet near Enfield House, and knows no such place as White Webbs; met Garnet Jan. 19, and went with him to Mr. Abington's. [*G. Plot Bk., No.* 190.]

Feb. 26. Examination of Thos. Abington, of Henlip. Went to Mr. Talbot's Jan. 19th; knew not that the horse he rode belonged to Hall the Jesuit; it was his sister-in-law's, and bought from Rob. Winter; the apparel found in the chest belongs to himself and his brother Richard; does not know whether Chambers is servant to Hall. [*Ibid., No.* 191.]

Feb. 26. Examination of Nicholas Owen. Will not say whence he came to Mr. Abington's on Jan. 19th; does not know Garnet nor Hall; nor whether Chambers, whom he has known some years, is Hall's servant. [*Ibid., No.* 192.]

Feb. 26. 118. Proceedings of the bailiff of Stratford-on-Avon, as escheator of the borough, against certain conspirators in the Gunpowder Plot, viz.: Summons, dated Feb. 20, from William Wyatt, bailiff, for 24 jurors to meet at Stratford, on Feb. 26.

Feb. 26. Stratford-on-Avon. 119. Names of the jurors who met on that day. [*One of these is Julye Shaw, a subscribing witness to Shakespeare's will.*]

Feb. 26. 120. Priced inventory of the goods of Amb. Rokewood, Thos. Pearce, and Amb. Fuller then taken.

Feb. 26. Stratford-on-Avon. 121. Inquisition taken on the above goods, seized Nov. 6th, 1605, by William Wyatt, escheator. [*Modern transcripts, presented to Mr. Lemon by John Poynder, Esq.*]

Feb. 26. Grant, in reversion, to Jose. Earth, of the office of Overseer of the Ordnance in the Tower and elsewhere, for life. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 45.]

Feb. 26. Grant, in reversion, to Wm. Pinches, of the office of Under Clerk of the Parliament, for life. [*Ibid., p.* 46.]

Feb. 27. Tower. Examination of Jas. Johnson. Catesby came to White Webbs 3 or 4 years before, under the name of Roberts; knows not how his mistress supports the house; remembers no other visitors than those he named before. [*G. Plot Bk., No.* 193.]

Feb. 27. 122. Report by Edw. Forsett and John Locherson, of a conversation overheard in the Tower between Garnet and Hall. They detailed particulars of their examinations, and consulted that they might not contradict each other. Mr. Attorney rallied Garnet about Mrs. Brookesby's child, christened at White Webbs.

Feb. 27. 123. Declaration by Thos. Strange, Jesuit, that he did not meet Father Garnet on St. Bartholomew's day last; with a sentence added by Garnet that Strange did so meet him.

Digitized by Google

VOL. XVIII.

1606.
Feb. 28. 124. Stephen Phelippes' information on matters about which his brother [Thomas] wrote to him—viz.: To communicate with Ball on his correspondence with Tho. Phelippes; to warn Freeman, alias Spiller, and Barnes, to keep out of the way. Stephen Phelippes inquired of [Hen.] Spiller, of the Exchequer, about his brother; he said he was far away "out of their fingers."

Feb. 28. Huntercomb. 125. Dud. Carleton to John Chamberlain. He is to acquaint Sir Walter Cope, that he is airing himself on the Chiltern Hills, in order to take away the scent of powder, and consult him on his best means of promotion. Desires to retain Salisbury's favour and esteem.

Feb. 126. Depositions of Ric. Colly, Ant. Walton, and others, relative to two cases of goods, brought, a year before, from St. Sebastian's to Dover, thence to be forwarded to the Archduke; with copies of several letters from Mons. Nicholas de Cepy to —— Bredgate, relative thereto.

Feb. ? 127 Memorandum of remonstrance by the merchants, against the exactions of the officers of his Majesty's Custom Houses.

Feb. ? 128. Petition of Officers of the Customs of the Port of London to the King, for redress against certain merchants who, since the beginning of Parliament, refuse to pay their fees, on the ground that the customs are let to farm. Suggestions for remedy thereof.

Feb. ? 129. Warrant to the Treasurer of the Chamber, and Captain and Officers of the Guard, to deliver to Thos. Cotty, 2*s.* per diem and yearly livery, the same as to the Yeomen of the Guard, for his services in assisting the Sheriff of Worcestershire to take divers traitors in Staffordshire, and to bring them to the Tower.

1606. VOL. XIX. MARCH, 1606.

March 1. Westminster. 1. The King to Sir Hugh Bethell. In favour of the marriage of Sir Wm. Auchterlony's son with his daughter; the King has no greater desire than to corroborate the Union of the Kingdoms by mutual affinities between the subjects of both.

March 1. Durham. 2. Dean James to Salisbury. George Jarvis, from Berwick, a seminary priest, sent to him by the Earl of Dunbar, is suspected to have had some share in the "horrible and barbarous intended treason." *Incloses,*

2. 1. *Examination of Geo. Jarvis, relative to his education, and where he abode and exercised his profession, since he came into England; he will mention no places but Mr. Haggerstone's, of Haggerstone, and Mr. Carr's, of Itell.*

March ? 3. List of recusants in Hampshire, Yorkshire, Lancashire, and Durham.

Digitized by Google

1606. VOL. XIX.

March 1. Tower. 4. Hen. Brooke, late Lord Cobham, to Salisbury. Complains of the bitter terms used against him in the Bill passed for his attainder; is punished beyond others in losing all, and being so long a captive. Solicits his liberty.

March 1. [Gatehouse.] 5. Tho. Phelippes to the Same. Solicits compassion for his distressed estate in prison, and to be confined in his own house.

March 1. York. 6. First examination of John Healey. His education and travels. Refuses to attend Divine Service, and denies that he was ever required to pray for Thos. Percy and that action; or that he said there was "yet another barrell to broach." [*See March* 11.]

March 1. Examination of Nich. Owen. Has served Garnet four years; was at Mr. Throgmorton's house at Coughton, when the insurrection broke out; Garnet said mass at Coughton, Nov. 1st., and was at Henlip, six weeks before the search; Garnet and Hall usually dined and supped with Mr. and Mrs. Abington; he served Garnet at Henlip, and had often been with him at White Webbs. [*G. Plot Bk., No.* 194.]

March 1. Tower. Examination of Geo. Chambers. Serves Hall, the Jesuit; has been several times at Henlip; saw Garnet and Hall there, Jan. 19; has only been once at White Webbs with his master; Hall has a black horse, bought of Rob. Winter. [*Ibid., No.* 195.]

March 2. Tower. 7. Report by Edw. Forsett and John Locherson, of a conversation overheard in the Tower between Garnet and Hall. They confess to each other. Garnet is sure Littlejohn [Nich. Owen] will not betray him; asks Hall what was said to him of White Webbs. Garnet says they shall do, if it be not discovered that Mr. Abington knew of their being in his house; hastens away to read or write a letter.

March 2. 8. Lord Treasurer Dorset to Sir Thos. Lake. To draw a warrant, form prefixed, for payment of 282*l.* to Thos. Knoyle, for conveying horses to the King of Spain; and of 138*l.* 11*s.* 8*d.* to the Commissioners of the Borders and Mayor of Newcastle, for transport of soldiers to Flushing and the Brill.

March 3. 9. Countess of Cumberland to the Earl of Salisbury. Difficulties in execution of the will of the late Earl. Offers of Lord Chandos for the marriage of her daughter.

March 3. Baremoor. 10. Sir Wm. Selby to the Same. In answer to his letter of 24th Feb. Proceedings for apprehension of the Grahams. Most of them have retired into Scotland. The Borders are generally quiet.

March 3. Salisbury to Sir Hen. Bruncard. Father Garnet's share in the Powder Treason detected. Lords Mordaunt, Stourton, and Montague will be called before the Star Chamber, to account for their intended absence from Parliament. Stourton and Montague were continually with Mordaunt last summer. The King is disposed to leniency with them and the other great man [*the Earl of Northumberland. Irish Corresp.* 1606, *March* 3.]

Digitized by Google

VOL. XIX.

1606.

March 3. [Tower.] Hen. Garnet to Anne Vaux. Has received the linen, &c. Desires a loan of 11*l.*, as he and Mr. Hall have not paid their fees. Could not read her last letter. She is to come to his keeper's mother for directions. If she come to the Tower, she may see him, but not speak to him. Catesby wrongs him if he says he approved of the Plot. If any of the Society's money can be procured, he wants beds for James, John, and Harry, who have been tortured. [*G. Plot Bk., No.* 242.]

March 4? Anne Vaux to Hen. Garnet. Sorry he could not read her letter. Will come to the garden to see him, if he will appoint the time. [*Almost illegible. Ibid., No.* 243.]

March 4. 11. Hen. Garnet to Anne Vaux. Full detail of his proceedings. His taking refuge in Henlip House, with Hall. Their sufferings in their place of concealment. Discovery and apprehension by Sir Hen. Bromley. Kind treatment at Sir H. Bromley's house, on the road, and at the Tower. His several examinations and conversations with Chief Justice Popham, Sir Edw. Coke, and Sir Wm. Waad. Is threatened with torture. If he suffers, it will be for not having betrayed what he tried in vain to prevent. [*Dated Shrove Tuesday (March 2nd), but indorsed, and probably finished March* 4.]

March 4. Grant to Sir Wm. Ryder of the office of [collecting] Toll, Tonnage, and Poundage in London, for life. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 47.]

March 5. Grant to Hen. Berkley of the view of francpledge of the manor of Wymondham, &c., co. Leicester. [*Ibid., p.* 50.]

March 5. London. 12. John Chamberlain to Dud. Carleton. Sir Walter Cope promises to show his letter to Salisbury. At a play at Sir W. Cope's house, had to squire his daughter about, till he was weary.

March 5. Examination of Edw. Oldcorne, alias Hall. Bought a horse of Rob. Winter and sold him again; has spoken twice or thrice with Garnet in the Tower, through the door; Garnet said he would not confess Hall's being at White Webbs; he had frequented White Webbs with Garnet, Gerard, and others, for several years, &c. [*G. Plot Bk., No.* 196.]

[March 5.] 13. Note by Levinus Munck concerning — Spiller, alias Bellamy, who accompanied Guy Faukes on his last return to England, and has a brother in the Exchequer. [*See Feb.* 28.]

March 5. 14. Examination of Hen. Spiller. [Stephen] Phelippes came to him in the Exchequer, and asked him if he had a brother in trouble; he said not.

March 5. 15. Examination of Hen. Garnet. Denies any private conferences with Hall in the Tower, though Hall confesses them; Hall may accuse him falsely, but he will not accuse himself.

Digitized by Google

1606 VOL. XIX.

March 6. 16. Examination of Hen. Garnet. Confesses that he came to Mr. Abington's house, Henlip, Dec. 4th, and remained there till apprehended, with Hall, Chambers, and Owen; White Webbs was taken by him for their meetings; Mrs. ALne Vaux, alias Perkins, he, and Brookesby, bore the expenses; had a conference with Faukes last Easter, in Thames Street; met Catesby and others at Sir Everard Digby's, Nov. 1st, and met Catesby in Moorfields at Whitsuntide; wrote to Father Baldwin to commend Sir Edw. Baynham as a soldier.

March 6. Examination of Edw. Oldcorne. Sent for Garnet from Coughton to Mr. Abington's; Tesmond came, Nov. 6th, from Huddington to Henlip, and told them of the Plot and its failure, and of the rising; they refused to join it; Tesmond was angry, and set off to rouse Catholics in Lancashire. In their conferences in the Tower, Garnet told him that if Catesby accused him (Garnet) of the Plot, he wronged him; that he hoped his being at Coughton was not known, as that was the worst thing against him; that Lord Monteagle* had written letters by Sir Edw. Baynham; that he (Garnet), on Nov. 1st, had taken the lead in private prayers for the destruction of heresy. [*G. Plot Bk., No.* 197.]

March 6. Tower. Examination of the Same. Declines to say whether Chambers is his servant; Garnet told him he might acknowledge White Webbs, as the Lords had promised not to harm the parties there; they met at White Webbs twice a year, to confess and renew their vows; particulars of his Tower conversations with Garnet. [*Ibid., No.* 198.]

March 6. 17. Certificate of deaths and burials within Westminster and the Strand, for the week ending March 6th.

March 7. Tower. 18. Hen. Brooke, late Lord Cobham, to Salisbury. Thanks for his kind motion, to have the Bill against him re-drawn; asks if his land cannot be made over to the Crown, without his being attainted.

March 7. Grant to Edw. Fowler of the office of Clerk Controller of the Peace, for life. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 47.]

[March 7.] 19. Memorandum of reasons for furthering the Bill for revision of a branch of the Statute 23 Henry VIII., forbidding the import of wines of the growth of France, between Michaelmas and Candlemas.

[March 7.] 20. Two copies of the above.

[ ] 21. Memorandum of reasons why the action of the above bill should be deferred until after Candlemas next.

March 8. Chard. 22. Humph. Colles to Chief Justice Popham. Notifies the arrival of Fras. Wilford and Tho. Fitzjames, with letters from Spain.

March 8. 23. The King to the Dean and Chapter of Wells Cathedral. To elect Dr. Wm. Hill to the place of canon residentiary.

March 9. St. Bartholomew's the Great. 24. Roger Manners to Salisbury. Has sent a petition to the King against Sir Thos. Shirley, who labours to get the lease of the parsonage of Bonington over his head.

* The words "as I think," are interlined by Oldcorne himself, after the name of Lord Monteagle. *See p.* 291, *No.* 111 *supra.*

Digitized by Google

VOL. XIX.

1606.

March 9. Edinburgh. 25. Earl of Errol to Salisbury. Heard at the Queen's masque that he wished for a tassell of goshawks well fore-angled; has been on the look out ever since, and now sends one.

March 9. London. 26. W. Jenison to Dr. Thos. Lodge. On matters relating to the Muscovy Company; much has been attempted against them [the recusants] in Parliament. Proposes to place Robin with Sir Wm. Stanley. Indorsed "Jenings" [by Salisbury].

March 9. 27. [Earl of Salisbury] to the Earl of Mar. Divers priests were concerned in the Gunpowder Treason, but none have been apprehended except Walley, who confesses his privity, but says that he dissuaded from it. Importance of convincing the world that he is punished for treason, not for religion; the King will have the three Lords tried in the Star Chamber, not by common law. Differences in the Parliament concerning enactments against papists, and as to the punishment of non-communicants. Two subsidies granted; more asked for. Abuses of Purveyors suppressed. The King of France raises troops against the Duke of Bouillon. In spite of all the Scots' boast of religion, for 100 English that go to serve the Archduke, there are 500 Scots, many of them his (Mar's) followers.

March 10. 28. Edward Lord Cromwell to Salisbury. Urges the conclusion of his controversy with the college of [All Souls] Oxford, relative to Wadborough, which he has sold to the Earl of Devon, to satisfy his creditors, who have seized his coach and horses.

March 10. All Souls Coll. 29. Warden, &c., of All Souls College, Oxford, to the Same. Request that the verdict against them to pay to Lord Cromwell 2,000*l.* for his claim on Wadborough asture, may be modified. Their law expences have exceeded 2,500*l.*

March 10. 30. Capt. Wm. Saxey to the Same. Gratitude for past favours; begs their continuance.

March 10. Westminster. 31. The King to John Still, Bishop of Bath and Wells, John May, Fras. Bavar, and Thos. Hughes. Understands that John Hole, servant of Bevis Bulmer, now in Scotland, though convicted by them of misappropriating his master's property, in the pitches and ore in Mendip, refuses a full restitution. He is to be summoned before the Council, if he be obstinate.

March 10. Westminster. 32. The Same to the Steward of Abbot's Langley. To draw out a grant to Edward Lord Bruce of Kinloss, of the copyhold lands of Wm. Ibgrave, deceased, escheated to the Crown for want of heirs.

[March 10.] 33. Act for better explaining the Act, 34 Hen. VIII., concerning Wales, and for declaring the Counties of Gloucester, Worcester, Hereford, and Salop free from the jurisdiction of the Council of Wales.

[March 10.] 34. Copy of the above Act, with emendations, marginal notes, &c.

[March 10.] 35. Examination of the above Act; with a list of the Presidents of Wales, from 18 Edw. IV., and notes of their places of residence.

Digitized by Google

VOL. XIX.

1606.

March 11. York. Information of Phil. Thirlewell, of Hexham, Northumberland, as to the speeches of John Healey, servant to Lancelot Carnaby, on praying for Percy and his company, and on "another barrell yet to be broached." [*G. Plot Bk., No.* 199. *See March* 1.]

March 11. Examination of Anne Vaux. Keeps White Webbs at her own expense; since August last has visited her friends; came to London with Mrs. Abington; Catesby, Winter, and Tresham have been to her house; Wm. Shepherd, Rob. Avery, and Rob. Marshall have left her service; went to St. Winifred's Well, with Lady Digby and others whom she will not name; knew nothing of the Plot; told Garnet she feared that the horses at Winter's and Grant's were for mischief, and begged him to prevent it. He spoke to Catesby, who said they were for the Low Countries; was at Coughton Nov. 1, but knows nothing of the prayer there. [*Ibid., No.* 200.]

March 12. Note by Anne Vaux. Is sorry to hear that Father Garnet was privy to the Plot, as he made many protestations to the contrary. [*Ibid., No.* 201.]

March 12. Voluntary declaration of Edw. Oldcorne. His conversation with Humphrey Littleton, that the rightfulness of Catesby's Plot was not to be judged by its good or ill success. [*Ibid., No.* 202.]

March 12. Copy of the above. [*Ibid., No.* 203.]

March 12. 36. Account by Sir John Fortescue of moneys received for the expenses of the Coronation, and of the disbursements made for it, amounting to 19,711*l.* 8*s.* 8¼*d.*; with acknowledgment of the receipt of balance due to him.

[March 12.] Wednesday. 37. Abstract of Sir Rob. Cotton's speech, at the Committee on an intended petition for restitution of deprived ministers.

March 12. Trinity Lane. 38. Thos. Pelham to Salisbury, as Master of the Court of Wards, &c. Requests him to favour the daughter of Mr. Staply, of Sussex, who is in extreme danger of death.

March 12. London. 39. John Chamberlain to Dud. Carleton. Sir Walter Cope has spoken for Carleton to Lord [Salisbury], who will not allow him to go abroad, nor attend Parliament, till Lord [Northumberland's] cause is decided. Two witnesses declare that he (Carleton) was "privy to the hiring of the house for the main blow." Lady Fanshaw going out of town.

March 12. Tower. 40. Examination of Hen. Garnet. The letter sent by Sir Everard Digby was to say they were going into Wales; last July, Tesmond, alias Greenwell, revealed Catesby's project to him; Catesby promised him he would not proceed without asking directions from the Pope, how to relieve English Catholics; Catesby or Winter told the Plot to Tesmond, but as he was told it in confession, he ought not to reveal it, even to the Pope; efforts by foreign Ambassadors to obtain relief for Catholics from the King; Father Parsons wrote to him last Michaelmas, to ask what plots the Catholics had on hand; did not answer the letter; burnt all his letters from Rome, and kept no copies of his answers.

Digitized by Google

1606. Vol. XIX.

March 13. 41. Declaration by Garnet, that since the King's accession, he had tried to persuade Catesby not to plot against Government, that course being forbidden by the Pope. In June, 1604, Catesby and Winter told him of a sure plot they had, but gave no particulars; Greenwell told him they had something in hand, but he (Garnet) disapproved of it; could not persuade Catesby that it was unlawful to take arms.

March 13. 42. Voluntary confession of Hen. Garnet. About a year before the late Queen's death, he received two briefs from Rome, one addressed to the lay Catholics, and one to the priests, bidding them not consent to any successor to the Crown who would not submit to Rome; he kept them secret during Elizabeth's reign, and burnt them on her death, but had shewed them to Catesby, who considered that they authorized his proceedings. There was a league between the Pope and the Kings of France and Spain, to establish a Catholic successor to Queen Elizabeth, by means of an armed force, but her death put an end to the project.

March 13. 43. Thos. Strange [to the Lords Commissioners]. The first news of the Plot was brought by Hen. Huddleston to Harrowden, on 4th November, Mr. Jarret [Gerard] and Mr. Singleton present; he left Harrowden and went to Henlip.

March 13. Examination of Edw. Oldcorne. Garnet shewed him at White Webbs, the Pope's bull, excommunicating all Catholics that should take the part of any Protestant successor to the Throne. [*G. Plot Bk., No.* 204.]

March 14. Tower. 44. Examination of Hen. Garnet. On arrival of the two briefs above named, he showed them to Catesby, Percy, and Winter, at White Webbs; but finding all quiet on the Queen's death, he burnt them; Greenwell told him the design of the Plot, but refused to tell particulars, being bound to secresy.

March 14. Grant, in reversion, to John Lepton, of the office of Receiver in Yorkshire, for life. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 46.]

March 14? 45. Declaration by the Lord Treasurer of the state of the King's receipts at the Parliament, anno tertio, the Crown debts being 735,280*l.* [*See Journ. Commons, vol.* 1, *p.* 284.]

March 14? 46. Statement of the whole receipts and disbursements of the Crown, as rendered by Auditors at the same Parliament.

March 14? 47. Anonymous to the King. Bitter complaints against the Council, who rule him, and will not suffer him to relieve his people. The Masters of Requests attend to the rich, and put off the poor. The "covetous bloody Popham" will ruin many poor men, by his offer to drain the Fens. Complaints of glass-houses and iron mills, which consume wood; of the growth of wood and manufacture of starch, which make land and flour dear. Additional subsidies demanded; "horrible fees" of lawyers; proposed fines on assart lands; flesh-eating in Lent. The King laughed at for giving up housekeeping to economize; the Commons trenching upon the prerogative; "in her Ma$^{ty's}$ time, all the subiectes in England durst not once think of it, or crosse her in whatsoever; your Ma^{tie} wanteth some of her knoledge, bredeinge, and stomache."

Digitized by Google

VOL. XIX.

1606.

March 16. 48. Particulars of disbursement of 400*l.*, issued by orders of six of the Council. Part of it was paid for arrest and prison expenses of the late traitors.

March 16. 49. Warrant to pay to Thos. Emerson, creditor of Sir James Sandilands, 300*l.*, being part of 1,500*l.* granted to Sir James, out of the payments of recusants.

March 17. 50. The King to Sir Fras. Newport. Requests him to prolong for a year the time allowed by him to Sir Hen. Bromley, for redemption of the manor of Dithoure, Montgomeryshire, sold him by Sir Henry.

March 17. Boswell House. 51. Sir Edw. Phelips, Speaker, to Salisbury. The Bill of Grievances re-committed. Was pressed to put the Bill of Purveyors to the question, but put it off, as not being wholly ingrossed. Begs a discretionary power in circumstances "not varying from the matter prescribed."

March 17. 52. Earl of Devonshire to the Same. Henry O'Haggan is in London; will endeavour to find out where he is.

March 17. Austria. 53. Wm. Joys to Rob. Waverley. Glad to hear of an attempt to release English Catholics from servitude. Sorry for Catesby's death in the good cause. Is prepared to risk his life for it, and will soon come over to England.

March 18. 54. Sir John Roper to Salisbury. Sends a present of pheasants and partridges.

March 18. 55. Power of Attorney from Nich. Porter, of Aston-sub-Edge, co. Gloucester, to Samuel Browne, of Longworth, Berkshire, to receive certain rents reserved to him, in the grant made to Sir Edw. Greville of lands of the late monastery of Eynesham.

March 18. 56. Examination of Rich. Gibson, concerning the speeches of John Healey relative to his being requested to pray for the late intended treason, and saying that "there was a barrell to broche which was not yet knowne."

[March 18.] 57. Message from the King to the House of Commons, relating to the augmentation of the proposed supply of two subsidies, restraining the undue discussion of grievances, and expressing his willingness to receive a petition thereupon.

[March 19.] 58. Message from the Same to the Same. Thanks for their readiness in granting him an additional supply. Will not abridge their freedom. Is glad to be thus enabled to repay his loans.

March 19. 59. Salisbury to Sir Hen. Wotton, Ambassador at Venice. Praises the course he took with the Papal Nuncio. People may now see that the severe laws against Catholics are not made against them merely for their religion, but for treason; since Garnet, the Provincial of the Jesuits, not only confesses his knowledge of the Gunpowder Plot, but thinks it justifiable. Parliament has made severe laws against the papists, and granted the King liberal supplies. Has no authority to permit the return to England of [Sir Rob.] Bassett or [Thos.] Fitzherbert; the times are not fitting for their recall. Bassett's goods will be confiscated, to satisfy some French merchants, robbed by a pirate for whom he was surety. *Two extracts.*

Digitized by Google

1606. VOL. XIX.

[March 20.] 60. Abstract of a letter from the Commissioners for the Borders on the state of the Borders. The fugitive Grahams presume on hopes of the general pardon. The Earl of Cumberland is requested not to let his lands to them.

[March 20.] 61. Propositions desired touching the government of the Borders and the Grahams; with notes of proceedings thereon.

March 20. 62. Ralph Dobbinson, Bailiff of Westminster, to Salisbury. Has shut up a partition door in Mr. Lyne's house, in consequence of some having died of the plague there. Asks if the street door is to be closed.

March 20. Dover Castle. 63. Writ of attachment from the Lord Warden of the Cinque Ports, for Judith, widow of John Myng, to answer a charge of contempt preferred against her by George Tucke. *Annexed is,*

63. I. *Mayor and Jurors of New Romney, Kent, to the Lord Warden. Certify their inability to execute the above writ, because since its receipt, Judith Myng has not been found within their town or liberties. April 9, New Romney.*

March 21. 64. Confirmation of grant to Hugh Brooker, Prothonotary of the Common Pleas, of 10*l.* per ann., for enrolling pleas in suits made *in formâ pauperum*, with arrears from the death of Lawrence Radford, who lately held the office.

March 21. Dorset House. 65. Earl of Dorset to the Officers of Customs. Order to permit the transportation of certain provisions for the Household of Sir Edw. Conway, Lieutenant Governor of the Brill in Holland.

March 21. 66. Sir Rob. Wingfield to Salisbury. Solicits the wardship of the son of John Purpett, of Newborn, Suffolk, the father being likely to die.

March 21? [London.] Anne Vaux to Hen. Garnet. Asks if the spectacles will fit his sight. The Attorney [General] says he (Garnet) acknowledges that he knew of the Plot, but was not a practiser in it. Requests directions. Other friends will write to him, if they can do so safely. Life without him "is not life but deathe." [*G. Plot Bk., No.* 244.]

March 21. Gatehouse. 67. Thos. Phelippes to Salisbury. Has been shut up 7 weeks "in a corner 10 foote square." Desires the ordinary liberty of the house, on account of his disease and infirmities.

March 22. Saturday. 68. Sir Fras. Bacon to the Same. Purposes to report the subsidy on Monday morning. Though it will be a day of triumph (the anniversary of the accession) he hears of no adjournment of the House.

March 22. Westminster. Proclamation touching a seditious rumour suddenly raised, that some ill accident had befallen the King printed. [*Proc. Bk., p.* 122.]

March 22. 69. Rich. Neile, Dean of Westminster, to Salisbury. Requests him to write to the Vice-Chancellor of Cambridge, to contradict "this day's brute," in order that the preacher at the afternoon sermon may declare his Majesty's safety. His Lordship's son to be transferred from Mr. Casse to Mr. Morrel.

Digitized by Google

1606. VOL. XIX.

March 22. Whitehall. 70. Pass for Capt. [Wm.] Turner to repair to England on the King's service and to return again

[March 23.] 71. Account of receipts in the farm of the Customs, and of the disbursements thereof.

March 23. Declaration by Garnet of the address of the two papal briefs (*see March* 14); that the "matter of Spain" was in the winter 1601–2; particulars of his intercourse with Fras. Tresham. [*G. Plot Bk., No.* 205.]

March 23. Further declaration by Garnet of his intercourse with Tresham, 1600–1603. [*Ibid., No.* 206.]

March 23. Examination of Wm. Vavasour, servant to Fras. Tresham. A paper which, in a note affixed, he had affirmed to be written by his mistress for his master, and by him witnessed and taken to Sir Walter Cope for the Earl of Salisbury, he now confesses to be in his own handwriting, dictated to him by his master, shortly before his death, when too weak to write himself. [*Ibid., No.* 207.]

March 24. Examination of Anne, widow of Fras. Tresham. Her husband dictated the declaration to Salisbury sent by her to Sir Walter Cope, without instigation of any person, and Wm. Vavasour wrote it. [*Ibid., No.* 209.]

March 24. Sir Edw. Coke to Salisbury. Particulars of the two preceding examinations. Tresham has acted upon his book of equivocation, by affirming "manifest falshoods, in articulo mortis." Gladdis, Mr. Abington's man, has confessed the plot by which his master was to have excused himself. [*Ibid., No.* 208.] *Incloses,*

1. *Declaration by Fras. Tresham to the Lords Commissioners, retracting his former confession that Walley (Garnet) had any connection with the Spanish negotiation; and declaring that he knew not that he had any, nor had he seen nor heard from him for* 16 *years. Dec.* 22. [*Ibid., No.* 210.]

1. *Anne Tresham to Sir Walter Cope. Requests him to deliver the above declaration to Salisbury.* [*Ibid., No.* 211.]

March? 72. List of relics, church stuff, &c. belonging to Mrs. Brookesby and Mrs. Anne [Vaux.]

March 24. Examination of Anne Vaux. Francis Tresham, her cousin, often visited her and Garnet at White Webbs, Erith, Wandsworth, &c., when Garnet would counsel him to be patient and quiet. They also visited Tresham at his house in Warwickshire. Subscribed as true, by Garnet. [*G. Plot Bk., No.* 212.]

March 24. Copy of the above. [*Ibid., No.* 213.]

March 24. Serjeants' Inn. 73. Chief Justice Popham to Salisbury. A packet of letters, some in cipher, found 3 weeks before on the plains near Winchester, has been sent to him, which he forwards, lest they may be of moment.

Digitized by Google

VOL. XIX.

1606.

March 24. Serjeants' Inn. 74. Chief Justice Popham to Salisbury. The man who was expected is missed. Matthew's boat must be looked for. Has imprisoned Hickmote. *Incloses,*

74. I. *Examination of John Jacob, mariner. He brought Anthony Hickmote from Calais; would have brought another Englishman described, but the man would not come with him, because he talked with Captain Turner, who was known at Calais to be a spy of the English Government.*

March 24. Tavistock. 75. Earl of Bath to the Same. Thanks for informing him of the Bill preferred against him in the House by one Bushton, whose drift is to transport timber through the Earl's lands.

March 24? 76. Notes relative to an Act for carrying timber down the river Towe to Barnstaple.

March 24? 77. Objections against the above Bill, as profitless to any but the patentee, and opposed by the Earls of Bath and Bedford.

March 25. Edw. Oldcorne to the Lords Commissioners. Sets down, in order, the conversations between himself and Garnet in the Tower, as before detailed, with a few added particulars; viz., that when Garnet was in the Gatehouse, he received a letter, written with orange juice, telling him that Tesmond was gone over the sea and that Greenway would follow, and that in his examination, he had denied sending Winter and Tesmond into Spain, and would not confess that Lord Monteagle knew of the mission; also that he thought the examiners wished to "save my Lord Monteagle's credit." Oldcorne begs that Mr. Abington may not be punished for entertaining them. [*G. Plot Bk., No.* 214.]

March 25? Wanstead. 78. Earl of Devonshire to Salisbury. If sufficiently well, will meet him according to appointment.

March 25. Grant to Wm. Morley of the office of a forester of Galtres Forest, co. York, for life. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 63.]

March 25. 79. Account by Hen. Harris of increase of rates upon the silk farm, for the last quarter.

March 25. 80. Note of the times proposed for payment of the subsidies and fifteenths, by the clergy and laity.

March 25. Grant to Edw. Newport, of the Grange, of Coggeshall, co. Essex. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 67.]

March 26. Skipton. 81. Francis Earl of Cumberland to Salisbury. Prays his helping hand, for the better settling his northern affairs.

March 26. Warwick. 82. Chief Justice Anderson and Sheriff Warburton to the Council. Have examined sundry persons, but Mr. Fortescue has not appeared before them, though summoned.

Digitized by Google

1606. VOL. XIX.

March 26. 83. Hen. Wright to the Earl of Salisbury. Sends him a "theorike with an overture"; having served him in small matters, offers his services in great. Can do something in scholarship. *Incloses,*

83. I. *Same to the Same. Account of his theorike; has discovered the mode of distilling the water of life, and of turning metals into gold. Begs that in compensation for his services "in discovering of villainous practices," he may have a place that will bring him in money to supply his furnaces, &c. Promises Salisbury and the King the benefit of his discoveries. Clerkenwell, March* 26.

March 26. 84. Petition of the Clothiers to the House of Lords, to pass a Bill sent up from the Lower House, for repeal of the Act 14 Eliz., concerning the length of kersies; with reasons in favour thereof.

March 26 ? 85. Bill to make His Majesty's supreme authority and government more clear, over persons and in causes ecclesiastical.

March ? 86. Schedule of profits to be derived by the King from Courts ecclesiastical, if all processes were sealed with his Seal.

March 26. 87. Declaration by Hen. Garnet. Gives the substance of the two briefs and of the letter to the Nuncio, the object of which was to establish a Catholic succession in England; the Nuncio was ordered, whenever "that miserable woman died," [Queen Elizabeth], to let the Pope know at once, and to publish the bulls in England.

March 27. Sir Edw. Coke to Salisbury. Requests him to return Mrs. Anne Vaux's examination of March 24. [*G. Plot Bk., No.* 215.]

March 27. Sir Wm. Waad to the Same. To know whether Garnet should not ride to Guildhall to his trial. Requests to have a part of the bar railed off for himself. [*Ibid., No.* 216.]

March 27. Edinburgh. 88. Earl of Dunfermline to the Same.[1] From the great intercourse formerly kept up between Scotland and France, hopes the English Ambassador in France may be especially instructed to assist all Scotchmen; and that they may be allowed to apply to him, as they have no separate ambassador of their own.

March 27. London. 89. John Chamberlain to Dud. Carleton. Description of the tilting, which was very meagre. Proclamation concerning the late alarm [of the King's danger]. Chain presented to Sir Lewis Lewkenor by the Spanish Ambassador, for bringing him the good news [of the King's safety]. The three subsidies and six fifteenths are to be paid in four years. Abington, Hall, and Strange sent to Newgate, to be conveyed to Westminster for trial. Arraignment of Garnet; he comforts himself with sack to drown sorrow. The Council of Scotland have issued a declaration of the causes of the imprisonment of ministers there.

March 27. Rycot. 90. Dud. Carleton to John Chamberlain. The party warmly welcomed to Rycot. The report of the King's death had been generally believed. Letter from Sir Wm. Clarke to his son thereupon.

March ? Thos. Abington to Salisbury. His obligations to his Lordship's late father; his substance spoiled by imprisonment; begs relief. [*G. Plot Bk., No.* 238.]

Digitized by Google

VOL. XIX.

1606.

March ? Fleet Prison. 91. Thos. Abington to the Council. To be released from prison, that he may recover the losses sustained by destruction of his house.

March 28. 92. Sir Julius Cæsar to Salisbury. Statement by Mr. Stapers and other owners, of the case of the ship Vineyard, arrested at Milo, near Scio, by two Sardinian and Maltese vessels, for having on board a quantity of gunpowder.

March 28 ? 93. Notes [by Sir Edw. Coke] of parties implicated in the treason, and of the examinations, &c., by which they are implicated.

March 28 ? 94. Salisbury to [Sir Edw. Coke]. Sends directions from the King on the trial of the Gunpowder Conspirators. He is to shew that their practices began on the Queen's death, and before the severe laws against the Catholics; to disclaim that any one of them wrote the letter to Lord Monteagle, and to praise his conduct, as the King did in his own book, because he has been suspected to have a hand in the Plot; also to make [Hugh] Owen, the Jesuit, as foul as possible.

[March 28.] 95. Narrative of charges against Father Garnet, and his answers to them on his trial. French. [*Fuller than in the printed narrative of the trial.*]

March 29. [Tower.] Sir Wm. Waad to Salisbury. Cannot prevail on Garnet in certain particulars. Sets down what he has written on equivocation. [*G. Plot Bk., No.* 217.] *Incloses,*

1. *Statement at full by Henry Garnet of his sentiments relative to equivocation. It is justifiable only when used for a good object. Is reluctant to judge in the case of Fras. Tresham's equivocation, as he did it to save a friend; but that which is lawful in life may also be done in death. Would consider himself justified in equivocating in death, relative to Gerard's share in the treason, if by so doing, he could clear him; but thinks all treason should be revealed, by any means short of breaking the secresy of the confessional. March* 29. [*Ibid., No.* 217 *A.*]

[March 29.] 96. Bill to enable the subjects of England and Wales to trade freely into the dominions of Spain, Portugal, and France.

[March 29.] 97. Reasons for maintaining the Spanish charter, in opposition to the above Act. The King of Spain has lately promised to redress sundry grievances complained of by English merchants.

March 29. License for twenty-one years to Wm. Chesshall to ship and carry to Ireland ore, cinders, &c., for making iron. [*Grant Bk., p.* 25.]

March 30. 98. Dud. Carleton to John Chamberlain. The company assembled at Rycot.

March 30. 99. Ric. Hadsor to Salisbury. Has prepared an answer to the complaints on the supposed grievance of the Duke of Lenox's patent for the New Draperies. Is willing to answer those about the tax on currants and the farm of customs. Has refused to act as counsel for the merchants who follow the grievance concerning the merchants of Southampton and the West Countries.

Digitized by Google

1606. VOL. XIX.

March ? 100. Instructions upon certain concealed lands to be obtained from the King, viz., particulars of the lands on the upper grounds of the Bank side, formerly belonging to the Temple Church, on part of which formerly stood a chapel, now fallen to decay, and part were granted by the late Queen Elizabeth to Lord Hunsdon. Mr. Hadsor, of the Middle Temple, holds the evidences.

March 30. Gatehouse. 101. Hen. Lok to Salisbury. Has obtained license of the Lord Chamberlain to part with his place; solicits the loan of 6*l.* or 7*l.*

March 30. Co. York. 102. Examination of Lancelot Carnaby, relative to his knowledge of Sicklemore, the priest. Will not swear to defend the King against the Pope.

March 31. 103. Sir Herbert Croft to Salisbury. Sends the bearer to be paid for his horse, which died after his "extreme journey" to the King, upon the death of Queen Elizabeth, "being at least 20 miles more than any other man rode that day, Mr. Douglas only excepted."

March ? 104. Offer by Sir Herbert Croft to the Queen's Council, for a lease of her manors of Leominster, of which he is steward. [*See* 1608, *Feb.* 6.]

March 31. Enfield. 105. E. Reynoldes to O. Reynoldes. Has written in his favour to the Earl of Northampton. Directions on his private affairs. Thanks to Mr. Turnbull for his tobacco. Distates Mr. Potts' tricky and dilatory answers.

March ? 106. Rob. Earl of Sussex to Salisbury. The Earl of Devonshire's danger; intends to apply to succeed him in Portsmouth, if Salisbury will favour his suit.

March ? 107. Sir Edw. Clere to the Same. Surprised at the objections against his unworthiness. Salisbury's ancestor, the Earl of Surrey, wrote an epitaph on an ancestor of his family, lauding their high descent. Beseeches liberty to attend his causes in Parliament, with his keeper, or on bail.

March ? 108. Brief of the debts owing by Queen Anne to divers creditors, amounting to 4,067*l.* 15*s.* 1½*d.*

March ? 109. Proviso [not inserted] in the Bill against recusants, enjoining banishment on not paying the value of two parts of their lands, or a fine of 6*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.* per annum.

March ? 110. Recusants of England to the [Archbishop of Canterbury ?]. Remonstrance on the new laws now before Parliament. [*Found in Drury Lane.*]

March ? 111. List of the places where Blackwell, the archpriest, and his twelve assistants, "doe for the moste parte remayne."

March ? 112. Certificate, by Dr. Peter Turner, of the ill state of health of Sir Walter Raleigh. Advises his removal to a room near the still-house, which he has built in the [Tower] garden.

Digitized by Google

VOL. XX. APRIL, 1606.

1606.
April 1 ? 1. Questions propounded to Darcy [Garnet], Provincial of the Jesuits in England, respecting excommunication, heretics, the Gunpowder Plot, the authorship of a book against the King, &c., with answers thereto. Latin.

April 1. 2. Declaration of Hen. Garnet. Considers the penal laws against Catholics as no laws; true treason is that which is made such by just laws; if the law be unjust, then there is no treason; inferior Jesuits are not bound to reveal secrets of confession to their superior; equivocation lawful only when a man is not bound to confess the truth.

April 1. 3. Attested statement by Sir Wm. Waad, that Garnet affirms that if any one undertake to kill the King, he is not bound to confess it, unless there be proof to convict him.

April 1. Essex House. 4. Sir Allan Percy to Dud. Carleton. Nothing new has transpired from Garnet's trial. Parliament about to assemble. Illness of the Lord Chancellor and Earl of Devonshire. Is going to join his brother [the Earl of Northumberland] whose affairs are not hopeful; for though there was nothing said of him at the arraignment, yet there was a show as though they could say more than they would. Strange is to be arraigned before the execution of Garnet. A great quarrel between three gentlemen, on occasion of drinking the Earl of Southampton's health. Lord Theophilus [Howard] going to France, to woo the Constable's daughter.

April 2. London. 5. John Chamberlain to the Same. Particulars of Garnet's trial; the King, Lady Arabella, and many others present. The French King and Duke of Bouillon agreed. Danger of the Earl of Devonshire.

[April 2.] Hen. Garnet to Anne Vaux. Directions for the disposal of herself. Mr. Hall dreamt there were two tabernacles prepared for them. [*G. Plot Bk., No.* 245.]

April 2 ? 6. Draft of a Bill to compel Merchant Strangers who are naturalized, still to employ all the money received for imports on goods for export.

April 2. Grant to Tho. Conyers and Wm. Cholmley of the office of bailiff of St. Albans, co. Herts, and elsewhere, for life. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 61.]

April 2. Grant to Wm. Howard of the office of Forester of Gweltesdale, for life. [*Ibid., p.* 63.]

April 3. Dover. 7. Sir Thos. Fane, Lieutenant of Dover Castle, to the Earl of Northampton. Concerning John Bucke, a suspected agent of the Jesuits, and Yardley, who professes to be an intelligencer of Lord Salisbury, sent to him by Captain Turner. *Incloses,*

7. 1. *Capt. Willm. Turner to Sir Thos. Fane. Information given by the bearer, John Bucke, who acts as a spy, with respect to the departure of Jesuits and priests from Calais for England. Calais, March* 29.

Digitized by Google

1606. VOL. XX.

7. II. *Information given by Bucke to Captain Turner that Butler and Fitzjames, priests, have sailed for England; and that others are coming in the train of Cornwallis, the Earl of Arundel's secretary. March* 29.

7. III. *Turner to Fane. Further intelligence concerning Bucke; his statement that he is a merchant is suspicious. Calais, March* 29.

7. IV. *Same to the Same. Suspicious conduct, &c., of Bucke; the parties whom he promised to deliver up as priests have escaped; fears that Bucke is not gone to Dover. March* 31, *Margate.*

7. V. *Information by Turner concerning Butler. Fitzjames sent over to clear Owen and the Jesuits of the late treason. Bucke, Kellison, Redman, Betune, and others, embarking or embarked at Calais. Their meeting-place in London is at Thos. Sleep's, printer, St. John Street. April* 3.

7. VI. *Description of several of the above Jesuits, given by John Bucke and Fra. Henson.*

April 3? 8. John Bawlden and John Bush, searchers of Margate, to [the Council?]. Certify the arrival there of Capt. Turner, and his intelligence of evil-affected persons coming over in a French vessel, whom they endeavoured to capture, but could not.

[April 3.] 9. Petition of the Poor of the Company of Clothworkers, to Salisbury. To further their bill against transportation of undressed cloths; with reasons for the same.

April? 10. Merchant Adventurers to the Council. Observations on the benefits accruing from the late Earl of Cumberland's patent [for shipping undressed cloths], and of the injurious effect of the statute 8 Eliz. cap. 6, compelling cloth to be dressed before it is exported.

April 3. Anne Vaux to Hen. Garnet. Acknowledges the receipt of the spectacles. Wishes Mr. Hall had dreamed there was a third seat for her; asks fuller directions. [*G. Plot Bk., No.* 246.]

April 3. 11. Hen. Garnet to Anne Vaux. Full directions as to her proceedings, residence, &c., when set at liberty; her vow of obedience ceases if she goes abroad. Arranges the pecuniary matters of the Jesuit mission, and its temporary management. Sorry that Catholics are scandalized at his conduct. Was so pressed in his late examination that he determined to confess the whole truth, rather than undergo torture, or trial by witness, and therefore acknowledged that Greenwell told him the Plot in confession. He "sought to hinder it more than men can imagine, as the Pope can tell;" has written to declare to the King his detestation of it; will die "not as a victorious martyr, but as a penitent thief." Indorsed [by Sir Wm. Waad], "Garnet to Mrs. Vaulx, to be published after his death, by her and the Jesuytes."

Digitized by Google

VOL. XX.

1606.

April 4. 12. Hen. Garnet's declaration, written to be shewn to the King. Protests the Gunpowder Plot to be "altogether unlawful and most horrible;" ought to have revealed it but did not, partly to spare his friends, and also in hopes of preventing it. Has offended God, the King, and the state, and begs forgiveness of all.

April 4. Grant to Wm. Cornwallis of license to hold divers fairs at Scole, co. Norfolk. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 64.]

April 6. Co. York. 13. Re-examination of John Healey, as to his suspicious speeches, and equivocations on his former examination, &c.

April 6. Co. York. 14. Information of Rich. Outlaw, Pursuivant, relative to the apprehension of John Vavasour, alias Healey, and the obtaining from him the key of his chamber in Carnaby's house.

April 7. 15. Lease by John Walley, of Monkwearmouth, co. Durham, to Geo. Willingham, of Nassington, co. Northampton, of a college in that place; with assignment thereof to Wm. Rychman.

April 7. Dover. 16. Sir Thos. Fane to the Earl of Northampton. Sends up Bucke and Yardley. Bucke is poor and in debt, and begs not to be detained in London, for fear of his creditors.

April 7. 17. Lord Treasurer Dorset to Sir Thos. Lake. To draw a warrant, according to a form prefixed, dated April 29, Greenwich, for payment to Sir John Ramsay of 500*l.*, inclusive of his quarter's pension, the grant of 1,000*l.* per ann., in fee-simple, made to him, being not yet completed.

April 8. Grant, in reversion, to Peter Oliver, of the office of bailiff of Sandwich, for life. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 63.]

April 8. Westminster. 18. Sir Hen. Nevill to Dud. Carleton. Asks if Mr. Pawlet has spoken to him further, relative to an overture of marriage proposed to him (Pawlet.)

April 9. Gatehouse. 19. Thos. Phelippes to Salisbury. Returns thanks for permission to see his wife. Protests his innocence, and begs to have the liberty of the house.

April 9. Serjeants' Inn. 20. Chief Justice Popham to the Same. Montague House has been searched, but several persons escaped out of it. If Gerard be in England, he might be one of them. Money bags found in Rich Carey's house; he is under guard, and Barlow, a priest, taken. Rich. Fulwood disposes of the moneys. Recusants not to be allowed to flock together in London.

April ? 21. Extracts from the examinations of Rich. Carey, recusant, relative to the money, and other valuables, found in his house, part of which belonged to the estate of the late [Thos.] Hoord, recusant.

April 9 ? 22. [Thos. Wilson] to Lord [Salisbury]. Three Pursuivants, Monday, Jenkins, and another, are commissioned by the Bishop of London to search for priests in Warwickshire. They say Gerard might have been taken. The master printer seized at Warwick. Outrages committed by one Price, &c. Butler, a priest, apprehended by —— White, who sent for him to give him extreme unction and betrayed him.

Digitized by Google

VOL. XX.

1606.

[April 9]. 23. Observations addressed to the Earl of Salisbury, in defence of the patent of fines and forfeitures on penal statutes coming to the Crown, granted to Lord Danvers and Sir John Gilbert; with statement of complaints against it in the House of Commons, and answers thereto; also abstracts of the Judges' opinions thereon.

April ? 24. Anonymous to the [Turkey] Company. Thanks them for the grant to Sir Thomas Glover, of an allowance of 100*l.* for this year's stipend, and desires he may have it paid down at once, to further his petition to the King. [*See Turkish Corresp., April* 13, 1606.]

[April 11.] 25. Memoranda of the origin and continuance of the impositions on currants, showing the unreasonableness of the Turkey Company in petitioning the House of Commons against them; also vindicating the committal of John Bate to prison, for refusing to pay the impost.

[April 11.] 26. Answer to certain grievances exhibited in Parliament, relative to the imposition on currants and the farm of customs.

April ? 27. Remembrances of favours granted to the Turkey Company, a debt remitted, a present for the Grand Seignior given, &c. The decay of their shipping is not owing to the imposition on currants.

April 11. Whitehall. 28. George Earl of Dunbar to Sir Thos. Lake. To draw a bill for 6,000*l.* for payment of creditors, &c. for the Great Wardrobe, from Michaelmas 1604 to Michaelmas 1605.

April 12. Oxford. 29. Fellows of [All Souls ?] College, Oxford, to the Same. Commendatory of the conduct and progress in learning of Barth. Martin. Indorsed "Barth. Martin, for a Fellow in Alsoles Coll., Oxon. April 18, 1606."

April 13. Westminster. Proclamation declaring what flags South and North Britons shall bear at sea. Printed. [*Proc. Bk., p.* 123.]

April 13. St. John's Coll., Cambridge. 30. Visct. Cranborne to Salisbury. Is well, and following the course of study which he mentioned before.

April 13. 31. Lord Treasurer Dorset to Sir Thos. Lake. To prepare a bill for the King's signature, for payment of necessaries, according to a bill prefixed, for the childbed of the Queen and for the infant.

April 14. Grant to Fr. Crane of the office of Clerk of the Parliament, for life. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 64.]

[April 16.] 32. A Bill for employment of people and settling manufacture, in such counties as do not afford commodities to transport, to equalize their expense of all foreign commodities, and to redress the deceits used in the manufacture of new drapery.

[April 16.] 33. Breviate of the contents of the above Bill.

April 17. Co. York. 34, 35. John Healey's third and fourth examinations, relative to his speeches made to Ric. Gibson, the Postmaster, &c.; his travels and conduct while abroad; was converted at Florence, through Wiseman, an English Capuchin. April 15 and 17.

Digitized by Google

1606. VOL. XX.

April 17. London. 36. Dud. Carleton to John Chamberlain. Proceedings in Parliament. The Earls of Salisbury and Montgomery to be Knights of the Garter, instead of the Earls of Cumberland and Devonshire. Funeral of the latter. Dispute among the heralds about impaling his wife's arms, the lawfulness of the marriage being questioned, on account of her former divorce. Search for priests at Montague House. The King of Denmark expected.

April 19. Co. York. 37. Examination of Ric. Brewster as to the apprehension of John Healey, who boasted that he could do the King service, by revealing another conspiracy.

April 19. Grant to Simon Basil of the office of Overseer in the Tower, for life. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 64.]

April 19. Grant to Thos. Baldwin of the office of Controller of the Works, for life. [*Ibid., p.* 63.]

April 19. 38. Warrant to allow to Sir Wm. Ryder, Sir John Trevor, Sir Marmaduke Darell, and Sir Thos. Bludder, farmers of the imposition for sea-coals, 800*l.* deduction from their usual rent of 5,800*l.*, towards their loss of 1,262*l.*, on account of a combination made against them at Newcastle.

April 21. 39. Hen. Garnet to Anne Vaux. Details his multiplied misfortunes; his own apprehension and arraignment; his conversations overheard; his letters intercepted; her apprehension; Greenwell taken; Erith and the other house ransacked; Hall executed; and now Richard and Robert taken with a cypher letter and the key of the cypher also. Below is a drawing of a cross, the letters I. H. S., and a pierced heart, inscribed "*Deus cordis mei, et pars mea Deus in æternum.*"

April 21. Ascot. 40. Wm. Gent to Dud. Carleton. Domestic affairs. Is going into Northamptonshire. Thanks him for writing him the news.

April 22. Ware Park. 41. John Chamberlain to the Same. Hopes he will come a-Maying. Sir Chris. Hatton and his lady, and other guests, are expected. Sir Rowland Lytton and his housewives are at Knebworth.

April 23. Westminster. Proclamation for prevention of future abuses in Purveyance. Printed. [*Proc. Bk., p.* 123.]

April 24. Rutland. 42. Examinations of Eliz. Tilton, Eliz. Courtney, John Chambers, John Tampion, John Digby of Seaton, Rutland, Thos. Ager of Deene, Northamptonshire, and Chris. Blunston, as to Fairfax, and other priests, who were entertained at the houses of John Digby and John Brudenells.

April 25. Canterbury. 43. J. F. to [William Laud]. Aphorisms relative to political affairs and moral economy, in the form of news from different countries.

April 25. Grant, in fee-farm, to Chas. Freeman, of the parsonage of Higham Ferrers, co. Northampton, &c. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 60.]

Digitized by Google

VOL. XX.

1606.

April 25. Tower. 44. Examination of Hen. Garnet. His burning the Pope's bulls; proposal to make some nobleman Protector; Greenwell's confession of the plot to him; neither saw nor wrote to Greenwell since Nov. 6, nor agreed with him not to discover some noblemen. Fulwood came to him at Coughton, but left him before he went to Henlip. All this he affirms on his priesthood.

April 25. 45. Examination of John Healey, servant to Lancelot Carnaby. Sicklemore said the rising in Warwickshire was for the Catholic cause, and bade Catholics pray for its success, and not be faint-hearted. Particulars of private masses in Northumberland and Lincolnshire, and of the priests who celebrated them.

April 26. 46. John Healey to Lord ———. Sicklemore had half persuaded him to murder the Earl of Salisbury, because he said the papists should not prevail, as long as he lived.

April ? 47. Same to Lord [Salisbury ?]. Discloses all he knows relative to the proceedings of recusants, Holtby, Sicklemore, Rich. Fulwood, and several others, priests. Discovers their mode of conveying letters and passengers beyond seas.

April 26. Grant to Sir Rob. Stewart of the office of Keeper of Bewdley Park, co. Worcester, and of Ticknell House, for life. [*Grant Bk., p.* 27.]

April 27. Carlisle. 48. Sir Wm. Selby, and other Commissioners for the Borders, to the Council. Answer to complaints of their severity, from the inhabitants of Tynedale and Riddesdale. Plead against an oblivion of all offences committed in the late reign. Have proceeded against none but notorious offenders. Remarkable murder of John Collingwood. *Incloses,*

48. 1. *Information of Hen. Guevara against John and Michael Davison, of Bittleston, as to their resistance when he came to their house to search for Percy.* 1605, *Nov.* 18.

April 28. Exposition and defence of equivocation, by Henry Garnet. When asked if it were well to deny on his priesthood that he had written to Greenwell or had conference with Hall, knowing his denial to be false; replied that in his opinion, and that of all the schoolmen, equivocation may be confirmed by oath or sacrament, without perjury, "if just necessity so require." [*G. Plot Bk., No.* 218.]

April 29. 49. [The Council] to the Commissioners of the Borders. Direct them to execute the law against the Grahams. Jock of the Pear Tree and Jock Rychie, now prisoners in London, informed against by the Bishop of Carlisle, will be sent down for trial. They are to assist the Earl of Cumberland concerning his lands. Sir Charles Hales is to succeed Sir Thos. Hesketh, deceased. Sir Henry Leigh, who is infirm, to be superseded. *Annexed is,*

49. 1. *Abstract of particular offences of Richard and John Graham, alias Jock Rychie and Jock of the Pear Tree, on the Borders.*

Digitized by Google

VOL. XX.

1606.

April 29. Tower. 50. Thos. Phelippes to Salisbury. Exculpates himself from any connexion with Garnet and the conspirators in the Powder Plot. [*See Feb.* 1606.]

April ? Tower. 51. Account of the proceedings of Thos. Phelippes, addressed by him to the Lieutenant [of the Tower]. Begs the King's consideration of him. His intercourse with Owen was only a stratagem on behalf of Government, in the late Queen's time; particulars of it; presents received by him from Spain; he renewed his correspondence with Flanders, after his first trouble, only in hope of obtaining largesse from Spain; wrote not to Owen but to Mancididor; his acquaintance with Freeman; knows nothing of Garnet, nor received money from Baldwin. Paget's malice causes his troubles. [Dr. Wm.] Gifford writes that the Pope is working for the King's disquiet; wishes to serve the King by his correspondence, or to retire.

[April 29.] 52. Proofs [alleged by Sir Edw. Coke in the House of Commons] of the complicity of Hugh Owen, in the Gunpowder Plot, as prefixed, viz.:—

Confession of Guy Faukes that he went into Flanders, and disclosed the whole Plot to Hugh Owen and others, who liked it well, and said that Thos. Morgan had proposed the very same thing, in Queen Elizabeth's time. Owen promised that Sir Wm. Stanley should come over with his English troops, if it succeeded. 1606, Jan. 20.

Testimony of Charles Ratcliffe, that Hugh Owen, Father Baldwin, and Colonel Jaques had written to the Archpriest and the English Jesuits, urging caution in "the great important business."

Confession of Thos. Winter, that Rob. Catesby sent him over to Flanders to find a fit agent for the Powder Plot; Father Owen commended Faukes, for secrecy, resolution, and valour. 1605, Nov. 25.

[April.] 53. Censures on the Earl of Devonshire's tract touching Marriage and Divorce, by Wm. Laud.

April ? 54. Dissertation on Matrimony, Divorce, &c., from Matt. 19, v. 6.; probably connected with the above.

April. 55. Narrative of the Gunpowder Plot, from its first discovery to the seizure of the conspirators at Holbeach House. French. [*The letter to Lord Monteagle is here said to be written by Fras. Tresham.*]

April ? 56. Preamble of a grant to Lord Monteagle of land, value 200*l.* per annum, for his services in the detection of the Gunpowder Plot.

April ? 57. Petition of the House of Commons to the King; against recusants; for restoration of silenced ministers; against pluralities of livings, and excommunication.

Digitized by Google

Vol. XXI. May, 1606.

1606.

May 2? 1. Petition of merchants trading to Rouen to the Earl of Salisbury, for support of the company of merchants trading into France.

[May 2.] 2. Arguments for maintaining the Charter of the Spanish Company. Arguments in opposition to a Bill in Parliament for free trade with Spain.

[May 2.] 3. Note of proceedings on the Bill for free trade; of those who opposed and those who sustained it; with the arguments of both parties.

May 2. London. 4. Dud. Carleton to John Chamberlain. Sir Thos. Stukeley in town; has bought a manor of Lord Lisle. Garnet's execution postponed from May-day to May 3, for fear of disturbances. His surprise when told he was to die; he shifts, falters, and equivocates, but "will be hanged without equivocation." Reception and departure of the Spanish Ambassador; he did not plead for Garnet, lest the King should insist on the delivery of Owen. Earl of Devonshire's funeral. Intended promotions.

May 3. 5. Narrative [by a Romish eye-witness] of the execution of Father Garnet. Latin.

May 3. Portrait of Henry Garnet, engraved by Johan Wirix, subscribed: "Si quid patimini propter justitiam, beati.—Henricus Garnetus, Anglus, e Societate Jesû, passus." [*G. Plot Bk., No.* 218 *A.*]

May 3. Portrait by the Same, of Garnet's head, in the midst of an ear of wheat, [as it was said to have appeared to a Romanist, when looking at a straw taken as a relic from his scaffold.] Circumscribed "Miraculosa effigies R. P. Henrici Garneti, So^tis Jesus, Martyris Angliæ, 3 Maii, 1606." [*Ibid., No.* 218 *B. See Flanders Corresp.*, 18 *Jan. and* 4 *Feb.* 1607.]

May ? 6. Detail [by Levinus Munck, corrected by Salisbury,] of the secret negotiations of Guy Faukes and Rob. Winter with the King of Spain and Constable of Castile, to induce them to support the Catholic cause, on the accession of James I. States that nothing was proved, from any of the examinations, inculpating any foreign prince in the Gunpowder Plot.

May 3. Chester Castle. 7. Sir Hen. Townshend to the Earl of Salisbury. Ruinous state of Chester Castle; begs him to speak to the Lord Treasurer about it; with Salisbury's order for Mr. Glaseover to wait on the Lord Treasurer, on the subject.

May 3. Newcastle. 8. Commissioners of the Borders to the Council. Gaol deliveries. The Scots do not deliver up their offenders. Proceedings against the Grahams.

May 3. Newcastle. 9. Same to the Earl of Dorset. Request that the Sheriffs of Northumberland may be called to account, for neglect of duty.

Digitized by Google

1606. Vol. XXI.

May 3. Newcastle. 10. Sir Wm. Selby and Sir Wilfrid Lawson to Salisbury. Machinations of a party against them. State of Riddesdale; vexatious conduct of the Scottish Commissioners. Request effective means to be taken to strengthen the Commission. *Incloses,*

10. 1. *John Smaithwaite, Minister of Elsdon, to Sir Wm. Selby. Increase of crime in Riddesdale: murderers, thieves, and outlaws live openly among them; 20 outcries for things stolen, every Sabbath day. Sir Hen. Wodrington slack in his duty. Elsdon in Riddesdale, Dec.* 16.

May 5. Grant, in reversion, to James Miller, of the office of Clerk of the Privy Seal, for life. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 62.]

May 6. Grant, in reversion, to Justinian Povey, of the office of Auditor of the Exchequer, for life. [*Ibid., p.* 57.]

May 6. London. 11. Sir Edw. Phelips, Speaker, to the King. Project of certain well-affected commoners, to secure to the King lands to be drained in Ely, on condition that when their value amounts to 30,000*l.* a year, he will relinquish his claim to purveyance.

May 6. 12. Copy of the above.

[May 6.] 13. Another copy, with the names of 11 knights and gentlemen, propounders of the scheme, affixed.

May 7. 14. Certificate by Laurence Chaderton, Bishop of Lincoln, that on 29th Dec. 1534, Rob. Goldson was appointed to the perpetual vicarage of Higham Ferrers, on resignation of Wm. Fauntleroy, to whom it was granted in 1523.

May 7. Whitehall. 15. Salisbury to Sir Thos. Lake. The Commons, expecting that when the Bills of Union and Attainder have passed, the Parliament will be concluded, delay those Bills in order to gain time to present their grievances. Diligence of the Upper House; the King needs not curtail his sports.

May 7. 16. Minutes [by Thos. Wilson] of proceedings of the Committee on the Bill for Union of the two Kingdoms.

May 8. 17. Detail of the same for the day [by the Same].

[May 8.] 18. Arguments as to whether the Act 1 Edward VI. for the election, &c. of Bishops, and determining their seals, and styles, &c., be now revived, by the passing of the Act for the reviving and repealing certain Statutes.

[May 8.] 19. Note of the case before Parliament, 4 Jac. I., relative to the Bishops using the King's arms, and making citations in the King's name.

[May 8.] 20. Copy of the above.

May 10. 21. Details [by Thos. Wilson] of the Parliamentary proceedings for the day.

Digitized by Google

VOL. XXI.

1606.

May 10. Grant to John Wells and Ant. Lewis of the office of Keeper of the Stores at Deptford Strond, Chatham, and Portsmouth, for life. [*Grant Bk., p.* 19.]

May 11. London. 22. Dud. Carleton to John Chamberlain. Is going to Lord Norris's; Lady Norris is at Cope Castle, separated from her lord. Particulars of Sir Fras. Bacon's marriage with Sir John Packington's daughter; their stores of fine raiment draw deep into her portion. The French King's coach overturned into the water. Private misdeeds in France. Sluys and Wesel have repelled their assailants. Sends Don Quixote's challenge.

[May 13.] 23. Act of Attainder of the Conspirators in the Gunpowder Treason.

May 13. Grant to Sir Edw. Coke and John Dodderidge, of the reversion of lands in co. Leicester, part of the possessions of Lord Cromwell. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 54.]

May 16. Grant to Sir John Ramsay of the manors of Hilton and Bradborn, co. Durham. [*Ibid., p.* 62.]

May 16. 24. Release by Mary Ellis, of London, widow, to Ric. Gwynn, of Bangor, of an annuity of 34*l.*, covenanted to be paid to her out of lands in cos. Carnarvon and Merioneth, in consideration of an annuity of 20*l.* out of Derwen Vawr and Tythyn Sion, co. Carnarvon; with note of the death of Mary Ellis, 20 May, 1626.

May 19. Grant, in reversion, to Rich. Piero, of the office of Serjeant of Sewers and Keeper of Worcester gaol, for life. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 54.]

[May 20. Grant to Mar. Harderet of 2,000*l.*, to be levied on any forfeiture by penal law or forfeiture of recognizance. [*Ibid., p.* 54.]

May 20. Grant to Hen. Wicks of the office of Paymaster of the Works at the King's residences, for life. [*Grant Bk., p.* 25.]

May 21. Carlisle. 25. Sir Wm. Selby and Sir Wilfrid Lawson to Salisbury. Search of the house of Sir Ric. Lowther for the Grahams; appointment of a hunt, to disguise the search; some of the party lost in a fog: 10 Grahams apprehended.

May 21. 26. Examination of Rob. Moore, of Dummer, co. Hants, suspected as a recusant. His former life, travels, &c.; fell into the hands of the Inquisition at Rome, for refusing the oath of supremacy to the Pope; intercourse with Sir Rob. Dudley; communication with Father Parsons and Sir Fras. Roper at Rome, &c.

May 21. 27. Examination of John Tucker, shipmaster, relative to the speeches of Robt. Moore during his passage to England. Jesuits and priests are now allowed by the Pope to deny their profession, or to swear and forswear anything to heretics, for their own preservation. The Gunpowder Plotters would have been sainted at Rome.

Digitized by Google

1606. VOL. XXI.

May 22. 28. Examination of Thos. Gunne, of South-Molton, Devonshire, as to Robt. Moore's examination at Rochelle, &c.

May 22. 29. Sir Edw. Coke to Sir Thos. Lake. Has prepared the general pardon for signature. Wishes Parliament at an end, not thinking it good that so many men should tarry so long together.

May 27. Grant to Lawrence Lindley of the clerkship of Delivery of the Ordnance, &c., in the Tower, for life. [*Grant Bk., p.* 25.]

[May 27.] 30. Clauses of penal statutes, 23 Eliz. and 3 Jac. I., against recusants guilty of seducing subjects of the realm from their allegiance.

[May 27.] 31. Collections out of the statutes 1 Eliz. and 3 Jac. I., concerning recusants.

32. Copy of the above.

[May 27.] 33. Summary of the Act for the better discovery and repressing of popish recusants. [3 *Jac.* I., *cap.* 4.]

[May 27.] 34. Fragment of a draft of one of the clauses of the above Act.

[May 27.] 35. Abstract of the above Act.

[May 27.] 36. Copy of the above abstract.

[May 27.] 37. Effect of the Act made to avoid dangers growing by popish recusants. [3 *Jac.* I., *cap.* 5.]

[May 27.] 38. Note on the above Act.

[May 27.] 39. Abstract of the above Act.

May 27? 40. Summary of means to reform recusants; to enforce eating fish on Wednesdays; to preserve salmon, timber, and tillage; and to reform drunkenness.

May 27? 41. Articles consulted on in Parliament, for a law against recusants.

May 27? 42. Articles offered to the consideration of the committees for making the Bills respecting recusants.

May 27? 43. Copy of the above.

May? 44. Note [by Salisbury] of precautions to be taken for the safety of His Majesty's person and the State.

May? 45. Note of measures to be taken with respect to recusants and Jesuits.

May? 46. Projects touching the necessity of still stronger measures against recusants, submitted for further consideration.

[May 27.] 47. Schedule of the Acts passed in the Parliament of 3 Jac. I.

May? 48. Summary of the sufferings and imprisonments, during 30 years, of a recusant. Indorsed, "A malicious discourse."

Digitized by Google

VOL. XXI.

1606.
May ? 49. Petition of Charles Tasburgh to the King, for protection from the laws against Recusants, which would prevent him from maintaining his family.

May ? 50. Instructions to Commissioners appointed to inquire into recusants' lands and goods, according to the statutes which have been made.

May 29. Mid. Temple. 51. Ch. Chewte to Tho. Wilson. Has a cancelled bond of his. Hopes the bond of affection will rest unviolated between them.

May ? 52. Leonard Worrall's accusations of John Tydsdale, who had seduced Worrall's wife and children to popery. His speeches against the King, &c.

[May.] 53. Dud. Carleton to Salisbury. Request for preferment; hopes his late dependence on an unfortunate personage [Northumberland] will not bind him to his misfortunes.

VOL. XXII. JUNE, JULY, 1606.

June 1. [Greenwich.] 1. Challenge of four Knights Errant of the Fortunate Islands, [Earls of Lenox, Arundel, Pembroke, and Montgomery,] to maintain four propositions relating to love and ladies, addressed to all honourable "Men at Arms, Knights Adventurers of Hereditary Note, that for most maintenable actions wield the sword or lance, in the quest of glory." [*By Wm. Drummond of Hawthornden.*]

[June 1.] 2. Copy of the above.

June 2. Grant to Arthur Harrington of half the manor of Hardingham, and other lands, co. Norfolk. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 57.]

June 2. Carlisle. 3. Sir Charles Hales to Salisbury. Punishment of the Grahams in Scotland. State of Cumberland. Decay of trade in Carlisle since the Union. Proposes to make it a clothing town.

June 3. Carlisle. 4. Commissioners of the Borders to the Council. Proceeding of the Commission. Sir Henry Leigh's troop of horse transferred to John Musgrave, of Plumpton, nominated by the Earl of Cumberland. His officers put into possession of his lands, &c., except in a few contested cases. Full particulars of the Grahams.

June 3. Carlisle. 5. Sir Wm. Selby and Sir Wilfrid Lawson to Salisbury. Briefly noticing some of the above particulars.

June 3. Grant, in reversion, to Wm. Court of the office of Receiver in Northumberland and the diocese of Durham, for life. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 57.]

June 4. Grant to Thos. Morgan of the reversion of the mansion house called Baynard's Castle. [*Ibid., p.* 57.]

June 4. Brussels. 6. Giacomo de Franceschi to Capt. [Wm.] Newce. Desires to know if a certain man be come; if he be, will send his brother to confer with them both; if not, he is to be sent for instantly.

Digitized by Google

VOL. XXII.

1606.

June 4. Greenwich. 7. The King to the Master, &c., of Clare Hall, Cambridge. Recommends Wm. Lake to the next vacant fellowship. *Annexed is,*

7. 1. *Certificate by the Master and Fellows of Clare Hall, bridge, of the qualifications of William Lake. Mar.* 29, 1606.

8. Draft of the above letter. Indorsed, May 31.

June 5. Grant to Thomas, Earl of Dorset, and George, Earl of Dunbar, of the reversion of the manor of Wye. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 56.]

June 6. Lease, in reversion, to Geo. Young of the chapel of Bempton and Newsham, co. York. [*Ibid., p.* 58.]

June 6. 9. Lord Treasurer Dorset to Sir Thos. Lake. To draw a Privy Seal, form prefixed, for a warrant dormant for payment of sums additional to the 5,000*l.* already assigned, for repairs, &c., at the King's residences, when, on due certificate, the expenses shall be found to exceed that sum, as they do in the present year, on account of building the new banquetting hall at Westminster.

June 7. 10. Archbp. Bancroft to the Same. To signify the King's pleasure for the writing of a letter, prefixed, from the King to the Archbishops of Canterbury and York, authorizing a general collection for the rebuilding of 4 decayed churches at Arthuret, in Cumberland, the people there living in a very disorderly and careless manner.

June 7. Grant to Robert Visct. Lisle of the reversion of the manor of Michel Marsh and others, co. Hants. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 57.]

June 8? Whitsunday, Bishop's Hall. 11. Sir Fras. Vere to Sir Thos. Lake. The bearer will attend to receive the effect of the King's most gracious grant. [*See June* 15.]

June 9. Grant, in fee-farm, to John Fortescue and Rich. Tomlins, of the parsonage of Swanbrough, co. Bucks, &c. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 60.]

June 9. London. 12. Dud. Carleton to John Chamberlain. Has been long in Purgatory, is now better, and longs to be with him in Paradise. Is going to Essex House.

[June 10.] [Greenwich.] 13. Proclamation charging all Jesuits, seminaries, &c., to depart the land.

June 10. Copy of the above. Printed. [*Proc. Bk., p.* 129.]

[June 10.] [Harfield.] Commission to the Earls of Ellesmere and Dorset, and others, to sell any of the King's lands, &c., which have hitherto been granted in fee-tail. [*Grant Bk., p.* 28.]

June 10. Grant, in fee-farm, to Thos. Marbury and Rich. Cartwright, of the manors of Wollaston, co. Northampton, and Chellaston, co. Derby. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 60.]

June 10. Grant, in fee-farm, to Roger Rogers, of the parsonage of Danton, co. Bedford. [*Ibid., p.* 60.]

Digitized by Google

1606. VOL. XXII.

June 11. Greenwich. 14. [Earl of Salisbury] to Mr. Haigh. Does not consider his writing to him an intrusion. Accepts his offer of corresponding with some foreign minister.

June 13. Greenwich. Proclamation for the search and apprehension of certain pirates. Printed.. [*Proc. Bk., p.* 132.]

June 14. Grant, in reversion, to John Lepton, of the office of Clerk of the Council in the North, for life. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 57.]

June 15. Grant to Sir Fras. Vere of the offices of Constable of Portsmouth Castle and Lieutenant of Southbear Forest, co. Hants, for life. [*Ibid., p.* 56.]

June 15. Grant to the Same of the office of Keeper of the town and isle of Portsmouth, during pleasure. [*Ibid., p.* 56.]

June ? 15. Petition of the Pursers of 5 ships of the fleet, to the King, that they may not be called to account for certain provisions wasted by the sailors, who refused to obey orders when the late Queen's death was known, and by the concourse of people entertained on board at the King's Proclamation. With reference to the Lord Admiral, and his report in favour of the petitioners.

June 17. 16. Warrant to remit to the Pursers of 5 of the King's ships 250*l.*, for waste of victuals which took place on the King's Proclamation.

June 18. London. 17. G. T ———, to Father Gaspar Seguiran, Superior of the College of Jesuits at Paris. Knows not whom the Father-General intends to send as successor [to Garnet]. Has to be cautious of showing himself in London, where he is known. Is going to Italy. The Superior of Scotland knows not what has become of Mortimer. Scotland much dissatisfied, and in danger of separating from the English Crown. French.

June 19. Lease to John Drummond of the manor of Henley, co. Worcester, and other lands of Tho. Abington attainted. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 60.]

June 20. Grant, in reversion, to Hen. Seckford of the office of Master of Tents and Pavilions, for life. [*Ibid., p.* 56.]

June 20. Grant, in fee-farm, to Ant. Bonner of the parsonage of Ebrington, co. Gloucester. [*Ibid., p.* 56.]

June 21. Greenwich. 18. Warrant for a patent conferring on Sir James Hay the precedence over all Knights and Esquires, with the title of Lord Hay, and all rights and privileges of a Baron, except sitting in Parliament.

June 23. 19. Exemplification by the Archbishop of Canterbury of former grants of the appointment to the Mastership of the College at Higham Ferrers, and the vicarage thereunto belonging.

Digitized by Google

VOL. XXII.

1606.
June 23. Interrogatories for the Earl of Northumberland, on the letters he wrote to the North, when told of Percy's treason, the parties appointed to bring up his moneys, and the date of Percy's appointment to take charge of his revenue. [*G. Plot Bk., No.* 219.]

June 23. Replies of the Earl to the above. His letters were only written from fear lest Percy should run away with his money; he had the charge of it 8 years. The Earl sent 7 or 8 servants to take care of the money. Thought Percy had taken his oath as a gentleman pensioner. Never gave the Catholics hope of favour from the King. [*Ibid., No.* 220.]

June 25. London. 20. John Chamberlain to Dud. Carleton. The Council busy about Lord [Northumberland's] case; they saw him in the Tower. Sir Allan Percy committed to the Lieutenant of the Tower. Birth and death of the Princess Sophia.

June ? 21. Sir Wm. Lane to Salisbury. Application of the Earl of Northumberland in behalf of Sir A. Percy. Desires to see his Majesty.

June 27. Grant to Edw. Newport of the chantry in Godmanchester, co. Huntingdon, &c. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 58.]

June 30. Grant, in reversion, to Rob. Hunt, of the office of Receiver in cos. Northampton and Rutland, for life. [*Ibid., p.* 57.]

June 30. Grant to Robert Earl of Essex and Lord Theophilus Howard, of the office of Steward of divers Lordships, &c., in Wales, for life. [*Ibid., p.* 57.]

June 30. Grant to Thos. Temple and John Rowse, of the manor of Watford, co. Warwick, part of the possessions of Rob. Catesby. [*Ibid., p.* 57.]

June ? 22. Sir Henry Wyndam to the Lord Treasurer. Will attend upon him with information relative to a certain business [the Customs]. *Incloses,*

22. I. *Brief collection of the practices used by the farmers, &c. to obscure the benefit of the King's Customs.*

June ? 23. Statement of the fraudulent dealings of Fras. Jones and Nich. Salter, Farmers of the Customs; with marginal notes, by Sir Hen. Wyndam, of benefits accruing from his services therein.

June ? 24. Defalcations allowed to the Farmers of the Customs, upon their first year's account.

June ? 25. Note of some commodities rated lower in 2 Jac. I. than in 37 Eliz.

Digitized by Google

1606. VOL. XXII.

July 1. London. 26. Writ of Dr. Dan. Dun, of the Arches Court, citing Hugh Bullivant, and others, for defamation of Elizabeth, wife of Geoffry Keisby, all of Oakham, co. Rutland, and absolving her from the sentence of excommunication lately pronounced against her. With return of the writ indorsed.

July 1. Grant, in reversion, to Roger Dallison, of the office of Master of all Munition and Ordnance, for life. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 62.]

July 2. Grant to Tho. Kemp of the reversion of divers lands in Kent. [*Ibid., p.* 59.]

July 2. Grant to Robert Visct. Lisle of the stewardship of the late manor of Kenilworth, co. Warwick, for life. [*Ibid., p.* 61.]

July 2. Grant to Rob. Sharpey of the office of Clerk of the Starchamber, for life. [*Ibid., p.* 62.]

July 2. License to Chr. Echard and Hen. Tatnall, for making of brine, pickle, and salt. [*Grant Bk., p.* 20.]

July 3. Westminster. Warrant to pay to Wm. Resbrooke 130*l.* 18*s.* 6*d.* for rearing and keeping pheasants, partridges, &c., at Richmond; and 82*l.* 2*s.* 6*d.* per ann. for wages, for himself and servant. [*Warrt. Bk.*, II., *p.* 40.]

July 4. 27. Edw. Jones to Sir Wm. Lane. Requests the Lords not to sit on the morrow concerning Sir Hen. Bruncard's patent, that time may be given to instruct his counsel.

[July 4.] 28. Memorial addressed to the Earl of Salisbury, in favour of Sir Hen. Bruncard's patent of Issues of Jurors.

July 4. Oxford. 29. Dud. Carleton to John Chamberlain. Sir Walter Cope has advised him to retire from Court and to study, and gives him small hopes of present employment.

July 5. 30. Reasons alleged by Wm. Twynho and others, why their patent for the manufacture of smalt should not be revoked.

July 6. 31. The King to the Lord Mayor of London. To admit Alex. Miller and Rob. Erskine into the Merchant Tailors' Company, and to make them Freemen of London.

July 6. 32. Sir Wm. Waad to Sir Thos. Lake. Thinks his brother John Lake a suitable person to have the next reversion, after John Locherson, of the office of Commissary of the Musters in the Low Countries.

[July 6.] 33. Deposition of Thos. Ledington. Capt. Newce engaged him to overhear proposals made to him by Capt. Jaques [Tomasio de Franceschi] to take wax impressions of the keys of the port at Flushing; and overtures for an intended assassination of the King, while hunting at Royston.

Digitized by Google

VOL. XXII.

1606.

July [6.] 34. Declaration of Capt. Wm. Newce. In May 1605, he led a company of Irish to enter the Spanish service; Jaques [Giacomo de] Franceschi examined him closely on the state of the Irish forts and country, and proposed to him to lead forces to take them; changes before Christmas predicted by him and Fitz James, who said "there may come a puffe which may sende some highe enoughe, and lowe enoughe to hell ere long;" went to Flanders to meet Jaques, who promised him 40,000*l.* for some secret service; returned to England; Jaques sent over his brother Tomasio, who told him the service was to deliver Sluys, Bergen-op-Zoom, Flushing, or some other town, to the Archduke; and then proposed to him to shoot the King at Royston; Newce shewed it impossible to deliver up any of these towns, as there were few English there.

July [6.] 35. Copy of the first page of the above.

July 7? Greenwich. Monday. 36. Earl of Northampton to Salisbury. Hopes the news he transmits is not true. Begs it may be communicated to the King.

[July 7.] 37. Principal points wherewith Capt. Tomasio de Franceschi is charged, relative to his dealings with Capt. Newce for the delivery of a town in Flanders, and assassination of the King. Spanish.

[July 7.] 38. Translation of the above.

July 7. 39. Examination of Tomasio de Franceschi relative to his dealings with Newce, and his connection with John Ball. Confesses the design on Sluys, but denies the projected assassination.

July 8. Westminster. 40. The King to the Treasurer, &c. of the Exchequer, Collectors of Subsidies, &c., authorizing them to exempt the Kings-at-arms, heralds, and pursuivants from all payments of subsidies, tenths, and fifteenths, according to the patent granted them by Edw. VI.

July 9. Greenwich. 41. Warrant for a discharge to the town of Stamford and Stamford-Baron from payment of the fifteenths and tenths granted by the last Parliament, on account of the decay and poverty of the inhabitants.

July 9. Tower. 42. Earl of Northumberland to the Council. Begs a little more liberty, as other prisoners have had, the garden being small and the air impure.

July 9. Grant to Alex. Hay of 2,000 marks of the debts of John Fisher, forfeit. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 60.]

July 10. Grant, in fee-tail, to John Lord Hunsdon, of the lordship and manor of Wye, co. Kent. [*Ibid., p.* 59.]

July 10. 43. List of popish books, &c., found in the Custom House.

July 10. Salisbury House. 44. Examination of John Ball, concerning his acquaintance with Captain Newce; delivering him letters from Colonel [Giacomo de] Franceschi; intercourse with Tomasio de Franceschi: giving sweetmeats to Capt. Newce, &c.

Digitized by Google

VOL. XXII.

1606.

[July 10.] 45. Questions to be put to John Ball, concerning a conversation detailed, which he held with Captain Newce before his last going into Flanders, on the speeches and projects of Colonel [Giacomo de] Franceschi; that Newce said, if discovered, he expected no more favour than Father Garnet had lately received; Ball said he had served the King of Spain for 26 years, and that he hoped better days for Catholics, &c.

July 10. Salisbury House. 46. Second examination of Ball, relative to the plots contrived by Tomasio de Franceschi and Newce.

[July 10.] 47. Causes of suspicion, taken from John Ball's examinations, that he was privy to what passed between T. de Franceschi and Newce. After Newce's declaring the surrender of a town impossible, Ball gave him some marchpaine, or Genoese paste, to eat, which was poisoned.

July 10, 11. 48. Further examinations of Tomasio de Franceschi, to the same effect as the preceding ones.

July 11. Carlisle. 49. Sir Charles Hales to the Council. The Grahams have not come in within the day limited for their pardon. Proposition to transport them to Ireland.

July ? 50. Points on which the Commissioners for the Borders request further information, as to transplanting the Grahams to Ireland, providing shipping for them, &c; Sir Ralph Sidley recommended to command them, &c. Slackness of the gentry in contributions, &c.

July 11. Grant to Nich. Bretton of the office of Bailiff of Knightlow, co. Warwick, during pleasure. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 59.]

July 12. Grant to John Levingston and John Hall of the goods and chattels of Sir Everard Digby, John Grant, Amb. Rokewood, and others, attainted. [*Grant Bk., p.* 27.]

July 12. Grant to Sir John Gray of the reversion of the manor of Holehall. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 59.]

July 12. Grant to John Hooper of the office of Clerk and Receiver of Fines and Forfeitures in Wales, for life. [*Ibid., p.* 59.]

July 12. 51. Declaration of Capt. Tom. de Franceschi of his acquaintance with Newce, and ample detail of his offers to Newce for the delivery of Sluys to the Archduke; with questions put to him, and his replies.

July 13. Grant, in reversion, to John Bradell, of the office of Receiver in cos. Cumberland, Westmoreland, and Lancaster, for life. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 59.]

July 14. Grant, in reversion, to Wm. and Charles Jones, of the office of Prothonotary and Clerk of the Crown, cos. Denbigh and Montgomery, for life. [*Ibid., p.* 59.]

July 14. Grant, in fee-farm, to the College of All Souls', Oxford, of lands and tenements, co. Leicester. [*Ibid., p.* 59.]

Digitized by Google

1606. Vol. XXII.

July 15. Grant to Robert Earl of Salisbury, and Sir John Popham, of the 15th of every cwt. of fine copper, from the mines of cos. York, Lancaster, Westmoreland, Cumberland, Cornwall, Devon, Gloucester, Worcester, and Principality of Wales. [*Grant Bk., p.* 19.]

July 15. Kent. 52. Depositions of Thos. Polly and Wm. Payne, relative to a speech made on July 1st, by Philip, the Earl of Northumberland's man, that in 8 weeks things would go on differently.

July 16. Essex House. 53. Sir Allan Percy to Dud. Carleton. Particulars of his appearance before the Lords, and his discharge. Tomasio de Franceschi and Ball are in the Tower. The Countess of Northumberland pleads with the King and Salisbury for her husband.

July ? 54. Remonstrance to the Privy Council, by the heirs of the late Sir Horatio Palavicino, on the nonpayment of the principal or interest of a debt due to him from the Crown. French.

July ? 55. Specification of the claims of the late Sir Horatio Palavicino, against the Crown, and his testamentary disposition thereof to Sir Oliver Cromwell, Lady Ursula Walsingham, and Fabricio Palavicino.

July ? 56. Copy of the above.

July 16. London. 57. John Chamberlain to Dud. Carleton. Sir Oliver Cromwell has a pension of 700*l.* per ann. in lieu of Palavicino's debt. Progress of the King to Oatlands and Farnham. Treasons of Franceschi and Newce. Court news. Sir Thos. Gerard, the Jesuit's brother, married to Lady Lee. Cartel in answer to the four knights' challenge. Passion of Henry IV. for his mistress. Sir Henry Carey is arrived from the Low Countries; news from thence.

July ? 58. The King to the Bishop of Winchester. Thanks for his care of the woods and game in Farnham park. Recommends Wm. Moorhead as keeper.

July 18. 59. Earl of Salisbury to Sir Thos. Windebank. Directions to draw two blank Privy Seals, one for 100*l.* per ann. in parsonages, another for 100*l.* in chantry lands.

[July 18.] 60. Grant to Evan Wheeler and Thos. Adams, of the office of Bailiff and Collector of the manor of Wallingford, co. Berks, and of the honour of Ewelme. Indorsed with memoranda of the difference between the present and a previous patent of the honour of Ewelme.

July 18. Entry of the above. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 59.]

July 19. Grant to Sir Rich. Preston of 2,317*l.* 16*s.* 0½*d.* of the debts of Nich. Smith, Receiver. [*Ibid., p.* 59.]

July 21. License to Charles Page to travel for 7 years. [*Grant Bk., p.* 19.]

July 21. Seville. 61. Thos. Freke to his uncle George. Exhorts him to return to the Roman Catholic Church, to which his ancestors belonged. Cites the examples of two Norfolk gentlemen, Hen. Walpole and Rob. Southwell, who became Jesuits, and died martyrs.

Digitized by Google

VOL. XXII.

1606.

July 21. Greenwich. 62. Grant to Robt. Naunton of the forfeitures paid into the Exchequer by John Draycot of Draycot for recusancy.

July? 63. John Roberts to Mr. Draycot, sen. of Draycot. Recommends the bearer to his protection.

July 23. Grant, in reversion, to John Scudamore of the office of Receiver for Yorkshire, for life. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 60.]

July 23. Grant to Thos. and Lodowick Mansell, of the stewardship of the lands of the late Duke of Bedford, in Pembrokeshire and South Wales, for life. [*Ibid., p.* 64.]

July 23. Grant to Humph. Hickson of the office of Keeper of the Wardrobe at Greenwich, for life. [*Grant Bk., p.* 27.]

July 23. 64. The King to the Bishop of Durham. For grant of the next advowson of the Mastership of Christ's Hospital at Sherburn, near Durham; to present Thos. Murray, tutor of the Duke of York.

July 24. 65. Earl of Salisbury to Sir Thos. Windebank. Fuller instructions relative to the two Privy Seals for parsonage and chantry lands.

July 24. Grant to Alex. King of the office of an Auditor, for life. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 61.]

July 26. Grant to Tho. Linsden of the offices of Steward of Sheriff Hutton, co. York, and keeper of the park there, for life. [*Ibid., p.* 64.]

July 27. 66. Salisbury to [Sir Thomas Windebank.] The Privy Seals are to be for two grants of 70*l.*, and two of 30*l.*

July 29. Grant to Rowland Merrick of the reversion of lands, co. Radnor, &c. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 60.]

July. 67. List of the King of Denmark's train of attendants while in England; total 314, beside mariners.

July. 68. Offer by Sir Thos. Shirley, to collect the fines due to the King on the alienation of leases, rents, &c., hitherto withheld, &c.

July. 69. Copy of the above.

July? 70. Note of alterations proposed in the lease to be granted to Sir Thos. Shirley, for collecting fines on alienations without license.

July? 71. Particulars of debts in the King's Remembrancer's Office and to whom given away.

Digitized by Google

VOL. XXIII. AUGUST—NOVEMBER, 1606.

August 1. Grant to Ric. Gifford of the office of Ranger of Chute forest and others, co. Hants, for life. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 52.]

August 1. Grant, in fee-farm, to Fras. Moore of the parsonage of Longney, co. Gloucester. [*Ibid., p.* 53.]

August 2. Grant, in reversion, to Rob. Christian of the office of Chief Register and Clerk of Process and Causes Ecclesiastical, for life. [*Ibid., p.* 53.]

August 3. Grant to Charles Brook of lands, co. Kent, parcel of the lands of Lord Cobham, attainted. [*Ibid., p.* 53.]

August 4. Grant, in fee-farm, to Wm. Vernon, of the parsonage of Wakefield and others, co. York. [*Ibid., p.* 53.]

August 5. Grant to Maurice Shepherd, John Tyler, and Rob. Thornton, of the arrears of a yearly rent of 80*l.* 18*s.* 4*d.*, due from Lord Sheffield. [*Ibid., p.* 60.]

August 5. London. 1. Ottaviano Lotti to Giovanni Florio. Wishes to know where he may purchase some fine English harriers.

August 7. Edinburgh. 2. Council of Scotland to the King. The masters and shipowners think the flag ordered to be used by the subjects of both kingdoms, derogatory to Scotland, the cross of St. George being preserved whole, and drawn through the cross of St. Andrew. Beg an alteration therein, for which they send a pattern. [*See April* 12, *ante.*]

August 8. Court at Nonsuch. 3. Wm. Lord Knollys, Cofferer of the Prince's Household, to the Clerks of the Signet. To draw a Privy Seal for 10,000*l.* for expenses of the Prince's house for the present year.

August 9. Westminster. 4. Grant to Sampson Calvert, in reversion after John Powell, of the keeping of the game between Wandsworth Bridge and Merton Abbey, Surrey.

August 9. Lease, in reversion, to John Bond, of lands and tenements in Taunton, co. Somerset. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 53.]

August 9. License to the East India Company to transport spices in whole packs or sacks beyond the seas. [*Grant Bk., p.* 28.]

August 23. 5. The King to the Commissioners for Defective Titles. Disapproves the suit of Esme Stuart, Lord Aubigny, for a grant in fee-farm of Crown lands concealed, to be discovered by him; but requests that information be given him of profits derived from any concealed lands discovered by Lord Aubigny, to whom he will assign warrants for reward, at his pleasure.

August 13. 6. Deposition of Robert Betts, John Dunston, and John Winkley, of Sutton, co. Northampton, as to the refusal of Millicent Smith to pay tithe grass to Samuel Willingham.

August ? 7. Decree of Sir Rich. Swale in the cause of Millicent Smith *v.* Samuel Willingham, Rector of Water Newton, dioc. Lincoln, relating to the payment of tithes.

Digitized by Google

1606. VOL. XXIII.

August 14. [London.] 8. Dud. Carleton to the Earl of Northumberland. Begs that as the gates of Court are shut to all connected with his Lordship, he will make him one of his country farmers.

August 14. Greenwich. Warrant to pay certain arrears due to Abraham Jacob, on a contract for the provision of sweet wines for the King's Household. [*Warrt. Bk., p.* 49.]

August 14. Grant, in fee-farm, to Sir Thos. Gorges of the parsonage of Milford, co. Hants, &c. [*Ind. Wt. Bk. p.* 53.]

August 15. Grant, in reversion, to John Jackson of the clerkship of the Cheque of the Navy at Woolwich, for life. [*Ibid., p.* 53.]

August 18. Grant to Robt. Morgan of divers parsonages, co. Somerset, &c. [*Ibid., p.* 52.]

August 20. [Tower.] 9. Earl of Northumberland to Dud. Carleton. Can bear his own misfortunes, because he is innocent, but regrets those of his dependants who suffer for his sake. Thinks the Court the best sphere for Carleton, but has no hope of ever helping him there. Objects to his turning clown. Will allow him a small pension, to keep him from sinking.

August 20. London. 10. Dud. Carleton to John Chamberlain. Fears to accept offers from the Earl of Northumberland. Lord Northampton troubled that the King never sent to visit him in his illness, although he sent to Lord Salisbury, when he was only ill one day. Parting of the Kings of England and Denmark, and presents given. The Danish King curious in sight seeing, but does not love hunting. His good success, and the ill success of King James, at the tilt. Feasting on shipboard at Chatham. Sir George Carew spoken of to succeed as President of Wales, Lord Zouch being ill. The Earl of Tyrone remonstrates against a proposal to send a President and Council to Ulster. The King pleased with the revocation of Presbytery in Scotland. Foreign news. The Spanish Ambassador wishes Ball to be proceeded against. Lord Montague freed from the Tower, on payment of 200*l.* The King of Denmark declines to solicit for Lords Northumberland and Grey, and Sir Walter Raleigh. Fracas between the King of Denmark and Countess of Nottingham. The Archbishop of York displeased with the spoils of the see during the vacancy, and the Bishop of Durham with the gift of Durham house to the Duke of Lenox. Three Latin sermons at Court, &c.

August 20. Brussels. 11. Lady Jane Lovell to Salisbury. Is prevented by the continual rains from going to the Spa. Is loyal to her Prince and country, but sometimes exercises her religion in frequenting Catholic places of worship.

August 23. Farnham Castle. Proclamation touching passengers, for granting licenses to women and children, under 21 years of age, to cross the seas. Printed. [*Proc. Bk., p.* 133.]

Digitized by Google

VOL. XXIII.

1606.

[Aug. 29.] [Westminster.] Commission to Hen. Billingsley and Sir Wm. Romney, and others, to administer the Oath of Allegiance to women and children passing the seas at the port of London, with similar commissions for other ports. [*Grant Bk., p.* 21.]

[Aug. 29.] [Westminster.] Commission to Lords Ellesmere and Dorset, and others, to compound for the remainder vested in the Crown of entailed estates, on failure of the entail. [*Ibid., p.* 27.]

[Aug. 29.] [Westminster.] Commission to Sir John Popham, Sir John Herbert, Sir Edw. Coke, and others, to examine what persons resident in the realm may be suspected of being seminary priests. [*Ibid., p.* 22.]

Aug. 30. Lease to Thos. Merry, of half the parsonage of Rothwell and manor of Digby, cos. Northampton and Lincoln. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 55.]

Sept. 4. Tower Hill. 12. Sir Allan Percy to Dud. Carleton. The Earl of Northumberland will allow Carleton 36*l.* per ann., but can do nothing more for him. Objects to his match with the widow. Salisbury unwell, &c.

Sept. 6. Grant, in fee-farm, to Sir Arthur Gorges of the manor of Trefford, &c., co. Cornwall. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 58.]

Sept. 7. 13. Inventory of furniture, &c., [belonging to Lord Norris], at Chelsea House. [*See also* 17 *Jan.* 1609.]

Sept. 8. Canterbury. 14. Alex. Fougli (?) to Giovanni Florio. Has received the letter translated, of which he approves. Apologises for troubling him, but desires him to add a given postscript to the letter. Italian.

Sept. 8. Grant to Jo. Starkey of the office of Bailiff of Sheep, &c., in London, for life. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 58.]

Sept. 8. Grant to Tho. Emerson of the parsonage of Burham in Kent. [*Ibid., p.* 58.]

Sept. 12. Rome. 15. Bull of Pope Paul V. prohibiting the English Catholics from taking the Oath of Allegiance, or resorting to the service of the Church of England, as enjoined in the late Act for Discovering and Repressing Recusants.

Sept. 12. 16, 17. Two copies of the above.

Sept. 13. 18. Will of Edward Strumwell, of Market Harborough, Leicester.

Sept. 13. Hampton Court. 19. The King to the President, &c., of Corpus Christi, Oxford. In behalf of Rich. Dumper, for a renewal of his lease of the lands called Staveleys.

Sept. 15. Tower Hill. 20. Sir Allan Percy to Dud. Carleton. Private affairs. Disputes with Lord Northumberland; Salisbury's health improves. The King is at Hampton Court, to receive a son of the Duke of Lorraine. Extents issued on the Earl of Northumberland's lands. The Countess of Northumberland pleads so hard for her husband, that Salisbury will not see her again. Sir Walter Cope much consulted. Whitelock's pension augmented.

Digitized by Google

1606. VOL. XXIII.

Sept. 15. 21. Examinations of Eliz. Upcher, John Wakering, and others, of Kelden, co. Essex, on the speeches of Esdras, alias Thomas Simson, Vicar of Kelden, as to his connexion with Tirrel, who was privy to the Gunpowder Plot; his preaching popish doctrines, &c.

[Sept. 17.] [Westminster.] Commission to Rob. Earl of Salisbury and others, to find out all debts owing in the Court of Wards by recognizance, &c. [*Grant Bk., p.* 25.]

Sept. 20. Grant to Sir Fras. Clare of the office of Keeper of Henley Park, co. Worcester, for life. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 58.]

[Sept. 21.] [Westminster.] Commission to Thos. Earl Dorset and others, to take the account of Sir Rob. Vernon. [*Grant Bk., p.* 25.]

Sept. 22. 22. Declaration of the payments in the office of Treasurer of the King's Chamber for one year; total, 20,193*l.* 4*s.* 0½*d.*

Sept. 23. Hampton Court. Proclamation for the adjournment of part of Michaelmas term. Printed. [*Proc. Bk., p.* 135.]

Sept. 24. Dorset House. 23. Earl of Dorset to Salisbury. Concerning Irish accounts, and money received from Sir Ric. Smith for sale and pre-emption of tin.

[Sept. 24.] [Westminster.] Commission to Lord Chancellor Ellesmere, Earl Dorset, and others, to compound with any person for undervaluation of lands. [*Grant Bk., p.* 21.]

[Sept. 24.] [Westminster.] Commission to Chancellor Ellesmere, Earl Dorset, and others, to reward Sir Edwd. Dyer and Wm. Typper for services to the King. [*Ibid., p.* 21.]

[Sept. 24.] Commission to Earls Dorset and Nottingham, and others, to grant leases of His Majesty's woods and coppices. [*Ibid., p.* 21.]

[Sept. 24.] [Westminster.] Commission to Lords Ellesmere and Dorset, and others, to lease recusants' lands. [*Ibid., p.* 21.]

[Sept. 24.] Commission to the Same and others, to compound for assart lands. [*Ibid., p.* 26.]

Sept. 25. 24. Note of an exchange between Sir Hugh Wirrall, of Loversall, York, and Geo. Merfin, of lands, &c., within the lordship of Loversall.

[Sept. 25.] 25. Note of evidences concerning the lands of Loversall and Alverley, the property of [Sir Hugh] Wirrall.

Sept. 29. 26. Total charges of the accounts of the Great Wardrobe in 17, 23, and 25 Eliz., with the causes of the great increase of expenditure, in the three first years of James I.

Sept. ? 27. Names of such collectors as have put in bond for the subsidies and fifteenths to be by them collected; amount of their payments, and of the arrears of Bishops.

Digitized by Google

VOL. XXIII.

1606.
Sept. ? 28. Notes relative to the customary mode of assessing a subsidy within the City of London, and the causes of diminution of receipt.

Sept. ? 29. Table shewing the modes in which the King sustains loss in the assessment of subsidy.

Sept. ? 30. Memorandum of the abuses prevalent in levying the subsidies.

Sept. ? 31. Petition of the Merchant Strangers of the Netherlands to the King, to be discharged from payment of the subsidy granted by the Parliament, according to ancient treaty.

Oct. 1. Grant, in fee-farm. to Geo. Bingley and others, of the parsonage of Torringham, co. Devon, &c. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 61.]

Oct. 5. Ware Park. 32. John Chamberlain to Dud. Carleton. The Earl of Salisbury is too indulgent to his son, young Cranborne. Court news: the King gone on to Royston, accompanied by Count Vaudemont [the Duke of Lorraine's son]. The English Ambassador to Spain has lost his popish tendencies. The Jesuits have a new Superior, and those banished have returned. Foreign news.

Oct. 6. Grant to Rob. Sharpey of a messuage in the parish of St. Dunstan's-in-the-West, Middlesex, with remainder to the King. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 61.]

Oct. 9. Essex House. 33. Sir Allan Percy to Dud. Carleton. Northumberland has promised to pay the money, provided he (Sir Allan) marries the ward. If he sell her, he is to refund the money. Count Vaudemont takes his leave. The plague increasing.

Oct. 15. Ware Park. 34. John Chamberlain to the Same. Hounds, hawks, and gardening at Ware Park. Moorfields is being levelled and planted. Low Country news. The plague in France. Dearth in Italy, &c.

Oct. 16. Durham. Bishop and Chancellor of Durham to Salisbury. Send Rowland, son of Susan Digby, and cousin of Sir Everard, apprehended for spreading seditious rumours in the North. [*G. Plot. Bk., No.* 221.] *Inclose,*

I. *Information of John Ladiman, Vicar of Warkworth, that a suspicious stranger in his parish said, if the King had not promised toleration to papists, he would not have come in so easily. Durham,* 30 *Sept.* [*Ibid., No.* 222.]

II. *Examination of John Denning, of Warkworth, tailor. Speeches of the stranger relative to a new treason. Durham,* 8 *Oct.* [*Ibid.*]

III. *Information of Thos. Pearson, Parish Clerk of Alnwick. Digby's speeches against the King, for breaking his promises, &c. Durham,* 8 *Oct.* [*Ibid.*]

IV. *Examination of Rowland Digby, of Aske, Richmondshire. His recent proceedings; acknowledges his speeches about the King's breach of promise, &c.* [*Ibid.*]

Digitized by Google

1606. VOL. XXIII.

Oct. 17. 35. Anonymous, a Clerk of the Signet, to the Officers [of the Exchequer?]. Sends a list of grants of fines or lands of recusants already made. Similar lists to be forwarded regularly.

Oct. 17. 36. Copy of the above. [*Misdated*, 1605.]

Oct. 17? 37. List of recusants from whom the King refuses fines, and takes two thirds of their goods, lands, &c., instead.

Oct. 20. Grant, in fee-farm, to Sir Fras. Anderson, of the parsonage of Bradborn, and others. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 58.]

[Oct. 24.] Lambeth. 38. Grant by Archbishop Bancroft to John Langley, of the office of Housekeeper at Lambeth.

Oct. 25. Rome. 39. Rich. Co to Rich. Bailey, at Brussels. Gives his opinions on Mr. Sutcliffe, the author of "The Subversion of Rob. Par[sons];" that he lacks all the qualities of a good writer, and rails sadly at his adversaries. Thinks his wife "savors the dish with her own eloquence." The book despicable and false; persons will deem it unworthy of reply. Its inferiority to the "Three Conversions," which it professes to answer. Father Walpole has been ill. Mr. Richard's annuity is sent to Flanders.

Oct. 26. Grant, in fee-farm, to Tho. Emerson and others, of the chapel of Fittleton, co. Wilts, and others. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 61.]

Oct. 27. London. 40. Ottaviano Lotti to Giovanni Florio. Commends the bearer, as an excellent musician. Italian.

Oct.? 41. Signor G. H. to the Same. Some news received from Italy. "Signor Godfin" [William Godolphin?] is appointed to visit him; therefore prays him to come likewise and hear his lyre. Italian.

Oct. 28. License to Sir Roger Aston to make glasses in England, for 21 years. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 61.]

Oct. 29. London. 42. John Chamberlain to Dud. Carleton. Found Carleton's sister Alice much discomforted at the death of her sister Dove. Private affairs.

Oct. 31. Lechworth. 43. Dud. Carleton to John Chamberlain. Has lost his sister. Is going to Cambridge and Ware Park. Private news.

Oct. 44. The Same to Salisbury. Having no employment, he prays to be allowed to return to Paris, and to remain abroad. Indorsed [by Carleton], "Not delivered."

Nov. 1. 45. The King [to the Warden, &c., of All Souls College, Oxford] Understands they have declined to elect Robert, son of Dr. Gentilis, to a fellowship, on account of his want of years; thinks the objection may be got over, and requests them not to fill the vacancy till the Archbishop of Canterbury has considered the cause. [*See* 1604, *Oct.* 20.]

Nov. 1. Westminster. Proclamation forbidding all Londoners, and other inhabitants of places infected, to resort to the Court. Printed. [*Proc. Bk., p.* 137.]

Nov. 3. Grant to Robert, Earl of Salisbury, of the castle of Old Sarum, co. Wilts. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 57.]

Digitized by Google

VOL. XXIII.

1606.

Nov. 3. 46. Order in Chancery for dismission of the cause Hen. Goodere *v.* Wm. and Hen. Goodere.

Nov. 4. Weymouth and Melcomb-regis. 47. Report by Bellingham Preston, sent [by Visct. Bindon] to the Earl of Suffolk, that he was prevented sailing from St. Lucas, in Spain, lest he should convey to the Hollanders tidings of the Spanish West Indian fleet, before its arrival in October. The Spaniards had taken many English in the West Indies, who were made galley slaves.

Nov. 4. 48. Assignment by Fras. Moore and Thos. Crompton to Leonard Robertson, all of the Middle Temple, of the parsonage of Doncaster, the chapel of Loversall, and manor of Carrhouse, tithes of the lordship of Wormsworthe, &c., co. York, with reservation of presentation to the vicarage of Doncaster.

Nov. 6. Lechworth. 49. Sir Rowland Lytton to Dud. Carleton. Concerning Carleton's affairs; advises him to ask leave to attend the ensuing Parliament, and to plead for himself to Lord [Salisbury].

Nov. 7. 50. Same to the Same. Copy of the preceding, slightly varied.

Nov. 7. Lambeth. 51. Archbp. Bancroft to Sir Thos. Lake. Commends to him for preferment Ambrose Coppinger, having failed to obtain for him a fellowship in Trinity College, Cambridge.

[Nov. 7.] [Westminster.] Commission to Nathaniel Giles, Master of the Children of the Chapel, to take up children for the chapel. [*Grant Bk., p.* 26.]

Nov. 8. 52. Receipts in the Pells, of fines, rents for the lands called the Thicket and the Rocket, parcels of the manor of Cookham, from Stephen Le Sieur.

Nov. 9. Grant to John Shelbury and Ph. Chewte of the parsonage of Broad-Hempstone, and other lands, co. Devon. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 55.]

Nov. 10. Calais. 53. Sam. Wharton to Ralph Jackson. Has not received an answer from Lord Salisbury to his letter touching his sudden departure. Fears Thos. Gillot has not delivered his letters.

Nov.? [Calais.] 54. Same to Salisbury. Solicits an answer to his former letters. Proffers his services at Rome, or elsewhere in Italy or Spain. [*See Dec.* 10.]

Nov. 11. London. 55. John Chamberlain to Dud. Carleton. Friendship of Sir Rowland Lytton; advice on his affairs. The King gone to Richmond. On Saturday, he knighted little Winch, of Lincoln's Inn, who is going as Chief Baron into Ireland. The King will pay the debts of Earl Montgomery, Lord Hay, and Lord Haddington. Payment of money to the City of London.

Nov.? 56. Notes [by Lord Treasurer Dorset] on the principal points to be considered, in the question of the King's right to the pre-emption and exportation of tin, questioned by [Rich.] Glover and the Pewterers' Company.

Digitized by Google

VOL. XXIII.

1606.
Nov. 14. 57. Decree of the Court of Star Chamber against Rich. Glover and others, Pewterers of London, for endeavouring to frustrate a patent granted to Thos. Brigham and Humphrey Wemes for pre-emption of tin in Cornwall and Devon.

[Nov. 15.] [Westminster.] Commission to Lord Chancellor Ellesmere and Earl Dorset, &c., to sell assart lands in fee-farm. [*Grant Bk., p.* 21.]

Nov. 16. London. 58. Dud. Carleton to Salisbury. Hopes that as his innocency is made clear, the prohibition against his taking his place in Parliament is withdrawn. Begs his favour; having been trained for public life, he is unfitted for any other course.

Nov. 16. 59. Draft of the above.

Nov. 16. Grant, in reversion, to Edwd. Morley, of the office of Sign Manual in the Common Pleas, for life. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 55.]

Nov.? 60. Memoranda of points to be considered in the preparation of the Bill for the Union; the abolition of hostile laws, the Borders, Berwick, commerce, &c.

Nov.? 61. Collection [by Thos. Wilson] of objections urged against the Union, likely to be discussed at the approaching Parliament; with answers thereto.

Nov.? 62. Copy of the above.

Nov. 63. List of Lords Spiritual and Temporal summoned to Parliament; with note of those licensed to be absent, and their proxies.

Nov. 18. 64. Proxy of William Earl of Derby in Parliament, for the Earl of Salisbury.

[Nov. 18.] 65. Abstract of the King's speech on opening of the Parliament; with notes of the grievances complained of by the House of Commons. Imperfect.

[Nov. 19.] 66. Judgment of the Council on answers to be given to the petition of grievances presented by the House of Commons at the last Session.

[Nov. 19.] 67. "Memorial of such resolutions as his Majesty hath taken, with the advice of his Council," &c., on examination of the above grievances, being the King's reply, as sent to the Commons, founded on the above judgment.

[Nov. 19.] 68. Draft of the above memorial.

[Nov. 19.] 69, 70. Draft of the above, corrected [by Salisbury.] Two papers.

[Nov. 21.] Grant to Lewis, Duke of Lenox, of the farm of subsidy and alnage of cloth in divers counties, for 21 years. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 61.]

Nov.? 71. Memoranda of the Close Rolls on which are recorded grants to the family of Beaumont, from 2 Edw. II. to 22 Edw. IV.

Digitized by Google

1606. VOL. XXIII.

Nov ? 72. Note of copies to be made from records, relating to the Viscounts Beaumont.

[Nov. 23.] 73. Reasons to move the King to bestow honour on Sir Henry Beaumont, founded on the antiquity of the family, its former rank, honourable alliances, &c.

Nov. 24. 74. Proxy of Edw. Lord Sheffield in Parliament for the Earl of Salisbury.

Nov. 28. Bittern. 75. Fras. Mills to Edw. Anthony. Requests him to receive and transmit for him his share of the dividend due to him, as one of the Clerks of the Signet.

1606. VOL. XXIV. DECEMBER, 1606.

Dec. 2. 1. Demands of the Duke of Lenox, in reference to the fees for the alnage of the new draperies, with exceptions thereto, by the worsted weavers, dornix weavers, and knit-stocking makers.

Dec. 3. Grant, in fee-farm, to Wm. Blake and Rob. Underwood, of the parsonage of Torpenhow, and others, co. Cumberland. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 54.]

[Dec. 3.] 2. Clause in the Act for Abolition of Hostility between England and Scotland, [afterwards omitted,] concerning the repeal by Parliament of any hostile statutes that may be discovered in future.

[Dec. 4.] 3. Objections of the merchants of London, against certain clauses on commerce, in the proposed deed of Union between England and Scotland, relating to the importation and exportation into or from either kingdom, of foreign commodities, and against the proposed admission of Scotchmen into English Merchant Companies.

[Dec. 4.] 4. Answers [by Salisbury] to several articles of the above objections, and memoranda thereon.

[Dec. 4.] 5. Reasons, by the Scottish Merchants, why the difficulties raised by the merchants of London against the importation of commodities of both kingdoms should be no hindrance to its passing in Parliament.

[Dec. 4.] 6. Note of inconveniences likely to accrue to commerce, by the Union of the two kingdoms, unless prevented by Parliament.

[Dec. 4.] 7, 8. Two copies of the above.

[Dec. 4.] 9. Difference of the rates paid by England and Scotland for specified articles of commerce, according to English and Scottish weights and measures.

Digitized by Google

VOL. XXIV.

1606.

[Dec. 4.] 10. Statement of inconveniences that will ensue from the Union, if the free export of English goods into Scotland be permitted; with a plan of obviating them, by imposing extra duty on English goods exported from Scotland.

Dec. 4? 11. Memoranda of the advantages enjoyed in France by the Scots over the English, in privileges, customs, and fees; the danger of their engrossing the cloth trade, &c., may be obviated by a prohibition to export English cloth from Scotland.

Dec.? 12. Anonymous [a Scotchman] to Salisbury. Little use in Scottish trade of vessels of great burden, smaller ones answering better for the freight of Strangers and Low Country trade, to which they are chiefly applied. If larger ships are wished for, the King must offer a reward, as an inducement to their building.

Dec. 4. Grant, in fee-farm, to Rob. Oliver of lands, co. Lancaster, part of the Duchy of Lancaster. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 53.]

Dec. 4. Grant, in fee-farm, to Wm. Blake and Rob. Underwood of lands and tenements, co. Huntingdon, &c. [*Ibid., p.* 54.]

Dec. 4. Grant to Hugh Mainwaring of the office of King's Solicitor in the Principalities of Wales, for life. [*Ibid., p.* 54.]

Dec. 4. 13. [Thos. Wilson] to Salisbury. Note of arguments used in the House of Commons, concerning scutage, and abolishing the Court of Wards.

[Dec. 5.] 14. Opinion respecting the levying of scutage, argued from legal precedents.

Dec. 6. Sir H. Fanshaw's. 15. John Chamberlain to Dud. Carleton. Sends him Mr. [Ralph] Winwood's letter. Mr. Jones succeeds his master.

[Dec. 8.] 16. Notes [by Thos. Wilson] of proceedings in the House of Commons. Sir Roger Wilbraham's report of the King's answer to the petition concernings heep confiscated in Scotland; and [Rich.] Martin's report of objections made to equality in trade betwixt the English and Scots.

Dec. 9. Lease to Sir Wm. Lane of the manor of Ashby Ledgers, co. Northampton, and other parcels of land of Rob. Catesby. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 54.]

Dec. 9. Grant, in reversion, to Rob. Moore of the office of Keeper of Norwich Castle, for life. [*Ibid., p.* 54.]

Dec. 9. Grant, in reversion, to John Churchill and John Tooke, of the office of Auditor of the Court of Wards and Liveries, during pleasure. [*Ibid., p.* 62.]

Dec. 10. Norwich. 17. Mayor, &c. of Norwich to Salisbury. Transmit a petition and letters of Sam. Wharton, alias Sam. Brittain. [*See Nov.* 10.]

Digitized by Google

VOL. XXIV.

1606.
Dec. 12. 18. The King to the Earl of Dunbar. The efforts made by the Commissioners to establish peace on the Borders not having entirely succeeded, he is required, as a Privy Councillor of both realms and residing near, to assist them with his advice; in any case requiring dispatch, he is himself to order the apprehension of malefactors, whose perpetual flights from one realm to the other are the chief cause of the continuance of disturbances.

[Dec. 12.] 19. Draft of the above.

Dec. 12. Grant to George Lord Carew, and others, of the parsonage of Aldmerston, co. Worcester, &c. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 63.]

Dec. 15. Grant, in reversion, to Gilbert Lord Gerard, of the office of Master of Whittlewood Forest, co. Northampton, for life. [*Ibid., p.* 63.]

Dec. 16. Grant, in fee-farm, to Sir Geo. Rivers and Thos. Bridges of the borough of East Grimstead, co. Sussex, and others. [*Ibid., p.* 63.]

[Dec. 17.] Westminster. Commission to Thos. Lord Ellesmere, Lord Chancellor, to appoint Commissioners for examination of all persons leaving the kingdom, by the ports of London, Harwich, Weymouth, and Kingston-upon-Hull. [*Grant Book, p.* 28.]

Dec. 17. 20. Memoranda of the Conference of the Committees of both Houses [on the Bill of Union] concerning the repeal of hostile laws, commerce, &c.

Dec. ? 21. "Memorial of all such jewels and pearls as Sir John Spilman hath received, out of the parcel between him and Arnold Luls."

Dec. 17. 22. Rob. Vernon, Ralph Weldon, and Rob. Bannister to the King. Have considered, as requested, the propriety of making some allowance to Wm. Dithey, for loading and unloading the bedchamber trunks, and advise his having 18*d.* per diem, though the Yeomen of the Guard formerly performed the service on their ordinary entertainment.

Dec. 18. Cripplegate. 23. Dud. Carleton to John Chamberlain. Proceedings in the House of Commons. Sir Wm. Morris pressed to have the King's title of "Great Britain" confirmed. Details of speeches made on that and other points in the Bill of Union. [Ralph] Winwood not likely to return.

Dec. 20. Madrid. 24. John Norris, of Barnstaple, to Salisbury. Requests redress, according to the treaty of peace with Spain, for losses, for which he has vainly endeavoured, during two years, to obtain restitution.

Dec. 20. Discharge to Rob. Drury of a debt of 400*l.* of Amb. Rokewood, attainted. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 52.]

Dec. 20? Sunday, Essex House. 25. Sir Allan Percy to Dud. Carleton. Desires to know when the money will be ready, &c.

Digitized by Google

VOL. XXIV.

1606.
Dec. 21. Ware Park. 26. John Chamberlain to Dud. Carleton. Has no news but of works in husbandry. The King is at an inn at Ware, with his hawks. Is going to Knebworth for the Christmas. Sir Phil. Butler's funeral.

Dec. 22. Ewell. 27. Nich. Saunders to the Same. Regrets an unavoidable delay in lending him a book, which he has lent to a party who is from home.

Dec. 22. Grant, in fee-farm, to Edw. Newport, and others, of lands and tenements in Milverstone, &c. co. Lancaster. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 63.]

Dec. 23. Serjeants' Inn. 28. Chief Justice Popham to Salisbury. Has considered the minute concerning the subsidy; sends two amendments, and an addition about the appointment of Assessors. Approves of the course taken by the Lord Deputy of Ireland.

Dec. 25. London. 29. Dud. Carleton to J. Chamberlain. Reports of quarrels and marriages. A duel between two young lawyers on Hounslow Heath. The King cools towards the Hollanders. Sermon preached at Brussels, on Garnet's miraculous straw. [*See p.* 315, *supra.*]

Dec. 25. Grant to Francis Earl of Cumberland and Geo. Heles of the manor of Linton in Craven, and other parcels of lands, of Rich. Norton, attainted. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 63.]

Dec. 25. 30. Payments made by Fras. Jones and Nicholas Salter, Farmers of the Customs, during the past year; total, 101,805*l.* 0*s.* 11*d.*

Dec. ? 31. Complaint of the Farmers of the Customs that by their new lease [*granted Dec.* 24, 1606,] they are not allowed defalcation for the duties on tobacco, according to the new rates imposed two years previously. [*Book of Rates passed, Nov.* 29, 1604.]

Dec. 25. 32. Average amount of customs on Northern and Western cloths in the late reign, compared with the present receipts from the Farmers of Customs.

Dec. 30. Rome. 33. Claudius Aquaviva, Father-General of the Jesuits, to the Jesuit Priests in England. Exhorts them to patience under persecution, obedience, union, poverty, chastity, &c. Latin.

Dec. 30. 34. Memorandum by Sir Roger Aston of a jewel, value 85*l.*, bought from John Harris for the Duke of York.

Dec. 31. Westminster. 35. Grant to the Earl of Bedford, in fee simple, of remainders, &c., of manors, value 100*l.* per ann.

UNDATED.

1606 ? 36. Dud. Carleton to John Chamberlain. Remonstrates with him on his love melancholy.

Mr. Mandit's house, opposite St. Dunstan's Church. 37. Arthur Gregory to Salisbury. Sends sheets of a book found in an obscure place, with a suspicious party. Offers his future service, and begs to be freed from restraint.

Digitized by Google

VOL. XXIV.

1606?

38. Arthur Gregory to Salisbury. Complains of poverty. His property stolen during the last plague. Has invented a very destructive kind of shot. Recounts his past services in counterfeiting writing, discovering secret writing [Garnet's?], &c.; entreats favour.

39. Michael Pickering to the Same. Prays the furtherance of his petition, referred by the King to the Council; recounts his services.

40. Geo. Southaick to the Same. Recounts his services; has rather deserved pity than punishment; describes his miserable condition, &c.; came out of France to give advertisements to the State; has his warrant to return there, but has no money.

41. Wm. Stallenge to the Same. Reasons for holding a market at Penzance, which is objected to by the inhabitants of Martaiew, 3 miles off.

42. Petition of the inhabitants of King Street, Westminster, to the Council, that itinerant venders of roots, &c., may be removed from that street to the market-house in the Round Wool Staple, built by Lord Burleigh.

43. Petition of the wife of Thos. Puckeridge to the King, to grant her former petition, delivered at Beaulieu.

44. Petition of Rob. Seale, Clerk of the Cheque, to Salisbury, to forward the petition which he has sent to the King for relief in his pressing necessities.

45. The King to the Bishop of Durham. Presents Thos. Murray, tutor to the Duke of York, to the mastership of Christ's Hospital, Sherburn, now vacant, the advowson having been granted by the Bishop to the King. [*See* 1606, *July* 23.]

46. Certificate, signed by the Bishop of London and 14 other Bishops, recommending for promotion Dr. Thorne, the King's chaplain, many years Hebrew lecturer in Oxford, and translator of the part of the Old Testament committed to that University, and dean of Chichester.

47. Note of manors agreed to be taken into Nonsuch Park, at 20 years' purchase, with the names of the owners.

48. Sir Wm. Bowyer and Wm. Hervy to [Salisbury?]. Their dealings with John Good as to the purchase of his lands, for enlargement of Nonsuch Park. *Prefixed is,*

48. 1. *Particulars of the lands of John Good to be passed to the King, with his demands for compensation.*

49. Same to [the Same?]. To the same purport as the preceding, in reference to the lands of Thos. Evelyn, in Talworth. *Prefixed is,*

49. 1. *Particulars of the lands of Thos. Evelyn, to be taken into Nonsuch Park.*

50. Draft of the oath offered by the convicted recusants.

Digitized by Google

VOL. XXIV.

1606 ?

51. Form of a declaration submitted to the King, by which he shall consent still to receive the fine of 20*l.* per month from certain recusants, and refrain from seizing two-thirds of their lands, as authorized by the late statute.

52. Suggestions on the form of grants to be issued by the King, of the profits of recusants' lands.

53. List of recusants indited in various counties; and notes concerning them.

54. Notes of the effect of certain statutes concerning papists, and arguments against the King's prerogative of pardon extending to them.

55. Note of four positions held by the papists, relative to the supremacy of the Pope.

Seville.

56. "A True Relation how the Catholic King James draws his subjects to the Knowledge of the Holy Faith," &c. Spanish poem by Juan de Goday, with two other short "romances" on similar subjects appended.

57. Translation of the preamble of the above.

58. Errors and corruptions in the English translation of Bucanus's Common Places, printed in London, 1606, as compared with the Latin edition, of Berne, 1605. Latin.

59. Statement of the ancient course of suing for liveries and taking homage, which the Lord Chancellor wishes to revive, instead of the present fees for respite of homage; with note of the persons that receive fees on the suit of liveries.

60. Notes on the good effects resulting from sending out writs for homage, in preserving the King's tenures, &c.

61. Notes by Lord Chief Justice Coke, on the antiquity of wardships, with arguments in favour of their continuance; and statement of advantages derivable to the Crown thereby.

62. Project by the Same, for lands holden of the King to be held in soccage, in order to effect the abolition of wardship; with statement of benefits which would accrue to the Crown thereby.

63. Proposition by Lord Chief Justice Popham, touching the alteration of tenures in capite or by knights service, into tenures by soccage.

64. Copy of the above.

65. Observations on the caution which should be used in propounding in Parliament an alteration of tenures under the Crown, and abolition of wardships.

66. Query on the equity of a Chancery decision on fraud committed by Rob. Davis, at the instigation of Rich. Glanville, in selling counterfeit jewels to Fras. Courtney.

Digitized by Google

VOL. XXIV.

1606 ?

67. Note of such timber trees as Reynolds Nicholas has sold in the coppice of Mr. Walwyn and the several copyholds in Southam.

68. List of persons, parishes, companies, &c., in London, who are to receive money of certain of the King's tenants.

69. Names of noblemen who have lands in Dorsetshire.

70. Statement of the claims of Edm. Nevill to certain lands entailed on Ralph, first Earl of Westmoreland, temp. Richard II.; [with notes by Salisbury].

71. Memorandum of a suit by the Earl of Dunbar for a commission to empower him to exact the legal fines from persons exercising any art, mystery, or manual occupation, not having served a seven years' apprenticeship.

72. Statement of a defect in the Statute 5 Eliz. concerning apprentices, in the non-appointment of Registrars in country places, by which the Act is rendered difficult and evaded; their appointment suggested.

73. Notes for a grant of a patent to enforce the provisions of the Act 5 Eliz. for Artificers, enacting that all apprentices shall be bound according to the order and customs of the city of London. Indorsed [by Salisbury,] "L. Wemms."

74. Reasons assigned by the four English counties against their being under the jurisdiction of the Council of Wales, and included as such in the instructions to be given to the Council.

75. Instructions given by the King to his Council within his dominion and principality of Wales; with appointment of the Council.

76. Inconveniences resulting to the four English counties from the instructions to the Council of Wales relative to execution of certain writs for fines, &c.

77. Note of lease to Hugh Samford and John Powell of the profits of sealing writs of acquittance and recognizance, cos. Brecon and Carmarthen, which they claim as intended to include the post fines *Annexed is,*

77. 1. *Grant of the above-mentioned lease, 15th Feb.,* 1606.

78. Advice on the inclosing of the waste grounds of the King's manors, and dividing them amongst his tenants.

Commission to John Hone, Thos. Riddle, and others, to examine the cause between Sir John Watts and Chas. Helmans, and Hans Vanderveaken, merchants. [*Grant Book, p.* 26.]

Digitized by Google

Vol. XXV. 1606?

1606? Charter of incorporation of the Trinity House of Dover and the Cinque Ports. Draft, mutilated.

Vol. XXVI. January—March, 1607.

1607.

Jan. 1. Grant, in reversion, to Thos. Levett of the office of Clerk of the Liveries, for life. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 53.]

Jan. 2. Grant to Geo. Ramsay and Thos. Lunsden, of lands and tenements on the Borders; "rent, one good hare-hound at the feast of St. Michael." [*Ibid., p.* 58.]

Jan. 3. Grant to Thomas Viscount Fenton, and Elizabeth his wife, of the chief stewardship of the honour of Ampthill, for life. [*Ibid., p.* 52.]

Jan.? 1. Reasons why Merchant Strangers should pay double duty for baize and all manufactures made of wool, the same as they do for cloth; with offer for the farming of this additional duty.

Jan.? 2. Copy of the above.

Jan. 3. 3. Sir John Watts, Lord Mayor of London, to the Earls of Dorset and Salisbury. Has communicated their directions concerning overslipped customs to various merchants. *Incloses,*

3. I. *Reply by the Merchant Strangers to an argument in 7 points, in favour of their paying the overslipped customs, i.e., double customs on baize, says, and other woollen goods, called the New Drapery.*

3. II. *Duplicate of the above, with slight variations.*

3. III. *Rejoinder, in reply to the above answer of the Merchant Strangers, proving that the double customs are neither against the tenor of treaties with foreign countries nor unjust, nor disadvantageous.*

3. IV. *Second reply of the Merchant Strangers, to prove that the King's customs do not lose by the manufacture of baize, says, &c., but would lose, in certain instances, by introduction of the double customs.*

3. V. *Copy of the above.*

3. VI. *Arguments drawn from treaties with Spain and France, against imposing overslipped customs on strangers, for baize, says, &c.*

[Jan.] 4. Petition of the Merchant Strangers to the Council, against the proposed imposition on them of a double duty on baize, says, &c.; they have given in their arguments against it to the Lord Mayor.

Digitized by Google

1607. VOL. XXVI.

Jan. ? 5. Reasons stated by the Merchant Strangers against the demand of Mr. Wright, for the scavage upon Cologne silk, and all other silks imported.

Jan. 5. License to Wm. Stallenge, for 21 years, to print a book called "Instructions for the planting and increase of mulberry trees, breeding of silkworms, and making of silk." [*Grant Book, p.* 20.]

Jan. ? 6. The King to the Deputy Lieutenants, &c., of Counties. To require the landowners to purchase and plant 10,000 mulberry trees, which will be delivered to purchasers in March or April next, at the rate of six shillings the hundred. A book of instructions on mulberry trees and silk worms is to be published meanwhile, for encouraging the silk trade in England.

Jan. 5. Whitehall. 7. Sir Thos. Smith to Dud. Carleton. Will embrace any opportunity of doing him service. It will be the better for him that the Earl of Northumberland does not favour him.

Jan. 8. Grant, in reversion, to Humphrey Jobson, of the office of overseer of tarring of the charge of newly built ships, for life. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 58.]

Jan. 9. License to Rich. Penkevell to discover the passage into China, Carthay, the Moluccas, and other regions of the East Indies, for 7 years. [*Grant Book, p.* 20.]

Jan. 9. Grant to Ant. Dent, of the parsonage of Amport, co. Hants, for 40 years. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 52.]

Jan. 10. Westminster. 8. Warrant for payment of the usual wages and allowances to Thos. Dodsworth, appointed Yeoman Pricker of the Privy Buckhounds.

Jan. 10. Tower Hill. 9. Sir Allan Percy to Dud. Carleton. Proposal by Lord Knollys for Carleton to accompany the Earl of Essex; this may be an opportunity to shake off the gunpowder fume.

Jan. 11. Westminster. 10. The King to the Earl of Derby. To hear again a cause formerly decided by Sir Hen. Townshend, his deputy, relative to the claims of John Vaudry *v.* Edw. Vaudry, to the right of a lease of certain property belonging to the County Palatine of Chester.

Jan. 11. Enfield. 11. Edw. Reynoldes to Owen Reynoldes. Objects to accept an assignment of Mr. Kerry's place, in the office of the Privy Seal.

Jan. 13. Enfield. 12. Same to the Same. Thanks for attention to his affairs; if Mr. Kerry does not renew the proposal, will wait his turn for the office. Lord Wm. Howard passed yesterday that way towards London. Delays of my lady [the Countess of Clanricarde] and Sir Fras. Goodwin in paying him money.

Jan. 14. Grant to Henry Earl of Southampton, of the office of Keeper of the New Forest, &c., co. Hants, for life. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 56.]

Jan. 16. Grant to Hen. Levingston of part of the goods of Sir Everard Digby. [*Ibid., p.* 64.]

Digitized by Google

1607. VOL. XXVI.

Jan. 17. 13. Grant to John Price of the benefit of the recusancy of Fras. Pordage, of Radmersham, Sam. Lone, of Sevenoaks, Kent, and Cath. Gawen, of Norrington, Wilts.

[Jan. 17.] 14. Draft of the above.

Jan. 17. 15. Grant by the Earl of Northampton, Lord Warden of the Cinque Ports, to Sir Thos. Waller, Lientenant of Dover Castle, and others, of the office of Deputies for the charge of the passage at Dover.

Jan. 18. Westminster. 16. Warrant for a grant to Rich. Harris, Gentleman Usher, of the recusancy of Mary Morgan, of Westham, co. Warwick.

Jan. 19. Westminster. 17. The King to the Lord Chancellor and Lord Treasurer. To appoint a speedy day to determine a cause pending between Sir Sam. Saltonstall, Collector of the Customs, and his brothers and brothers-in-law [relative to the will of his late father.]

Docquet of the above. [*Docquet, May* 8.]

Jan. 20. Whitehall. 18. The Council to the Bishop of Carlisle and other Border Commissioners, and to Sir Wm. Bowyer, Captain of Berwick. The Earl of Dunbar having done good service in the apprehension of some notorious outlaws, the horsemen and footmen of Berwick garrison are to be always ready at his disposal, in case he require their services.

Jan. 20. 19. Copy of the above.

Jan. 20. Grant to Wm. Bromley and Edw. Hooper of 2,317*l.* 17*s.* of the debt of Nich. Smith, Receiver. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 52.]

Jan. 20. Grant, in fee-farm, to Hen. Stanley, of lands and tenements, co. York. [*Ibid., p.* 52.]

Jan. 20. Grant, in fee-farm, to the Same, of the parsonage of Launderells and others, co. Cornwall. [*Ibid., p.* 52.]

Jan. 22. Waltham. 20. Thomas Bilson, Bishop of Winchester, to Salisbury. Has examined Fras. Collingwood as to his traitorous speeches, which he professes to have uttered in a frenzy; thinks them unfit to be disclosed by a public arraignment. *Incloses,*

20. 1. *Examinations of Fras. Collingwood, late of Newcastle, relative to slanderous words spoken against the King, Dec.* 24, 1606. *Also examinations of Wm. Turgis, John Glass, Nic. Coyte, John Chadwick, of Gosport, Dec.* 24, 1606; *of Hen. Hazell, keeper of the gaol of Winchester, Jan.* 16, 1607; *of Andrew Hering, of Willow, Isle of Wight, Jan.* 17, 1607; *and of Ananias Plommer, of Gosport, Jan.* 19, 1607, *relative thereto.*

Jan. 24. Grant to Sir Rich. Gargrave of the reversion of divers lands in Yorkshire. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 54.]

Digitized by Google

VOL. XXVI.

1607.
Jan. 24. 21. Sir Roger Wilbraham to Sir Thos. Lake. Signifies the King's pleasure for drawing up a letter prefixed, to Sir John Dives and —— Williams, of Bedford, to retain possession of the revenues of Bedford Hospital, according to a previous commission, until the cause be finally determined.

Jan. 24. Westminster. 22. The King to the Lord Treasurer and Barons of the Exchequer. To favour certain suits relating to the foundation of the Savoy Hospital, some of the possessions of which are injuriously detained.

Jan. 25. Whitehall. 23. The Council to the Attorney-General. For stay of Exchequer process entered by Fras. Antelownd against two merchants of the Netherlands, for bringing pins into the realm.

Jan. 25. 24. List [by Thos. Wilson] of the ordinary furniture, as it is now placed in Lord [Salisbury's] house.

Jan. 26. Grant, in reversion, to Wm. Henson, of the office of Remembrancer of the First Fruits, for life. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 53.]

Jan. 28. Grant to Sir Wm. Anstruther of the moiety of all goods, &c., of Sir Everard Digby, Amb. Rookewood, John Grant. Rob. Winter, Fras. Tresham, Rob. Catesby, Thos. Percy, and Hen. Garnet, attainted of treason. [*Grant Bk., p.* 20.]

Jan. 29. Lease, in reversion, to Edw. Sawyer of lands and tenements in Middlesex, &c. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 52.]

Jan. 29. Westminster. 25. Grant to Hen. Mynours, Serjeant of the Carriages, of the benefit of the recusancy of Ric. Brooke, of Lapley, and John Mynours, of Uttoxeter, co. Stafford, Fras. Sheldon, of Aberston, co. Worcester, and Hugh Speake, of Hartley, co. Berks.

Jan. 30. License to Rob. Chantrell to make and forge iron and steel with slow coal, sea coal, pit coal, and peat coal, for 21 years. [*Grant Bk., p.* 20.]

Jan.? 26. The King to the Fellows of Brasenose College, Oxford. Recommends them to elect, as Principal, Henry Walmsley, who has deserved well of the College, for his pains in reforming disorders.

Jan. 27. Memorandum [by Levinus Munck] of payments to be made by Lord Salisbury to Baldwin Burdeaux and Ph. Jacobson for jewels.

Jan. 28. Note of the ordinary fees for affixing the Great Seal.

Jan.? 29. Notes relative to Masters in Chancery, the antiquity and former privileges of their office, and the contempt into which they are now fallen; with propositions to the Lords for their relief by increase of income.

Jan.? 30. Titles of papers on the right of precedency disputed between the Serjeants-at-Law and Masters in Chancery; and heads of Mr. Noy's arguments thereupon.

Digitized by Google

VOL. XXVI.

1607.
Jan. ? 31. Capt. Thos. Mewtys to Salisbury. Begs him not to credit the scandal laid on him by a shameless woman, who sues him for a debt.

Feb. 1. Colchester. 32. Bailiffs, &c., of Colchester, to Salisbury. Remonstrate against the imposition on Merchant Strangers of the double duty on baize.

Feb. 2? 33. [Earl of Salisbury] and others to William Lord Russell. Request his consent to a sale of the manor of Middleborne, part of the Earl of Bedford's unentailed estates, to Lord St. John. The Countess of Bedford consents to it, on condition of a compensation being made to her, it being part of her jointure.

Feb. 2? 34. Note of statutes by which Edward Earl of Bedford stands bound in heavy sums to Lord Russell, the Countess of Warwick, Thomas Lord Grey, and Lord St. John of Bletsoe, not to sell his entailed estates.

Feb. 2? 35. Objections by [William] Lord Russell against a request of the Earl of Bedford to be permitted to sell part of his entailed estates.

Feb. 2. 36. Notes [drawn up for Salisbury] of certain lands and manors belonging to the Earl of [Bedford?] entailed, the reversion being in the Crown; and note of divers manors out of the entail.

[Feb. 2.] 37. Brief of the Bill relating to draining the Fens; with statement of its advantages, and replies to objections.

[Feb. 2.] 38. Statement of the course held in prosecuting the Fen cause, and for satisfying all persons who are interested in the Bill. The undertakers are to receive 12,000 acres out of 300,000 to be drained.

[Feb. 2.] 39. Copy of the above.

Feb. 2. The Court. 40. Earl of Nottingham to the Boatswains of His Majesty's ships. Commands them to forbear attendance on any land service, and to obey orders from the principal officers of the navy.

Feb, 2. Westminster. 41. Letter of revocation of Sir Rob. Dudley from foreign parts, on suspicion of disloyal conduct. [*See May* 21, 1606.]

Feb. 4. 42. Examination of Edw. Cottrell, alias Capt. Sampson. Was appointed by Sir Geo. Harvy to attend on Sir Walter Raleigh; conveyed letters and messages between him and Lawrence Kemys and Lord Cobham; lax keeping of Raleigh by Sir G. Harvy; the door of the Bloody Tower where he lay always open; his liberation expected last summer by Lady Raleigh.

Feb. 4. Lease to Fras. Needham of the parsonage of Duffield, co. Derby. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 58.]

[Feb. 4.] Grant to George, Earl of Dunbar, of 3,330*l.* 16*s.* 0*d.* for tithes of the diocese of Lincoln, and of 2,705*l.* 18*s.* 4*d.* for subsidy of the same, due by Fras. Bullingham. [*Ibid., p.* 55.]

Digitized by Google

VOL. XXVI.

1607.

Feb. 4. 43. The King to Sir Julius Cæsar, Under-Treasurer of the Exchequer. To deliver to the Earl of Suffolk, as a free gift, 50 papers of Venice gold, the moiety of 100 forfeited by John Hare, merchant of London, as being not duly customed.

Feb. 5. 44. The Same to Salisbury. Concerning the grant to Sir John Leigh of the forfeiture of —— Huddleston, of Essex, recusant.

Feb. 6. London. 45. John Chamberlain to Dud. Carleton. Particulars of various friends. The King will discharge the debts of young Lord Hay, Visct. Haddington, and Earl Montgomery, which amount to 44,000*l.*; his own are installed to be paid in 3 years. A cause in the Court of Wards between the Lord Treasurer and Sir John Leveson. Sends a letter from the Ambassador in Spain to the Duke of Lenox.

Feb. 7. Lease, in reversion, to Edw. Ferrers, of lands and tenements, co. Lincoln, &c. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 55.]

Feb. 9. Grant, in fee-farm, to Sir Benj. Tichborne, of the castle of Winchester, &c. [*Ibid., p.* 55.]

Feb. 10. Eton. 46. Dud. Carleton to John Chamberlain. Has a violent cold. Sir Walter Cope to be reminded of his poor client.

Feb. 11. Grant, in fee-farm, to Wm. Harrison, of the parsonage of Wrangle, co. Lincoln, and others. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 61.]

Feb. 11. Grant, in fee-farm, to Simon Wiseman and others, of the tithe of grain in Rocester, co. Stafford. [*Ibid., p.* 62.]

Feb. 12. 47. Sir John Herbert and others, to the Council. On the overslipped customs payable by strangers on says, baize, &c., called the New Drapery; are of opinion that such a duty may be imposed without violation of treaties.

Feb. 13. London. 48. John Chamberlain to Dud. Carleton. The Parliament begun. Sir Wm. Morris gained honour by defending Mr. [Rich.] James, member for Newport, arrested for debt. The King at Oking. The Queen said to be with child. The Earl of Northampton in high favour. The patent for the customs is to be revoked, and a fresh patent granted to Sir John Swinnerton. Sends a pamphlet of Lord Chief Justice Coke's, suppressed the day after publication. Court gossip, foreign news, &c.

Feb. 15. Whitehall. 49. The Council to the Mayor, &c. of Norwich. To levy a tax on the inhabitants, towards the decent maintenance of the established ministry. [*See June* 1621.]

Feb. 15. Edinburgh. 50. Earl Dunfermline and Lord Balmerinoch to Salisbury. Recommend that a register be kept of all merchandise and goods transported between England and Scotland, in order that the conditions agreed on by the Commissioners for the Union relative to customs be not evaded.

Feb. 16. London. 51. Thos. Forster to Tobie Matthew. Deaths of Justice Coventry, Baron Clerk, and Baron Savile; a fearful inundation at Bridgewater and Bristol. Indorsed with a note by Matthew, that he regrets not having kept all Forster's letters, &c.

Digitized by Google

1607. VOL. XXVI.

Feb. 17. 52. Account of customs that would have arisen from goods which have been imported without duty, or with diminished duty, during the 7 years ending Michaelmas 1 Jac. I. Indorsed by Dorset, as laid before the Lords Commissioners 17th Feb., 1606.

[Feb. 17.] 53. Speech by Sir Francis Bacon in the House of Commons, concerning the article of naturalization of the Scottish nation. Printed. 4to. London, 1641.

Feb. [19.] Thursday. 54. Speeches in the House of Commons by Mr. Diet, Mr. Holt, Mr. Hedley, and Mr. Crew, upon the difference between the antenati and postnati, in the question of the naturalization of the Scots.

Feb. [19.] 55. Copy of the above.

Feb. 19. Grant to Fras. Ducket, of the parsonage of Beetham, co. Westmoreland. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 55.]

Feb. 20. Westminster. 56. Grant to David Moyses of the second moiety, the first moiety being already granted to Wm. Damport, of the forfeitures of recusants, to the amount of 1,200*l.*

Feb. 22. 57. Warrant for renewal of lease to the farmers of customs, of tonnage and poundage, on their augmenting the rent from 112,400*l.* to 120,000*l.* per ann., paying 6,000*l.* for the two years past, and promising further augmentations, if judged equitable.

Feb. 22. Hoilhowse. 58. Sir Wm. Cranston to Sir Hen. Leigh. Is ready to stay where he is, but there are no Grahams within 24 miles of him, "except sum sekly bodyes."

Feb. 22. Westminster. 59. Grant to Bevis Thelwall, Page of the Bedchamber, of the benefit of the recusancy of Hen. Carey, of Tadford, Southampton.

[Feb. 25.] 60. Petition from the merchants trading to Spain and Portugal to the King, &c., to protect them from the oppressions of the Spaniards, by granting them letters of marque; with arguments in favour thereof.

[Feb. 25.] 61. Copy of the above.

[Feb. 25.] 62. Copy of the above arguments.

Feb. ? "Opinion of ancient Doctors of the Law, whether it be lawful for Princes whose subjects have been wronged by a foreign Prince to stay the bodies and goods of that Prince's subjects by way of reprisal?" with application of the same to his own case by a suppliant [to the Council], who, in reprisal for wrongs committed against him in Spain, has arrested a Spaniard. [*Imperfect MSS., James I., No.* 5. *fol.* 26.]

Feb. ? 63. Petition of Wm. Freeman, Rob. Brooke, and Co., merchants, to Salisbury, for assistance to recover the balance of an account due to them by the Spanish Government, for corn purchased from them in October, 1605.

Digitized by Google

VOL. XXVI.

1607.

[Feb. 25.] 64. Note of [Lord Chief Justice Coke's] speech at the conference between the two Houses, on the naturalization of Scots.

[Feb. 26.] 65. Sir Fras. Bacon's report of the first day's conference between the Lords and Commons on the question, whether Scotsmen born since the King's accession be naturalized in England.

[March 2.] 66. Sir Fras. Bacon's report of another conference with the Lords on the same question; which the Commons held in the negative, and the opinion of the Judges was for the affirmative. Imperfect.

March 2. Westminster. 67. Grant to Jas. Palfreyman of the office of Keeper of the Armoury in the Tower and the Minories, in reversion after his father, Rich. Palfreyman.

[March 3.] Commission for Wm. Keeling and others, coming from the East Indies. [*Grant Book, p.* 26.]

[March 3.] Commission for duty on baize, cotton, &c., exported by strangers. [*Ibid., p.* 26.]

[March 3.] [Westminster.] Commission to Thomas Lord Howard, Viscount Bindon, to be Lieutenant in co. Dorset and town of Pool. [*Ibid., p.* 22.]

March 3. 68. Anonymous [a Scotchman,] to the King. Thanks for his vindications of Scotland from the unjust aspersions of certain of the House of Commons. They are prepared to prove that their country has never been inferior in Christianity, loyalty, fidelity, or liberty, to England. They only consent to "that Union so greatly hated by them and so little affected by us," from reluctance to thwart His Majesty in a project he has so much at heart. Pains taken by the Scottish Council to magnify its benefits and conceal its evils. Begs the King to give up the Union, employ the subjects of both kingdoms alike, and reside in each in turn.

March ? 69. Notes of Scotchmen and foreigners who have been created noblemen in England and sat in Parliament. Indorsed by Cecil. "All other laws make them Aliens; precedents contrary; reason; nature."

March 4. 70. Report [drawn by Thos. Wilson, for Salisbury,] of the day's proceedings in Parliament, on the naturalization of the Scots.

March 5. Westminster. 71. Grant to Wm. Hickes of the benefit of the recusancy of John Draycot, of Painsley, Stafford, and James Willford, of Lynam, Kent.

March 6. 72. Collection of speeches on the restrictions proposed by the Lower House, in reference to the naturalization of the Scots, and the distinctions between antenati and postnati, in the Bill of Union.

March 7. 73. Copy of the above.

[March 7.] 74. Analysis of the above.

[March 7.] Docquet of part of the above.

Digitized by Google

VOL. XXVI.

1607.
March ? 75. Suggestions on the best mode of proceeding, in the conference with the Lords on the Union.

March ? 76. Analytical digest of the speeches of the Lord Chancellor and Earl of Salisbury, on the Union.

[March 7.] Saturday. 77. Report of speeches at a conference between the Lords and Commons, on the naturalization of the Scots.

[March 7.] 78. Another report of the same conference.

[March 7.] 79. Considerations offered by the Commons to the Lords, in the conference on the naturalization of Scotchmen.

[March 7.] 80. Memoranda [by Salisbury] relating to the question of the postnati.

March 7. 81. Arguments, pro and con., relative to the postnati.

March 7. Grant, in fee-farm, to Vincent Skinner of the manor of Thornton, co. Lincoln. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 56.]

March 9. Grant, in reversion, to Edw. Cook and Edw. Sawyer of lands and tenements, co. Berks and elsewhere, for 40 years. [*Ibid., p.* 55.]

March 9. Grant to Lady Arbella Stuart of all sums paid into the Exchequer, from thelandsof Thomas Earl of Ormond. [*Grant Book, p.* 25.]

March 9. Grant to Roger Godsalve of the reversion of the manor of Caistor and others, co. Norfolk. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 55.]

March 10. Grant, in reversion, to Robert Earl of Salisbury, of the office of keeper of Hyde Park, for life. [*Ibid., p.* 56.]

March 11. Grant to Antony Viscount Montague of the reversion of the manor and site of Calcott, with manors and lands in Sussex, &c. [*Ibid., p.* 61.]

March 13. Grant to Gilbert Earl of Shrewsbury of the office of Constable and Steward of Newark, and Forester of Sherwood, for life. [*Ibid., p.* 55.]

[March 14.] 82. Objections against the Bill for the Relief of the Curriers, showing that it will not be to the general advantage of the trade.

[March 14.] 83. Resolutions of the Committee appointed to consider of the inconveniences experienced by the Commons, by standing long and bare-headed at conferences with the Lords.

[March 14.] 84. Copy of the above.

March 14. 85. Collections out of Sir Edwin Sandys' speech at the conference with the House of Lords, touching naturalization, and the antenati and postnati in the Bill of Union.

March 15. 86. Copy of the above. Incomplete.

[March 15.] 87. [Thos. Wilson] to [Salisbury]. Will collect what particulars his friends can remember of Sir Edwin Sandys' speech. Sends notes of arguments as to whether the Scotch retain their former right of naturalization in France.

[March 15.] 88. Copy of the above.

Digitized by Google

1607. VOL. XXVI.

March 15. Whitehall, Sunday. Earl of Salisbury to Sir Thos. Lake. Has imparted His Majesty's letters to the Lords. The House desires to pass a definitive sentence on the invalidity of the Judges' resolution. The Speaker being ill, is excused attendance for a few days. [*Dom. Corresp., March* 20.]

March 18. Whitehall. Same to the Same. Praises His Majesty's great judgment in all things, especially in the dispatch to the Scotch Lords, which will allay the ferment there. Great heat as to the postnati and antenati, in the Lower House. The Speaker shall be kept away by illness, real or feigned, till his return is thought advisable. [*Ibid.*]

March 19. Lease, in reversion, to Sir Thos. Lake of lands and tenements, co. Northampton, &c. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 62.]

March 19. License to Edw. Morgan to exercise his religion, paying 20*l.* per month to the King. [*Grant Book, p.* 25.]

March 20. Westminster. Commission to the Earls of Dorset, Nottingham, and others, to take an inventory of jewels in the Tower. [*Ibid., p.* 19.]

[March 20.] 89. Note of subsidies paid by the City of London 3 James I., as compared with those of 5 Eliz.

March 20. Royston. 90. [Sir Thos. Lake?] to Salisbury. Sir Wm. Cornwallis's grant of the bullion, &c., seized from the coiners in Essex is to proceed, unless it be found to amount to 600*l.* or 700*l.*; in which case it is to be taken into the King's coffers, and a lease of parsonages or some other reward granted to him instead.

[March 20.] Friday. 91. Same to the Same. Sends a packet of letters from Venice. The Speaker must be said to be absent from sickness, but shall have provisional directions.

[March 22.] Grant to John Sayer, of Worshall, co. York, a recusant, confined to his house and five miles compass thereof, to follow his game of hunting or hawking, out of his liberty of five miles, and to travel between his houses of Worshall, Colbourne, and Marrick, all in Yorkshire. [*Warrt. Bk.*, I., *p.* 199.]

March 24. 92. Proceedings of the House of Commons from March 16 to March 23, during the illness of the Speaker.

[March 24.] 93. Extract from the Great Roll, 4 Jac. I., Devon, relative to the arrears of Hen. Warner, for the farming of the salting, &c. of fish, in Devon and Cornwall.

March 24. Grant, in reversion, to Edw. Monox of the office of assisting the Chief Officer of the Admiralty, for life. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 67.]

March 25. 94. Inventory of jewels remaining in the hands of John Spilman, the King's Jeweller, and a memorial of all monies paid by him to Arnold Luls.

March 26. Grant to Rob. Brett of 150*l.*, recovered by judgment of divers persons in the forest of Snowdon. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 67.]

Digitized by Google

VOL. XXVI.

1607.

March 26. Grant, in reversion, to Peter Mutton, of the office of Attorney in the Principality of South Wales and North Wales, and in cos. Shropshire, Herefordshire, Gloucester, Worcester, Chester, and Flint, for life. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 67.]

[March 30.] Commission to Sir John Popham, to supply the place of the Lord Chancellor in Parliament, during his absence. [*Grant Bk., p.* 27. *See Lords Journals, Vol.* II., *p.* 404.]

[March.] 95. Accounts of the Court of Wards and Liveries from 1 to 4 James I.

[March.] 96. Another account of the revenue of the Court of Wards and Liveries, in certain years from 4 Eliz. to 4 Jac. I. With note by Lord Salisbury, specifying the period of his own appointment as Master of the Court of Wards, and those of Sir Wm. Cecil, Sir Thomas Parry, and Sir Francis Englefield.

March 30. 97. Wm. Fleetwood's note of sums extraordinary paid out of the receipt of the Court of Wards and Liveries, since the Earl of Salisbury's first coming to be Master of that Court.

March 31. 98. Lord Treasurer Dorset to Sir Thos. Lake. To make a warrant for sale of as many timber trees out of Chute Forest, co. Hants, as will raise 180*l.*, to be applied to the building of a fair lodge in Nonsuch Park, by estimate of John Taverner.

[March.] 99. [Earl of Salisbury, Chancellor of Cambridge] to the Master, &c. of Christ's College. Reproves their tardiness in following the King's recommendation of John Fish for election as a Fellow; unless they can account for their slackness, stricter letters will be sent them. *Annexed is,*

99. I. *Certificate from the Master and Fellows of Christ's College, in favour of John Fish. March. Christ's College. Latin.*

March. 100. Reply by the merchants of the Netherlands to the pinmakers of London, touching the importation of pins into England. [*See January* 25.]

March. Grant to Sir John Parker of the office of Keeper of Falmouth Castle, co. Cornwall, for life. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 56.]

March. Grant, in fee-farm, to Martin White, of the manor of Aldborough, co. York, &c. [*Ibid., p.* 56.]

March? 101. Estimate of the outgoing expenses of the Crown "communibus annis."

March? 102. Memorandum [by Salisbury] of various presents made by his Majesty.

March? 103. Assignation of the portions yet unpaid of the three subsidies, granted 3 Jac. I.

[March.] 104. Comparison of the revenue yielded by the customs, 44 Eliz. and 4 Jac. I.

Digitized by Google

Vol. XXVII. April—June, 1607.

1607.
April? 1. Dedication by Sir Thomas Craig to James I., of his treatise on "The Origin and Practice of Feudal Law in England and Scotland;" lauding the King's endeavour to promote the Union, in spite of opposition: with a table of contents of the treatise.

April 1. 2. Notes from the King's speech to the Lords and Commons in the Great Chamber at Whitehall; his wishes in reference to the Union, and their delays and jealousies.

April 3. Court. 3. Edward Earl of Worcester, Master of the Horse, to Sir Thos. Lake. For a warrant to admit John Graham to survey the King's stables at Royston, which need repairs.

April 3. Grant to John Cotes of the reversion of lands and tenements, co. Shropshire. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 68.]

April 4. Grant to Mich. Cole and others, of lands and tenements in Standrobe, in the diocese of Durham. [*Ibid., p.* 68.]

April 7. Westminster. 4. Grant to John Lord Stanhope and Chas. Stanhope, his son, of the custody of Colchester Castle, Essex, in the same manner as heretofore held by Thos. Lord Darcy, John Earl of Oxford, Hen. Macwilliams, and Sir John, now Lord Stanhope.

April 10. Lothbury. 5. Sir Maurice Berkeley to Sir Thos. Lake. Will not importune him in reference to the pardon. Earnestly commends Dr. Eglionby to the deanery of Winchester or parsonage of Islip, Oxfordshire, likely to be void by the promotions of the Bishop of Gloucester to London, and of the Dean of Winchester to Gloucester.

April 14. Malvern. 6. Francis Godwin, Bp. of Llandaff, to the Same. Begs his interest to procure him the Archdeaconry of Gloucester, vacant by preferment of the Bishop of Gloucester to the see of London. It is worth 80*l.* a year, and he offers Sir Thomas 80*l.* for his interest.

April 15. 7. Earl of Salisbury to the Same. Has been to take a last look at Theobalds, before it passes into the King's hands. The owners of the neighbouring land are to meet him in London, to compound for enlarging the park. The Earls of Suffolk, Worcester, and Southampton met him at Hatfield, to discuss the site of his future habitation there. Will fulfil the King's commands as to the exchange of Farnham with Lord Montague. The Spanish Ambassador's affair to be postponed. Good tidings from the mines in Scotland.

April 15. 8. The Same to Alex. Hay or Sir Thos. Lake. Asks further instructions for the Council, in their proceedings against And. Melvill. Suggests that the Earl of Dunbar, and Lords Kinloss and Balmerinoch be joined with them in the prosecution, in order that their presence may give a good reputation to the sentence in Scotland.

Digitized by Google

1607. VOL. XXVII.

April 16. 9. Earl of Salisbury to Sir T. Lake. Sends the agreement between the Archduke and States of Holland. Hopes the King is better. His monkey loves him not better than his "beagle," nor his Great Commissioner in Scotland [Earl of Dunbar] than his "little Secretary." The Earl of Derby ill, but if he cannot come to Parliament, he will not give his proxy to men who will say nay to the Union. General peace in Europe. Sends Sir Fras. Bacon's eloquent speech on the naturalization of the Scots.

April 21. Grant, in reversion, to James Lord Hay of the office of Keeper of the Great Wardrobe, for life. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 68.]

April 22. 10. [Earl of Salisbury?] to Wm. Gerard, Clerk of the Duchy of Lancaster. Instructs him to draw out a lease for Alex. Walton, of the rangership of Pickering Forest, Yorkshire, and a lease, in reversion, of the perquisites, &c., of the Courts of Pickering.

April 27. Carlisle. 11. Bishop of Carlisle and Sir Wilfrid Lawson to Salisbury. Particulars of certain Grahams and others who have been transported to Ireland, and of some Grahams who persist in remaining in Scotland. Thos. Armstrong, suspected of a plot to murder Lord Wm. Howard, is still detained in prison, though he was not convicted.

April 27. Grant to Geo. Marbury of the office of Clerk of Licenses in Chancery, for life. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 68.]

April 28. Grant to Geo. Orrell, of lands and tenements in Holborn, co. Middlesex, parcel of the lands of Geo. Orrell, attainted. [*Ibid., p.* 68.]

April 29. Leghorn. 12. Sir Robert Dudley, (signed Warwick and Leicester,) to the Earl of Northampton. Received a Privy Seal which did not give him his titles as lawful son and heir to his father, and therefore returns it unopened. It is reported that it was to recall him to answer for some heinous offence. Vindicates his innocence. If his religion be objected, he is one of 20,000 Catholics in England, good subjects;—if his marriage, the Earl of Devonshire made a similar one;—if it be that he assumes his titles abroad, so do the Earl of Westmoreland and others at home, and he has fully proved his title. Begs leave to stay abroad, and help the Grand Duke of Florence against the Turk.

April 30. Lease to Rob. Barker of the site of the manor of Upton, co. Bucks. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 68.]

May 2. 13. Account of fines for wardships and leases, due and not paid, from Michaelmas 1606 to Lady Day 1607.

May 2. 14. Brief of the King's speech in Parliament, explaining his former speech, especially on the proposed Union between England and Scotland.

May 4. 15. Information by Rob. Wright, servant to Sir John Dormer, against Capt. Joshua Hillyard, for certain frauds in France, and for pretending to be an agent of Salisbury for the apprehension of Jesuits, &c.

Digitized by Google

VOL. XXVII.

1607.
May 6. Grant to Martin Freeman of the site or lordship of the Hospital of St. John's of Jerusalem, in England. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 69.]

May 6. Grant, in reversion, to Oliver Leigh, of the office of Keeper of the New Park of Horn, co. Kent, for life. [*Ibid., p.* 69.]

May 7. Westminster. 16. Grant to Wm. Blake and George Tyte, of the chapel of Cowbit, Lincolnshire, with the revenues thereof, in Spalding and Pinchbeck, for life.

May 7. Grant in fee-farm to the Same, of the parsonage of Thurston, co. Suffolk, &c. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 69.]

May 7. Westminster. Warrant dormant to pay to Sir Hen. Cock, Cofferer of the Household, from time to time, the surplus of his accounts for the expenses of the Household. [*Warrt. Bk.*, II., *p.* 2.]

May 8. Warrant to pay to the Earl of Dunbar 1,000*l.*, to be disbursed by the King's directions. [*Docquet.*]

May 8. Warrant to the Lord Treasurer and Chancellor of the Duchy of Lancaster to pass no grants of parsonages, &c., till a grant thereof, value 900*l.* per ann., made to Visct. Fenton, on surrender of other lands, value 428*l.* 7*s.* 4½*d.*, be completed. [*Docquet.*]

May 8. Grant to Archibald Napier of the benefit of the recusancy of Sir George Brown, of Lurgishall, Wilts, Ferdinando Poulton, of Marwell, Bucks, Charles Stanford, of Noball Hall, Warwick, Humphrey Cumberford, of Wedgbury, Stafford, and Gertrude Winter, of Huddington, Worcester. [*Docquet.*]

May 8. Warrant for allowance to Fras. Jones and Nicholas Salter, Farmers of the Customs, of 3,552*l.* 9*s.* 13¾*d.*, deductions from their yearly rent, for goods exported by license, free of duty. [*Docquet.*]

May 8. License to the Earl of Worcester for the sole making of saltpetre and gunpowder in England and Ireland, for 21 years, revocable at pleasure. [*Docquet.*]

May 8. Indenture between the King and the Earl of Worcester, that the latter shall deliver 80 lasts of gunpowder per ann., at the Tower, at 8*d.* per pound, and as much more as may be required at 9*d.*, with other covenants. [*Docquet.*]

May 8. License to the Earl of Northampton to found the "Hospital of the Holy and Undivided Trinity," at Clun, co. Salop, and endow it with lands not exceeding 200*l.* per ann. in value. [*Docquet.*]

May 8. Declaration of the King's pleasure to accept 20*l.* per month from Thos. Throgmorton, for recusancy, instead of two thirds of his land. [*Docquet.*]

May 8. Grant to Wm. Alcock, of Horsted-Keynes, Sussex, of pardon for manslaughter of Edw. Keale. [*Docquet.*]

May 8. Grant to John Whitton of the office of Comptroller and Surveyor of the buildings, manor, and park at Woodstock, and the manors of Hanborough, Stonefield, and Wootton, and of Woodward of Spelsbury woods, co. Oxford. [*Docquet.*]

Digitized by Google

VOL. XXVII.

1607.

May 8. Grant to Wm. Erskine, parson of Camps, and Wm. Alexander, of pension of 200*l.* per ann., during Erskine's life, with reversion of 100*l.* to Alexander, for life. [*Docquet.*]

May 8. Grant to Laurence and Thos. Hewett of protection from their creditors for a year. [*Docquet.*]

May 8. Grant to Sir Roger Aston, in fee-farm, of parsonages, rectories, &c., value 300*l.* per ann. [*Docquet.*]

May 8. Warrant dormant to the Treasurer and Chancellor of the Exchequer, to receive the accounts of the Cofferer of the Household. [*Docquet.*]

May 9. Westminster. 17. Warrant to discharge Edward Earl of Worcester of 400*l.* imprest, and to pay to him 392*l.* 16*s.* 9*d.* advanced by him for purchase of horses, geldings, &c.; also to advance to him 400*l.* more, on imprest.

May. Docquet of the above. [*Docquet, May* 8.]

May 11. Westminster. 18. Confirmation of privileges and immunities, conferred by Charter of King Henry VI. on the Provost and College of Eton.

May 12. Grant, in reversion, to Edw. Cook and Tho. Sawyer, of a water mill, in South Moreton, co. Berks, for 40 years. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 69.]

May 13. 19. Notes of Sir Edwin Sandys' speech in the Lower House, concerning the complaints of the merchants, of injuries inflicted on them by the Spaniards.

[May 13.] 20. Arguments against the petition of merchants trading into Spain, complaining of grievances inflicted by the Spaniards, and requesting letters of marque.

May 14. Grant, in fee-farm, to Tho. Mounson, of the parsonage of Harkstow, co. Lincoln, and others. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 68.]

May 15. Grant to Ellis Rothwell and others, of the goods of Peter Golding and Anne Brown, attainted. [*Ibid., p.* 69.]

May 18? 21. Arguments on the Statutes 27 Hen. VIII., 32 Hen. VIII., and 2 Edw. VI., relating to forfeiture of treble value of tithes, and to the jurisdiction of Ecclesiastical Courts. [*See Journ. Commons, Vol.* I., *p.* 374.]

May 19. Lease, in reversion, to Wm. Blake, of lands and tenements, co. Brecon. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 68.]

May? 22. Tender for the grant of sole authority and license to coin gold and silver moneys of the Kingdom.

May 23. Grant to Charles and Thos. Anthony, of the office of coining money, for life. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 69.]

May 23. Grant to John Sorrell, of the office of Escheator and Feodary of all lands belonging to the Duke of Lenox, for life. [*Ibid., p.* 68.]

Digitized by Google

VOL. XXVII.

1607.

May 23. Indenture between Jas. Bailiff and the King, granting 10,000*l.* from debts, rents, and concealed goods detained from the Crown from 1 Hen. VII. to 42 Eliz., to be used for building the stone bridge at Berwick. [*Grant Book, p.* 3.]

May 24. 23. The King to the Bishop of Durham, Sir Wm. Selby, Sir Wm. Fenwick, Edw. Gray, and Edw. Charleton, Commissioners for Northumberland. To select 100 men from any of the outlaws of Riddesdale and Tynedale, except the ringleaders, taking from prison those accused of lighter crimes, and to enlist them for the King's service in Ireland, and hand them over to the Border Commissioners. All fugitives wishing to enrol are to be permitted to do so.

May 24. 24. The Same to the Commissioners for the Borders. To receive and transport the above troops, and induce the remainder of the loose people to apply to honest ways of living, on pain of suffering the penalty of the law. The Bishop of Durham and others of the Council at York are added to the Commission of Oyer and Terminer, that justice may not suffer by the Commissioners of one county attending the Sessions of another. All recent offences committed by Englishmen against Scotchmen to be punished.

May 24. 25. The Same to the [Bishop of Durham and others]. Adds them to the Commission of Oyer and Terminer for the Borders, that they may attend all the County Sessions, and relieve the Commissioners.

[May 25.] 26. Statement of the number of acres in Lydd; and case for legal opinion, as to the principle on which an assessment for the poor should be made, so as to assess the townspeople equally with foreign occupiers.

May 25. 27. Statement of the principle on which an assessment for relief of the poor of the town of Lydd has been made, in conformity with the above. [*See July* 28, 1620.]

[May 26.] 28. Abstract of the Act of Parliament, 4 Jac. I. c. 12, relative to the New River, explaining that of 3 Jac. I. c. 18.

May 27. Grant, in fee-farm, to Robert Earl of Salisbury, of the lordship and manor of Hatfield, co. Herts. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 69.]

May 27. Grant, in reversion, to Fras. Manners, of the office of keeping the park of Beskwood, co. Notts, for life. [*Ibid., p.* 69.]

May 28. 29. Information concerning a ship of Edinburgh, Wm. Brown, master, wrecked near Yarmouth, laden with hides, cloths, and 5,000*l.* or 6,000*l.* sterling.

May 29. 30. Notes [by Thos. Wilson] of the proceedings in the House of Commons for the day, on Bills for the assurance of Theobalds and Hatfield—for starch—and respecting Scottish and English laws in the Committee for the Union.

Digitized by Google

1607. VOL. XXVII.

May 29. 31. Draft of the Bill for Assurance of the house of Theobalds and divers manors and other lands to the Queen, for life, with reversion to the Crown, and for assurance of other manors and lands, in exchange, to the Earl of Salisbury.

May 29. Westminster. 32. Grant to Geo. Johnson, Keeper of the King's Spring Garden, of the benefit of the recusancy of Geo. Lewkenor, of Chichester, and John Shelley, of Michel-grove, Sussex.

May 30. Westminster. Proclamation for suppression of persons riotously assembled for the laying open of inclosures. Printed. [*Proc. Bk., p.* 139.]

[May 31.] 33. Warrant for a grant, with survivorship, to Thomas Earl of Suffolk, Lady Catherine, his wife, and Sir Thos. Howard, their second son, of the hundred of Malmsbury, and five others, and also the lieutenancy of the forest of Braydon, co. Wilts.

May 31. Entry of the above. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 69.]

[May.] 34. Petition of the Mayor and Aldermen of London to the King, that if in his Majesty's recent grant to them of confirmation of their lands and other privileges, anything be inserted unfitting for them to receive, their error may not be imputed to any purpose to deceive.

May ? 35. Eliz. Stanley, Countess of Derby, to Hen. Earl of Oxford. Hopes the petition of Lord Derby to the King will be referred to the learned Counsel, Sir John Egerton having engaged all the King's Counsel on his side.

May. Whitehall. 36. Earls of Shrewsbury, Worcester, and Northampton, to Sir John Popham and other Judges. Desire their legal opinion on the claims of the Earl of Derby, *versus* those of the Earl of Huntingdon, Lord Chandos, and Sir John Egerton, who married the daughters of the late Earl of Derby, to the inheritance of the Isle of Man, now vested in the Crown.

May ? 37. Petition of the daughters and co-heirs of the late Earl of Derby, for confirmation of the decision made in their favour in the late reign, for possession of the Isle of Man.

May ? 38. Report to the King, by the Commissioners for examining his Majesty's interest in the Isle of Man, of which the ancestors of the Earl of Derby have been owners, from the time of King Henry IV.

May ? 39. Statement of Chief Justice Coke's opinion read at the Council Board, that the Lord Admiral has no right in the Isle of Man, as it does not belong to England, and that the Earl of Derby is Lord of Man and Admiral of that isle.

May ? 40. The Council to Justices of the Peace, for Surrey, Kent, &c. To put into effectual execution the laws for suppression of rogues, &c., the highways round London being infested by rogues, vagabonds, and soldiers, lately come out of the Low Countries.

Digitized by Google

VOL. XXVII.

1607. May. 41. Bond in 20*l.* of Edm. Chambers and Rich. and Thos. Smith, of Water Newton, co. Huntingdon, to Sir Thos. Jermy, Sheriff, for the personal appearance of Chambers in Trinity term, to be bound over to keep the peace.

June 1. Grant to Thomas Earl of Suffolk and Lord Wm. Howard, of the mansion house and appurtenances in Highworth, co. Wilts, for life. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 70.]

June 3. Grant to John Elvaston of the lands and tenements of Rich. and Edw. Sheldon, extended for the debt of Thos. Hoord, as long as they shall remain in the King's hands. [*Ibid., p.* 65.]

June 4. Grant to Thos. Musgrave of the office of Constable and Keeper of Bewcastle, co. Cumberland, for life. [*Ibid., p.* 65.]

[June 4.] 42. Paper [read in Parliament] declaring the manner of proceeding upon criminal causes in Scotland.

[June 4.] 43. Copy of the above.

[June 5.] 44. Collection by Sir Rob. Cotton, of arguments used in the House of Commons, on the clause of the Bill for the repeal of hostile laws, relating to the admission of witnesses on oath: with Hen. Yelverton's response to the King's message thereon.

[June 5.] 45. Copy of the first part of the above.

[June 8.] 46. Brief of the Bill for confirmation of lands to the Companies [of London.]

[June 8.] 47. Act for securing and confirming the lands, &c., heretofore granted to several Companies within the city of London.

[June 8.] 48. Deed of conveyance by the King to the Lord Mayor and Corporation of London, of a great number of lands and tenements in the city, devolved to the Crown under the Acts for suppression of religious houses. Imperfect. Latin.

[June 8.] 49. Translation of part of the above.

June 8. Whitehall. 50. Earls of Nottingham and Northampton to the Council. Recommend a pension of 30*l.* per ann. to be granted to Rob. Hudson and Geo. Rands, mariners, on condition of their recovering lost anchors and cables, between the Isle of Wight and Yarmouth.

June 9. Grant to the Dean and Chapter of the Collegiate Church of Ripon, of an annuity of 347*l.*, and divers lands, &c., co. York. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 70.]

June 9. Grant to Thomas Earl of Suffolk, Catherine, his wife, and Sir Thos. Howard, of a market in Shoreham, co. Sussex. [*Ibid., p.* 70.]

June 11. Grant, in fee-farm, to Rob. Visct. Lisle, of the manors of Lamberhurst and Horsemonden, cos. Kent and Sussex. [*Ibid.*]

June 12. 51. Estimate of the average yearly receipts of the Crown. Imperfect.

Digitized by Google

VOL. XXVII.

1607.

June 16. Westminster. 52. Grant to Sir John Brook of a pension of 100*l.* per ann., for life.

[June 17.] 53. Report [by Sir Fras. Bacon] to the House of Commons, of speeches by two Earls [Ellesmere and Salisbury], in a conference between the Houses of Lords and Commons, relative to the petition of the merchants for redress of wrongs suffered in Spain. Imperfect.

[June 17.] 54. Analysis of some points of the Earl of Salisbury's speech, at the conference about the Spanish business.

June 18. Grant to Wm. Blake and Fras. Garrat of the chapel of Wokesey, co. Wilts, &c. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 70.]

June 19. Commission to Thomas Bilson, Bishop of Winchester, to visit Winchester College, and all offices and persons belonging thereto, during his continuance in the bishopric. [*Grant Bk., p.* 28.]

June 20. Grant to Humph. Flint of the office of Keeper of the parks of Cheshunt and Theobalds, co. Herts, for life. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 71.]

June 20. 55. Commission from Lewis Duke of Lenox, appointing Roger Powell his Deputy Alnager of Cloth, cos. Monmouth, Brecknock, Carmarthen, Pembroke, Cardigan, and Glamorgan.

June 21. 56. Petition of Rob. Hudson and George Rands, of Deal, Kent, to the Council, for a pension of 30*l.* per ann., on condition of their clearing the Narrow Seas of lost anchors, which cut the cables of ships, and restoring the anchors and cables of the King's ships. With order thereon, granting the petition.

June 22. Westminster. 57. Grant to Thomas Moreton, of a deanery in Gloucester Cathedral.

June 23. 58. Chief Justice Coke to Salisbury. States the warrant by which he drew up a certain blank grant in the late reign, and wonders how it came into Mr. Parnel's possession.

June 23. Kolleb. 59. Edward Lord Bruce to Sir Thos. Lake. Desires the King's letter to the Master, &c. of Peter-house College, in favour of Thos. Soame for a fellowship. *Annexed is,*

59. 1. *Certificate by Sam. Harsnett, Vice-Chancellor of Cambridge, Rob. Soame,* [*Master of Peter-house,*] *and Humphrey Tindall* [*Dean of Ely,*] *of the good conduct of Thos. Soame, of Peter-house. June* 17.

[June 25.] 60. Draft of Clause [6 of the Act 4 Jac. I. c. 1,] for the Abolition of Hostile Laws [*afterwards modified*].

[June 25.] 61. Copy of the above.

[June 25.] 62. Clause [15 of Statute 4 Jac. I. c. 1,] in addition to the Bill for the Abolition of Hostile Laws between England and Scotland, referring to the election of impartial jurors, for trial of malefactors on the Borders.

Digitized by Google

VOL. XXVII.

1607.
June 28. Greenwich. Proclamation for suppressing riotous assemblies about inclosures, and reformation of depopulation. Printed. [*Proc. Bk., p.* 140.]

June 28. Grant to Rich. Cecil, of the offices of Bailiff of the lordship and Keeper of the manor and park of Colly-Weston, co. Northampton, for life. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 65.]

June 30. Dorset House. 63. Thos. Earl of Dorset, Chancellor of Oxford, to the University. Appoints Doctor John King, Dean of Christchurch, Vice-Chancellor, on expiration of Doctor Hen. Airay's term.

June 30. 64. Account of profits arising from the farm of wines.

June ? 65. Edmund Lord Sheffield to Salisbury. Understands there fell out some sharpness between him and Sir John Savile. Sheffield only sent Savile because he was best acquainted with the course of the Clothiers' Bill in the Lower House.

June ? 66. "Pasquil made in the Parliament House." Fragment of a satirical description of speeches in the House of Commons.

June. 67. List of fees and wages payable to the Judges of the Courts of Record, officers of the Exchequer, and others.

June ? Grant to John Elphinstone and Rob. Heath, of the office of Chief Clerk of the Pleas in the Court of King's Bench, for life. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 70.]

VOL. XXVIII. JULY—DECEMBER, 1607.

1607.
July 1. Commission to Lord Treasurer Salisbury, for a new tax on every cwt. of logwood, and other prohibited dyeing woods. [*Grant Bk., p.* 30.]

July 2. Greenwich. Warrant to allow Sir Thos. Bludder, of Mile End, Stepney, and other contractors for the pre-emption of white tin in Devonshire and Cornwall, 2,000*l.* advanced by them on account, and to pay them 200*l.* for interest. [*Warrt. Bk.*, II., *p.* 81.]

July 3. Grant, in reversion, to Isaac Wake, of the office of Keeper of the Hospital of Ewelme, co. Oxford, for life. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 65.]

July 4. Grant to John Achmouty, of sums received by divers persons for the King's service in Ireland. [*Ibid., p.* 65.]

July 4 ? Extract from the King's speech, remonstrating against the High Commission Court being treated as a grievance in Parliament, and stating his intentions as to its modification. [*Dom. Corresp.*, 1609, *May* 8.]

Digitized by Google

VOL. XXVIII.

1607. [July 4.] 1. Note of conferences between the Lords and Commons, during the present Parliament.

July 4. 2. Schedule of the Acts passed in this Parliament.

July 4. Whitehall. 3. License to Edmund Skory to travel beyond seas, for the study of languages.

July 5. Abbot's-Ripton. 4. Oliver Lord St. John to Sir Thos. Lake. Has examined, according to order, Oliver Bateman, the Bishop of Lincoln's keeper, for killing a red deer, but finds it was done by accident. Entreats favour for him, being a poor man, and very useful to the Bishop. *Incloses,*

4. I. *Examinations of Oliver Bateman, keeper of Buckden park, Rob. Ponyand, and Nich. Raby, of Brompton, on the above charge against Bateman, of hunting the deer.*

July 7. Gatehouse. 5. Address of George Blackwell to the Priests. Has been examined eight times at Lambeth; finds the Council have copies of the papal briefs, his letters, &c.; states his reasons for taking the oath of allegiance, and his opinion against the power of the Pope to excommunicate the King; urges them to take the oath.

July ? 6. Reasons which induced Geo. Blackwell to take the oath of allegiance. Latin.

July 7. Oxford. 7. Report of proceedings of Hen. Airay, Vice-Chancellor of Oxford, and others, Commissioners for improving the navigation of the river there.

July 8. Grant to James Colvell, of the arrears of divers yearly rents. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 66.]

July 9. Lease to Thos. Catchway and Rob. Corbet, of lands and tenements in East Greenwich, co. Kent, &c. [*Ibid., p.* 65.]

July 9. Grant to Sir Cuthbert Pepper, of the office of Attorney in the Court of Wards, for life. [*Ibid., p.* 71.]

July ? 8. Note recommending the revival of former statutes against the sale and export of coin, and that no refiner be permitted, but by royal license.

July 9. Westminster. Proclamation to repeal a statute of 5 Rich. II., which forbids the King's subjects from departing out of the realm, and to permit them to go abroad with a license from four of the Privy Council. Also to prohibit the transportation of gold and silver, jewels, &c. Printed. [*Proc. Bk., p.* 144.]

July ? 9. "A true and perfect way to keep the money within the kingdom," by instituting a register for all payments made by way of exchange; with answers to objections.

Digitized by Google

1607. VOL. XXVIII.

July 10. 10. Lord Treasurer Dorset to Sir Thos. Lake. Sends a draft of a Privy Seal prefixed, of which a docquet is to be drawn for His Majesty's better information, being a warrant to the Lord Treasurer for compensation to Sir James Hay, now Lord Hay, of lands passed to him at over-estimated rates, as part of a grant of fee-farm rents, value 1,030*l.* per ann.; also to assign to Sir John Ramsay, now Visct. Haddington, lands value 1,070*l.*, instead of 1,000*l.*, as previously granted, and to rate such as were over-estimated only at the value given in, or a fresh survey to be taken thereof.

July 11. Ditchley. 11. Sir Hen. Lee to Thos. Wilson. Is very sorry for the loss of a certain fair lady. Probability of agreement between the King and the States.

July ? 12. Request for a patent to A. B., to collect old debts due to the Crown, one third of which is to be enjoyed by the patentee.

July 12. 13. Memorial by Lord Arundel, of the King's grant of a moiety of Crown debts to the party who shall recover and pay them in.

July 13. Grant to Tho. Mallory of the office of Dean of Chester. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 71.]

July 14. Grant to Amb. Thelwell of all debts of Hen. Billingsley and John Moore, customers, supposed to be forfeited. [*Ibid., p.* 66.]

July 16. Westminster. 14. Warrant to Sir Wm. Fleetwood, Receiver of the Court of Wards and Liveries, to pay 1,200*l.* to the Earls of Salisbury and Suffolk, for furniture for the King's house at Theobalds.

July 17. Grant to Alex. Prescott, of the manor of Radminton Hall, in Essex. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 66.]

July 17. 15. Lord Treasurer Dorset to Sir Thos. Lake. To draw out a Privy Seal warrant to Sir Rich. Molyneux, Receiver of the Duchy of Lancaster, to pay 286*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.* to Sir John Savile and Thos. Bland, as the King's free gift.

July ? 16. Petition of Sir Fulk Greville to the King, for a patent confirming to him a grant of 4*d.* each, on all affidavits administered within the Principality of Wales, he being Secretary of the Council.

July 17. Grant to Sir Fulk Greville, of power to receive 4*d.* for every affidavit taken before the Council of the Marches of Wales, for life. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 65.]

July 18. 17. The King to the Lord Mayor of London. To permit Julian Miccoti, an Italian, to keep a lottery for four months, and to assign him a suitable place to hold it in.

Docquet of the above. [*Docquet, Sept.* 21.]

July 18. 18. The Same to the Master, &c., of Trinity College, Cambridge. Urges them to admit Gabriel More Fellow of their College, his former recommendation of him having failed; with draft of a similar letter, not duplicate.

July 18. Westminster. 19. Warrant to deliver to Sir Thos. Tyringham, appointed Master of the Buckhounds, stuff for his livery.

Digitized by Google

VOL. XXVIII.

1607.
July 19. Grant to Edward Lord Bruce, of the parsonage of Northallerton, co. York. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 65.]

July 20. London. 20. John Chamberlain to Dud. Carleton. Is going into the country. The King left London yesterday. Entertainments and presents to the States' Ambassadors on leaving; they have been handsomely fêted by the City Companies; the Queen will not see them. Peace between Spain and the States. Christening of the Earl of Arundel's son. Lady Arabella godmother, by proxy for the old Countess of Shrewsbury.

[July 20.] Sunday. Eton. 21. Dud. Carleton to John Chamberlain. The journey undecided. Asks if Chamberlain intends to go. The Court will be at Eton on Wednesday. Thanks for Sir Mich. Dormer's book. Will meet him at Sir Wm. Burlacy's.

July 20. Grant to Nich. Downe and others, of the parsonage of Fremington, co. Devon. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 66.]

July 20. Grant, in fee-farm, to Thos. James, of the parsonage of Awre and Pulton, co. Gloucester. [*Ibid., p.* 66.]

July 20. Grant to Humph. Flint, of the office of keeper of Theobalds Park, for life. [*Ibid., p.* 66.]

July 20. Grant, in fee-farm, to Lewis Owen and others, of the tithe in Farley and Cotton, in the parish of Alton, co. Stafford. [*Ibid., p.* 67.]

July 21. 22. Warrant to re-deliver to the Duke of Lenox, Sir Oliver Cromwell, gentleman of the Privy Chamber, Sir Wm. Herrick, and others, to whom grants have been made of rectory lands, bonds by which they were pledged to pay the value of the woods growing thereon as per survey, the woods being found of small value.

July 23. Eton. 23. Dud. Carleton to John Chamberlain. His master will soon decide about his journey. Sorry Chamberlain will not accompany him if he goes. The Court will stay six days at Eton. Statesmen surprised that Spain consents to the agreement with the States of Holland.

July 24. Windsor Castle. Proclamation of pardon for offenders about inclosures. Printed. [*Proc. Bk., p.* 146.]

July 25. 24. Draft of a proclamation against the makers of starch. [*Different from that published Aug.* 23.]

July 25. 25. Sir Julius Cæsar to Sir Thos. Lake. To engross a warrant prefixed, for re-payment to Sir Baptist Hicks, on Feb. 1, 1608, of 12,000*l.* with interest, part of a sum of 24,000*l.*, of which 16,285*l.* 9*s.* 6½*d.* was balance due to him from the Great Wardrobe, and the remainder advanced to meet the King's urgent occasions.

July 25. 26. Similar warrant for the re-payment of the second moiety of the 24,000*l.* on Aug. 1st, 1608.

July 25. Grant, in fee-farm, to Cox Doilie of the parsonages of Stodham and Chesilhampton, co. Oxford. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 65.]

Digitized by Google

VOL. XXVIII.

1607.

July 25. Lease to John Digby, of lands and tenements, co. Leicester, parcel of the lands of Sir Everard Digby, attainted. [*Ind. Wt. Bk.*, *p.* 67.]

July 25. Grant, in fee-farm, to Rich. Lidall and Edw. Bostock, of the parsonage of Brigham, co. Cumberland, and others. [*Ibid.*, *p.* 66.]

July 25. Grant to Edw. Jones, of the office of receiving fines for licenses recorded, for 15 years. [*Ibid.*, *p.* 67.]

July 25. Grant to John and Hen. Bing, of the office of Keeper of Records and Writs in the King's Bench, for life. [*Ibid.*, *p.* 66.]

July 25. Grant, in fee-farm, to John Earl of Mar, of money and debts to be paid to the King, by divers persons. [*Ibid.*, *p.* 67.]

July 25. Grant, in reversion, to John Crompton, of the office of ——— of the Common Pleas. [*Ibid.*, *p.* 71.]

July 25. Grant to Edw. Jones, of the office of Receiver of Post Fines, for life. [*Ibid.*, *p.* 71.]

July 25. Grant to Jacob Brown and Abraham Jacob, of the office about provision of sweet wines, for life. [*Ibid.*, *p.* 71.]

[July 25.] Grant to Geo. Johnson and Edw. Bostock, of the chantry of Frome-Selwood, co. Somerset. [*Ibid.*, *p.* 67.]

July 26. Grant to John Lord Stanhope and Charles, his son, of the office of Postmaster in England, for life. [*Ibid.*, *p.* 65.]

July 26. Grant, in fee-farm, to Edw. Ferrers, of lands and tenements, co. York. [*Ibid.*, *p.* 67.]

July ? Grant to John and Mar. Brett, of lands and tenements, co. Bedford, &c. [*Ibid.*, *p.* 66.]

July 31. Lucca. 27. Fras. Windebank to Sir Thos. Windebank. Sends him a specimen of his proficiency in Italian. Marriage spoken of between the Grand Duke and the Queen of Spain's sister. Would gladly join his father's sports, but hopes for permission to travel four or five months longer. Italian.

Aug. 2. 28. Names of the Commissioners of the first and second Commissions for Government of the Borders.

Aug. 2. Grant, in reversion, to John Shepley, of the office of King's Embroiderer. [*Ind. Wt. Bk.*, *p.* 71.]

[Aug. 3.] Commission to Thomas Earl of Suffolk and others, to survey the wardrobe in the King's houses, and to take the accounts of Lord Knyvet, for things in his charge. [*Grant Book*, *p.* 29.]

Aug. 4. Grant, in reversion, to Sampson Darell, of the posts of Officer of the Admiralty and Surveyor of Victuals for the Navy, for life. [*Ibid.*, *p.* 29.]

Digitized by Google

1607. VOL. XXVIII.

Aug. 4. Westminster. Warrant to pay 100 marks per ann. to Wm. Gateacre, for breeding, feeding, &c., the King's game cocks, during the life of Geo. Colmer, cock-master. [*Warrt. Book*, II., *p.* 39.]

Aug. 8. Grant, in reversion, to Wm. Gateacre, of the office of cock-master to the King. [*Ind. Wt. Bk.*, *p.* 71.]

Aug. 11. Basing. Warrant to pay Wm. Irving, Gentleman Usher to the Prince, Jas. Murray, Master Cook, and Rob. Browne, Yeoman of the Cellar, the moiety of old debts of the Crown to be recovered by them, not exceeding 9,000*l.* [*Warrt. Book*, II., *p.* 91.]

Aug. 11. 29. Extract from the will of the Earl of Dorset, bequeathing sundry jewels to his especial and dearest friend, the Earl of Salisbury, whose merits are described at length. [*He died April* 19, 1608.]

Aug. 12. Court at Beaulieu. 30. Sir Daniel Drew to Lord Chief Justice Fleming. Refers to him the bearer, Edw. Jefferies, who has presented to the King a petition relative to his suit.

Aug. 13. St. John's, Lichfield. 31. Dr. Simon Weston to Salisbury. Understanding that he is about to take a journey into Lancashire, invites him to his house at Lichfield.

Aug. 14. 32. Adam Newton to the Earls of Suffolk and Salisbury. A stag is to be hunted that morning at 4 o'clock, with their hounds. The Prince wishes they were with him, but will take their sons.

Aug. 14. Grant to Charles Chambers, for 21 years, of the moiety of all forfeitures on penal statutes. [*Grant Book*, *p.* 29.]

Aug. 14. Grant, in reversion, to Wm. Boreman, of the office of King's Locksmith. [*Ind. Wt. Bk.*, *p.* 71.]

Aug. 14. Salisbury. Warrant to pay to John Simpson, Messenger of the Chamber, 2*s.* 6*d.* per diem., for conveyance of letters for the Earl of Dunbar on the Borders, during pleasure. [*Warrt. Book*, II., *p.* 43.]

Aug. 15. Salisbury. Warrant to pay to Elizabeth, Frances, and Ann Dacres, daughters of Fras. Dacres, their pensions of 50*l.* per annum each. [*Ibid.*, *p.* 37.]

Aug. 17. 33. Account of customs, subsidies, &c., paid into the Exchequer, from Easter 44 Eliz. to Easter 1 Jac. I., and for the year ending Easter 5 Jac. I.

Aug. 18. London. 34. Dud. Carleton to John Chamberlain. The voyage stayed, and Sir Walter Cope sent for by the Earl of Salisbury. Sir Ralph Winwood talks of returning to settle in England, next year. News of private friends. Particulars of Virginia, whence Capt. Newport is returned. Capt. Warnam taken, when attempting to go to Spain, to betray there the affairs of Virginia. Sir Rich. Spencer gone into Holland, without formal leave-taking.

Digitized by Google

VOL. XXVIII.

1607.

Aug. 18. Wednesday. 35. Capt. John Barley to Levinus Munck. Sends a list of prisoners in Spain. The Adventurers particularly wish the recovery of two savages, Manedo and Sasacomett, whom they hope to make very useful to them.

Aug. 19. Salisbury. Warrant to pay to David Abercromby and John Gay, Deputies of James Earl of Perth, the moiety of 8,000*l.*, old debts of the Crown, to be recovered by them. [*Warrt. Book*, II., *p.* 82.]

Aug. 19. Grant to John Verdon, of the office of assaying of tin, cos. Devon and Cornwall, for life. [*Ind. Wt. Bk.*, *p.* 71.]

Aug. 19. Grant, in reversion, to Edm. Randolph, of the office of Receiver-General for Kent, Surrey, and Sussex. [*Ibid.*, *p.* 71.]

Aug. 20. Grant to Oliver Lloyd, of the bailiwick of Llanidar and Castle Moithen, co. Cardigan, for life. [*Ibid.*, *p.* 71.]

Aug. 21. License, for 15 years, to Sir Edw. Hoby, to buy wool, in cos. Warwick, Stafford, &c. [*Grant Book*, *p.* 29.]

Aug. 21. Discharge to Sir Bevis Bulmer, Sir Rich. Martin, and others, of duty on sea coal, &c., and of rents on any demise or lease made by the late Queen. [*Ibid.*, *p.* 30.]

Aug. 21. Salisbury. Warrant to pay to Fras. Steward, brother of the Earl of Murray, 200*l.* per ann., in addition to former grants. [*Warrt. Book*, II., *p.* 41.]

Aug. 21. Westminster. Proclamation of His Majesty's patent, granted to Sir Edw. Hoby, for buying and selling of wools. Printed. [*Proc. Book*, *p.* 148.]

Aug. 23. Salisbury. Proclamation concerning starch; Commissioners are appointed to see that it be made of bran, not of wheat, and that the manufactories be only in authorized places. Printed. [*Ibid.*, *p.* 151.]

Aug. 23. Court at Salisbury. 36. The Council to Sir Daniel Drew, Sir Thos. Lake, the Dean of the Chapel, and the Dean of Westminster. They are to examine and report upon a complaint, brought by the Dean and Chapter of Salisbury against Sir George Wriothesley, for wrongs done about the presentation to the vicarage of Barford.

Aug. 27. London. 37. Dud. Carleton to [John Chamberlain.] Particulars of the stay made by Salisbury to the journey of Sir Walter Cope, Carleton, John Pory, and Sir Hugh Beeston to France and the Low Countries. Private news. Tobie Matthias is allowed to visit Sir Fras. Bacon. Puritan Parliament men are put out of the Commission of the Peace. Commissions issued to enquire about inclosures.

Aug. 28. 38. Sir Rowland Lytton to John Chamberlain. Condolences on the loss of a friend. Casualties at Knebworth. Wm. Lytton has accompanied Sir Hen. Wallop into Cornwall.

[Aug.] 39. Case touching the Mastership of Caius College, Cambridge; and objections against the election of Doctor Gosling, as illegal.

Digitized by Google

VOL. XXVIII.

1607.

Aug. ? 40. Memorandum of certain concealed lands to be thoroughly examined before the King grants them away, as they are reported to be of great value.

Aug. ? 41. Suit of [Lord Aubigny] to the King, for a grant of concealed lands, entailed on the Crown, to the amount of 1,000*l.* per annum.

Aug. ? 42. Copy of the above.

[Aug.] 43. Recapitulation of the above suit; with legal objections to several points thereof.

Aug. ? 44. Notes of abuses in Lord Aubigny's intended commission to exchange his grant of 1,000*l.* per ann. of land in charge, for an equal value of concealed lands, the entail of which is in the Crown; with similar notes of abuses in the commissions of Sir Jas. Auchterlony, Mr. Hacheston, and Mr. Cassinghurst.

Aug. ? 45. Names of parties to whom commissions were granted for concealed lands and concealed rents, Lord Aubigny, Sir James Auchterlony, &c.

Aug. ? 46. Note of the residences of the above, and other grantees.

Aug. ? 47. Notes by Philip Bainbridge concerning lands concealed, and the best mode of securing their restoration to the Crown with ease to the subjects, who complain against the proceedings of the Commissioners.

Sept. 3. Grant to Fras. Woolley of the office of Clerk of the Pipe of the Exchequer, for life. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 71.]

Sept. 3. Grant to Thos. Cooke, of the office of Keeper of the Wardrobe at Theobalds, co. Herts, for life. [*Ibid., p.* 72.]

Sept. 7. Grant to Sir Wm. Andrews, of the office of Receiver of Fines in the forests of Hants and Wilts. [*Ibid., p.* 71.]

Sept. 7. Windsor. 48. List of the Deputy-Lieutenants, under Lord-Lieutenant Eure, for several counties in Wales, and for Shropshire, Herefordshire, and Worcestershire.

Sept. 8. 49. Grant by Wm. Camden, Clarencieux, of a coat of arms, to John Alden, of the Middle Temple.

Sept. ? 50. Arguments upon the respective dignities of Knights, Knights of the Bath, Knights Bannerets, and Knights Bachelors.

Sept. 11. Grant to Sir Hen. Montague of the office of one of the King's learned Counsel. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 72.]

Sept. 12. Grant to Edw. Lawrence of the office of Governor of the almshouse of Gowarth, co. Norfolk, for life. [*Ibid., p.* 72.]

Sept. 16. Grant to John Gay and Wm. Ouseley of the moiety of 8,000*l.* old debts of the Crown, to be recovered by them. [*Docquet.*]

Sept. 16. Like grant to Wm. Murray of the moiety of 6,000*l.* old debts of the Crown. [*Docquet.*]

Digitized by Google

1607. Vol. XXVIII.

Sept. 16. Grant of pardon to Wm. Brock, of St. Albans, labourer, for burglary in the house of Robt. Palmer. [*Docquet.*]

Sept. 16. Grant to Sir Robt. Brett, Gent. Usher, of an annuity of 200*l.*, on lands formerly appertaining to Fras. Tresham, attainted. [*Docquet.*]

Sept. 16. Grant to David Stewart of the benefit of the recusancy of Mary Gerard and Jane Watson, widows, and of Wm. Watson. [*Docquet.*]

Sept. 16. London. 51. Dud. Carleton to John Chamberlain. The King, in passing through London, went to see the new building at Whitehall, and was displeased with it. He went also to Lambeth, to encourage the Archbishop to proceed against Nich. Fuller. Sir Herbert Croft and Sir Roger Owen put out of the commission for Wales. Northern recusants complain of hard measures, in being banished their countries. Sir Thos. Shirley, jun., sent to the Tower for turning Turk. The Scotch Parliament like the Union no better than the English. Sir Wm. Stone, of Cheapside, dead. The Duke of Luxemburgh's son arrived.

Sept. 17. 52. Dr. Wm. Branthwaite to Thos. Wilson. Condolences on his suffering from the prevailing agueish sickness. Advice how to bear ill health. Recommends three physicians, Dr. Diet, Dr. Quiet, and Dr. Merryman.

Sept. 18. Rome. 53. Cardinal Bellarmine to George Blackwell, the Archpriest. Reproaches him for having taken the oath of allegiance. Thinks it the result of fear or imbecility. Entreats him to undo what he has done, and not, by one act of weakness, to lose the reward of so many years of constancy. Latin.

Sept. 18. 54. Copy of the above.

[Sept. 20.] 55. Names of such persons as were assessed at 100*l.* and upwards, at the first payment of the second subsidy within the City of London, as compared with those assessed 5 Eliz.

[Sept. 20.] 56. Assessment of the Aldermen of London, towards the above subsidy.

[Sept. 20.] 57. Certificates of the first payment of the second subsidy, within the City of London.

Sept. 21. Warrant for an order to the Officers of the Ports, to demand certain duties on blockwood, logwood, and other woods imported for the dyeing of cloths. [*Docquet.*]

Sept. 21. Grant to Arthur Ingram of the office of Collector of the Duties on the above woods used in dyeing, and on white starch, for 12 years. [*Docquet.*]

Sept. 21. Grant to John Barker of the moiety of 8,000*l.* old debts due to the Crown, to be recovered by him. [*Docquet.*]

Sept. 21. Grant to John Gay and Wm. Ouseley of the moiety of 8,000*l.* old debts due to the Crown, to be recovered by them. [*Docquet.*]

Digitized by Google

1607. VOL. XXVIII.

Sept. 24. London. 58. Dud. Carleton to Sir Walter Cope. Explains his present position with regard to the Earl of Northumberland, as to the Florentine journey. The difficulty is, that he is about to be married, but he will be willing to go with his wife to Florence.

Sept. 24. License to Sir Hen. Neville and his son, to travel for 3 years, with Wm. Symondson, Fellow of Merton College, Oxford. [*Docquet.*]

Sept. 25. Commission for the Earls of Suffolk, Worcester, Northampton, and Salisbury, with others, to examine and make inventories of the King's wardrobes in any of the Royal houses. [*Docquet.*]

Sept. 25. Grant to John Gay and Wm. Ouseley of the moiety of 4,000*l.*, old debts due to the Crown, to be recovered by them. [*Docquet.*]

Sept. 25. Grant to Richard, Earl of Clanricarde, and Lady Frances, his wife, of the remain of a fine of 3,000*l.* imposed on John Danyell, of Dorsbury, Chester, for cozening the said Lady Frances, then Countess of Essex; and also of the benefit of an extent made on his lands. [*Docquet.*]

Sept. 25. Grant to Robt. Barefoot of the office of Woodward in Hainault walks, Waltham Forest, and Riding Bailiff of the manor of Barking, for life. [*Docquet.*]

Sept. 25. Grant to Jas. Hotchin of an alms-room in Durham Cathedral. [*Docquet.*]

Sept. 25. The like grant to John Hobson in Norwich Cathedral. [*Docquet.*]

Sept. 25. The like grant to Wm. Hobson in the Hospital of Sandwich, Kent, whereof Sir Thos. Yellietts was founder. [*Docquet.*]

Sept. 25. Letter to the Warden, &c., of All Souls' College, Oxford, for Abraham Mockett, student of Brasenose College, to be elected a Fellow of All Souls. [*Docquet.*]

Sept. 25. Warrant to pay to the Receiver of Fines attending the President and Council of the Marches of Wales, certain sums due to the King upon obligations made by John Booth, late Receiver, and other obligations, fines, &c. [*Docquet.*]

Sept. 25. Lease, in reversion, to Sir Rob. Bannister, Clerk Comptroller of the King's House, of certain lands, &c., at Westham, Essex, and escheated lands in the lordship of Denbigh, &c. [*Docquet.*]

Sept. 26. Warrant to pay to Fras. Spierinx, Merchant Stranger, 251*l.* 10*s.* for 3 pieces of fine tapestry hangings. [*Docquet.*]

Sept. 26. Lease to Nich. Faunt, Clerk of the Signet, in reversion after Marg. Englefield, of Fulbrook Park, co. Warwick, late belonging to Sir Fras. Englefield, attainted. [*Docquet.*]

Sept. 26. Grant, with survivorship, to John and Thos. Johnson, of the office of Surveyors of the West Riding, co. York, and of the woods in the East part beyond Trent, and of the keeping of the gaol of St. Edmunds-Bury, Suffolk. [*Docquet.*]

Digitized by Google

VOL. XXVIII.

1607.

Sept. 26. Lease to John Scott of the farm of the Park of Addington, co. Kent. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 71.]

Sept. 27. Ascott. 59. John Chamberlain to Dud. Carleton. Visit to Sir Rowland Lytton at Farleigh. Duel between two ladies in France. An ingenious fellow in Berkshire has invented a flying boat, and gone 20 miles in it, &c.

Sept. 29. 60. Digest of the whole revenue and debts of the Crown for the last year, with suggestions for increasing the income and paying off the debts.

[Sept. 29.] 61. Comparative account of the expenses of the late Queen, and of those of his Majesty.

Sept. 29. Hampton Court. Grant to Fras. James, Thos. Banes, and John Gay, of the moiety of 8,000*l.* of old debts of the Crown, to be recovered by them and others deputed by the Lord D'Aubigny. [*Warrt. Bk.*, II., *p.* 87.]

Sept. 29. Docquet of the above. [*Docquet.*]

Sept. 29. Warrant to pay the sums requisite for the funeral of the Princess Mary, and rewards to her servants, &c. [*Docquet.*]

Sept. 29. Usual warrant for 336*l.* for the watch liveries of the Captain and Yeomen of the Guard, Grooms, and Pages of the Chamber, &c. [*Docquet.*]

Sept. 29. Warrant to pay to the Yeomen, Grooms, &c., of the Buckhounds certain allowances, in regard of their pains and attendance for the summer season. [*Docquet.*]

Sept. 29. Lease to Tho. Overbury of twenty-five bullaries of salt water, with cribs, stalls, and other appurtenances in Droitwich, Worcestershire, parcel of the possessions of Robt. Winter, attainted. [*Docquet, Sept.* 29 *and Oct.* 17.]

Sept. 29. Grant to Hen. Neville, in reversion after Sir Hen. Neville, his father, of the office of Keeper of Sunninghill Park and Mote Park, in Windsor Forest, and of Riding Forester of Battleswalk. [*Docquet.*]

Sept. 29. Acceptance by the King of 199*l.* 2*s.* 6*d.*, issues of the lands of Hugh Powell, Collector of the first payment of the subsidy of 23 Eliz., in co. Montgomery, and pardon of a bond for him and Thomas ap John Meredith. [*Docquet.*]

Sept. 29. Grant to the Earl of Montgomery of the moiety of 20,000*l.* due to the Crown, profits of recusants' lands, &c., to be recovered by him. [*Docquet.*]

Sept. 30. Warrant to deliver to Robt. Walker, Serjeant of the Privy Buckhounds, stuff for his liveries. [*Docquet.*]

Sept. 30. Warrant to pay certain allowances to Wm. Sale, Ric. Kilborne, and Wm. Kelsay, Yeomen and Groom of the Privy Buckhouuds. [*Docquet.*]

Digitized by Google

1607. VOL. XXVIII.

Sept. 30. Grant to Geo. Ward and Robt. Morgan, in fee-farm, of divers rectories, tithes, and chantry lands, value 145*l.* 16*s.* per ann. [*Docquet.*]

Sept. 30. Grant to Gervase Rogers and Ralph Fetherston of the rectory of Bradburn, Derby, heretofore passed to Sir Francis and Wm. Anderson. [*Docquet.*]

Sept. 30. 62. Commission to the Earls of Dorset, Suffolk, Worcester, Northampton, Dunbar, and Salisbury, &c., for sale of certain parsonages, tithes, and chantry lands, &c. in fee-farm; none to be sold under fifteen years' purchase.

Sept. 30. Austin Friars. 63. Sir Fulk Greville to Salisbury. Keeps watch upon his going and coming, as the poor mariner upon the star which he finds most propitious to him; hopes to see him when the King is gone. Has been at Theobalds, &c.

Sept. 30. Hampton Court. Proclamation for proroguing Parliament. Printed. [*Proc. Bk., p.* 155.]

Sept. Letter to the Archbp. of Canterbury, to take order on the petition of Dr. Lloyd, respecting wrongs done him by the Bishop of St. Davids, touching the Chancellorship of that diocese. [*Docquet.*]

Sept.? 64. Report [by Sir Edw. Coke] of the proceedings of some of the principal offenders in the insurrection against Inclosures; with suggestions for their trial.

Oct. 3. Grant to Sir Percival Hart and Edw. ———, in reversion after Sir Jerome Bowes, of the sole making of Venice glasses. [*Docquet.*]

Oct. 3. Grant to Case Surley of the King's part of 169*l.*, English money, lately seized by the searcher of Chester, as illegally shipped for exportation. [*Docquet.*]

Oct. 3. Warrant dormant to deliver stuff yearly to Sir Roger Aston for his livery, as formerly allowed to the Earl of Dunbar. [*Docquet.*]

Oct. 3. Grant to John Reynolds of annuity of 40*l.* for assistance to be rendered to the Assay-master of the Mint. [*Docquet.*]

Oct. 3. Letter to the Chancellor, &c. of the Exchequer, to determine a cause between Wm. Chamber and others, plaintiffs, and John Arundel and others, defendants, relative to lands in Cornwall. [*Docquet.*]

Oct. 5. 65. The King to the Archbishop of Canterbury. The Earls of Tyrone and Tyrconnel have fled from Ireland in spite of their pardon, and have tried to raise disturbances in foreign parts; and, though they have failed, 100 horsemen are to be levied to keep all quiet, 20 of which are to be at the expense of the clergy of the province of Canterbury. Requests him to point out 20 persons who are able to be taxed therefor.

Oct? 66. Memorandum [by Salisbury] of troops to be levied in [England] and Scotland, and the expense of them. Indorsed, "A note of the charges for suppressing."

Digitized by Google

VOL. XXVII.

1607.

Oct. 5. Hampton Court. Proclamation as to selection and nomination of jurors, lauding the honourableness of the office, and ordering that all freeholders shall serve in turn, unless exempted by Royal license. Printed. [*Proc. Coll., No.* 5.]

[Oct. 5.] 67. Draft of the above, corrected by Salisbury.

Oct. 5. 68. Indenture of obligation by Sir Thos. Smith of Hatherton, Cheshire, to pay an annuity of 80*l.* a year to Jas. Randolph, of London, secured on certain messuages, &c. in Chester.

Oct. 5. Grant to Rob. White of a prebend in Worcester. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 72.]

Oct. 5. Grant, in fee-farm, to the Earl of Suffolk of lands, value 300*l.* per ann. [*Docquet.*]

Oct. 5. Protection for Tho. Buck and Wm. Holliday, both of London, for year. [*Docquet.*]

Oct. 5. Grant to Hen. Jones, of an alms-room in St. Stephens, Westminster. [*Docquet.*]

Oct. 6. Hampton Court. Warrant to allow the ordinary fees, diet, &c., to Tho. Cookes and Wm. Meredith, Keepers of the King's Wardrobe at Theobalds and Hinchinbrook. [*Docquet, Oct.* 6 *and Oct.* 8.]

Oct. 6. Grant to Robt. Gordon of two-thirds of the benefit of the recusancy of Wm. Dorrington, of Muckleston, and Walter Colman, of Cank, co. Stafford. [*Docquet.*]

Oct. 6. Grant to Laurence Hillyard, in reversion after Nichs. Hillyard, his father, of the office of Limner. [*Docquet.*]

Oct. 6. Warrant to Wm. Garway, Fr. Jones, and Nich. Salter, Farmers of Customs and Subsidies, to retain 4,000*l.* for their own use, in repayment of money lent, &c. [*Docquet.*]

Oct. 6. Grant to Edw. Kendall, Deputy Clerk of the Hanaper, of the goods, &c., of John and Chas. Markham, outlaws, indebted to him. [*Docquet.*]

Oct. 6. Warrant to pay wages to Ric. Brass, Serjeant of the Privy Buckhounds, in the place of Robt. Walker. [*Docquet.*]

Oct. 6. Similar warrant for Robt. Walker, Serjeant of the Privy Buckhounds, in the place of ——— Joye, with allowance for feeding the buckhounds. [*Docquet.*]

Oct. 6. Warrant for allowance of diet to Stephen Peirce, Keeper of the Wardrobe, at Richmond. [*Docquet.*]

Oct. ? 69. Form of the oath to be taken by the Lieutenant of Dover Castle.

Oct. 7. 70. Muster roll of the garrison of Walmer Castle taken by Sir Thos. Waller, Lieutenant of Dover Castle.

Oct. 8. Royston. Warrant to deliver to persons appointed by the Lord Chamberlain 100 pairs of "Pallyot Sheetes;" and to furnish the Yeoman of the Removing Wardrobe with such provisions as he requires. [*Docquet, Nov.* 5.]

Digitized by Google

1607. VOL. XXVIII.

Oct. 10. Royston. Warrant to deliver red cloth to the Grooms of the King's coaches, to make them gowns. [*Docquet, Nov.* 5.]

Oct. 10. Canterbury. 71. Thos. Thomson to [Thos.] Wilson. Apologises for delay in sending stone [for Salisbury's buildings]; the fault has been in wind and tide.

Oct. 12. Royston. Proclamation forbidding the erection of new buildings in London without special license, and placing restrictions on the re-erections of buildings on former sites. Printed. [*Proc. Coll., No.* 6.]

Oct. 14. Chester. 72. Sir Robt. Beville to Mr. Willingham. He and Sir Ant. Mildmay have not yet settled the business between Mr. Smith and Mr. Willingham.

Oct. ? 73. Notes in the tithe cause, Sam. Willingham *v.* Millicent Smith, to be arbitrated by Sir Ant. Mildmay and Sir Rob. Beville.

Oct. 17. Letter to the Warden, &c., of All Souls' College, Oxford, for Edw. Say to have a fellowship, now void, or becoming so, by resignation of Geo. Darrell, or any other. [*Docquet.*]

Oct. 17. Grant to Robt. Walker and Rich. Brass of the benefit of the recusancy of Fra. Lawson, Rich. Booth, and Wm. Clopton, co. Durham, and Ralph Rugby, co. York. [*Docquet.*]

Oct. 17. Grant to Tho. Norton, of the benefit of the recusancy of Launcelot Brand, co. York, and Diana Bulmer, widow, co. Durham. [*Docquet.*]

Oct. 17. Commission authorising Lord Compton and his assigns to take as many greyhounds as he shall think sufficient for the King's disport, and to seize all such dogs as may be injurious to the King's game. [*Docquet, Oct.* 17, *bis.*]

Oct. 17. Lease, in reversion, to Matt. Kay, of a tenement, &c., called Nethercombe, alias Estcombe, in East Greenwich, co. Kent. [*Docquet.*]

Oct. 17. Lease to Sir Gilbert Wakering, of a messuage called Holbeach, in Kingswinford, Stafford. [*Docquet.*]

Oct. 19. Knebworth. 74. Sir Rowland Lytton to John Chamberlain. Compliments on his coming to London. Young Lytton studying hard at Cambridge. His own health fails.

Oct. 20. 75. The Same to the Same. Has an affection in one of his eyes. Requests him to tell Doctor Ridley of it. Hopes he and Carleton will join their party.

Oct. 21. Grant of incorporation of the Company of Starch-makers of England. [*Docquet.*]

Oct. ? 76. Thos. Erskine, Visct. Fenton, to Salisbury. Lays before him several proposals for his own advancement, in which he requests his influence with the King. With a note of requests which the King might grant, without diminishing his revenue.

Digitized by Google

VOL. XXVIII.

1607.

Oct. 21. Lease, in reversion, to Thos. Erskine, Visct. Fenton, of Raynhoo Park wood, co. Bedford. [*Docquet.*]

Oct. 21. Grant to John Gay and Edw. Strickland of the moiety of 8,000*l.*, old debts due to the Crown, to be recovered by them. [*Docquet.*]

Oct. 21. Like grant to John Gay and Geo. Chambers of the moiety of 2,000*l.* of similar debts due to the Crown. [*Docquet.*]

Oct. 21. Like grant to John Wood and John Gay, at suit of Andrew Wood, of the moiety of 8,000*l.* of similar debts. [*Docquet.*]

Oct. 21. Commission for the Earls of Cumberland and Dunbar, to be Lieutenants, jointly and severally, of Cumberland, Northumberland, and Westmoreland, and the town of Newcastle-upon-Tyne. [*Docquet.*]

Oct. 21. Letter to the Bp. of Winchester, to deliver to Sir Thos. Cornwallis, Groom Porter, the charge of Hambledon Chace, in the forest of East Beare, which His Majesty purposes to have in exchange of the said Bishop. [*Docquet.*]

Oct. 21. Grant to Edmund Hunt of 10,000*l.* of moneys levied by the Sheriffs for certain debts contained in a schedule. [*Docquet.*]

Oct. 21. Grant to Art. Ingram of the office of Comptroller of the Customs in London, for life. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 72.]

Oct. 26. Westminster. Warrant to pay certain sums to Humphrey Flint, Keeper of Cheshunt Park, for works there and at Theobalds. [*Warrt. Bk.* II., *p.* 105.]

Oct. 26. Docquet of the above.

Oct. 26. Warrant to repay to the Earl of Salisbury 900*l.* disbursed by him, viz., 300*l.* to the Prince of Moldavia, 200*l.* to Sir Chris. St. Lawrence, 100*l.* to Mons. Jean de Barclay, and 300*l.* to Visct. Haddington. [*Docquet.*]

Oct. 26. Warrant to pay certain sums for levying and sending 100 horse and 800 foot into Ireland, and charges incident thereto. [*Docquet.*]

Oct. 26. Warrant to the Commissioners of unlawful purchases of Crown lands, to allow Sir Thos. Vavasour a moiety of the sums by him discovered, in respect of lands unlawfully purchased of the late Queen. [*Docquet, Oct.* 26 *and Nov.* 10.]

Oct. 26. Warrant dormant for payment of expenses to the gardener at Theobalds. [*Docquet.*]

Oct. 26. Letter to the Master of the Horse to cause all buildings to be removed, within the precincts of the mews at Hampton Court. [*Docquet.*]

Digitized by Google

VOL. XXVIII.

1607.
Oct. 27. 77. Opinion of Dr. Newman that the Lord Warden of the Cinque Ports can be the only Judge to act as Coroner in the case of the death of —— Pickering, drowned off Dover pier, by a French ship running him down.

Oct. 27. Grant to the Earl of Montgomery of the moiety of 20,000*l.* of recusants' forfeitures, to be recovered by him. [*Docquet.*]

Oct. 27. Grant to Ric. Prescott of an alms-room at St. Peter's, Westminster. [*Docquet.*]

Oct. 27. Grant to Eliz. Townshend and 10 others, attendants on the late Princess Mary, of pensions. [*Docquet.*]

Oct. 27. Discharge to the Duke of Lenox, Sir Oliver Cromwell, Sir Wm. Herrick, and 4 others, of the several values of all the woods, &c., growing upon all the rectories, parsonages, chantries, &c., granted to them by patent. [*Docquet.*]

Oct. 27. Grant to Geo. Waymouth of pension of 3*s.* 4*d.* per diem, till further advancement. [*Docquet.*]

Oct. 28. Grant to Clem. Hyrne, in reversion, after and at the suit of the Earl of Montgomery, of certain manors and hundreds, co. Suffolk, value 16*l.* 17*s.* 9*d.* per ann. [*Docquet.*]

Oct. 29. Grant to John Suckling and Wm. Denman, in fee-farm, of the rectory of Falmer, co. Sussex. [*Docquet.*]

Oct. 29. Grant to Phil. Chute and Ric. Moore, in fee-farm, of divers rectories and chantry lands, value 100*l.* 16*s.* 10*d.* per ann. [*Docquet.*]

Oct. ? 78. Petition of Sir Chris. Heydon to the King for a grant, in fee-farm, in relief of his decayed estate, of small quillets of escheated lands in Norfolk, value 45*l.* per ann., for the sake of his own services, and those of his father and grandfather.

Oct. 29. Warrant to the Exchequer to accept 747*l.* 2*s.* 5½*d.*, paid to the late Queen, out of the issues of the lands of Sir Hen. Woodhouse and Sir Chris. Heydon, in satisfaction of dues chargeable on them on the collection of the fifteenths and tenths, granted 31 Eliz.; the remainder to be paid in 5 years by Sir Hen. Woodhouse. [*Docquet.*]

Oct. 29. Grant to Robt. Calvin, in fee-simple, of two messuages and their appurtenances in London and Middlesex, forfeited by attainder of John Deakin. [*Docquet.*]

Oct. 30. 79. Lord Treasurer Dorset to Sir Thos. Lake. As there have been
Dorset House. many mistakes touching the grants of recusants' fines, several being twice granted, and the value of others purposely concealed, no such grants are to be passed in future, without a previous certificate from [Henry] Spiller, of the Exchequer, of the true state of the recusants.

Digitized by Google

VOL. XXVIII.

1607.
Oct. 31. Knowsley. 80. William Earl of Derby to Salisbury. Recommends Mr. Gamull, Recorder of Chester, who has a cause before the Council about a causeway on the river Dee.

Oct. 81. Minute of agreement between the Commissioners for sale of rectories and Sir Wm. Ryder, Tho. Cesar, Tho. Watson, Arth. Ingram Tho. Symonds, and Lion. Cranfield, for purchase of rectories, abbey lands, &c., value 32,000*l.*

Oct. ? 82. Commission by the Council for the Lords Chief Justices and Chief Baron, Sir Christ. Yelverton and Sir David Williams, Justices of Assize, co. Monmouth, to decide in a dispute between the Battery Works Company, Thos. Williams, and the Earl of Worcester, relative to the erection of waterworks, &c., at Treleck, Monmouthshire. *Incloses,*

82. 1. *The Council to* [*the Sheriff and Justices, co. Monmouth,*] *to examine whether the buildings and waterworks of the Company of the Mineral and Battery Works be erected on any land not belonging to the lordship of Treleck, the property of the Earl of Pembroke; and to punish any who disturb the works. Whitehall, May* 1607.

Nov. 2. Westminster. Proclamation for restraint of the inhabitants of places infected from coming to the Court. Printed. [*Proc. Bk., p.* 163.]

Nov. 2. Grant to Ric. Lidall and Edm. Bostock, in fee-farm, of certain rectories, tithes, and chantry lands, not named value 244*l.* 12*s.* 11½*d.* per ann. [*Docquet.*]

Nov. 2. Warrant to pay to Sir Henry Cock, Cofferer, 5,000*l.* for charges of the Prince's Household. [*Docquet.*]

Nov. 2. Warrant to pay to Lord Stanhope, Treasurer of the Chamber, 2,600*l.* towards the expenses of that office. [*Docquet.*]

Nov. 2. Presentation of Nathl. Wadsworth to the parsonage of Thorndon, diocese Norwich. [*Docquet.*]

Nov. 2. Grant to Jas. Spens, of Wirmerstone, of the moiety of 6,000*l.* of Crown debts, to be recovered by him. [*Docquet.*]

Nov. 2. Grant to Frs. Fox of pardon, for life only, for manslaughter. [*Docquet.*]

Nov. 2. Grant to Godfrey Goodman of a prebend in Windsor. [*Docquet.*]

Nov. 2. Grant to Edw. Wrightington, of all debts, &c., owing to Griffith Markham, attainted. [*Docquet.*]

Nov. 3. Grant to Edw. Doughty of the place of Dean of Hereford. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 72.]

Nov. 3. 83. Estimate of arrears to be expected from the loan and subsidy, and of debts owing by the King, yet unprovided for.

Nov. 3. London. 84. Dudley Carleton to Sir Hen. Savile. Was married to his daughter at the Temple Church. Has had an offer of employment at Florence, but refused it on account of his marriage.

Digitized by Google

1607. VOL. XXVIII.

Nov. 3. Whitehall. 85. Lady Arbella Stuart to Sir Roger Wilbraham. Recommends the suit of Richard Alborne, an ancient servitor in Court.

Nov. 3. 86. Sir Julius Cæsar to Sir Thos. Lake. For the King's signature to a warrant for payment of 2,600*l.*, surplus expense of the King's chamber for the past half-year.

Nov. 3. Westminster. Grant to Jehu [or John] Webb, Master of the tennis court, of the moiety of 1,600*l.*, old debts due to the Crown, to be recovered by him. [*Warrt. Bk.* II., *p.* 45.]

Nov. Docquet of the above. [*Docquet*, 2 *Nov.*]

Nov. 5. Grant to Jos. Mayne of the benefit of the recusancy of Henry Hast and John Mayne, co. Bucks. [*Docquet*, *Nov.* 5, 1607, *and Feb.* 4, 1608.]

Nov. 5. License to Greville Verney and Fulke Reade to travel for 4 years. [*Docquet.*]

Nov. 5. Grant to Tho. Cam of pardon for counterfeiting the King's coin. [*Docquet.*]

Nov. 5. Letter to Sir Alex. Tutt to effect a matter concerning Sir Jas. Douglas. [*Docquet.*]

Nov. 5. Grant to Sir Wm. Andrews, in reversion after Sir Jas. Marven and Thos. Knowles, of the office of master of the swans on the Thames, &c., bailiff of Witlesmere, and keeper of the swans there, and in cos. Huntingdon, Cambridge, Lincoln, and Northampton, during the lives of Edolph and William, his sons. [*Docquet.*]

Nov. 5. Commission to the Lord Chancellor and others, to compound for conveyance of assart lands, wastes, and purprestures. [*Docquet.*]

Nov. 7. Grant in fee simple, to Geo. Ward and Robt. Morgan, assigns of Thos. Evelyn and John Good, of certain lands, in lieu of other lands exchanged with them, for enlarging Nonsuch Park. [*Docquet.*]

Nov. 7. Letter to Thomas Crawley, to assure the manor of Manaden and tithes of Elnb[orough ?], to Sir Thos. Meade, his next heir. [*Docquet.*]

Nov. 7. Grant to Lord Chancellor Ellesmere and his son, Sir John Egerton, of the stewardship of the lordships of Bromfield and Yale, Denbigh, for their lives. [*Docquet.*]

Nov. 7. Licence to Robt. Townsend to travel for 3 years. [*Docquet.*]

Nov. 7. Grant to Peregrine Vaughan of an alms-room in St. Stephen's, Westminster. [*Docquet.*]

Nov. 7. Grant to John Wolfgang Rumler of the office of Apothecary [to the King], for life. [*Ind. Wt. Bk.*, *p.* 72.]

Digitized by Google

VOL. XXVIII.

1607.
Nov. 9. London. 87. Dud. Carleton to Salisbury. Thanks for his favours. Regrets his unfitness for his Florence employment, on account of his marriage, but proffers his services to go for a limited time, "so as of a new married man, not to be accounted an old widower."

Nov. 9. Letter to the Lord Chief Baron and Justice Williams, to punish offenders who have killed the King's deer at Woodstock, and to warn others against like offences. [*Docquet.*]

Nov. 9. Letter to Sir Henry Lee, requiring him to send proofs against the above offenders. [*Docquet.*]

Nov. 9. Grant to Ric. Meredith of the deanery of Wells, void by death of Dr. Heydon. [*Docquet.*]

Nov. 9. Grant to Sir Roger Wilbraham, on surrender of Sir Cuthbert Pepper, of the surveyorship of the King's Liveries and the Court of Wards and Liveries, for life. [*Docquet.*]

Nov. 10. Grant to Edw. Kendall and Edm. Bostock, in fee-farm, of rectories and tithes, value 46*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.* per annum. [*Docquet.*]

Nov. 10. Gift to Sir Thos. Somerset of the yearly rent of 400*l.*, which Sir Tho. Shirley, sen., covenanted to pay the King for fines and alienations due to the Crown. [*Docquet.*]

Nov. 10. Warrant to pay certain sums to Lord Carew, Lieutenant of the Ordnance, and to Sir Hen. Lee, Master of the Armoury, for ordnance and arms sent to Ireland. [*Docquet.*]

Nov. 10. Warrant to Lord Carew to deliver out certain parcels of powder and other munitions for Ireland. [*Docquet.*]

Nov. 10. Grant to Robert Wells of pardon for not putting in bail. [*Docquet.*]

Nov. 10. Warrant to the Lord Chancellor to make letters patent for 40 denizations, at the nomination of Francis de Verton. [*Docquet.*]

Nov. 10. Grant to Rich. Church of the office of "Child of the King's Leash," in place of Peter Manning, with stuff for his yearly livery. [*Docquet.*]

Nov. 10. Similar grants to Ralph Williamson, in place of Abraham Avelyn, and Robt. Jackson in place of John Cuthbert. [*Docquet.*]

Nov. 10. Grant to Robt. Bromley, of London, of protection for a year. [*Docquet.*]

Nov. 10. Two usual warrants, in French, to the Sheriff of Wilts, the one to pay the keepers of Clarendon, Buckholt, Melchet, and Grovelegh, their accustomed wages; the other for payment of 10*l.* for hay for the deer in Clarendon Park. [*Docquet.*]

Nov. 11. Warrant for distributing part of 12,125*l.* the sum of the contract for sale of parsonages and chantry lands, as follows:—To Earl Hume [Dunbar], 2,000*l.*; Viscount Haddington, 2,000*l.*; Lord Aubigny, 375*l.*; Jas. Stewart, 1,500*l.*; the Earl of Perth, 1,000*l.*; Henri de Gunderrot, Gentleman of the Privy Chamber, 250*l.* [*Docquet.*]

Digitized by Google

VOL. XXVIII.

1607.

Nov. 11. Warrant to pay to Lord Hay 10,000*l.* out of moneys to be levied by sheriffs on debts due to the Crown. [*Docquet.*]

Nov. 11. Warrant to the Lord Treasurer and others to contract with Sir Anth. Cope, Sir Wm. Ryder, Sir Walter Cope, Sir Tho. Lake, Sir Geo. Coppin, Sir Tho. Watson, and Arthur Ingram, for sale of certain parsonages, tithes, prebends and chantry lands, not comprised in his Majesty's entail. [*Docquet.*]

Nov.? 88. A collection of all parsonages, tithes, and chantry lands taken out of the entail for the contractors, Sir Walter Cope and others.

Nov. 12. 89. The last week's bill of mortality of the parishes within and without the walls in London, specifying the numbers who died of the plague.

Nov. 12. Grant to the Lord Chancellor and Sir John Egerton of the office of Chief Steward of Lyons Castle, Marches of Wales, for life. [*Ind. Wt. Bk. p.* 73.]

Nov. 13. 90. Account of assignments made by the Lords, of payments from the loans and subsidies.

Nov. 13. Warrant to pay to John Taverner, Surveyor of Woods south of the Trent, 217*l.* 1*s.*, for impaling a warren for hares, near Hampton Court. [*Docquet.*]

Nov. 13. Grant to Sir Ric. Houghton, in fee-farm, of the rectory of Preston in Amounderness, Lancashire. [*Docquet.*]

Nov. 13. License to Sir Wm. Foster, of Aldermaston, co. Berks, to travel for three years. [*Docquet.*]

Nov. 13. License for Hen. Rich, son of Lord Rich, and Robt. Oliphant, to travel for three years. [*Docquet.*]

Nov. 13. Warrant to deliver certain parcels of stuff to Tho. Graves, for furnishing the Council Chamber. [*Docquet.*]

Nov. 14. Grant to Ph. Chute and Ric. Moore, in fee-farm, of divers parsonages, chantry lands, &c., value 12*l.* 3*s.* 6*d.* per ann., in satisfaction of a debt of 2,500*l.* due by the King to Lady Jane Drummond. [*Docquet.*]

Nov. 14. Grant to Arnold Oldsworth of the receivership of fines on suits in the Court of King's Bench. [*Docquet.*]

Nov. 14. Gift to Sir Jas. Sempill of the King's two parts of the site of the late dissolved monastery of Grace Dieu, and other lands in Leicester, in the hands of the Crown by the recusancy of John Beaumont. [*Docquet.*]

Nov. 14. Lease to Wm. Bradwell of 60 acres of land, near Nottingham Castle. [*Docquet.*]

Nov. 14. Warrant for issue of commissions to Alex. Hay, Deputy Secretary for Scotland, for finding out lands, &c., of persons heretofore attainted of treason or felony, which he is to have in fee-farm, to the value of 1,000 marks per ann. [*Docquet.*]

Digitized by Google

1607. VOL. XXVIII.

Nov. 14. Gift to John Patten, Keeper of the King's Closet, of 200*l.*, fine lately imposed on Nich. Fuller, by the Commissioners for Causes Ecclesiastical. [*Docquet.*]

Nov. 14. Warrant to pay to Wm. Chester, Constable of Wisbeach Castle, 75*l.* 12*s.* for diet, &c., of certain Romish priests, prisoners there. [*Docquet.*]

Nov.? 91. Memoranda of certain points relating to Jesuitical works, to be observed in the examinations of priests and Jesuits.

Nov. 14. Presentation of Thos. Noke to the benefice of Tempsford, co. Bedford, void by resignation of George Eland. [*Docquet.*]

Nov. 14. License for four preachers, in addition to the twelve already established, to be yearly chosen in Trinity College, Cambridge, by the Master and eight Senior Fellows. [*Docquet.*]

Nov. 14. Grant of incorporation and confirmation of former liberties to the town of East Retford, co. Nottingham, &c. [*Docquet.*]

Nov. 14. The usual French warrant for the wages and allowances of the Master and other officers of the King's Hart Hounds; to be paid by the Sheriffs of Somerset and Dorset. [*Docquet.*]

Nov. 16. Grant to Thos. Fisher of an alms-room in Gloucester Cathedral. [*Docquet, Nov.* 14.]

Nov. 16. Grant to Ph. Richards, of an alms-room in Ewelme, co. Oxford. [*Docquet, Nov.* 14.]

Nov. 16. Letter to Sir Wm. Bowyer, to retain in his hands quarterly 50*l.*, out of the yearly pension of 600*l.* allowed to Edw. Nevill, who calls himself Earl of Westmoreland, and to pay the same to Lord Wm. Howard or Sir Richd. Thekeston, until they have received 140*l.* due to them from Nevill. [*Docquet, Nov.* 14.]

Nov. 16. Letter to Sir John Crooke and Sir Austin Nicholls, to keep a Court for the forests of Wolmer, Aylshot, and East Bear, Hants, according to a commission from the Earl of Nottingham. [*Docquet, Nov.* 14.]

Nov. 16. Warrant to pay 100 marks for building a dove-house on Hounslow Heath, for wild fowl. [*Docquet, Nov.* 14.]

Nov. 20. 92. Edw. Reynoldes to Mr. Smith. His lease is not so well assured as it might have been, therefore he thinks Mr. Priaux had better take a new lease than purchase his interest.

Nov? 93. Same to Sir Hen. Savile, Warden of Merton College. Sends the bearer, his kinsman [nephew], to be educated at Merton College. Thanks for favours in the time of his service to the noble Lord, whose fall he deplores [the Earl of Essex], since whose death he has lived in solitariness.

Nov. 22. 94. Deposition of Wm. Walton, relative to certain expressions uttered by Geo. Knight against the right of the Judges to interfere in a cause belonging to an Ecclesiastical Court.

Digitized by Google

1607. VOL. XXVIII.

Nov. 22. Ludlow Castle. 95. Ralph Lord Eure to Salisbury. Has sent up a roll of the fifty soldiers levied in Shropshire and sent to Chester.

Nov. 22. Grant to Rich. Percivall, in reversion after Walter Tooke, Wm. Curle, and John Tooke, or any two of them, of an Auditorship of the Court of Wards and Liveries. [*Docquet.*]

Nov. 22. Presentation of Owen Hughes to the vicarage of Kingston, diocese Winchester. [*Docquet.*]

Nov. 23. Grant to John Gay of the moiety of 1,600*l.* old debts due to the Crown, to be recovered by him. [*Docquet.*]

Nov. 23. Warrant to pay to Daniel Farrant, one of the King's musicians for the violins, 46*l.* per ann. [*Docquet.*]

Nov. 23. Grant to Ralph Clayton, of the office of Apothecary to the Prince and his Household, for life, as Wm. Weston of late held the same. [*Docquet.*]

Nov. 23. Grant to Jehu Webb, of the office of Master of the King's tennis play, throughout England. [*Docquet.*]

Nov. 23. License for Sir Hen. Bedingfield, and Francis, son of Lord Wm. Howard, to travel for three years. [*Docquet.*]

Nov. 23. 96. Grant to Jenkin Marcus and Fras. Atee of the benefit of the recusancy of Lady Catesby, widow, of Ashby, co. Northampton, and of Fras. Daniell, Acton, Suffolk.

Nov. 23. Grant to Sir Rich. Coningsby of the benefit of the recusancy of Ann Throgmorton of More-hall; Simon Digby of Cosill, Barnaby Bushop of Brailes, and Thos. Parsons, co. Warwick, John Love and Wm. Rose of Easter-gate, Sussex, Anth. Flere, co. Devon, Andrew Bendloss, alias Bendishe, co. Essex, Ann Plumpton, widow, of Waterton, co. Lincoln, Hugh Farrington of Ribleton, Robt. Plesington of the Dimples, Thomas Singleton of Ingolds-head, Robert Kightley of Whiteleade, Wm. Latwise, of Goosnargh, Wm. Harris of Lytham, Tho. Procter of Belsnap, Edm. Threlfall of Goosnargh, and Peter Mason of Westham, co. Lanc., and John Farmor of Cookham, Berks, in lieu of 1,000*l.*, due by the King to Coningsby, for surrender of his grant of licensing merchants to export tin. [*Docquet.*]

Nov. 23. Newmarket. Letter to the Bp. of Chichester, the King's Almoner, to allow the Countess Dowager, of Pembroke, a portion of the goods of a servant of hers, who committed suicide, to the amount that he had stolen from her. [*Docquet.*]

Nov. 23. Westminster. Letter to the two Chief Justices and Chief Baron, authorizing them to call to them the other Judges to hear Counsel for the Queen, as to her right in the Aurum Reginæ. [*Docquet.*]

[Nov. 23.] First part of a treatise on Aurum Reginæ, presented to the Queen by Wm. Hakewill. [*Dom. Corresp., vol.* xxix., *No.* I.]

Digitized by Google

1607. VOL. XXVIII.

[Nov. 23.] Draft [by George, Lord Carew,] of the two last pages of the preceding. [*Dom. Corresp., Vol.* xxix., *No.* II.]

[Nov. 23.] Copy of the above draft. [*Ibid., No.* III.]

Nov. 26. Lease to Sir John Hungerford of divers messuages, &c., in cos. Gloucester, Worcester, and Hereford, being two-thirds of the lands belonging to John Halsey, of London, deceased, forfeited for recusancy. [*Docquet.*]

Nov. 26. Warrant to pay to John Banks 100*l.*, for impaling a warren for hares, near Newmarket. [*Docquet.*]

Nov. 26. Grant to Simon Rogers and his sureties of protection for a year. [*Docquet.*]

Nov. 26. Grant to Julian Forster, on surrender of Joan Drummond, of the office of Sempstress to the Duke of York, for life. [*Docquet.*]

Nov. 26. Grant to Sir Wm. Constable, in fee-farm, of the manor of Chopwell, certain woods excepted, with a proviso for coal mines, if discovered, &c. [*Docquet.*]

Nov. 26. Grant to Humphrey May and Tho. Bennett, in reversion after Wm. Mill and Sir Fr. Bacon, of the office of Clerk of the Council for the Court of Star Chamber, for their lives. [*Docquet.*]

Nov. 28. 97. Lease of a messuage, lands, and tenements in Loversall, co. York, demised by Thos. Butterall to Fras. Pashley, for a rent of 5*l.*, and a Christmas goose and capons.

Nov. 28. Grant to Capt. Tho. Allen of the benefit of the recusancy of Giles Webb, of Wilts, Nich. Tymperly, of Hincklesam, Suffolk, John Ince, of Wigan, Wm. Rishton, of Harwood, and Wm. Richardson, of Merswe, Lancaster. [*Docquet.*]

Nov. 28. Grant to David Stewart of the benefit of the recusancy of Mary Gerard, of Trent, co. Somerset, William Rose, of Sopforth, and Rob. Thorpe, of Welwick, co. York. [*Docquet.*]

Nov. 29. Grant to Charles, Earl of Nottingham, or his heir apparent, of annuity of 3,000*l.* for seven years, payable out of customs and subsidies of tonnage and poundage in Ireland. [*Docquet.*]

Nov. 29. Warrant to Lord Knyvet, Warden of the Mint, to pay certain sums of money towards the charges of the King's mines in Scotland. [*Docquet.*]

Nov. 30. Grant to Rich. Church of the office of Sempster to the Duke of York, for life. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 72.]

Nov.? Grant to the Earl of Salisbury of the office of Keeper of Hyde Park, co. Middlesex, for life. [*Ibid., p.* 72.]

Nov. 98. Memorandum of the instalments hitherto paid, of subsidies from the clergy, laity, and nobles.

Digitized by Google

1607. VOL. XXVIII.

Nov. Westminster. 99. The King to the Board of Green Cloth. Orders them to raise the price paid for carriage of his goods, in his private hunting and hawking journeys, from 2*d.* to 6*d.* a mile, the former low rate being burdensome to his subjects.

Dec. 2. Dublin Castle. 100. Sir Arthur Chichester, Lord-Deputy of Ireland, to Salisbury. To favour Sir Jas. Perrot, his brother-in-law, in his suit for the fee-farm of certain tithes and impropriate livings in Carmarthenshire.

Dec. 2. Grant to Tho. Garland, Yeoman of the Stirrup, of the moiety of 2,000*l.*, old debts due to the Crown, to be recovered by him. [*Warrt. Bk.*, II., *p.* 84.]

Dec. 2. Docquet of the above.

Dec. 2. Warrant to allow to Gregory Winter, Yeoman of the King's Otter-hounds, 2*s.* per diem, and 20*s.* yearly for his livery, for life. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 2. Grant to John Rowland, of Stanley Regis, Gloucestershire, and John Hilton, of Burton, Westmoreland, of pardon for robbery. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 3. Letter to the Dean, &c. of Salisbury, in favour of Ric. Sydenham, for a lease of the parsonage of St. Martin's, near Salisbury. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 3. Presentation of Cadwallader Hughes to the parsonage of Lympsham, Somerset. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 6. Grant to the Earl of Salisbury, in fee-simple, of divers manors, &c., before held in fee-farm, in exchange for other manors, &c., near Theobalds House, conveyed by him to the King. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 6. Grant to Hen. Jones, in fee-farm, of the chantry of St. Catherines, the rectory of Llarneston, and other lands, value 10*l.* 16*s.* 8*d.* per ann. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 6. Grant to Sir Roger Aston and John Grimesdich, in fee-farm, of rectories, tithes, and chantry lands, value 129*l.* 6*s.* 7*d.* per annum, in consideration of the surrender of the manor of Soham, Cambridge, by Sir Roger Aston. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 6. Grant of Incorporation for the town of Congleton, Cheshire, with confirmation of former liberties, &c. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 6. Grant to Robt. Carr, Groom of the Bedchamber, of a yearly rent-charge of 600*l.*, to be paid to him for 15 years, by John Warner and three others, in consideration of a grant to them of certain arrears of rents due to the Crown. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 7. 101. Lease of lands, &c., in Aston-sub-Edge, Gloucestershire, demised by Nich. Porter to Tho. Bloxam, both of Aston-sub-Edge.

Dec. 10. Westminster. Grant to Richard Hart, of the moiety of 1,000*l.*, old debts due to the Crown, to be recovered by him. [*Warrt. Bk.*, II., *p.* 79.]

Dec. Docquet of the above. [*Docquet*, 11 *Dec.*]

Digitized by Google

VOL. XXVIII.

1607.

Dec. 10. Grant to John Patten, Keeper of the King's closet, of 200*l.*, out of recusants' fines, in lieu of 200*l.* fine imposed upon Nich. Fuller. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 10. Dispensation for W. Keble, for seven years, to hold his fellowship in Bennet College, Cambridge, with any ecclesiastical living within twenty miles of the University, valued at not more than 20*l.* in the King's books. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 10. Warrant to the Commissioners for unlawful purchases of lands to pay the moiety of certain sums due to the Crown, recovered, or to be recovered, by Sir Thos. Vavasour. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 10. Grant to Sir Tho. Monson of benefit of the recusancy of Dame Eliz. Bolle, of Thorp-hall, Lincoln. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 10. License, in reversion, to John Trench of the bailiwick of the Duchy of Lancaster, cos. Norfolk, Suffolk, and Cambridge. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 11. Grant to Jas. Clapham of the moiety of so much money as is or may be due to the King, from the statute for purchases of lands at under-values. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 11. Warrant to pay certain sums for works and devices, for a masque to be made this Christmas by the Queen. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 11. Grant to John Tyson, in reversion after George Tyson, his father, of the office of Tinker in the Mint. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 11. Warrant to pay 400*l.* to the Earl of Dunbar, Keeper of the Privy Purse. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 11. Grant to Tho. Simpson and Edw. Lepingdon of lease of lands, &c. in Thwing, co. York. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 13. Sheffield Lodge. 102. Earl of Shrewsbury (Chief Justice in Eyre for the North) to the Earl of Dunbar. Excuses him for not coming to his house. Ill conduct of the keepers of Brancepeth Park. Their untrue complaints against Mr. Sanderson and himself. [*See Dec.* 24.]

Dec. 14. 103. Account of assignations made by Act of Parliament to the Cofferer of the King's Household, from the Farmers of the General Customs, the Receivers of the King's lands of the Duchy of Lancaster, and the Court of Wards and Liveries.

Dec. 15. Westminster. Warrant to pay 8*l.* per week for the charges of Thomas Lord Grey of Wilton, in the Tower; and 100*l.* per annum to Hen. Parker and Rob. Hughes, for physic and other expenses for him; also to repay to Lady Grey, his mother, 400*l.* advanced by her for his apparel, &c. [*Warrt. Bk.*, II., *p.* 70.]

Dec. 15. Docquet of the above.

Dec. 15. Warrant dormant to allow to Sir Roger Aston divers parcels of stuff for his livery, as Master of the Great Wardrobe. [*Docquet.*]

Digitized by Google

1607. VOL. XXVIII.

Dec. 15. Letter requiring the Lord Chancellor to decide the cause between Tho. Roche and —— Stonard, executor of Elizabeth Bagley deceased, touching an alleged debt. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 15. Grant to David Waterhouse, Clerk of the Crown in the King's Bench, and Lord of the manor of the town of Halifax, to hold two weekly markets and two yearly fairs there. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. ? 104. Proposition, by David Waterhouse, for the more rigorous exaction of first fruits and tenths, as granted to the Crown, by Act of Parliament, but much fallen into abeyance, by suppression of the Court of Augmentations, and transfer of church lands to lay owners; with objections against it, and answers to the objections.

Dec. 15. Warrant dormant to pay to John Wolfgang Rumler, the King's Apothecary, sums due to him "for physical things, perfumes, &c.," since the death of John Clavee, the late Apothecary. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 17. 105. Tobie Mathew to Dud. Carleton. Returns the books he had lent him, and sends him two of his own; cannot seal his letter, for want of a piece of good wax, &c.

Dec. 18. Letter to Sir Nich. Bacon, Sir Wm. Walgrave, and Sir Robt. Drury, to preserve the King's game in Suffolk and Norfolk, within 12 miles of Thetford; offenders to be brought before the King or the Privy Council. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 18. Similar letter to Wm. Fryer, for the game within 12 miles of Hitchin, co. Herts. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 18. Letter to the Master, &c. of Peter House, Cambridge, to elect Rich. Blake a Fellow there, next after Robt. Derham. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 18. Grant to Hen. Beswick of the moiety of 8,000*l.*, old debts due to the Crown, to be recovered by him. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 19. 106. Tobie Matthew to Dud. Carleton. Criticisms on a discourse on the Catholic Church of Christ; will confute the author in Carleton's presence, though he generally avoids conferences, whilst in prison.

[Dec. 19.] [Westminster.] 107. Proclamation for apprehension of Lord Maxwell, who with Sir James McDonnel has escaped from Edinburgh Castle, and is now supposed to be in London.

Dec. 19. Copy of the above. Printed. [*Proc. Bk., p.* 166.]

Dec. 19? 108. Proclamation stating the aggravation of Lord Maxwell's crime in his escape, he not being accused of any capital crime.

Dec. 20. License to Sir Thos. Waller, of Kent, to travel for one year. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 20. Grant to Geo. Hall of an alms-room in St. Stephen's, Westminster. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 20. License for Sir John Ferne, Wm. Massam, and Lionel Cranfield, merchants, to sell the ship Dragon, formerly belonging to Sir Thos. Shirley. [*Docquet.*]

Digitized by Google

VOL. XXVIII.

1607.

Dec. 20. Warrant to pay to Sir Roger Aston, Master of the Great Wardrobe, 11,000*l.*, by way of imprest. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 20. Warrant for Sir Edw. and Sir Hen. Carey, Masters of the Jewel House, to take into their custody certain gold and silver plate, mortgaged to the late Queen, remaining in the Privy Lodgings at Whitehall, and now in the keeping of Lord Knyvet. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 21. Warrant to pay to John Taverner 88*l.* 8*s.* 3*d.* imprest towards the year's charges for works, &c. at Nonsuch Park. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 21. Like warrant for 68*l.* 1*s.* 9*d.* to Geo. Mynors, Under-Keeper at Nonsuch, for sums disbursed by him. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. ? 109. Offer by [Sir Fras.] Stoner to rent the King's woods throughout England, on conditions specified, after a survey made thereof, paying 10,000*l.* per ann. more for them than they at present bring in.

Dec. ? 110. Articles of another offer made for farming all the King's woods and coppices; with objections to the offer, and answers to the objections.

Dec. ? 111. Proposition of A—— B—— for farming the King's woods at 20,000*l.* per ann.

Dec. ? 112. Exceptions [by the Earl of Nottingham] to certain points in the above proposition.

Dec. ? 113. Further objections to the above proposition.

Dec. ? 114. Extract from a letter, stating that the King intends to let out all his woods for 20,000*l.*, and has ordered a general survey of them.

Dec. ? 115. Suggestions [by Mawdsley] in reference to the terms of letting the King's woods; a previous survey of them recommended.

Dec. ? 116. Note of abuses of His Majesty's woods, and suggestions for the survey of the same.

Dec. ? 117. Course to be adopted relative to bonds taken out for the survey of woods since 1 Eliz.

Dec. ? 118. Memoranda for the Commissioners and Jury, in the execution of the commission for survey of woods, &c.

Dec. 21. Warrant to pay the charges of persons to be employed in a general survey of the King's woods. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. ? 119. Note of the inconveniences and abuses resulting from employment of persons of quality as Surveyors of Counties; with suggestions for remedy of the same, by appointing an efficient Surveyor for each auditorship in the Exchequer.

Dec. ? 120. List of forests, parks, and chaces, within the survey of the Exchequer and of the Duchy of Lancaster.

Dec. 21. Letter to the Earls of Cumberland and Dunbar about a contribution to be made in Westmoreland and the Bishopric of Durham, towards the charge of arming and furnishing 200 men for Ireland, to be taken out of Northumberland and Cumberland. [*Docquet.*]

Digitized by Google

1607. VOL. XXVIII.

Dec. 21. Like letters to the town of Newcastle, the Bishop of Durham, &c. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 21. Grant to John Rogers, of Congleton, of pardon for felony. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 21. Grant to Thos. Kerrich of the Guidership of the Hospital of Beccles, Suffolk, for life. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 21. Grants to Jas. Partrich and Thos. Biggs of alms-rooms in Sandwich. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 21. Allowance to the Farmers of the Customs of 8,700*l.*, from their half-year's rent, in recompense of 8,000*l.* advanced by them for payment of the Queen's debts, and interest thereon. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 21. Grant to Thos. Bland, of pardon of all corporal punishments imposed on him in the Star Chamber for perjury, &c. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 21. Grant to Jas. Dowell, of an alms-room in Newark, Leicester. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 21. Grant to Hen. Zinzan, alias Alexander, of the office of the King's Brigandry [keeper of brigandines or coats of mail], for life, from the death of the late Sir Robt. Zinzan, alias Alexander. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 23. London. 121. Ralph Barkesdale to John Ball, at Brussels. Presses him to come to England, and promises to secure his concealment. Mrs. Phillips has provided for his accommodation, and sends him her widow's mite. Encloses a letter from Mrs. Phillips.

Dec. 23. Ludlow Castle. 122. Ralph Lord Eure, Lord President of Wales, to Salisbury. Discovery of certain priests, with a note of speeches uttered by Ric. Bubb. Death of Mr. Leighton, one of the Justices of Wales. Recommends Sir Fras. Eure to succeed him. *Incloses,*

122. 1. *Description of many priests and Jesuits discovered to the Lord President by Ric. Bubb, with the places and families frequented by them. Dec.* 16.

Dec. 23. Grant to Tho. Gunns, of the benefit of the recusancy of Sir Fras. Smith, of Leicestershire, Hen. Atkinson, of Warwickshire, Ralph Rookesby, of Yorkshire, Dorothy Brookesby, of Leicestershire, Mary Pettit, of Kent, John Lewis, of Radnorshire, and Cadwallader ap Thomas. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 23. Grant to Wm. Moore, of the recusancy of Jas. and Wm. Thatcher, of Sussex, and John Gage. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 23. Grant to Lawrence Marbury, of the recusancy of Joan Fuliambe and Margery Eyer, of Derbyshire, Eliz. Wells, of Dorset, Tho. Westby, Jas. Gorsage, Wm. Formeby, Roger Bradshaw, Wm. Massy, Hen. Bannister, and Ric. Greenakers, all of Lancashire. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 23. Grant to John Corbet, Clerk of the Council, of the recusancy of Lady and Sir Hen. Constable, of Yorkshire. [*Docquet.*]

Digitized by Google

1607. VOL. XXVIII.

Dec. 23. Grant to David Stewart, of Lancashire, of the recusancy of Hen. Bannister and Thos. Brockholes, of Lancashire, and Mary Gerard, of Somersetshire. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 23. The like to John Carse and Hugh Billy, of the recusancy of Geo. Jackson, of Yorkshire, Ric. Bouth and Chas. Ratcliff, of the bishopric of Durham, Geo. Powlton, of Northamptonshire, and Wm. Staunton, of Norfolk. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 23. Grant to Ric. Durham of an alms-room in Worcester. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 23. Grant to Lord Arundel and the heirs male of his body, of the manor of Dunhead, and other manors, &c.; with remainder to the heirs of the body of Dorothy, one of the daughters of the late Sir Thomas Arundel. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 23. The like grant of the said manor of Dunhead, &c., to the Lord Treasurer and Earl of Worcester, in trust for the maintenance of Thos. Arundel, heir apparent of Lord Arundel, and Lady Blanche, his wife. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 23. Commission to Sir Wm. Waad, Sir Tho. Waller, and others, to execute a former commission touching starch. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 23. License to Thos. Baker and Tho. Yeamans to sell wines in the town of Bagshot, Surrey; and to divers others for other towns and counties. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 23. Grant to the Earl of Arundel and Robt. Cannefield, in fee-simple, of Arundel House, St. Clement Danes without Temple Bar, lately conveyed to the King by the Earl of Nottingham. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 24. Padua. 123. George Rooke to Fras. Windebank or Thos. Stone. Hopes they have not repented their pleasures at Piacenza. Has collected almost all the books they wished him to buy. Will send Dr. Winston the pictures of wax. Glad to have made their acquaintance.

Dec. 24. Whitehall. 124. Earl of Dunbar to the Earl of Shrewsbury. The King thanks him for preserving the woods and game in the North, &c.; approves his proceedings respecting Brancepeth Park; Sir Geo. Freville does mischief there. [*See Dec.* 13.]

Dec. 24. 125. Account of payments made by the Farmers of the Customs and Subsidies for the past year.

Dec. 24. Warrant to allow to John Archibald, Groom of the Robes, certain stuff yearly for his livery, in place of Gavin Hume. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 24. License to Lawrence Michelborne, of Winchester, to travel for three years. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 24. Grant to Anth. Dodsworth of the benefit of the recusancy of Geo. Mallett, of Somersetshire, and Amias and Gertrude Chichester of Arlington, Devon. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 24. Grant to John Baysey of an alms-room in Worcester Cathedral. [*Docquet.*]

Digitized by Google

1607. VOL. XXVIII.

[Dec. 25.] 126. Account by John Coston of receipts for collations and institutions of ecclesiastical benefices, in the province of Canterbury, from Midsummer to Christmas 1607.

[Dec. 25.] 127. Account of lead shipped out of London and other ports, in the past year.

Dec. 28. Westminster. Warrant to pay to Edmund Tilney, Master of the Revels, 20*l.* per ann., for rent of a house for the office of the revels. [*Wt. Bk.*, II., *p.* 43.]

Dec. 28. Docquet of the above.

Dec. 28. Warrant to pay to Sir Roger Aston, Gentleman of the Bedchamber, 1,000 marks, to be disposed according to the King's direction. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 28. Warrant to pay to Sir Baptist Hicks and to Peter Van Lore, several sums due to them by assurance of letters patent from the King. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 28. License to Sir Tho. Beaumont to travel for 3 years. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 28. License for the Governor, &c, of the Company of the East India Merchants, to transport out of the realm such foreign corn as they have imported, to be employed in their intended fourth voyage to the East Indies. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 28. Grant to Euble Thelwall and Thos. Jones, in reversion after Ric. Fowler, of the offices of Prothonotary and Clerk of the Crown, in cos. Carnarvon, Anglesey, and Merioneth, for their lives. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 28. Grant to Hen. Fludd of pardon for all military services abroad, departures, and abodes out of the realm without license, and other offences committed before 45 Eliz., except treason. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 28. Grant to Edw. Careston, of Walden, co. York, of pardon for cutting a purse. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 28. Letter to Lord Paget to grant to Tho. Duck, Serjeant, and Robt. Browne, Yeoman of the Cellar, a prolongation of lease of the parsonage of Harmondsworth, co. Middlesex. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 30. London. 128. John Chamberlain to Dud. Carleton. Wishes him and his friends a happy new year. Sir John Fortescue dead. Sir Thos. Parry sworn in his office of the Duchy. Sir Robert Carr, a young Scot and new favourite, sworn Gentleman of the Bedchamber. False report that the Archbishop of York was dying. Mr. Fuller has paid his fine, but submissions are expected which he cannot digest.

Dec. 31. Knebworth. 129. Dud. Carleton to J. Chamberlain. The party amuse themselves with cards and fire-side tales, and making war upon the blackbirds. Has just shot a doe. Asks if the Thames be frozen over, &c.

Dec. 31. Discharge to the Treasurer and Officers of Receipt of four parcels of plate, given by the King to the Queen, with particulars specified. [*Docquet.*]

Digitized by Google

VOL. XXVIII.

1607.

Dec. 31. Grant to Thos. Oats of a prebend in Windsor. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 31. Grant to Fras. Gill of a Gunner's place in the Tower, for life [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 31. Letter to the Lord Warden of the Stannaries, to signify to officers in Devon and Cornwall, at assize and general sessions, that the Government matters of the Stannaries and Duchy of Cornwall will be executed by their own officers. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 31. Like letter to both the Lord Chief Justices, signifying the appointment of several of the King and Prince's Council, to inform them concerning the maintenance of the privileges of the Stannaries. [*Docquet.*]

Dec.? 130. List of appointments in the gift of the Lord Warden of the Stannaries and High Steward of the Duchy of Devon and Cornwall.

Dec. 31. License to Hugh May, of Oxford, to travel for 3 years. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 31. Letter to the Lord Mayor of London, to take order that no freeman exercise the trade of "poulting within the said city, until he shall first alter his copie into the Society of mere Poulters." [*Docquet.*]

Dec.? 131. Names of poulterers licensed by the Lord Mayor to sell poultry in the city of London. Signed "Margaret Day."

Dec. 31. Grant of Incorporation for the borough of Newport, Isle of Wight, and confirmation of their ancient liberties, &c. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 31. Grants to Roger Bolt and Hugh Thomas, of alms-rooms in St. Stephen's, Westminster. [*Docquet.*]

[Dec.] 132. List of grants of old debts of the Crown to certain noblemen and others.

1607? 133. Notes on the doctrines of Luther and others, relating to inherent and imputed righteousness, &c.

134. Abstract of a controversial tract on the power of the Church to ordain and alter its own ceremonials, administration of the sacraments, &c.

135. Arguments in favour of a proposed general pardon being granted at a low rate, the pardon granted by the King in Parliament being free, and a benevolence having since been asked from the subject.

136. Names of Dutchmen using the art or mystery of brewing within and about the city of London, with their advantages in trade over the English.

137. Petition of Edmund and Christabella Windham to the King, against the stay made by the Attorney-General, of his Majesty's grant to them of the sealing of pleas on writs of error.

138. Babington, Bishop of Worcester, to Salisbury. Thanks for many favours, and especially for commanding a stay of an encroaching charter, sought by the citizens of Worcester.

Digitized by Google

1607. VOL. XXVIII.

139. Petition of Wm. Kemp and fourteen others, parishioners of Enborne, co. Berks, to the Earl of Salisbury, complaining of the suspicious conduct of Robert Brooks, parson, there. *Inclose,*

139. I. *Articles objected against Robt. Brooks, clerk, for neglecting to read the book of Canons, and cutting and defacing the same, and also the register book, &c.*

140. Sir Fras. Bacon to [Lord Salisbury?]. Sends the two bills according to his directions; the book (or grant) is long and full of difficulty. Explains particulars of the grant.

141. Memorandum [by Salisbury] for renewal of Commissions for sale of lands, in which the Council are to be inserted by special name; with notes of the counties in which each Councillor is to act as Commissioner.

142. Note of benefices in the gift of the King, and of their value.

143. Statement addressed to the Lord Chief Baron of the Exchequer, of the cause between the Farmers of Tobacco and John Eldred, who refuses to pay the imposts on tobacco which he has imported.

144. Statement of the account between the late Thos. Felton and the Crown, in respect of a grant made to him in the late reign of the sixth parts of the revenues from recusants, increased by his means.

VOL. XXIX.

[1607.] Treatise on Aurum Reginæ, calendared under Nov. 23.

VOL. XXX.

[1607.] Lists of Juries sworn in various suits, in the County of Devon.

VOL. XXXI. JANUARY—MARCH, 1608.

1608.
Jan. ? 1. Names of the Commissioners for Subsidies in England and Wales, for the year 1608.

Jan. 4. Warrant to pay to Jas. Bovy, Serjeant of the Cellar, 451*l.* 10*s.*, in discharge of bills given by him and Mons. de Vitry, for provision of French wines and fruit for the King's use. [*Docquet.*]

Jan. 4. Grant to Allen Hoord and Robt. Hobart, of the lands, &c., belonging to the late Thos. Hoord, recusant. [*Docquet.*]

Jan. 4. Warrant to allow to Sir Marmaduke Darell, Surveyor of victuals for the Navy, 416*l.* 15*s.* 5*d.*, due in the late Queen's time, and such further sums as are just. [*Docquet.*]

Digitized by Google

1608. VOL. XXXI.

Jan. 4. Lease to Edw. Thurston and Robt. Webb, of the King's two parts of divers recusants' lands and tenements, co. Lancaster. [*Docquet.*]

Jan. 4. Letter to Sir John, son of Sir Thos. Stanhope, deceased, nominating the Chief Justice of the Common Pleas and Justice Walmsley to be arbitrators in a suit between him and his mother. [*Docquet.*]

Jan. 4. Grant to Ralph Baldwin, of the benefit of the recusancy of Thos. Eltoft, Walter and Edw. Knaersborough, John Engleby, and Wm. Hungate, jun., all of Yorkshire. [*Docquet.*]

Jan. 4. Presentation of Rich. Knill to the parsonage of Upton-Pyne, diocese of Exeter. [*Docquet.*]

Jan. 4. Grant to John Palmer of the Guidership of the Hospital or Spittal house of St. Mary Magdalen's, near Norwich. [*Docquet.*]

Jan. 4. Grant to Lewis Tyte and five others, of the reward of 5*s.* per ton, for building six ships. [*Docquet.*]

Jan. 4. Grant to the inhabitants of the bailiwick of Surrey, in the forest of Windsor, of exemption from purveyance of victuals, hay, oats, &c., on condition of preserving the King's deer in the said forest. [*Docquet.*]

Jan. 4. Warrant to pay to John Williams, Thos. Pulford, and others, 4,328*l.* 5*s.* 9*d.* for gilt plate, &c., given by the King in New Year's gifts, and at christenings, &c. [*Docquet.*]

Jan. 4. Grant to Hen. Dyer of an alms room in Winchester. [*Docquet.*]

Jan. 4. Grant to Rich. Nicholas of an alms-room in Newark, near Leicester. [*Docquet.*]

Jan. 5. Grant to Edwd. Barrett of the half of all jewels, &c., in the hands of the executors of Sir Rich. Luson (Leveson ?), due to the King, and taken from Spaniards. [*Grant Book, p.* 30.]

Jan. 5. London. 2. John Chamberlain to Dud. Carleton. Private affairs. Hears that Carleton is on Salisbury's "bead-roll" for employment. The masque at Court goes forward for Twelfth-day; all the holidays, there were plays. The King dined in state yesterday; two services of plate used, one of gold, the other that of the House of Burgundy. Many fresh Scots arrived. Fuller, the puritan, freed. Breaking of the ice on the Thames. Intelligence of various parties.

Jan. 7. Knebworth. 3. Dud. Carleton to J. Chamberlain. News from the country. Desires to know how the last night passed over at Court. Christmas diversions at Knebworth.

Jan. 8. London. 4. John Chamberlain to Dud. Carleton. The masque deferred till Sunday. Great show of jewels. One lady furnished with more than 100,000*l.* worth, but the Lady Arabella exceeds her. Gaming at Court. The King gone to Theobalds. The Thames again frozen. Amusements thereon. Christmas sermons. Personal news, &c.

Digitized by Google

VOL. XXXI.

1608.

Jan. 10. Westminster. Proclamation for proroguing the Parliament. Printed. [*Proc. Bk., p.* 167.]

[Jan. 10.] 5. Warrant dormant to pay to John Carse, Walter Toderick, Ellis Rothwell, and Bevis Thelwall, 40*l.* per ann., to be divided amongst them as a Christmas gift, the same as before paid to the first three and to Rich. Green, since deceased.

Jan. 10 Entry of the above. [*Warrt. Bk.*, II., *p.* 32.]

Jan. 10. Docquet of the above.

Jan. 10. Grant to John Murray of the goods, lands, &c., forfeited by attainder of John Musgrave, of Catterlen, co. Cumberland, executed for felony. [*Docquet.*]

Jan. 10. Warrant dormant to pay to John Owen, Yeoman Pricker of the Privy Buckhounds, 20*d.* per diem, and 20*s.* yearly for his livery. [*Docquet.*]

Jan. 10. Grant to Sir Thos. Gorges of the keeping of Hurst Castle, co. Hants, for life. [*Docquet.*]

Jan. 10. Grant of the same keepership to Sir Edw. Gorges, in reversion after the above. [*Docquet.*]

Jan. 10. Grant to the Same, in reversion after Sir Thos. Gorges and the Marchioness of Northampton, of the keeping of the King's House at West Sheen or Richmond, co. Surrey, and of the wardrobe, gardens, and the new park there. [*Docquet.*]

Jan. 10? 6. Grant to ——— of the benefit of the recusancy of Chas. and Henry Fox, and Mary Talbot, co. Salop, and Mary Gerard, co. Dorset, recusants.

Jan. 10. Demise to Thos. Elliot, for the use of Sir John Ashley, of the King's two parts of the manors of Broadway and Waddon, and other lands, &c., cos. Nottingham and Dorset, forfeit by the recusancy of Mary Gerard, widow. [*Docquet.*]

Jan. 10. Grant to the Earl of Pembroke, on surrender of Sir Edw. Winter, of the office of Constable of the castle of St. Briavels, in the forest of Dean, Gloucestershire, with the keeping of the deer and woods there. [*Docquet.*]

Jan. 10. Grant to Wm. Duck, and William his son, of the keeping of the game about the honor of Hampton Court, from Staines Bridge to Brentford Bridge, for their lives. [*Docquet.*]

Jan. 10. Presentation of John Richardson to the parsonage of Alderchurch, alias Alderkirk, diocese of Lincoln. [*Docquet.*]

Jan. 10. Warrant to pay to Humph. Fludd, Abraham de Kendar, and two others, a sum not exceeding 3,200*l.*, for jewels and pearls for New Year's-tide, for the use of the Queen, the Lady Elizabeth, and the Duke of York. [*Docquet.*]

Digitized by Google

1608. VOL. XXXI.

Jan. 11. Warrant to pay an annuity of 50*l.*, to Sir Edw. Fenner, Justice of the King's Bench, during the time his services on the circuit shall be discontinued. [*Warrt. Bk., p.* 42.]

Jan. 12. London. 7. E. Reynoldes to Sir John Rawlins. Upbraids him with carelessness in money affairs; urges repayment of a loan or better discharge of interest.

Jan. 13. Westminster. 8. Warrant for delivery to Thos. Cargill, Thos. Muncrieff, Rob. Pinkerton, and James Quarrier, the King's falconers, certain stuff for their apparel.

Jan. 13. Westminster. Grant to Hen. and Walter Alexander of the moiety of 12,000*l.*, old debts of the Crown, to be recovered by them. [*Warrt. Bk.*, II., *p.* 88.]

Jan. 13. Westminster. Similar grant to Francis James, and John Gay, both of London, deputed for that purpose by Sir Neil Montgomery, of the moiety of 4,000*l.* [*Ibid., p.* 83.]

Jan. 18. Grant to Abraham and Nathaniel Harderet of the office of Jeweller [to the King] for life. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 73.]

Jan. 18. 9. Tailor's bill for Mr. John and Mr. Thomas's suits, but the surname does not appear; with the items and prices of the same.

Jan. 18. 10. Earl of Dorset to Salisbury. Sends two writs of supersedeas for Lord Sheffield, and will treat him well for Salisbury's sake.

Jan. 20. License to Wm. Lytton, of Knebworth, co. Herts, Wm. Burlace, of Bockmore, co. Bucks, and John Dunstar, Fellow of Magdalen Coll, Oxford, to travel for three years. [*Docquet.*]

Jan. 20. Warrant dormant to deliver to Wm. Morekey, Master Cook to the Queen, stuff for his yearly livery. [*Docquet.*]

Jan. 20. Like warrant for Ric. Shepperd, Perfumer. [*Docquet.*]

Jan. 20. Grant to Sir Edw. Phelips and John Seward, in fee-farm, of certain manors, lands, &c., value 102*l.* 6*s.* 10*d.* per ann. [*Docquet.*]

Jan. 20. Grant to John Young, in reversion after Thos. Huby, of the Portership of the Great Wardrobe, for life. [*Docquet.*]

Jan. 20. Warrant to pay to Sir John Trevor 403*l.* 9*s.* 0½*d.* for repairs at Windsor Castle, and for money due to him. [*Docquet.*]

Jan. 20. Grant to Jane, wife of Thos. Murray, Tutor to the Duke of York, of annuity of 200 marks, after the death of her husband. [*Docquet.*]

Jan. 20. Grant to Geo. Chester and Wingfield Moulsworth, to use Stew Quay and Sennocke Quay, near the Custom House, as free quays for lading and unlading goods. [*Docquet.*]

Digitized by Google

VOL. XXXI.

1608.

Jan. 20. Grant to Hen. Parker of the King's interest in the lease of a tenement and lands given by Francis, late Earl of Bedford, to Hugh Berry and Anne Pollard, which Parker bought of Berry, who was afterwards attainted. [*Docquet.*]

Jan. 20. Grant to Martin Droeshont, painter, of Brabant, Simon Russell and Peter Carpinter, dyers, of Flanders, and Herman Kittelbitter, gunmaker, of Jülick, of denization. [*Docquet.*]

Jan. 20. Grant to Sir John Kay, Gentleman of the Privy Chamber, in reversion after John Riddlesden, of the office of Clerk of the Ordnance. [*Docquet.*]

Jan. 20. Grant of incorporation to the town of Louth, co. Lincoln, and to the Free Grammar School of the foundation of Edward the Sixth, with confirmation of their former liberties, &c. [*Docquet.*]

Jan. 20. Demise to Case Surley and Geo. Symon, of the King's two parts of the manor of Gravesalls, in the parishes of Castle Hedingham and Sibil Hedingham, co. Essex, forfeited by the recusancy of Giles Greene. [*Docquet.*]

Jan. 20. Grant to John Levingston, in reversion after Sir Thos. Walsingham, of the keeping of the great park at Eltham, co. Kent, for life. [*Docquet.*]

Jan. 20. Grant to Jasper Rowles of protection for a year. [*Docquet.*]

Jan. 21. Grant to Matt. de Quester of the office of a Post, for life. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 73.]

Jan. 22. Rome. 11. Pope Paul V. to Geo. Birkett. Nominates him to the Archpresbitership of England, of which George Blackwell is deprived. He is to dissuade Catholics from taking the oath of allegiance, or going to Protestant churches.

Jan. 22? 12. Statement made to the Council of the abuses of the butchers, in private selling of meat during Lent, with proposals for rectification of the same.

Jan. 22. Orders in Council for restraint of killing and eating flesh in Lent, and for regulations to be observed by the butchers thereupon. Printed. [*Proc. Coll., No.* 7.]

Jan. 22. Grant to Wm. Mann of the receivership of fines upon suits of debt, &c., in the Court of King's Bench. [*Docquet.*]

Jan. 22. Warrant for a bond from the King, in the sum of 150,000*l.*, to Sir Thos. Hayes, Sir Baptist Hicks, and others, to secure 63,038*l.* 16*s.* advanced by them on loan; and also to make a grant to them of divers rents on customs, &c. [*Docquet.*]

Jan. 23. Cannon Row. 13. Wm. Bruncard to the Earl of Salisbury. Prays that no reversion may be granted upon his mother's new lease of the Issues of Jurors, as he hopes to obtain it for himself.

Digitized by Google

VOL. XXXI.

1608.
Jan. 23. Warrant to pay to Sir Hen. Cock, Cofferer, 13,500*l.* for expenses of the Household for the present year. [*Docquet.*]

Jan. 23. Warrant to pay to John Norton 100 marks for certain books for the Prince. [*Docquet.*]

Jan. 23. Warrant dormant to pay to William Lampard, Yeoman Pricker of the Privy Buckhounds in place of Robert Raynes, 20*d.* per diem wages, and 20*s.* per ann. for his livery. [*Docquet.*]

Jan. 23. Grant to John Holmes, and Gersome, his son, in reversion after Rob. Barefoot, of the office of Woodward of the King's woods in Hainault and Eastholt, Waltham Forest, and of Riding Bailiff of the manor of Barking, East Holt liberty, and Gresham's Hall. [*Docquet.*]

Jan. 23. Warrant to pay to Rob. Carlisle, of Broadkirk, Scotland, 100*l.* for hounds, &c., brought from thence. [*Docquet.*]

Jan. 23. Grant to John Morris of a Gunner's place in the Tower, for life. [*Docquet.*]

Jan. 23. License to Wm. Stallenge to import mulberry seeds, and to set the same in any part of the realm, for increase and better breeding of silkworms. [*Docquet.*]

Jan. 23. Warrant dormant to pay to Thos. Buchanan, footman to the Duke of York, 30*l.* per ann. for wages. [*Docquet.*]

Jan. 23. Grant to Thos. Pott, the King's servant, born in Scotland, of denization. [*Docquet.*]

Jan. 23. Grant to John Gibb of an alms-room in the hospital of Newark, near Leicester. [*Docquet.*]

Jan. 23. Grant to John Young of the office of Porter of the Great Wardrobe in London, for life. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 73.]

Jan. 26. Ludlow Castle. 14. Lord Eure, President, and the Council of Wales, to Salisbury. Determined opposition of the Justices of Herefordshire and Worcestershire to the authority of the Council of Wales. *Inclose,*

14. I. *Lord Eure to Sir John Packington. Complains of the Under Sheriff of Worcester's refusal to execute any process issued out of the Court of Wales. Jan.* 3, *Ludlow Castle.*

14. II. *Sir John Packington to Lord Eure. Defends the proceedings of the Under Sheriff, the county not being under the jurisdiction of the Council of Wales. Jan.* 17, *Worcester.*

Digitized by Google

VOL. XXXI.

1608.

Jan. 27. Westminster. Warrant to pay to the Earl of Dunbar, Keeper of the Privy Purse, 3,000*l.* yearly, over and above the sums delivered at New Year's-tide. [*Warrt. Bk.*, II., *p.* 5.]

Jan. 27. Docquet of the above.

Jan. 27. Westminster. Grant to Sir John Drummond of the moiety of 5,000*l.*, old debts due to the Crown, to be recovered by him. [*Warrt. Bk.*, II., *p.* 90.]

Jan. 27. Docquet of the above.

Jan. 27. Letter to the Warden of the Fleet to set at liberty Wm. Urwyn, who is to be banished. [*Docquet.*]

Jan. ? 15. Collection of chantry lands, &c., taken out of the entail, and granted to Sir Walter Cope and other contractors.

Jan. 27. Warrant to Sir Tho. Parry, Chancellor of the Duchy of Lancaster, to execute a contract made by the late Chancellor Sir John Fortescue, with Sir Ant. and Sir Walter Cope, Sir Wm. Ryder, Sir Tho. Lake, Sir Geo. Coppin, and others, contractors for rectories and chantry lands. [*Docquet.*]

Jan. 27. Grant to Thos. Musgrave of pardon for a robbery on Ric. Craven, collector of the King's rents in Cumberland and Westmorland. [*Docquet.*]

Jan. 27. Grant to Wm. and John Harewood and John Pulford, on surrender of Wm. and John Harewood and Hen. Russell, of the registrarship of the Court of Admiralty, for their lives. [*Docquet.*]

Jan. 27. Warrant to deliver to the Treasurer of the Chamber 1,500*l.* yearly, for sundry payments formerly disbursed from the Privy Purse; with warrant to the said Treasurer to pay certain sums formerly paid out of the Privy Purse. [*Docquet.*]

Jan 27. Warrant to the Lord Chamberlain to subscribe bills to be paid by the Treasurer of the Chamber, formerly paid out of the Privy Purse. [*Docquet.*]

Jan. 27. License for Fra. Michell to travel for three years. [*Docquet.*]

Jan. 27. Warrant to deliver to Thos. Patten, Keeper of the Queen's Closet, diaper and holland for the communion, &c. for the said closet., [*Docquet.*]

Jan. 27. Grant to Roger Cox of the office of the governorship of the Hospital of St. Mary Magdalen, in Beccles, co. Suffolk, void by the death of Wm. Armington. [*Docquet.*]

Jan. 27. Warrant to pay to Ralph Clayton, Apothecary to the Prince, in the place of Wm. Weston, the sums due "for phisicall or oderiferous things" for the use of the Prince. [*Docquet.*]

Jan. 27. Grant to John Johnston, of Gretna, Scotland, of 100*l.*, as a free gift. [*Docquet.*]

Digitized by Google

VOL. XXXI.

1608.

Jan. 30. Ludlow. 16. President and Council of Wales to Salisbury. Continued resistance of the gentlemen of Herefordshire and Worcestershire to the authority of that court. *Inclose,*

16. I. *Gentlemen of Herefordshire to Sir Herbt. Croft. Stating their dislike of the recent attempts made to bring them again under the jurisdiction of the Marches Court of Wales. Hereford, Jan.* 13.

16. II. *Sir Tho. Cornwall to Sir Jas. Scudamore. Declining to subscribe to the above. Jan.* 24.

Jan. 31. Westminster. Grant to Stephen Le Sieur of the moiety of 8,000*l.*, old debts of the Crown, to be recovered by him. [*Warrt. Bk., p.* 80.]

Jan. 31. Docquet of the above.

Jan. 31. Warrant to deliver to persons nominated by the Council, 200*l.*, to be distributed among the poor watermen for their present relief. [*Docquet.*]

Jan. 31. Warrant to pay to Lady Carey, who has charge of the Duke of York, 100*l.* in discharge of money already laid out for gifts and rewards given by the said Duke, and 50*l.* yearly for like charges. [*Docquet.*]

Jan. ? 17. Conditions to which Sir John Constable is willing to assent, for the jointure of Dorothy Barham, his wife. Indorsed "Sir Fr. Bacon and his wife."

Jan. 31. Grant, at the suit of Sir Fr. Bacon, to Sir Wm. Cooke, of Hynam, co. Gloucester, Sir John Constable, of Gray's Inn, and three others, of the King's reversion of certain manors, lands, and tenements, co. Herts, formerly assured by Sir Nicholas Bacon to his sons, the entail of which had been conveyed to the Crown. [*Docquet.*]

Jan. 31. Grant to Tho. Green, in reversion after Wm. Baynham, of the place of mat-layer to the King. [*Docquet.*]

Jan. 31. Grant to John Hall of the moiety of 10,000*l.* old debts due to the Crown, to be recovered by him, in repayment of 5,000*l.* to be advanced to the King. [*Docquet.*]

Jan. 31. Commission for Alex. Sharpey and Ric. Rowles, to govern such as are to go to the East Indies, as Lieutenant and Governor, with power to execute martial law there. [*Docquet.*]

Jan. 31. Warrant dormant to deliver to Edw. Graveley, Under Clerk of the Great Wardrobe, stuff for his livery, yearly. [*Docquet.*]

Jan. 31. Grant to Ric. Smith, in reversion after Sir Edgar Conway, of the keeping of Calshot Castle, co. Hants. [*Docquet.*]

Jan. 31. Grant to Ralph Baldwin of the benefit of the recusancy of Jas. Tankard, Robt. Gibson, Walter and Edward Knaresborough, and John Engleby, all of Yorkshire. [*Docquet.*]

Digitized by Google

VOL. XXXI.

1608.

Jan. 31. Grant to Hen. Martin, Augustine Griggs, and Anth. Dodsworth, of the recusancy of Bridget Pennington, alias Askew, of Carleton, co. York, Wm. Jenyson of Walworth, Rich. Marshall of Denton, Rob. Errington of Lyvalls, Rob. Jeffreyson, and Thos. Humble, all of Durham. [*Docquet.*]

Jan. 31. Grant to Thos. Weldon of the recusancy of John Forster, of Harberhouse, Ann Chapman, of Broadbury, Bishopric of Durham, and Geo. Stockdale, of Grisby, co. York. [*Docquet.*]

Jan. 31. Letter to the Earls of Cumberland and Dunbar, to raise 35 men for the service of Ireland, in Northumberland, Cumberland, Westmoreland, and Durham. [*Docquet.*]

Jan. ? Grant to Nich. Griffin of the office of Porter of Flint Castle, for life. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 73.]

Feb. 1. Ludlow Castle. 18. Ralph Lord Eure to Salisbury. Desires that Hugh Hanley may be appointed Examiner in the Court of the Marches of Wales, in place of Mr. Bird.

Feb. 2. Whitehall. 19. Earl of Salisbury to Lord Eure. Remonstrates on his receiving complaints against [Sir Herbert Croft], the Steward of Leominster, which place, being part of the Queen's jointure, belongs to Salisbury's jurisdiction.

Feb. 2. Westminster. 20. The King to the Judges. Not to meddle in a matter lately brought into question in Chancery, relative to the County Palatine of Chester.

Feb. 4. 21. Matthew, Archbp. of York, and Gilbert, Earl of Shrewsbury, to the Earl of Dunbar. Proceedings relative to repair of decays at Brancepeth, Raby, and Barnard Castles, belonging to the Duke of York. Testimony in favour of Hen. Sanderson.

Feb. 4. 22. Sir Julius Cæsar to Sir Thos. Lake. Orders a Privy Seal for 182*l.*, according to a subjoined estimate by John Taverner, of the expense of conveying 130 loads of timber, for repair of the great lodge at Nonsuch Park.

Feb. 4. Grant to Jas. Buddough of the moiety of 2,000*l.*, old debts due to the Crown, to be recovered by him. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 4. Grant to Sir Jas. Creichton, born in Scotland, of denization. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 4. Warrant to pay to Sir Hen. Lee 40*l.* for hay, for feeding the King's deer in Woodstock Park. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 4. Grant to Wm. Vesey of a pension of 14*d.* per diem, on surrender of two other pensions. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 4. Warrant to deliver to Rich. Neile, Dean of Westminster and Clerk of the Closet, books, stuff, &c. for furniture of the closets of the King and Queen. [*Docquet.*]

Digitized by Google

VOL. XXXI.

1608.
Feb. 5. Warrant to deliver to Sir Jas. Murray 300*l.* for the use of the Prince. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 5. 23. Particulars of lands sold by the Commissioners for sale of assart lands, at their last session.

Feb. 6. Ludlow Castle. 24. Ralph Lord Eure to the Earl of Salisbury. Explains his conduct relative to the Steward of Leominster. Sends a note of Croft's exactions. *Incloses,*

24. 1. *Note of exactions paid to Sir Herbert Croft, by some of the Queen's tenants at Leominster.*

Feb. 7. Release for Francis Earl of Cumberland, John Taylor, and others, executors of George, late Earl of Cumberland, of all demands of the Crown on the said Earl, excepting for unpaid subsidies. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 7. Grant to Thos. Ayrey of the bailiwick of the Hundred of Ossulston, Middlesex, void by death of Rich. Lorchin. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 7. Lease to Nich. Moxsay of a messuage, &c. in Sutton, co. Lincoln. [*Docquet.*]

Grant to John Thelwall, in reversion after his father, of the stewardship of the lordship of Ruthin, co. Denbigh. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 8. Westminster. Warrant to pay to the two Quarter-keepers and ten Under keepers of the forest of Blackmore and Pewsham, co. Wilts, 132*l.*, in lieu of their former allowance of fuel from the forest. [*Warrt. Bk.*, II., *p.* 40.]

Feb. 8. Docquet of the above.

Feb. 8. Warrant to pay to John Taverner 204*l.* 1*s.* 4*d.* to provide stuff for impaling, &c. the middle park at Eltham. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 8. Warrant to pay to the Same 182*l.*, for materials for enlargement of the great lodge in Nonsuch Park. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 8. Warrant to pay to Rich. Ancy 230*l.*, for a lease which he bought from the King, of the great coppice of Wanborough, &c., in Windsor Forest. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 8. Dispensation for Sir John Hele from attendance and service as Serjeant-at-law, in respect of his age. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 8. Grant to Sir Rich. Coningsby of the King's share of the goods of Ann Plumpton, of Luddington, co. Lincoln, recusant; and also of certain grounds in Urseleet, and two-thirds of the King's proportion of messuages in Waterton, in cos. York and Lincoln. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 8. Grant to John Pierson of 103*l.* 10*s.*, arrears of rent due to the King for the lands of Rich. Brenning, recusant. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 8. Letter to Sir Wm. Bowyer to pay to John Mawdit 80*l.* out of the pension of Edm. Nevill, of Latimer. [*Docquet.*]

Digitized by Google

1608. VOL. XXXI.

Feb. 10. Letters to the Bishop of Winchester, and to the Vice President and Fellows of Magdalen College, Oxford, for Dr. Harding to be chosen President of that College. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 10. Letter to Sir Rob. Oxenbridge to permit Sir Thos. Tyringham to follow the King's buckhounds into his grounds. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 10. Grant to John Nasmyth of the King's interest in the lands of Wm. Middleton, recusant. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 10. 25. Fras. Windebank to Mr. Andrews. On arriving in England, sent a greeting to him and to his dear friend, Mr. Laud. Expressions of friendship.

Feb. 11. London. 26. John Chamberlain to Dud. Carleton. Domestic affairs. Tobie Matthew ordered to depart the realm. Harry Constable and Rich. Carey committed to prison. A marriage and masque at Court, and presents to the bride [Lady Eliz. Ratcliffe]. The King gave them a pension of 600*l.* a year, and wished the bridegroom [Visct. Haddington] as much happiness as he himself had, the day he delivered him from the Gowrie conspiracy. Progress of the treaty of peace between Flanders and Holland. The Pope has commanded Sir Rob. Dudley to forsake his mistress, &c.

Feb. 11. Grant to Jas. O'Hagarty of pension of 30*l.* per ann., for life. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 11. Warrant to pay to Rich. Hamerton, 500*l.*, for the remainder of his lease of the Griffin at Newmarket. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 11. Warrant to pay to Thos. Haselrigg 333*l.* 9*s.* 6*d.*, for certain woodlands to be enclosed within the park of Potters-pury and Grafton, co. Northampton. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 11. Letter to the Mayor of Winchester, and others, for Sir Thos. Smith, Clerk of the Privy Council, to have renewal of lease of the farm or late prebend of Rothfen, alias Ratfen, co. Wilts. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 11. Grant to Allen Hoord of all sums of money due to the King by the recusancy of his late father, Allen Hoord, of Ewell, Surrey. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. ? 27. Edm. Lassells to Salisbury. Has failed in his law suits, and is in great distress. Begs protection, and restoration, if possible, to the King's service.

Feb. 11. Grant to Edm. Lassells of protection for 6 months. [*Docquet, Feb.* 11 *and Feb.* 28.]

Feb. 11. Grant to Sir Walter Cope of two-thirds of the King's interest in the manors of Elworthy and Bradney, &c., forfeited by recusancy of Thos. Muttlebury, of Ashill, co. Somerset. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 11. Grant to Jenkin Marcus and Fr. Atee of the manors of Ashby Ledgers, Sillesworth, &c., part of the possessions of Ann Lady Catesby, recusant. [*Docquet.*]

Digitized by Google

VOL. XXXI.

1608.
Feb. 11. Grant to Lord Howard of Effingham and his heirs, of the King's reversion of the priory of St. Mary Magdalen, Barnstaple, Devon, with reservation of rent. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 11. Commission to the Lord Treasurer and others to treat with such persons as shall lend money to the King, or undertake for such as is already lent. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 12. 28. Effect of the commission for survey of the King's lands in divers counties.

Feb. ? 29. Names of the Commissioners for surveying the King's lands in several counties.

Feb. 12. Warrant to pay to Rich. Hamerton 60*l.*, for the King's charges at Newmarket. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 12. Warrants dormant to deliver to Simon Basil, Surveyor, and Thos. Baldwin, Comptroller of the Works, stuff for their yearly liveries. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 12. Like warrant for Walter Archibald, Groom of the Robes. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 12. Warrants to the Master of the Great Wardrobe for apparel and other necessaries for the Prince and Duke of York, for a year past. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 12. Grant to Wm. Hunt and Hen. Henn of the benefit of the recusancy of John Wells, of Hoarcross, John Berington, of Rowley, and Eleanor Ensworth, of Abbots-Bromly, all in Staffordshire. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 12. Grant to Rice Griffin, of the benefit of the recusancy of John Coffin, of Allington, Devon, and John Harper, of Chelston, Hereford. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 12. Grant to Sir Fras. Leigh and his heirs, to keep a weekly market and two yearly fairs in Dunchurch, co. Warwick. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 12. License to Anthony and Robert, sons of Sir Robert Dormer, to travel for 3 years. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 12. Grant to Geo. Johnson, merchant tailor of London, of the office of Woollen Draper to the King's Household. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 13. Ludlow Castle. 30. Ralph Lord Eure to Salisbury. Begs his support of the King's instructions, and a speedy decision on the authority of the Council of Wales over the four English shires, and that meantime the Sheriffs of the counties be instructed to execute certain processes issued out of the Welsh Court. Requests a reduction of the number of attorneys in the counties, they being the principal "boute-feux."

Feb. ? 31. Memorandum of the differences between the present and former instructions, relative to the office and powers of the President and Council of Wales.

Digitized by Google

1608. VOL. XXXI.

Feb. ? 32. "Memorial for the Earl of Salisbury," on the King's powers in reference to the Council of Wales, with collections out of original records, &c., relative to the jurisdiction of the Marches of Wales over the English shires.

Feb. ? 33. Advantages that would arise by having the four English counties exempted from the jurisdiction of the Council of Wales, and by the abolition of that Council, which is no longer needed to suppress riots, "Wales being as civil as England."

Feb. ? 34. Reasons for exempting the four English counties from the above jurisdiction. [*Addressed by a resident there to the Privy Council.*]

Feb. ? 35. Reasons against the exemption of the four counties from the government of Wales. Indorsed with notes [by Salisbury].

36. Copy of the above, with a concluding note [by Salisbury].

Feb. ? 37. Answers to arguments made to prove that the four English shires are not within the jurisdiction of the Council of Wales.

Feb. 13. 38. Wm. Button to Edw. Anthony. To search for the pardon, given in the late reign to Walter Fish, of a recognizance entered into by him for Customer Robinson, who died in the Queen's debt. Fish's widow must either shew cause or pay the debt.

Feb. 13. Whitehall. 39. Earl of Salisbury to Sir Thos. Lake. The Earl of Northampton has dealt judiciously with the Spanish Ambassador in the case pending, but Sir Noel Caron protests violently against the course taken. Is anxious to have the King's speech, as imperfect copies of it are getting into print. The Irish suit is for Mr. Carr of the Bedchamber. A second Prince born in France, to whom the King will be asked to be sponsor.

Feb. 15. Grant to the Earl of Southampton of free warren, &c., of all his lands and possessions, and confirmation of certain liberties in the New Forest and Forest of East Beare. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 15. Letter to Sir Rich. Musgrave, Master of the Ordnance in the North, to deliver certain munition to the Earl of Dunbar for Berwick. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 15. Letter to the Earl of Lincoln to receive into his favour Henry Fiennes, his son, who has displeased him by marrying the daughter of Sir Jas. Harrington. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 15. Letter to Justices Walmsley and Warburton, arbitrators in the suits between Lady Margaret Stanhope and her son, Sir John Stanhope, to settle their differences, or to certify in whom the default lies. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 15. Grant to Wm. Pinches, in reversion after Thos. Musgrave, of the keeping of Bew Castle, Cumberland. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 15. Warrant to pay to Lord Stanhope 1,500*l.* for the park of Higham Ferrers, Northampton. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 15. Warrant to pay to Hen. Hayman 148*l.* 16*s.* 4*d.* for repairing Arch-cliff bulwark, Dover. [*Docquet.*]

Digitized by Google

VOL. XXXI.

1608.
Feb. 15. Grant to Simon Reade of pardon for conjuration and invocation of unclean spirits. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 15. Grant to Herbert Whitfield, of Tenterden, Kent, of pardon for defamation and slander against his neighbours. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 15. License to Wm. Risby and his heirs to keep a market and two yearly fairs at Maydenhall in Fesham, co. Suffolk. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 15. Whitehall. 40. Sir Julius Cæsar to Sir Thos. Lake. To procure a Privy Seal for 128*l.*, to be paid to Sir Edw. Cecil, Keeper of Putney Park, Surrey, for expenses in repairs there, according to a certificate, by Michael Haydon.

Feb. 16. 41. Memorandum of receipt by Lord Treasurer Dorset, of 4 bonds of 2,000*l.* each, from Wm. Garway, John Wolstenholme, Fras. Jones, and Nicholas Salter, Farmers of the Customs, for payment of 1,000*l.* on Jan. 1, in each of the four succeeding years.

Feb. 16. Cambridge. 42. Israel Hewet to Thos. Wilson. Thanks for benefits.

Feb. 16. Warrant for John Powell to take away all guns and engines for destroying the King's game and fishing, from Wandsworth Bridge to Martin Abbey. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 16. Grant to Thos. Wray of pardon for manslaughter. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 16. Renewal of lease to Sir John Savile of certain mills in Wakefield, Horbury, and Sandall, for a fine specified. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 16. Lease to Thos. Dewhurst of the residue of the demesne of Periors, not taken into the King's Park at Cheshunt, and of the demesnes of Cheshunt Nunnery, demised to Israel Amice. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 16. Warrant to allow Sir Geo. Dalston his fees as Captain of the Fort of Carlisle. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 18. Grant to Sir Thos. Somerset of an annuity of 400*l.*, on surrender of a former pension, to be received from Sir Thos. Shirley, out of the Office of Alienations. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 18. Grant to Geo. Watkins of the Guidership of the Hospital without Risby Gate, Bury St. Edmunds, Suffolk, for life. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 18. Grant to Wm. Batty of an alms-room in St. Peter's, Westminster. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 18. Grant to Stephen Waterhouse and Martin Linley, and their heirs, of the rectories of Freyson and Butterwick, co. Lincoln, with the advowsons thereof. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 18. Grant to Melchisedec Bradwood of the sole privilege of printing "Jewel's Defence of the Apology of the Church of England, and his Book of Articles." [*Docquet.*]

Digitized by Google

VOL. XXXI.

1608.
Feb. 18. London. 43. Writ of Summons for Hen. Coldwell to appear in the Arches Court, respecting his defamation of Henry Massock, of the diocese of Peterborough. With return indorsed.

Feb. 19. Grant to Edw. Barkham of the office of Rent Collector of St. John's of Jerusalem and county of Middlesex, for life. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 74.]

Feb. 20. Chester. 44. George Lloyd, Bishop of Chester, to Salisbury. Reasons for preserving certain mills and a causeway in the city of Chester, the destruction of which is desired by some gentlemen of Wales.

Feb. 21. 45. Earl of Dorset to Sir Thos. Lake. To draw a Privy Seal as prefixed, to free Peter Bourdin, Lord of St. Anthoine, the Prince's French riding-master, from payment of subsidies.

Feb. 22. Dorset House. 46. Same to Sir Fras. Popham, and the Officers of the Port of Bridgewater. To continue Rowland Jones as the deputy of Popham, and not Thos. Bragg, who was lately appointed.

Feb. 22. 47. Alex. Serle to Mr. Plumstead. Desires Mr. Attorney, in drawing out grants, to reserve to him the power of levying the fourth of the fines, in causes ecclesiastical, as granted him by the King. *Annexed is,*

47. 1. *Grant to Rob. Brown of the fine of* 100 *marks payable by Wm. Griffith, of Llan Sainte y Catherine, Anglesea, on promotion of Thos. Lloyd of Beaumaris, with deduction of the fourth thereof, due to Alex. Serle, procurator for causes ecclesiastical. Aug.* 20, 1604. *Westminster.*

Feb. 22. 48. Wm. Sterrell to Sir Thos. Lake. The treaty between the Archduke and the Hollanders is not broken off, nor was any embargo laid on our ships in Spain. Dr. Harding chosen president. The Duke of Savoy seeks a match for his son in Paris. A new oath of allegiance tendered to the Judges.

Feb. 22. Grant to Wm. Cressy, senior, on surrender of Nich. Clements, of the bailiwick of Barsetlow, in cos. Nottingham, Derby, and York, for life, with reversion to his son, Wm. Cressy. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 22. Grant to Jas. Sowerby of a Gunner's place in Carlisle, void by death of Roger Boas. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 22. Grant to Wm. Baily of the benefit of the recusancy of Jane Watson, of Pattingham, co. Stafford. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 22. Grant to Jas. Fenton and Anth. Witherings, of the benefit of the recusancy of Thos. Watton of Addington, Kent, John Wells of Hoarcross, and Rich. Fleetwood of Calwich, Stafford, and Tho. Kerry of Sutton, Berks. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 22. Grant to Wm. Hawthorn of an alms-room in Sandwich. [*Docquet.*]

Digitized by Google

VOL. XXXI.

1608.

Feb. 22. Grant to Wm. Hall of an alms-room in Peterborough. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 22. Warrant to allow to the Grooms of the King's Bedchamber 20*s.* yearly, for a watch livery during winter. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 22. Grant to Cath. Frost of pardon for stealing a portmanteau out of the house of Hugh Packer, since restored to the owner. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 22. Grant to Sir Fras. Fane and his heirs, of divers assart lands in the forest of Melksham, Wilts, and a pardon of all purprestures committed by him in the said forest. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 22. Grant to John Elphinstone, Gentleman Usher to the Queen, of the benefit of the recusancy of Hen. Mansfield, of Taplowe, co. Bucks. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 22. Warrant to allow to Piers Skinning and Rich. Arnold, Grooms of the Coaches, stuff for their livery gowns. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 22. Letter to the Countess of Cumberland for keeping the usual assizes for gaol delivery for Westmoreland at Appleby, without impeachment from her. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 22. Warrant for the Chancellor, &c., of the Exchequer to receive certain bonds of the Farmers of Customs, and to re-deliver the same, on payment of the money. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 23. Order to the Woodward of the New Forest to fell 130 timber trees, for building a new lodge there. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 23. Order to the Woodward of Waltham, Essex, to fell 24 loads of timber in Hainault Walk, for building Chapel Hainault Lodge. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 23. Grant to Wm. Benson, of the benefit of the recusancy of Ann Smith, of Leicestershire, Geo. Mellett, of London, and Rich. Bedwell, of Bedwell, Staffordshire. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 23. Grant to Hen. Batten, on surrender of Lodowick Floyd, of the office of Serjeant-at-Arms. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 23. Grant to Sir John and Walter Ferrers, in reversion after Roger Maperley, of the keeping of the park of Higlinde and of Woxhall Ward, in the Chace of Needwood, Staffordshire. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 23. Warrant to pay to Sir Edw. Cecil 128*l.* 0*s.* 8*d.*, for sums disbursed about the park and lodge at Mortlake. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 23. Warrant to pay to Wm. Christmas 319*l.* 2*s.* 4*d.*, for building four lodges in the New Forest. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 23. Warrant to pay to John Wright 71*l.* 18*s.* 4*d.*, for repairs, &c., at Chapel Hainault Lodge, in Waltham Forest. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 23. Grant to Lord Denney, in fee-simple, of certain tenements and meadows belonging to the Grange of Waltham, Essex. [*Docquet.*]

Digitized by Google

VOL. XXXI.

1608.

Feb. 23. Warrant to allow to the Farmers of the Customs 3,021*l.* 14*s.* 1*d.* for losses sustained by them on goods imported and exported custom free. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 23. 49. Henry Earl of Huntingdon to Sir Thos. Lake. To further his chaplain, [Wm.] Robinson, in obtaining a patent for a prebend now vacant in Westminster, of which he holds the reversion.

Feb. 24. Court at Whitehall. 50. Sir Julius Cæsar to the Same. His brother, Dr. Henry Cæsar, is the next in reversion after Wm. Robinson, for a prebend in Westminster; wishes Robinson's patent to be made out without any mention of his brother's claim for the present.

Feb. 24. 51. Account of the fraudulent conduct of Sir John Trevor, Sir Rob. Mansell, and Phineas Pett, in freighting the ship Resistance from the King's stores, in March 1605, selling the goods for their own gain, and then claiming wages, &c., for their voyage, as though she had gone on the King's service.

Feb. 26. Court at Whitehall. 52. Sir Julius Cæsar to Sir Thos. Lake. Has received Privy Seals for the repairs of the lodges in the New Forest, and wishes despatch of those required for Portsmouth.

Feb. 26. Lincolnshire. 53. Estimate of the expense of repairing the chancel of Pinchbeck church, which is in a ruinous state.

Feb. 28. Discharge to the executors of Wm. Smith, late Serjeant of the Scullery, for 1,834*l.*, 12*s.* 3½*d.*, the value of plate stolen in the late reign. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 28. Grant to Thos. Pott of the benefit of the recusancy of Reginald Knatchbull, of Hyde, Kent, and Jas. Randall, of St. Andrew's, Holborn. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. ? 54. Petition of Sir William Irving to the King, for the moiety of all fines due on recognizances and non-appearance on juries in London, to be recovered by him.

Feb. ? 55. Sir Hen. Nevill's "Project to raise a present somme for His Maj^ties use, without any wrong or just cause of grievance to any man," by exempting two persons in every parish from serving as jurors or constables.

Feb. 28. Commission to the Lord Chancellor, and others of the Council, to compound with persons for exemptions from appearance as jurors upon assizes, &c. [*Docquet.*]

[Feb. 28.] 56. Declaration by the King that he has issued Commissions for compounding with persons to be exempt from serving on juries. Corrected [by Salisbury.]

Feb. 28? 57. Statements of present abuses in the returns of jurors, by which so many escape from serving that few are willing to compound for exemption, hoping to obtain it otherwise. Suggestions for rectifying the abuses, and leading them to compound; also for a composition for exemption from constableship and churchwardenship as well as serving on juries.

Digitized by Google

VOL. XXXI.

1608.
Feb. ? 58. Notes respecting the right of patronage to the rectory of Bedwas, diocese of Llandaff. Indorsed "Lady Beauchamp."

Feb. 28. Agreement between the King on the first part; Edward Earl of Hertford, Edward Lord Beauchamp, and the Lady Honor, his wife, on the second part; William Lord Monteagle, on the third part; Gray Lord Chandos, and the Lady Ann, his wife, Sir John Egerton, and the Lady Frances, his wife, Henry Earl of Huntingdon, and the Lady Elizabeth, his wife, on the fourth part; as to the lands of Charles Brandon, late Duke of Suffolk. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 28. Agreement between the King and the Earl of Hertford and Lord Beauchamp, for conveying to the said Earl certain reversions of entailed manors and lands, and for Lord Beauchamp to be created Earl of Hertford on decease of the present Earl. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 28. Letter to the Warden and Fellows of Oxford, for Lord Say to have a grant, in reversion, of the farm of Woodmancot, co. Hants. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 29. Westminster. 59. Rich. Neile, Dean of Westminster, to Sir Thos. Lake. The Bishop of Bath and Wells is dead. Asks if the Dean of the Chapel Royal would like the post; and whether Dr. Lake will prefer Worcester deanery or wait for Winchester.

Feb. 29. 60. Charles Earl of Nottingham to the Same. For a warrant to Lord Knyvet for certain deer which are to be sent from St. James's Park to the French King. The toils have been occupied by the King's order, in taking red deer, but are now expected back.

Feb. 61. Statement of the controversy between Wm. Calley, merchant of London, and his factor, Jean Baptista Rolandes, respecting accounts for the clothing of the Archduke's army.

March 1. Westminster? Re-grant to the Earl of Montgomery, in fee-simple, of certain reversions of manors, parsonages, tenements, &c., to the value of 200*l.* per ann., all to be on expiration of three lives. [*Docquet, March* 2.]

March 2. Directions to the Chancellor and Attorney of the Duchy of Lancaster, to settle ambiguities in the letters patent formerly granted to the Dean and Chapter of Ripon, co. York. [*Docquet.*]

March 2. Warrant to deliver to Geo. Nevey 20*l.* for repairs of the fortifications at Portsmouth, and to fell fifty decayed trees in the New Forest, for the said repairs. [*Docquet.*]

March 2. Warrant to deliver to Edm. Tilney, Master of the Revels, 61*l.* 18*s.* 10*d.* for expenses of his office; also 100*l.* imprest for charges to be defrayed by him in the said office. [*Docquet.*]

Digitized by Google

VOL. XXXI.

1608.
March 2. Grant to Walter Toderick and John Hitton, of the moiety of 1,000*l.*, old debts due to the Crown, to be recovered by them. [*Docquet.*]

March 2. 62. Discovery [by Fras. Tillotson, the priest, to Lord Danvers,] of a conspiracy of Parsons at Rome, Creswell at Madrid, Hen. Fludd at Lisbon, and Baldwin in the Low Countries, to revenge the death of Garnet on the King and Prince, by sending five disguised Jesuits to England to kill them. Plot at Rome to stir up rebellion in Ireland. [*See Irish Corresp., Feb.* 23, 1608.]

March ? 63. Digest of a proposition for levying an impost on beer and ale, for sundry regulations in the manufacture and sale thereof, and for a survey of alehouse-keepers, that none but persons of good character may be allowed to keep alehouses.

March 3. 64. The King to [the Sheriffs of Counties ?]. Requires them to observe the directions sent for the reform of abuses, in granting too many licenses for alehouses and to improper persons.

March 3. Barnard Castle. 65. Rowland White to Sir Thos. Lake. Has received the warrant for Lord Montgomery. Mr. Tracy is glad that Mr. Baynam's business progresses. Stags to be ready if the King goes to Thetford. The Commissioners at the Hague cannot agree on the East India business. Spanish gallies have taken six or seven ships of the States, and spoiled or killed the men.

March 3. St. James's. 66. Sir Thos. Chaloner to the Same. In favour of an invention by Mr. Sturtevant for making water pipes of earthenware, of which he can cast 8,000 yards per day, and which are more safe and strong than those of lead.

March 4. London. 67. Rich. Putto to the Same. To get the King's signature to his grant of the fine of Mr. Llewelyn. Will pay the money promised to Lake for it where he shall direct. Prays the completion of the grant of 5,000*l.* old crown debts to Fras. Mills, for which he and others would give bond to pay Lake 500*l.*; advises him to obtain a similar grant of 10,000*l.* for himself.

March 4. 68. Sir Thos. Leeds to the Same. To forward his suit for the fine of a person who is sure to be convicted and his goods and lands forfeited; will give Lake 600*l.*, or half the profits, for his influence.

March 4. Hampton Court. 69. Charles Earl of Nottingham to the Same. Fears that from the extreme cold, the deer cannot be conveyed alive to France, there being great fatality amongst them. The King must be sparing in his warrants for gifts of them, this being no year for tailors and shoemakers to eat venison. Particulars of the warrant required for Lord Knyvet to deliver them, he being exact in such things.

Digitized by Google

VOL. XXXI.

1608.

March 4. Grant to Sir John Heigham and his heirs to hold two yearly fairs at Barrow, co. Suffolk. [*Docquet.*]

March 4. Grant to John Hunt, Wm. Poynter, and Wm. Nevill, of London, merchants, of protection for a year. [*Docquet.*]

March 4. Grant to John Braderton of an alms-room in Sandwich hospital. [*Docquet.*]

March 4. Grant to Hugh Barbon of the moiety of 1,000*l.*, old debts due to the Crown to be recovered by him. [*Docquet.*]

March 6. The Merlyon, Portsmouth. 70. Capt. Wm. Winter to the Earl of Nottingham. Intelligence of a man of war from the Straits cruizing off Torbay, and landing men. Complaints of enhancement in the price of corn, by its daily transportation.

March 7. Newmarket. 71. Sir Thos. Lake to Salisbury. Touching an escheat for which he has made suit. Encloses a letter to Lord Knyvet about taking deer out of St. James's Park.

March 7. License for Lord Windsor to travel for —— years. [*Docquet.*]

March 7. Warrant to pay 40*l.* to John Gibb, Groom of the Bedchamber. [*Docquet.*]

March 7. Grant to John Yardley of an alms-room in St. Stephen's, Westminster. [*Docquet.*]

March 7. Warrant to deliver to the Bishop of Chichester, Chief Almoner, or to Robert Scott, his Sub-Almoner, 133*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.*, for alms on Maundy Thursday, Good Friday, and Easter week. [*Docquet.*]

March 7. Warrant dormant to deliver 50*l.* per annum, during the Queen's life, for fees, and also the sums requisite for expenses, of the gardens at Theobalds and Somerset House. [*Docquet.*]

March 7. Warrant to pay 475*l.* for the charges, &c., of Guido Gall and others, servants of the King of Denmark, during their abode in England. [*Docquet.*]

March 7. Warrant to deliver to Wm. Clarke and Rob. Whitnoll, keepers of the two great bridges over the river Lea, cloth for their liveries. [*Docquet.*]

March 7. Grant to two Danes and five Dutchmen of pardon for piracy, procured by Guido Gall. [*Docquet.*]

March 10. Thetford. 72. Sir Thos. Lake to Salisbury. To consider and submit to the officers of the King's works, a petition for a patent for certain inventions in building.

Digitized by Google

VOL. XXXI.

1608.

March 11. Thetford. 73. Sir Thos. Lake to Salisbury. Business matters. Le Sieur's Privy Seal. Letter to the Landgrave of Hesse. The King well pleased with the committal of the players who have offended in the matter of France, &c. The children of the Blackfriars to be dissolved for lewd words. Petitions of Sir Pat. Murray for Irish fines, and of Sir Sam. Saltonstall, for customs on foreign wools. The King proposes to spend the next week in hunting at Newmarket.

March 11. 74. The King to the Earl of Shrewsbury. Orders him to enforce due execution of the forest laws in Galtres forest, where the deer are much diminished. To prevent the tenants keeping too many cattle there. To expel sheep from the forest, and to order certain proportions of hay to be kept for the use of the deer.

March 12. Docquet of the above.

March 12. Warrant for the King's apparel for a year, ending Michaelmas last. [*Docquet.*]

March 12. Warrant for necessaries for the Maundy of the present year. [*Docquet.*]

March 12. Grant to John Palmer of the guidership of the Poor-house of Mary Magdalen, co. Somerset. [*Docquet.*]

March 12. Warrant to pay to Sir Hen. Cock 7,000*l.* for the charges of the Prince's house. [*Docquet.*]

March 14. Warrant reducing the new impositions on French, Brazil, and fustick woods, &c.; also provisoes for returning the impost on woods and starch brought in and exported again, and for reducing it on those brought in before notice of the increased duties. [*Docquet.*]

March 14. Grants to John Hughes and Fras. Hewitson of Gunners' places in the Tower. [*Docquet.*]

March 14. Grant to Adrian Jacobson, a German, of denization. [*Docquet.*]

March 14. License for Sir Rob. Wynd to travel for three years. [*Docquet.*]

March 14. Letter to the Mayor of Nottingham for Wm. Gregory, Town Clerk, to have the office of keeping the King's courts there. [*Docquet.*]

March 14. Grant to Hugh Thomas of an alms-room in St. Thomas's Hospital, Sandwich. [*Docquet.*]

March 14. Lease to Arch. Napper of the manor of Caversfield, Bucks. [*Docquet.*]

March 14. Indenture whereby the King demises to the Earl of Northampton a duty of 10*s.* per cwt. on starch imported, and 5*s.* per cwt. on starch made in England, on condition of payment to the King of one fourth of the revenue therefrom. [*Docquet.*]

March 14. Grant to Thos. Williams of the benefit of the recusancy of John Jefford, of Hatesbury Court, Devon, Rob. Hawkins of Doddenham, and Wm. Sparry of Kings Norton, co. Worcester. [*Docquet.*]

Digitized by Google

VOL. XXXI.

1608.

March 14. The usual warrant for necessaries for the stable, for the use of the King and Prince. [*Docquet.*]

March 16. Warrant for apparel for the footmen, &c. of the King, Queen, Prince, Duke of York, and Lady Elizabeth. [*Docquet.*]

March 16. Grant to Thos. Finch and Steph. Partridge, of pardon of all punishments adjudged against them in the Court of Star Chamber, the fines only excepted. [*Docquet.*]

March 16. 75. Re-grant to Herbert Whitfield, of pardon for defamation against John Elliot and others.

March 18. Articles of agreement indented between the King on the one part, and Sir Edw. Coke, Lady Elizabeth his wife, and Sir Christ. Hatton, on the other part. [*Docquet.*]

March 18. Indenture whereby the King grants to the Archbishop of Canterbury, the Earl of Exeter, Sir Edw. Coke, and Sir Hen. Fanshaw, his interest in the lands of Sir Christopher Hatton, seized by the late Queen for debts due to her, on condition of their paying 1,500*l.* yearly, till the remaining debt is discharged. [*Docquet.*]

March ? 76. Note of the rents of Holdenby.

March 18. Privy Seal to the Lord Treasurer and others, declaring what the King has agreed to give for the mansion, &c. at Holdenby. [*Docquet.*]

March 18. Warrant dormant to deliver to John Archibald, Groom of the Robes, stuff for his livery. [*Docquet.*]

March 18. Letter to John Murray, Keeper of Guildford Park, to detain the building materials of the manor house lately pulled down there. [*Docquet.*]

March 18. Westminster. 77. The King to the Master, &c. of St. Thomas's Hospital, Southwark, in behalf of Henry Halfheid, for a lease, in reversion, of Bewick farm, in Holderness.

March 18. Docquet of the above.

March 18. 78. Order to the Woodward of Hampshire to fell 60 timber trees in the forest of East Beare, for the use of Sir Thos. Cornwallis, Deputy-Keeper under Sir Fras. Vere.

March 18. Grants to Thos. Pinckney, Anth. Dodsworth, and Jerome Metcalf of the benefit of the recusancy of Thos. Pursell and Fras. Moore, of Shenfield, co. Berks, Hen. Britton, of High Holborn, co. Middlesex Thomas Pudsey, of Barforth, co. York, and John Gittons, of Cowdray, Sussex. [*Docquet.*]

March 18. Grant to Thos. Muncrieff of a pension of 18*d.* per diem, during pleasure, for his service in mewing the King's hawks. [*Docquet.*]

Digitized by Google

VOL. XXXI.

1608.

March 18. Grant to Sir Jas. Douglas, born in Scotland, of denization. [*Docquet.*]

March 18. Grant to John Hawkins, in reversion after Rich. Dyer, of the office of Whiffler, and one of the Gunners in the Tower. [*Docquet.*]

March 18. Grant to John Colt of pardon for coining and clipping of money. [*Docquet.*]

March 19. York. 79. John Thornborough, Bishop of Bristol, to Salisbury. Proceedings as to Wm. Udall's discoveries of priests, &c. Intends to write to Udall, urging him to reveal all to Salisbury, as he cannot himself undertake a long journey to London to speak with him. *Incloses,*

79. I. *Wm. Udall to the Bp. of Bristol. Detail of particulars respecting former plots of the Jesuits and Spaniards. Affirms confidently that the Earl of Tyrone intends to seize Chester and head a rebellion in Ireland. Mar.* 16, 1608, *Clerkenwell.*

March 20. Grant, with survivorship, to Hugh Hanley and Rich. Bull, on surrender of Peter Bird, of the office of Examiner of the Court of Wales. [*Docquet.*]

March 20. Grant to Rob. Corbett and Thos. Catchmay, assigns of the Earl Montgomery, of lease of the office of Weights and Measures in Penrith called Metlawe and Welawe, and of divers lands, &c., in cos. Cumberland, Bucks, Kent., &c. [*Docquet.*]

March 20. 80. Bond from the King to the Lord Mayor, Aldermen, &c., of London, for 100,000*l.*

March 21. Westminster Warrant to pay to Rich. Cole, the King's Girdler, 1,220*l.* for wares, &c., for the use of the King, Prince, and Duke of York. [*Warrt. Bk.*, II., *p.* 51.]

March 21. Commission to the Lord Chancellor, &c., to compound for depopulations and decays of houses, and other offences of like nature. [*Docquet.*]

March 21. Commission to Sir John Herbert, Second Secretary of State, Sir Julius Cæsar, Chancellor of the Exchequer, Sir Thomas Parry, Chancellor of the Duchy of Lancaster, and others, to compound for offences in building, in London and the suburbs. [*Docquet.*]

March 21. Warrant to pay to Sir Thos. Hayes, Sir Baptist Hicks, William Garway, and others, money borrowed by the King, with interest; and also 80,000*l.*, with interest, borrowed of divers citizens and merchant strangers of London. [*Docquet.*]

March 21. Grant to Lord Denney, in fee simple, of certain buildings called the Forge and other tenements, Fullingmill meads, and Edmondsey meadow, in Waltham, Essex. [*Docquet.*]

March 21. Grant to John Achmouty, Groom of the Bedchamber, of 2,000*l.* as a gift, payable out of the forfeitures of recusants. [*Docquet.*]

Digitized by Google

1608. VOL. XXXI.

March 21. License for Thos. Trayton to exercise the trade of brewer at Lewes, co. Sussex, although he has not been an apprentice to the trade. [*Docquet.*]

March 21. Warrant to deliver to three of the King's Falconers stuff for their apparel. [*Docquet.*]

March 21. Warrant to allow to Rich. Polley and Rich. Withers, Yeoman and Groom of the Cross-Bows to the Queen, 2*d.* per diem each for their board wages. [*Docquet.*]

March 21. Grant to John King of the office of Bailiff of the two hundreds of Goolayton and Gartra, and Collector of the King's rents there, for 21 years. [*Docquet.*]

March ? 81. Thomas Phelippes to Earl of Salisbury. Prays that his debt to the Crown may be installed at 200 marks per annum, and that his pension may be paid and not defalcated for that purpose. Has been deprived of the lease of his land to please another.

March ? 82. [Same] to [the Same]. Has searched his papers for information on a subject requested by his lordship, and will send it when he knows the particular points required. It had gone worse with Blewet and others but for the French Ambassador.

March 21. Grant to Charles Chambers of the benefit of the recusancy of Lady Cobb, of Norfolk, Arthur Blewet of Holcombe Regis, Devon, Walter Erdiswick of Hartley Green, Stafford, Thos. Bockholes of Chauton, Thurstone Tyldesley of Stanzaker, and Edw. Singleton of Broughton Tower, Lancaster. [*Docquet.*]

March 21. Grant to Sir John Portman and his heirs of two manors called Grinwore and Whitnell, Somerset, as assignee of Fras. Blunt, who held the same by lease for 2,000 years. [*Docquet.*]

March 21. Congé d'élire to the Dean and Chapter of Bath and Wells to elect a Bishop there. [*Docquet.*]

March 21. Letter to the same to elect Dr. Montague, Dean of the King's Chapel, to the vacant Bishopric. [*Docquet.*]

March 21. Presentation of John Still to the parsonage of Christen Malford, diocese of Salisbury. [*Docquet.*]

March 21. Grant to Edw. Fitton, in reversion after John Thomas, of the office of Gunner in the Tower and Groom of the Ordnance. [*Docquet.*]

March 21. Grant to Mich. Geere, of the place of Assistant to the King's chief officers of the Admiralty, void by death of Rob. Savage. [*Docquet.*]

March ? 83. Instructions regulating the tonnage duties to be paid by ships voyaging to certain places, the collections thereof to be continued until 2,000*l.*, besides the 600*l.* owing upon account of the 2,000*l.* already paid in, be collected. Signed, Rob. Salmon, Michael Geere, Walter Cooke.

Digitized by Google

1603. VOL. XXXI.

March 22. 84. The Council to the Earl of Sussex. Require payment of the second instalment of the subsidy, due by him.

March 22. 85. Edw. Reynoldes to Owen Reynoldes. Private affairs. Repairing and letting of a house, &c.

March 22. Grant to Geo. Ward and Rob. Morgan, and their heirs, of rectory and chantry lands, value 67*l.* 1*s.* 5½*d.*, per ann.; and also re-grant of lands belonging to the rectory of Buckland Brewer, co. Devon. [*Docquet.*]

March 22. Presentation of Robert Scott, the King's Sub-Almoner, to the sub-deanery of Wells. [*Docquet.*]

March 22. Grant to the Same of the prebend of Compton Episcopi in the Cathedral of Wells. [*Docquet.*]

March 22. Grant to Alex. Chesham of the place of one of his Majesty's Musicians for the Violins. [*Docquet.*]

March 22. Letter of thanks to the Bishop of Durham, for his kindness to Thos. Murray, Pedagogue to the Duke of York, with request to further Murray's business about the hospital of Sherburn. [*Docquet.*]

March 22. Letter to Lady Eliz. Hatton, to appoint Richard Lazomby, Master of the King's Crossbows, to be Keeper of the Park of Holdenby. [*Docquet.*]

March 22. Warrant to pay to Sir Henry Gunderrot, 300*l.*, for a jewel to be bestowed on the Landgrave of Hesse. [*Docquet.*]

March 22. Warrant to pay to Jehan Blomeart, 300*l.*, for a jewel bestowed on Lord Haddington; and 300*l.* to Henryck Van Hulfen, for a tablet of gold set with diamonds, and the King's picture, given by the King to Rob. Carr, Gentleman of the Bedchamber. [*Docquet.*]

March 23. 86. Gilbert Earl of Shrewsbury to the Earl of Salisbury. Death of Lange, the parson of Leadenham. Begs the living for his own chaplain, John Craven, of Trinity College, Cambridge. The patronage belongs to Chris. Beresford, the King's ward. Lady Arabella is gone to town; and has had a drawing of Chatsworth made for Salisbury.

March 23. Grant of 1,000*l.* to Stephen Le Sieur, being a debt due by Sir Thos. Gresham to the late Queen. [*Warrt. Bk.*, II., *p.* 118.]

March 24. Docquet of the above.

March 24. Gift to Alex. Hay, Deputy Secretary for Scotland, of two-thirds of the forfeitures of recusants, to be recovered at his own cost. [*Docquet.*]

March 24. Demise to Geo. Lawley of two-thirds of the King's interest in messuages, lands, &c., in Bromecroft and other places, co. Salop, arising from the recusancy of Geo. Lutley. [*Docquet.*]

Digitized by Google

VOL. XXXI.

1608.

March 24. Letter to the Master, &c. of St. John's College, Cambridge, to accept the resignation of the vicarage of North Stoke, Oxford, by Thomas Leech, and to confer it on his son Nathaniel Leech. [*Docquet, March* 18.]

March 24. Letter to the Same. To elect John Norton to a scholarship. [*Docquet.*]

March 24. Grant to Sir Hen. Fowkes, in fee-simple, of the King's right of patronage, &c., of the rectories of Kirby Misperton and Brandsburton, co. York; of Trent, co., Somerset; Alderchurch, co. Lincoln; and Goddington, co. Oxford. [*Docquet, March* 24 *and April* 21.]

March 24. Grant to Geo. Williams of an alms-room in Durham Cathedral. [*Docquet.*]

March 25. Lease to Amb. Dudley of the manor, mines, &c., of Chopwell, co. Durham. [*Docquet.*]

March 25. Grant to Rob. and William Appleby, of the office of making "black-jacks, bottles, barhides, cloth-sacks, bed-cases, gun-cases, peternel-cases, pistol-cases, cross-bow cases, long-bow cases, bombards, baskets, collects, and bucklers, all of leather," for the Household, the Tower of London, and the Navy, for their lives. [*Docquet.*]

March 25. License to Rob. Throgmorton, of Weston Underwood, co. Bucks., to travel for three years. [*Docquet.*]

March 25. License for all merchants to export corn free of duty, if not sold within a reasonable time. [*Docquet.*]

March 25. Grant to Rich. Andrews and Will. Hawkins, in trust for Katherine Playdell, of 1,000*l.*, being the forfeiture of an obligation of John Playdell, her husband, by which he was bound to pay 4*l.* monthly for her maintenance. [*Docquet.*]

March 26. Grant to Sir John Herbert, Sir Julius Cæsar, and others, to reform abuses in building, contrary to proclamation. Printed. [*Grant Bk., p.* 43.]

March 26. Westminster. Warrant to pay to Thos. Scudamore, Receiver-General of Yorkshire, 100 marks per annum, for service, &c. at Berwick. [*Warrt. Bk.*, II., *p.* 25.]

March 26. Docquet of the above.

March 26. Warrant to pay 26*l.*, to Rich. Brass, Yeoman of the Buck-hounds; 5*l.* 10*s.* 10*d.*, to Thos. Norton, for making certain bridges between Royston and Newmarket; and 30*l.* 10*s.*, to John Manwood, for holding two justice sessions within the forests of Hampshire. [*Docquet.*]

March 29. 87. Order for Ottiwell Bynns to appear personally before the Council at York.

March 29. Warrant to pay 30*l.* to Lord Carew, Lieutenant of the Ordnance, for sending a canonier, smith, wheelwright, and carpenter, to the coast of Cantyre, Scotland. [*Docquet.*]

Digitized by Google

VOL. XXXI.

1608.

March 29. Warrant to deliver certain munition to Hen. Mills, appointed Canonier in the West parts of Scotland. [*Docquet.*]

March 30. Commission for Sir Wm. Waad, Sir Hen. Montague, Arthur Ingram, and others, assigns of the Earl of Northampton, to execute the conditions of a grant to the said Earl, of an imposition on starch. [*Docquet.*]

March 30. Grant to Isaac Vacandare, a French boy, of pardon for rape. [*Docquet.*]

March 30. Grant to Anth. Higgins, of the Deanery of Ripon. [*Docquet.*]

March 30. Warrant to pay to Clement Edmondes, Secretary of the City of London, 133*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.*, for drawing the assurance to be made by the King, for great sums of money borrowed of the said city. [*Docquet.*]

March 30. Warrant to pay the expenses of taking down the King's house at Enfield, and conveying the materials to be used in the intended building at Theobalds. [*Docquet.*]

March 30. Gift to Sir John Harpur and Fras. Needham, of such lands, &c., as may accrue to the Crown by the outlawry of Sir John Souch, in trust for payment of his debts, and maintenance of his wife and son. [*Docquet.*]

March 30. Warrant to pay to Lord Hay, Gentleman of the Robes, 1,500*l.*, for provision of the King's robes. [*Docquet.*]

March 30. Warrant to pay 3,200*l.* for a jewel given by the King to the Prince. [*Docquet.*]

March 30. Lease to Edm. Thurston and Rob. Webb of the King's two parts of the lands of divers recusants in Lancashire. [*Docquet.*]

March 30. Commission to the Lord Admiral, and others, to find out abuses, &c., in the Royal Navy. [*Docquet, March* 30 *and April* 29.]

March 30. Grant to Thos. Marbury of two-thirds of the King's interest in the goods, lands, &c., of Hen. Bannister, and Thos. Westby, recusants. [*Docquet.*]

March 30. Lease to Edw. Savile of divers mills in Wakefield, Horbury, and Sandall, co. York, on resignation of the same by Sir John Savile, his father. [*Docquet.*]

March 30. Warrant to pay to Hen. Seckford 100 marks for conveying certain pied deer to the French King. [*Docquet.*]

March 30. Grant to Hen. Kelway and others, of pardon for assembling to pull down Inclosures. [*Grant Bk., p.* 35.]

March 31. Grant to Edw. Jones of an alms-room in Christchurch, Oxford. [*Docquet, March* 30.]

March ? 88. ——— to the Council. Report their proceedings in reference to the butchers summoned to appear before them for suppression of the sale of meat during Lent. The butchers of Middlesex complain against those of the City of London for taking unfair advantage of their licenses. [*See Jan.* 22.]

Digitized by Google

VOL. XXXI.

1608.
March ? 89. Suggestions for reformation of abuses in secret conveyance and transportation of raw hides, leather, and calf skins.

March 31. Westminster. Proclamation against the transportation of leather. Printed. [*Proc. Bk., p.* 171.]

March ? 90. Reasons offered by the Company of the Leathersellers of London why their leather should not be subjected to search.

March ? 91. Reasons delivered by John Kendrick against renewing the great toll at Gravelines.

March ? 92. Sir John Poyntz to the Earl of Salisbury. Information relative to the estate of the late Sir Gabriel Poyntz, the wardship of whose grandchildren is now in controversy between himself, Sir John Cutts, and Mr. Docwra.

March ? 93. Same to the Same. Will submit to his decision in his cause with Mr. Docwra. Solicits to become tenant of certain lands which Docwra holds, and from which he is debarred merely by a misnomer in the conveyance.

[March.] 94. Book of the names of stewards, &c., of Crown manors, with the amounts of their respective fees, from 1 to 5 James I.

March ? 95. Estimate of the value to be made by the sale of trees, according to the survey.

March ? 96. Account of annuities to divers foreign Princes and noblemen of the realm, the King, Queen, and Prince's bedchamber and household servants, and the late officers of Berwick.

VOL. XXXII. APRIL—MAY, 1608.

1608.
April 3. 1. Notice to be read by Mr. Owen, after divine service at Yardley and Denton, of writs issued from the Star Chamber, for appearance of Fras. Low, Thos. Stringer, and Richard Burien.

April 8. 2. Bond of John Bate and Thos. Cowley, citizens and grocers of London, to pay 210*l.* to Alice Isburd, of London.

April 8. Grant to Sir Thos. Walsingham and his wife, of the office of Keeper of the Queen's Wardrobe, with release of all demands from 26 July 1603 to 25 Dec. 1607. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 79.]

April 8. Grant to Edm. Beck and Phil. Eden of the office of Bow-bearer "and Collector of the tachin money" in Galtres Forest, co. York. [*Ibid., p.* 79.]

April 8. Commission to the Lord Chancellor and others to make leases of Crown lands within the survey of the Exchequer and Duchy of Lancaster. [*Docquet.*]

April 8. Warrant to pay to Sir Allan Percy 40*l.* per ann., so long as the profits of the lights of Tynemouth Castle remain in the King's hands. [*Docquet.*]

Digitized by Google

VOL. XXXII.

1608.

April 8. Warrant dormant to the officers of the Exchequer, to reserve the money arising from licenses for victualling and selling drink, for extraordinary charges in Ireland. [*Docquet.*]

April 8. Discharge to Arthur Ingram of the office of Collector of the imposition on starch; with grant to him of annuity of 100*l.*, for 12 years, in lieu of the same. [*Docquet.*]

April 8. Lease to Thos. Pearson of certain messuages, &c., in Estritton and elsewhere, Northumberland, for the use of the tenants of the same. [*Docquet.*]

April 8. Grant to Wm. Shaw of the remainder of a debt due to the King by the sureties of Rich. Young, deceased. [*Docquet.*]

April 9. Westminster. Warrant to pay to Lord Hay 7,080*l.* 17*s.* 2*d.* for arrears, and 1,000*l.* quarterly, for the charges, &c., of the robes. [*Warrt. Bk.*, II., *p.* 4.]

April 9. Grant to Thomas Earl of Suffolk of the overplus value of lands, &c., sold by the late Queen on untrue valuations. [*Grant Bk., p.* 36.]

April 11. 3. John Jegon, Bishop of Norwich, to Sir Thos. Lake. Touching his discharge of Evat, a minister, idly accused by —— Lovell.

April 11. 4. Verses in praise of Campion and others, martyrs for Christ. Indorsed, "George Jarves, Priest, suffered for God and his truth at London, the xith of April, 1608."

April 11. Sombourn. 5. Sir Rich. Gifford to Salisbury. Urges his suit on behalf of D. Kercher, for the deanery of Winchester, void by removal of the present Dean on the sudden death of the Bishop of Lincoln.

April 12. Portsmouth. 6. Capt. Willm. Winter to the Earl of Nottingham. His proceedings about the ships laden with corn, stayed by virtue of his warrant. His difficulties in preventing transportation of corn. *Incloses,*

6. I. *List of the ships arrested, with particulars of their lading.*

6. II. *Bond of Walter Dyer and Wm. Bunch, under penalty of* 200*l.*, *to carry to London their ship, the John of Rochester, laden with wheat, and now stayed by Captain Wm. Winter, under an order from the Lord Admiral. April* 2.

April 14. Thetford. 7. Visct. Haddington to the Same. Recommends Sir Ronald McDonnel to his favour.

April 14. Warrant to pay to Sir Bevis Bulmer 500*l.*, of the King's free gift. [*Docquet.*]

April 14. Commission to the Lord Chancellor and others, to give allowance to Otho Nicholson, for his services in execution of the commission touching assart lands. [*Docquet.*]

April 14. Grant to Otho Nicholson of the receivership of compositions for assart lands. [*Docquet.*]

April 14 ? 8. Note of the state of proceedings in the matter of assart lands, and of the commission granted to let them.

Digitized by Google

VOL. XXXII.

1608.

April 14. Grant to Wm. Mann of the receivership of money due to the King, on suits of debts and other actions in the King's Bench. [*Docquet.*]

April 14. Grant to Sir Edw. Howard, in reversion after the Earl of Nottingham, of the offices of Steward of Hampton Court Chace, Byfleet, Richmond, Ashtead, and Kedreth; of Lieutenant of Hampton Court Chace; and Collector of Rents at Oatlands, Leigh, Weybridge, Walton, Esher, and Cobham, for life. [*Docquet.*]

April 14. Warrant for order to the officers of the ports, to levy certain [reduced] impositions on sugars imported after 12th May ensuing. [*Docquet.*]

April 14. Grant to Edw. Lawrence of the guidership of Magdalen Hospital, near Gaywood, Norfolk. [*Docquet.*]

April 15. Bars-court. 9. Katherine Lady Newton to Salisbury. Thanks him for favours shewn to her son [Theodore] in his cause against Sir Harry Poole. Requests him to give a favourable ear to Mr. Kirton. [*See April* 25.]

April 16. 10. Earl of Nottingham to Sir Thos. Lake. Sends the bearer, Edw. Altham, with a bill for the King's signature, appointing him the reversion of the captaincy of the Blockhouse at Tilbury, on surrender by [Edw.] Roberts.

April 16. Warrant to pay to John Sutton and John Malcolmtosh their charges for survey of woods in Scotland for ship-building, &c. [*Docquet.*]

April 16. License to Sir Thos. Howard to travel for three years. [*Docquet.*]

April 16. Warrant to pay to Sir Valentine Brown, 1,000*l.*, for ground taken into the King's middle park at Eltham. [*Docquet.*]

April 16. Warrant to pay to John Drew, 160*l.*, in restitution of his property seized on false information of recusancy. [*Docquet.*]

April 16. Grant, in reversion, to Wm. Piers, of a prebend in Christ Church, Oxford. [*Docquet.*]

April 17. Rycot. 11. Francis Lord Norris to Dud. Carleton. Is unwell with a swelling upon his temple. Will be glad to hear of the friar's return from Spain. Wonders what apology the Ambassador of the Duke of Florence will make. His half-yearly payment to his wife is ready.

April 18. Portsmouth. 12. Capt. Willm. Winter to the Earl of Nottingham. Has made stay of the Little Susan of London, laden with barley for Barbary. Other vessels expected. Begs to be allowed to sell the corn cheaply to the distressed poor.

April 18. Commission to the Lord Chancellor to farm certain of the King's lands. [*Grant Bk., p.* 43.]

April 18. Grant to Arthur Lake of the office of Dean of Worcester. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 79.]

April 18. Warrant to pay to Jeffrey Duppa, 270*l.*, for utensils for the King's brewhouse at Holdenby. [*Docquet.*]

Digitized by Google

1608. Vol. XXXII.

April 18. Order to the King's Woodward in Northamptonshire to provide wood and charcoal for Holdenby. [*Docquet.*]

April 20. Grant to Rich. Hamerton of the keeping of the King's house at Newmarket. [*Docquet.*]

April 20. Grant to John Granger of the keeping of Stockley Park, co. Stafford, for life, with reversion to John Everard. [*Docquet.*]

April 20. Grant to Edw. Altham, on surrender of Edw. Roberts, of the office of Captain of the Blockhouse and new Fortifications at West Tilbury. [*Docquet.*]

April 20. Grant to Thos. Andrew of pardon for manslaughter of Willm. Morgan. [*Docquet.*]

April 20. Letter to the Lord Mayor, and others, of London, as Governors of the Hospital of St. Thomas, Southwark, for Peter Staples to continue his farm of the manor of Crofton, Kent. [*Docquet.*]

April 20. Warrant to the Lord Treasurer and others, to call before them such dyers dwelling out of the liberties of the City of London as Christopher Hammond shall nominate, and to bind them in recognizances to perform the orders prescribed by the Lord Mayor; the said Hammond to have the moiety of the forfeitures. [*Docquet.*]

April 21. Ludlow Castle. 13. Ralph Lord Eure to Salisbury. Sir Rich. Lewkenor, Chief Justice of Chester, is prepared with proofs from records, that both before and after the statute of 34 Hen. VIII., the four Border counties were subject to the jurisdiction of the Court of the Marches in Wales. Will attend the cause himself if desired. Urges a speedy and final decision in it. *Annexed are,*

13. I. *Proofs declaring the Counties of Gloucester, Hereford, Worcester, and Salop, to be within the jurisdiction of the Lord President and Council of the Marches in Wales.*

April ? 14. Reasons against the jurisdiction of the Council of Wales over the four English counties with answers [by the Lord President], who solicits his dismissal in case the King be not pleased, in the renewing of his instructions, to continue the jurisdiction, at least till the next Parliament.

April 22. Grant to [Wm.] Piers of the next vacant prebend in Christ Church, Oxford. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 76.]

April 23. Warrant to Sir Julius Cæsar to issue money and dispatch business belonging to the office of the late Lord Treasurer [Dorset.] [*Docquet.*]

[April 23.] 15. The King to [Sir Julius Cæsar, Chancellor of the Exchequer.] To permit John Cripps, Groom of the Privy Kitchen, to cut down wood in his copyhold lands called Woodlands at Sunning, Berks, under certain restrictions.

April 23. Docquet of the above.

Digitized by Google

VOL. XXXII.

1608.

April 24. 16. Andrew Sinclair to Salisbury. Sends him a little coffer and some furs; also two Danish dogs for the Prince, &c.

April 24. Grant to Wm. Jones of an alms-room in Christchurch, Oxford. [*Docquet.*]

April 24. Warrant to pay 13*d.* per diem, to Rich. Hooper, Groom of the Otter Hounds, for wages; and 20*s.* per ann. for his livery. [*Docquet.*]

April 24. Release to Sir Bevis Bulmer of all arrears in which he stands indebted for imposts on sea coals; and discharge for 2,419*l.* 16*s.* 10*d.* granted him to be employed about the mines in Scotland. [*Docquet.*]

April 24. Warrant to pay to Sir Thos. Gorges certain sums for expenses at the New Park at Richmond, and for keeping the deer there. [*Docquet.*]

April 24. License to Sir Oliver Butler to travel for three years to and from the Spa, in company with his wife and Goddard Oxenbridge. [*Docquet.*]

April 24. Privy Seal for payment of 460*l.* 11*s.* 11*d.*, to Fras. Jones and Nich. Salter, late farmers of the Customs, being the moiety of sums paid into the Exchequer for forfeited goods. [*Docquet.*]

April 24. Grant to Hen. Mynne of the office of Paymaster of the Gentlemen Pensioners, for life. [*Docquet.*]

April 24. Grant to Rich. Richards of pardon for manslaughter. [*Docquet.*]

April 24. Grant to Rich. Moore and Fras. Phillips, and their heirs, assigns of the contractors for rectories, &c., of rectories, tithes, &c., of the Duchy of Lancaster, value 156*l.* 13*s.* 11½*d.* per ann. [*Docquet.*]

April 24. Commission to the Chancellor, &c., of the Exchequer, to finish the account of Sir Rob. Vernon, late Surveyor for victualling the garrison at Berwick. [*Docquet.*]

April 25. 17. John Dacombe to Salisbury. Justice Williams says that Sir Hen. Poole did not require money from Mr. [Theodore] Newton, but public denial of the words spoken, &c. A Gloucestershire jury would condemn Mr. Newton in 2,000*l.* damages, if the matter went to trial, so great is Sir Henry Poole's credit with them. [*See April* 15.]

April 25. Westminster. Warrant to pay to William Ferrers, linen draper, 4,766*l.* 3*s.* 11¾*d.*, for wares for the King, Prince, and Duke of York. [*Warrt. Bk.*, II., *p.* 51.]

April. Docquet of the above. [*Docquet, April* 29.]

April 27. Westminster. Warrant to pay 2*s.* per diem to Thos. Muncrieff for mewing the King's hawks. [*Warrt. Bk.*, II., *p.* 38.]

April 27. Westminster. Warrant to pay to Willm. Typper, 500*l.* interest, to be deducted out of his part of the composition for defective titles. [*Ibid.*, *p.* 72.]

Digitized by Google

VOL. XXXII.

1608.

April 27. Ludlow Castle. 18. Ralph Lord Eure to the Earl of Salisbury, Lord Treasurer.* Compliments him on his accession to that high office.

April 28. 19. Sir Wm. Cornwallis to the Same. Similar congratulations.

April 28. Ludlow astle. 20. Sir Hen. Townshend to the Same. Similar congratulations.

April 28. 21. Theodore Newton to the Same. Prays that he will request the Judges of the Court of King's Bench to delay the trial of his cause till Monday.

April 28. Grant to Henry Earl of Northampton of the office of Keeper of the Privy Seal. [*Grant Bk., p.* 36.]

April 28. 22. Statement of the revenues in the charge of the King's Remembrancer, and of the principal duties of his office. Indorsed [by Salisbury], "Mr. Fanshaw, his office."

April 29. Chapter House. 23. Dispensation by the Master and Fellows ot Clare Hall, Cambridge, to Dr. Thos. Winston, to continue his study of medicine in their college, notwithstanding their statutes to the contrary.

April 29. 24. Subpœna for appearance of Humph. Lloyd before the Court of Wards and Liveries at Westminster.

April 29. Westminster. Proclamation commanding the Oath of Allegiance to be tendered to all the King's subjects coming from beyond the seas, except merchants and men of quality. Printed. [*Proc. Bk., p.* 173.]

April 29. Whitehall. 25. Declaration by the King that the appointment of Willm. Mann, as Receiver of Fines in the Court of King's Bench, was not intended to increase the fines, but as the patent is objected to, it is forborne for the present.

April 29. Warrant to pay to Edw. Ferrers, the sum of 4,063*l.* 14*s.* 3*d.*, due to divers artificers for wares delivered for the Queen, in equal instalments, in April 1609, 1610, and 1611. [*Docquet.*]

April 29. Obligation by the King to pay to Roger Montague 2,000*l.* in —— years. [*Docquet. See also May* 4.]

April 29. Grant to George Humble of privilege, for 21 years, to print a book compiled by John Speed, called "The Theater of the Empire of Great Britayne, with cartes and maps." [*Docquet.*]

April ? 26. List of forests, parks, and chaces, from Speed's maps.

April 29. Discharge of the debts and lands of the late Nich. Wolfe, which were for his recusancy, to Thos. Wolfe, his son, who is conformable. [*Docquet.*]

April 29. Placart to Dame Katherine, widow of Sir Miles Corbet of Woodbastwick, Norfolk, and others, to preserve for the King's use an eyrie of hawks, called Laniers, breeding in their woods. [*Docquet.*]

* He is so styled in the letter, although his patent only bears date May 4th.

Digitized by Google

VOL. XXXII.

1608.

April 29. Demise to Anth. Witherings and Jas. Fenton, of the King's interest in two annuities of Eliz. Gatacre and John Wells, recusants. [*Docquet.*]

April 30. Grant to Thos. Parker, late of Turvey, co. Bedford, of pardon for sheep-stealing. [*Docquet.*]

April 30. Re-grant to Thos. Greaves of the keeping of Rolleston Park, Duchy of Lancaster, for life, with reversion to Rich. Rodus. Directed to Sir Thomas Parry, now Chancellor of the Duchy. [*Docquet.*]

April 30. Grant to Wm. Nicholson of a Gunner's place in the Tower. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 76.]

April ? 27. Memorandum of receipts payable into the Exchequer in Easter term.

April ? 28. Statement [by Lord Treasurer Salisbury] of the importance of having a clear digest drawn out of the King's debts and revenue, of the times of payment of the latter, and of the assignments already made upon it.

April ? 29. Sir Sam. Saltonstall to Salisbury. Congratulations on his appointment as Lord Treasurer. Complains of the malice of his own ill-willers, who are endeavouring to disturb him in his place in the Customs.

April ? 30. Discourse addressed to the King by Sir Nicholas Hall, on the benefit derived by the Dutch from their fisheries on the English coast, with a proposal to levy a tax upon them for their fish, or to divert the trade into the hands of the English. [*See* 1609, *April.*]

April ? 31. Arguments for collecting the assize herring from strangers fishing in the North seas of Scotland; with answers to the objections against its exaction, proposed by Sir Noel Caron on behalf of the Hollanders.

May 1. 32. Thos. Gamul to Salisbury. Represents the injustice of an exception taken against Lord Chief Justice Coke, as one of the referees in the cause relating to the city of Chester.

May 2. Plymouth. 33. Sir Ferdinando Gorges to the Same. Escape of Capt. Challoner out of Spain. Bad feeling of the Spaniards towards England.

May 2. 34. [Sir] Thos. Smith to Sir Thos. Lake. Requests him to obtain the King's signature to two letters, one of safe conduct to a Dutchman for import of Rhenish wine, and the other to the Viceroy of Algiers, in behalf of an English ship cruelly spoiled.

May 4. 35. List of packets sent and delivered for His Majesty's service by Matthew de Quester, since Jan. 22.

May 4. Congé d'elire for the Dean and Chapter of Lincoln to elect a Bishop. [*Docquet.*]

May 4. Letter to the Dean and Chapter of Lincoln recommending the election of Dr. Barlow, Bishop of Rochester. [*Docquet.*]

Digitized by Google

1608. VOL. XXXII.

May 4. Grant to Sir Wm. Godolphin of the office of Receiver-General of cos. Devon and Cornwall, within the Survey of the Exchequer, for life, in the same manner as Sir Fras. Godolphin, his father, held the same. [*Docquet.*]

May 4. Warrant to pay to Roger Montague 2,364*l.* due by the King, in three instalments, before June 1610. [*Docquet.*]

May 4. Grant to the Earl of Salisbury of the office of Lord High Treasurer of the Exchequer. [*Grant Bk., p.* 37.]

May 4. Grant to Sir Rob. and Rich. Wright, in fee-farm, of certain parsonages, &c., value 33*l.* 15*s.* 5*d.* per ann., remainder of a grant made to the Duke of Lenox by the King. [*Docquet.*]

May ? 36. Account of impropriate tithes, value 1,000*l.* per ann., granted by the King to the Duke of Lenox.

May 4. License for Wm. Dutton, of Sherborne, co. Gloucester, and Thos. Warnford, of Sevenhampton, co. Wilts, to go to the Spa. [*Docquet.*]

May 4. Grant to Jeremy Hearne of the office of one of the Musicians for the Bass viol, as held by Rich. Woodward, deceased. [*Docquet.*]

May 4. Warrant to pay to John Boys, one of the Queen's footmen, in the place of John Mackew, 40*l.* per ann. for apparel. [*Docquet.*]

May 4. Grant to Rob. Westcott, in reversion after Hugh Price, of the office of Porter of the Minories, near the walls of London, for life. [*Docquet.*]

May 4. Gift to Capt. Edmund Dogget of the moiety of 1,000*l.*, old debts due to the Crown, to be recovered by him. [*Docquet.*]

May 4. Grant to Fras. Phelips and Rich. Moore, at the nomination of Sir Anth. Cope and other contractors for rectories, &c., of divers rectories, &c., not named, value 331*l.* 19*s.* 11*d.* per ann. [*Docquet, March* 20 *and May* 4.]

May 4. Grant to Fras. Hall, of Gargrave, co. York, of pardon for manslaughter of Wm. Grave, of Long Preston, co. York. [*Docquet.*]

May 4. License for Sir John Dormer to travel to the Spa for six months. [*Docquet.*]

May 4. Warrant to pay to Rich. Connock 492*l.* 4*s.* 8*d.* and other sums, for service of the Prince. [*Docquet.*]

May 4. Grant to Geo. Johnson and John Grimesdich, at the nomination of Sir Rich. Ashton, of rectories, &c., value 90*l.* 12*s.* 5*d.* per ann. [*Docquet.*]

May 4. Letter to the arbitrators for ending the suit between the executors of Ann, late Countess of Warwick, and Thos. Seaton, directing them to determine the said suit. [*Docquet.*]

May 4. Release to Roger Tockett and his sureties of 240*l.*, the residue of a debt owed by his late grandfather, Roger Tockett, for recusancy. [*Docquet.*]

Digitized by Google

VOL. XXXII.

1608.

May 4. Grant to Thos. Ayrey of the bailiwick of the Hundred of Ossulston, co. Middlesex, for life. [*Docquet.*]

May 5. 37. Power of attorney from James Randolph, of London, to Rich. Lee, of Lee, co. Chester, to receive certain sums from Sir Thos. Smith.

May 5. 38. Edw. Reynoldes to the [Earl of Northampton] Lord Privy Seal. Reports sundry defects in the office of the Privy Seal, owing to the long discontinuance of a Lord Privy Seal; with suggestions for their remedy.

May 6. Portsmouth. 39. Capt. Willm. Winter to the Earl of Nottingham. Has been applied to by Mr. Foxall, of Hampton, to allow the passage of 80 quarters of barley. Requests directions. There are no peewits in the country, except at Lord Vere's. *Incloses,*

39. 1. *Willm. Foxall to Capt. Winter. Requests leave to carry certain corn into Cornwall, for relief of the poor there.* [*May* 3.]

May 7. 40. Speech of Justice Yelverton in the case of Rob. Calvin, an infant, plaintiff, *v.* Rich. and Nich. Smith, defendants, relative to a messuage in Shoreditch. The defendants pleading that the plaintiff is an *alien*, born at Edinburgh, his opinion is, that since the union of the Kingdoms under one Sovereign, a Scotchman is not an alien.

May 7. Westminster. Warrant to pay certain sums to the Master of the Jewel House, for supply of new gold and silver plate. [*Warrt. Bk.*, II., *p.* 74.]

May 9. Cambridge. 41. Vice Chancellor, &c., of Cambridge, to Salisbury, their Chancellor. Congratulate him on his recent appointment to the Treasurership.

May 9. 42. Estimate of one entire subsidy, upon which assignations were made at Michaelmas last.

May 9. 43. Particulars of Crown debts given away since 11 August 1607, with dates of the grants.

May 9. Letter to the Judges of the King's Bench, signifying his Majesty's intention to maintain the rights and privileges of that Court. [*Docquet. See April* 24.]

May 11. 44. Robert Earl of Dorset to the Earls of Salisbury and Suffolk, overseers of his father's last will. Solicits their furtherance of certain suits to his Majesty. *Incloses,*

44. 1. *Schedule of requests, that he may succeed his father as Master of the Game in Ashdown Forest and the Broile Park, Sussex; in the office of Master of the Swans; and in the Lieutenancy of Sussex.*

May 11. Petition of Daniel Brames to Salisbury, that, as he is an Englishman born, he may not be charged such export duties as are paid only by strangers. [*Dom. Corresp., July* 29.]

Digitized by Google

VOL. XXXII.

1608.

May 12. 45. Sir John Savage, High Sheriff, and the Bishop of Chester, to Salisbury. Request directions on a letter from the Lord Deputy of Ireland. *Incloses,*

45. I. *Sir Arthur Chichester to the Sheriff of Chester and others. Request that Hen. Quin, servant to O'Dogherty, apprehended by them, may be sent over to Ireland. Dublin, May* 1.

May 13. Lincoln. Lindsey. 46. Examinations of Thos. Elvish, of Basford, and his servant, Edw. Armfield, relative to Elvish's design, &c., in hiring a keel from Hen. Spenser, of Hull, to sail to Grimsby or Stallingborough.

May 13. 47. Examinations of Hen. Spenser, Master Sailor, and Rob. Barnby, his servant, relative to the persons and goods conveyed by him in his keel.

May 13. Grant to Sir Geo. Snigg of the office of Judge of the Circuit, cos. Glamorgan, Brecon, and Radnor, during pleasure. [*Docquet.*]

May 13. Similar grant to Sir Edw. Heron, for cos. Carnarvon, Merioneth, and Anglesea. [*Docquet.*]

May 13. Letter to the Warden, &c., of Winchester College, to elect Thos. Hitchcock a Fellow. [*Docquet.*]

May 13. Letter to Sir John Garrett, Sir Thos. Lowe, Sir Wm. Rumney, and Geo. Bowles, to determine immediately a cause relativeto certain Brazil wood and sugars, between Anthony Dias and Paulo Pineto, on the one part, and John Francisco Suprani and Philip Bernardy, on the other, as Dias and Pineto are to be employed in the King's service on mineral works. [*Docquet, May* 13 *and* 16.]

May 13. License for all manner of corn and grain to be brought into the kingdom, duty free, during pleasure. [*Docquet.*]

May 13. License for Andrew Kemerlinck, of Elbing, in Poland, merchant, to carry out of the realm 500 ducats of gold, of the coin of Hungary. [*Docquet.*]

May 13. Grant to Capt. John Duffield of the benefit of the recusancy of Mary Wolfe, of Ashington, Sussex. [*Docquet.*]

May 13. Warrant for levying [the reduced] impositions on sugars brought in after May 31. [*Docquet. See April* 14.]

May 13. License for Sir Oliver Manners to remain beyond seas for three years after the expiration of his former license. [*Docquet, May* 13 *and* 16.]

May 13. License to Rob. Lockley and Frances, his daughter, and seventy others, to sell wines in divers towns and counties. [*Docquet.*]

May 13. Similar license to Rob. Burrow and Wilmot, his wife, and to twenty-six others. [*Docquet.*]

Digitized by Google

1608. VOL. XXXII.

May 14. Grant to Geo. Singleton of the office of Justice in the cos. of Glamorgan, Brecknock, and Radnor, during pleasure. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 77.]

May 14. Saturday. 48. Hen. Earl of Northampton to Salisbury. Requests that the officers of the ports may refrain from collection of the impost on starch, since it was granted to him by the King, and he has let it to farm to Arthur Ingram, Thos. Dalby, and others.

May 15. Edinburgh. 49. Earl of Dunfermline to the Same. Sends a letter received from Ireland with all expedition.

May 16. 50. Anth. Atkinson to the Same. Complains of the slanderous speeches of Sir Wilfrid Lawson against Mr. Denton and himself, because they offered to prove that Lawson unjustly held Crown lands in Cumberland, value 3,000*l.*

May 16. 51. Arthur Gregory to the Same. Offers to survey his lands and buildings at Cranborne or elsewhere; begs that, as searcher of the port of Poole, he may be authorized to open suspicious packets.

May 16. 52. Capt. Willm. Winter to the Earl of Nottingham. He is opposed by Owen Jennings in the sale of the barley landed out of the Susan. Requests instructions.

May 16. Warrant to pay to Rob. Ayton, Groom of the Privy Chamber, 20*l.* per ann., the same as to Lawrence Marbury, deceased. [*Docquet.*]

May 16. Warrant to deliver stuff to the said Rob. Ayton for his yearly livery. [*Docquet.*]

May 16. Warrant to pay to Nich. Archer 648*l.* 1*s.* 11¾*d.*, for two meadows adjoining to the race, at Cole Park, Wilts. [*Docquet.*]

May 16. The usual warrant for stuffs and other necessaries for the use of the King, the Prince, the Duke of York, and Princess Mary, for the year 1607. [*Docquet.*]

May 16. Grant to Dorothy Emerson of an alms-room in St. Stephen's, Westminster. [*Docquet.*]

May 16. Grant to Thos. Staney of an alms-room in the Hospital at Sandwich, founded by Sir Thos. Elliott. [*Docquet.*]

May 16. Grant to Abraham Abercromy, Saddler to the Prince, born in Scotland, of denization. [*Docquet.*]

May 16. Grant to Thos. Williams of the benefit of the recusancy of Nicholas Morris, of Coton, co. Warwick. [*Docquet.*]

May 16. Similar grant to Thos. Dixon, of the benefit of the recusancy of Alex. Fetiplace, of Kingston, co. Berks, Thos. Arden alias Arderne, of Emley, co. Northampton, Wm. Middlemore, of Hauksley, and Leonard Smallpeece, co. Worcester, and Martha Gravenor, of Whitmore, co. Stafford. [*Docquet.*]

May 16. Warrant for receiving composition of Jas. Montague, Dean of the Chapel Royal, and now Bishop of Bath and Wells, for his first fruits. [*Docquet.*]

Digitized by Google

VOL XXXII.

1608.

May 16. Grants to Jas. Baylie of 10,000*l.* old debts, &c., due to the Crown, and also the moiety of 18,000*l.* of similar debts, both to be employed in rebuilding Berwick Bridge, lately broken down by the ice. [*Docquet.*]

May 16. Demise to the King, by the Bishop of Winchester, of the Castle, two Parks, and two Chaces of Farnham, Surrey, the Royalties of the Chace of Hambledon, and certain coppice woods there. [*Docquet.*]

May 16. Grant to Chris. Musgrave, Popish Priest, lately conformed to the Church of England, of pardon. [*Docquet.*]

May 18. Clink Prison, Southwark. 53. Hen. Lok to the Earl of Salisbury. Is imprisoned by an old creditor. Begs to be placed in the keeping of the bailiff of the Clink, who will allow him to go forth, to prosecute a suit against Serjeant Harris, for recovery of land.

May ? 54. Same to the Same. Prays his recommendation to the Lord Chief Justice, before whom his cause against Serjeant Harris has to be tried. Wishes some employment.

May 18. 55. Charge of the Princess Elizabeth's diet, from 19 December, 1607, to 18 May following, amounting to 1,475*l.* 14*s.* 3½*d.*

May 20. Portsmouth. 56. Contracts with Thos. Aldridge, the King's Wheelwright, and Rob. Shurlock, purveyor of timber, for supply of carriages for the ordnance.

May 20. 57. Capt. Wm. Winter to the Earl of Nottingham. The Justices of Cornwall request corn from Hampshire for relief of their poor. *Incloses,*

57. I. *Justices of Cornwall to the Mayor of Southampton. Request a supply of corn for the Western parts, which are in great distress. St. Austell, May* 9.

57. II. *Bond of Wm. Foxall to deliver* 100 *quarters of barley at Mevagissey, Cornwall, for the use of the poor, under penalty of* 200*l. May* 12.

May 20. Greenwich. Lists of the Justices of Assize, with their circuits, in England and Wales, Commissioners of Lieutenancy and their deputies, and Magistrates in each county. [*Dom. Corresp., Vol.* xxxiii.]

May 20. 58. The King to the Wardens, &c., of the Trinity House. To elect Hugh Merrick, one of the Masters of the Navy, as Master of their Fraternity, for the year, on account of service done to the King.

May 20. Docquet of the above.

May 20. 59. Petition of twelve of the Prince's scullery servants to the King, for a gift of the benefit of six recusants, in lieu of one of chantry lands, value 12*l.* per ann. With note by Sir Daniel Dunn, of the King's pleasure to grant the petition.

Digitized by Google

1608. Vol. XXXII.

May 20. Grant to Sir Thos. Smith, one of the Clerks of the Privy Council, of a pension of 100*l.* per ann., for life. [*Docquet.*]

May 20. Warrant to deliver to Hen. Watkins, Page of the Queen's Robes, stuff for his apparel. [*Docquet.*]

May 20. Commission to the Earl of Salisbury and Sir Julius Cæsar, to demise and let the King's lands. [*Grant Bk., p.* 33.]

May 21. Commission to Lord Ellesmere and the Earl of Salisbury, to examine abuses touching depopulations. [*Ibid., p.* 33.]

May 21. Grant to John Herbert to be Chancellor of the Garter at Windsor Castle, and to keep the Seal of the Order. [*Ibid., p.* 35.]

May 21. Commission to the Earl of Northampton to examine all who pass beyond the seas from the Cinque Ports. [*Ibid., p.* 42.]

May 21. Commission to the Lord Chancellor, Lord Treasurer, and others, to sell assart lands. [*Ibid., p.* 45.]

May ? 60. List of commissions, wherein the Lord Treasurer is a Commissioner, [from 1604 to 1608.]

May 21. Earl of Salisbury to [Earl of Dunfermline], Lord Chancellor of Scotland. Neal Garvey, who takes upon him the surname of O'Donnel, and Randall M'Sorrell are raising a rebellion in Ireland. Three hundred men to be levied in Scotland towards suppressing them. Directions for their arms, victualling, transport, &c. With postscript that Garvey has not taken the title of O'Donnel, and therefore 100 men out of the 300 may be forborne till further orders. [*See Irish Corresp., May* 10, 11.]

May 21. Westminster. Re-grant to Henry Mynne, of the office of Paymaster of the Band of Gentlemen Pensioners and Gentlemen at Arms. [*Warrt. Bk.*, II., *p.* 12.]

May 22. Greenwich. Warrant to pay to Peter Bland, Serjeant Skinner, 5,597*l.* 0*s.* 4*d.* for wares delivered into the great wardrobe, within two years, for the use of the King, Prince Henry, and Duke of York. [*Ibid., p.* 50.]

May 23. Docquet of the above.

May 23. 61. The King to the Lord Admiral. To order the Woodward of Holt Forest to deliver four trees, squared and felled, to the Earl of Dunbar, for the mint in Scotland.

May 23. Grant to Edw. Bradston, of Winterbourne, co, Gloucester, of pardon for piracy committed upon the French, on composition with the merchants injured. [*Docquet.*]

May 23. Warrant to pay to Wm. Broderick, the King's embroiderer, 2,090*l.* 0*s.* 2*d.*, within two years. [*Docquet.*]

May 23. Warrant to pay to Sir Carew Raleigh, Lieutenant of the Isle of Portland, 197*l.* 10*s.*, for repairs of the Castle there. [*Docquet.*]

Digitized by Google

Vol. XXXII.

1608.

May 23. Grant to Hen. Davies, of St. Andrew's, Holborn, of pardon for manslaughter of Robert Harryman alias Gardiner. [*Docquet.*]

May 23. License to Philip Howard, son of Lord Wm. Howard, to travel for three years. [*Docquet.*]

May 23. Presentation of Fras. Lee, to the rectory of Charlton-upon-Otmoor, diocese of Oxford. [*Docquet.*]

May 23. Grant to Griffin Jones of the office of keeper and porter of Ludlow Castle, co. Shropshire, and keeper of the tennis court. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 77.]

May 23. Letter to the Master, &c., of St. Thomas's Hospital, Southwark, to grant to Henry Halfheid a lease, in reversion, of the farm called Shoreditch Place, in Hackney, Middlesex, the suit for the farm of Comberton, co. Cambridge, for the same party, having failed. [*Docquet.*]

May 23. Warrant for the Clerk of the Cheque of the King's Guard to insert in all warrants for the Grooms of the Bedchamber, 20*s.* per ann. allowance for watch liveries, the same as to the Grooms of the Privy Chamber. [*Docquet.*]

May 23. Greenwich. Grant to John Westbury, hurt by overthrow of a cart in the King's last progress, of an alms-room in St. Peter's, Westminster. [*Docquet.*]

May 24. Whitehall. 62. Earl of Salisbury to the Officers of Customs. Directions for levying an additional duty of 2*d.* in the pound on English cloths and other merchandize carried into France, the merchants having signified their consent thereto, to defray the expenses of the treaty, &c.

May 24. Copy of the above. [*Dom. Corresp., July* 29.]

May 24. Buckingham. 63. Sir Fras. Goodwin and Sir Geo. Throgmorton to Salisbury. Transmit a letter; the person therein named is Rich. Brett, a Doctor of Divinity.

May 24. Winchester College. 64. Warden, &c., of Winchester College, to Salisbury. Request him to accept the office of High Steward of their College, which is always offered to the High Treasurer of England.

May 24. Grant to Wm. Shaw of the whole debt of 2,500*l.* due to the late Queen by the sureties of Rich. Young, deceased. [*Docquet.*]

May ? 65. "Grants made to Scotsmen," viz., John Murray, Lord d'Aubigny, [Wm.] Shaw, Thos. Potts, David Steward, Wm. Lesley, Thos. Long, and Bernard Lindsay.

May 24. 66. Assignations of moneys due and payable out of the receipts, before Michaelmas next.

May 25. 67. Account of moneys due in the King's receipt at Westminster, before Michaelmas.

May 25. 68. Account of moneys to be paid out of the King's receipt, before Michaelmas next.

Digitized by Google

1608. Vol. XXXII.

May 25. Whitehall. 69. Sir Julius Cæsar to Thos. Fortescue, Hen. Crooke, and Sir Geo. Rivers. Touching the recognizances to be taken of John Suckling, on his admission to the receivership of the Alienation Office.

[May 25.] 70. Draft of the recognizances above alluded to.

May 25. Grant to John Corbet of the office of one of the Clerks of the Privy Council, for life. [*Grant Bk., p.* 45.]

May 25. Westminster. 71. Grant to Sir Ralph Winwood of the office of one of the Clerks of the Privy Council, for life; with memorandum of surrender thereof by Winwood, on Aug. 15, 1609.

May. Docquet of the above grant. [*Docquet, May* 20.]

May 26. Leicester. 72. List of persons licensed as common victuallers or ale-house keepers in Leicestershire, at the Quarter Sessions held for that county; total, 309. With the rules and orders for licensed ale-house keepers.

May 27 London. 73. Ralph Lord Eure to Salisbury. Acknowledges the receipt of the King's order for levying 50 men in Worcestershire. Has contracted for arms with Mr. Birchley, and, therefore, cannot purchase them from Mr. Nicholson.

May 27. Whitehall. Earl of Salisbury to the Officers of Customs. Not to take any entry of goods for the Levant, without a particular thereof signed by the Deputy of the Levant Company. [*Dom. Corresp., July* 29.]

May 28. Greenwich. 74. Warrant dormant to pay to Sir Henry Lee Master, or to the Clerk of the Armoury at Greenwich, the wages of the armourers, 21 in number, and other expenses of the office.

May 28. Westminster. General commission for demising and letting lands within the survey of the Exchequer, for 3 lives, or 21 years. [*Dom. Corresp., Dec.* 15, 1609.]

May 28. 75. Abstract of the above commission.

May 28? Exchequer Chamber. 76. "Directions for Commissioners, with the steward of each manour, as well for admitting of tenants to copyhold estates, as for assessing of fines of the same," &c. &c. Printed.

May 28. Greenwich. Warrant to pay to John Lord Stanhope, Master of the Posts, the sums necessary for the charges of that office. [*Warrt. Bk.*, II., *p.* 59.]

May 28. Greenwich. Warrant for a new contract to be made with Edw. and John Meredith, for providing apparel for the Foot Bands serving in the Low Countries; and for payment of 1,460*l.*, monthly, to Rich. Wright, Paymaster of the said Forces. [*Ibid., p.* 22.]

May 28. Greenwich. Warrant to pay to Lord Harrington 2,500*l.*, yearly, for diet and education of the Lady Elizabeth, and expenses of her household; also the sums required for wages of her servants &c. [*Ibid., p.* 23.]

May 28. Greenwich. Warrant to pay to Lord Carew, Lieutenant of the Ordnance, any sums not exceeding 6,000*l.* in one year, for wages of officers and clerks, and other expenses of the Ordnance. [*Ibid., p.* 13.]

Digitized by Google

1608. VOL. XXXII.

May 28. Greenwich. Warrant to pay to Sir Willm. Waad, Lieutenant of the Tower, certain sums for fees, wages, &c., of officers there, and for diet of prisoners; and also certain sums to Thos. Harlow, Keeper of the Gatehouse at Westminster, for similar purposes. [*Warrt. Bk.*, II., *p.* 16.]

May 29. Rycot. 77. Francis Lord Norris to Dud. Carleton. Desires Sir Walter Cope's answer about his land at Kentish Town. Hopes Sir Walter will remember him for Shotover woods. Wants information of all the proceedings in the Low Countries since the return of the friar, and of Irish affairs. Requests observations on what Carleton saw in Spain.

May 29. Norton. 78. Sir Rich. Knightley and Sir Eusebius Andrew to Sir Robt. Osborne, Sir Edwd. Onley, and Sir John Needham. The price of corn daily increases by not being brought to market, and mutinies ensue.

May 30. 79. The King to the Countess of Cumberland. Her petition against the holding of the Gaol and County Court at Appleby Castle, has been decided against her. The rights of her daughter, Lady Anne Clifford, will be properly considered.

May 31. Netherham. 80. Edward Hext to Salisbury. In answer to the letter sent to himself and others, authorising them to make composition with any freeholder desiring exemption from serving on juries. No one has offered to compound, from the fear lest juries should be confined to the meaner sort of people who cannot compound.

May 31. Tynemouth Castle. 81. Sir Wm. Selby to the Same. Sir Ralph Gray has lately committed riots against him and his tenants; begs his Lordship will advise Sir Ralph to a more temperate course.

May 31. Whitehall. Earl of Salisbury to the Officers of Customs. Not to permit any tin to be shipped for exportation within their jurisdiction, but such as has been licensed by Sir Thos. Bludder and Company, merchants of London, patentees for the pre-emption and exportation of tin. [*Dom. Corresp., July* 29.]

May 31. Gerard's Bromley. 82. Thomas Lord Gerard to the Same. Has received his commission for the revenue of the Isle [of Man], which charges him with two years' profit that Alice Countess of Derby has received. The revenue is ready to be brought over, the first favourable wind.

May. 83. Copy of the oath heretofore taken by the Bishop of Sodor and Man, and of the oaths now required to be taken, to be true to Robert Earl of Salisbury, Lord High Treasurer, and Thomas Earl of Suffolk, during their interest in the Isle of Man.

May. Co. Nottingham. 84. Notes, abstracts of records, &c., addressed to Lord Treasurer Salisbury, to prove that the Chapter of St. Mary's Church of Southwell is vested in the Crown, by statute 1 Edw. VI.

Digitized by Google

VOL. XXXII.

1608. [May.] 85. John Hercey to the Earl of Salisbury. Details the proceeding of himself and other Commissioners, in surveying upwards of 300 of His Majesty's manors, by direction of the late Lord Treasurer. The expense of the survey does not exceed 2,000*l.* *Annexed is,*

85. I. *Declaration by John Hercey of the contents of the survey of upwards of* 300 *manors in various counties; its use and present benefit to the Crown.*

May. 86. Three accounts of the receipts of the Clerks of the Privy Seal for the month.

May? [Durham Gaol.] 87. Rich. Skrimshaw to Salisbury. Touching his imprisonment on an unjust claim of Anth. Cooper, of London, a goldsmith, at suggestion of his brother, Jas. Skrimshaw, who wants a conveyance of his estates.

May? 88. Commission to the Archbishop of York, and others, directing them to revise a sentence of divorce against Catherine, wife of Chris. Wandesford, a lunatic.

May? 89. Sir John Stafford to Salisbury. Prays to be joined with Lord Hertford to assist the Mayor of Bristol in the lieutenancy of that county, he being Constable of Bristol Castle.

May? 90. Abraham Harderel to the Same. Is undone because the King's grant of the Surveyorship of Jewels is not confirmed to him. Begs that he may have the fees thereof, and be confirmed in the office of the robes.

May. 91. Items of expenditure to be defrayed by the Crown during the month.

VOL. XXXIII. MAY, 1608.

1608. List of Justices of Assize, &c., calendared under May 20.

VOL. XXXIV. JUNE, 1608.

1608. June 1. Westminster. Commission to the Lord Chancellor, Lord Treasurer, and others, to demise or grant such manors or lands as are forfeited to the Crown for recusancy. [*Dom. Corresp., Dec.* 15, 1609.]

June 1. Grant to Sir Walter Cope of the office of Chamberlain of the Exchequer, on surrender of Sir Wm. Killigrew. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 75.]

June 1. 1. Edw. Reynoldes to Fras. Mills, Clerk of the Privy Seal. The Lord Privy Seal has been informed that the clerks conceal the fees. Protests his own innocence, and hopes in that of his comrades. This is his first day of attendance.

June 1. 2. Thos. Thacker to the Council. For renewal of his commission for Hide and Waite in a certain cause, the defendants not being prepared.

Digitized by Google

1608. VOL. XXXIV.

June 1. Tower. 3. Sir Wm. Waad to Sir Thos. Lake. Requests the reversions of Warders' places in the Tower for certain servants of his, who "were employed to keep that wicked rable of traytors," committed for the Gunpowder Treason.

June 2. Warwick. 4. Wm. Combe to Salisbury. Dearth of corn in Warwickshire. The common people threaten to resist turning arable land into pasture. Complaints of leniency to Jesuits and seminaries.

June 2. Exchequer Chamber. 5. Memorandum of causes appointed to be heard in Trinity Term.

June 2. Oatlands. Proclamation for preventing and remedying the dearth of grain and other victuals. Printed. [*Proc. Bk., p.* 174.]

June 3. Salisbury House. Earl of Salisbury to the Officers of Customs. To levy a duty of 20*s.* on every fodder of lead, and 10*s.* per cwt. on all tin or pewter exported. [*Dom. Corresp., July* 29.]

June 3. Salisbury House. Same to the Same. To permit Sir Ralph Winwood, Ambassador in Holland, to export 18 tuns of beer half-yearly. [*Ibid., Sept.* 21.]

June 3. Plymouth. 6. Sir Rich. Hawkins to the Earl of Nottingham. Trial at Plymouth of Thos. Trontes, and his company, for robbing a Frenchman; seven condemned, and one executed Has sent the captain and two others to London. Question of Admiralty jurisdiction, in reference to their trial.

June 4. 7. Charles Earl of Nottingham to Salisbury. Begs him to give effect to his grant of an annuity for seven years, out of the Customs of Ireland.

June 5. 8. Lord Stanhope to the Same. Purposes to go into Northamptonshire for the benefit of his health. Prays his favour if any prejudice should arise against him for his absence.

June 6 Whitehall. 9. Sir Julius Cæsar to the Clerk of the Signet in attendance. For a Privy Seal for payment of 553*l.* 5*s.* 6*d.*, due to Thos. Larkin, the King's locksmith, to be paid in June 1609 and June 1610.

June 6. Warrant to establish certain officers to attend the lading and unlading of all coast ships. [*Docquet.*]

June 6. Patent to Nich. Romero and Jas. Jackson, for 21 years, of the sole use of their invention for saving fuel, in the King's house, and other places. [*Docquet. See June* 10.]

June 6. Warrant to the Officers of Customs to permit the merchants trading to Russia and Muscovy to export 200 oz. of plate, custom free, and 2,000 weight of bell-metal, on paying the usual duties. [*Docquet.*]

June 6. Grant to Sir Geo. and Sir Robt. Moore of an annuity of 106*l.* 10*s.*, for their lives, on surrender of the office of Constable of Farnham Castle and Chief Keeper of the Parks and Chaces there. [*Docquet.*]

June 6. Grant to Sir Jas. Douglas of the benefit of the recusancy of John Middlemore, of the Bream, Newland, co. Gloucester; Geo. Throgmorton, of Temple Grafton; and John Hunt, of Rowington, co. Warwick. [*Docquet.*]

Digitized by Google

VOL. XXXIV.

1608.

June 6. License to Alice Owen to purchase eleven acres of ground whereon to erect an hospital for ten poor widows, and to vest the same and other lands, to the value of 40*l.* a year, in the Brewers' Company. [*Docquet.*]

June 6. Discharge to the Dean and Chapter of Ely of 135*l.* 7*s.* 3½*d.*, rent for lands, manors, and tenements, heretofore granted to the Bishop of Ely, and unclaimed through neglect. [*Docquet.*]

June 7. 10. Speeches of the Judges, &c., in the Exchequer Chamber [6th?] on the question of the antenati and postnati in reference to the naturalization of the Scots [*in the case of Calvin* v. *Smith. See May* 7.]

[June 7.] 11. Speech of Lord Chancellor Ellesmere, in the Exchequer Chamber, on the above case, and to the same effect. Printed, 1609; with preface, assigning the reasons for its being printed.

June 7. Grant for 15 years to Wm. Lord Knollys of all profits from fines called post fines. [*Grant Bk., p.* 35.]

June 8. License for 21 years to Edw. Jordan, to extract silver out of lead ore in all parts of England and Ireland. [*Ibid., p.* 35.]

June 8. Commission to the Lord Chancellor and others to compound for defective titles. [*Ibid., p.* 45.]

June 8. Grant to Hen. Kingsmill, in reversion after Sir Wm. Kingsmill, of the office of Keeper of Freemantle Park, co. Hants. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 76.]

June 8. 12. Sir Thos. Lake to George Calvert. To draw a grant of the benefit of the recusancy of John Wright, of Livedon, Essex, for Mr. Corbet, in part compensation for that of Sir Hen. Constable, who has conformed.

June 8? 13. Petition of Wm. Morse to Lord Salisbury, that he may continue in possession of a small cottage near Cirencester, held by lease from the late Queen, but now claimed by Thos. Staughton and Ph. Breach. With reference to the Court of Commissioners for letting leases.

June 8. 14. Petition of the Same to the Commissioners for Leases, to the same effect as the preceding. With opinions by Salisbury thereon.

June 9. Westminster. Warrant to pay certified sums for coat and conduct money, &c., for 700 men to be sent into Ireland. [*Warrt. Bk.*, II., *p.* 28.]

June 9. Grant to Cuthbert Armourer of the office of Chief Steward of Hexham, co. Northumberland, during pleasure. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 76.]

June 9. Grant to David Armourer of the bailiwick of the same. [*Ibid., p.* 76.]

June 10. Westminster. Warrant to pay 627*l.* 6*s.* 10½*d.* a year to the Earl of Dunbar, in lieu of an allowance of a diet of ten dishes of meat, he engaging to maintain 25 additional horsemen on the Borders. [*Warrt. Bk.*, II., *p.* 73.]

Digitized by Google

VOL. XXXIV.

1608.

June 10. 15. Edw. Reynoldes to Fras. Mills. The Lord Privy Seal professes to have proof of certain fees withheld from him by the clerks. Thinks he will order a sequestration of their fees until he has ascertained his rights. Sends the draft of a form of apology, to be signed by all the clerks, and presented to him.

June 10. Friday. 16. John Launcelot to Salisbury. Statement of defects in the Commission of 4 Eliz., for granting leases, &c., of Crown lands in Wales. Necessity for a general survey and revision of tenures. Bromfield and Yale should be preserved for the Prince. Transactions with the late Lord Treasurer thereupon.

June 10. Nonsuch. 17. Sir Thos. Chaloner to the Same. Recommends Mr. Beling for some recompense for 20 years' service.

June 10. License to Nich. Romero and Jas. Jackson to erect furnaces, engines, &c., of earth, stone, or metal, for sparing of wood and coal. [*Grant Bk., p.* 36.]

June 11. London. 18. Sir Saml. Saltonstall to Salisbury. Cannot obey his commands to attend him at the Custom House, because his adversaries have procured a writ for his apprehension.

June 12. Clerkenwell. 19. George Lord Audley to the Same. Will put in an answer to the Bill exhibited against him in the Court of Wards. Solicits the charge of a company of the force about to be sent into Ireland. Has served in Ireland, the Low Countries, and France.

June 12. 20. Statement of particulars of the loan advanced to the King by the Citizens of London.

June 13. Serjeants' Inn. 21. Injunction from the King's Remembrancer's Office to Thos. Haughton, John West, and Rob. Hastings, to yield possession to Sam. Willingham, Clerk, of a messuage, &c., claimed by him as pertaining to the parsonage of Stane, Lincoln.

June 13. Westminster. Warrant to pay to the Earl of Dunbar 4,000*l.*, in compensation of the imposition laid upon logwood, Brazil wood, &c., which was formerly granted him in lieu of a patent for the sole manufacture of logwood, revoked by Parliament. [*Wt. Bk.*, II., *p.* 57.]

[June 14.] 22. Names of Commissioners for demising the mortgaged lands.

June 14? 23. Considerations to be had for demising the lands for lives or years.

June 14? 24. Estimate by John Hercey of what might be raised by demising the late mortgaged lands.

June 14? 25. Valuation of the mortgaged lands in cos. Surrey, Hants, Wilts, Devon, Dorset, Berks, and Northampton, with the fines to be exacted on granting leases thereof.

June 14. Westminster. Commission to the Lord Chancellor, Lord Treasurer, and others, to receive surrenders of certain lands, &c., mortgaged by the late Queen to the City of London for the sum of 60,000*l.*, which is now repaid; and to re-let the same for 40 years or 6 lives. [*Dom. Corresp., Dec.* 15, 1609.]

Digitized by Google

1608. VOL. XXXIV.

June ? 26. Digest [drawn up for Salisbury] of the commission granted to him and the Chancellor of the Exchequer [May 20, 1608,] for letting Crown lands, showing wherein it differs from that for letting mortgaged lands.

June 15. 27. Grant to Thos. Vause, Groom of the Confectionery, of the office of Prior, Guide, or Governor of the Hospital of Magdalen, between Gaywood and King's Lynn, Norfolk.

June 15. 28. Indenture of grant to Thos. Wilson, on payment of certain sums, of the benefit of the marriage of Thos. Baxter, the King's ward.

June 15. Westminster. 29. Commission for Sir John Mewys, Sir John Leigh, and others, to survey Sandown Castle, in the Isle of Wight, and the decays there. *Annexed is,*

29. I. *Schedule by the above of the defects in the castle, and estimate of the charges necessary for the repair of the same. Dated Aug.* 3.

June 16. Grant to Barth. Rogers of the office of Door-keeper of the Court of Wards and Liveries, on the death of Lawrence Michell, for life. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 76.]

June 17. Grant to John Kiddermister and Wm. Gerard of the office of Steward of Langley Mary's and Wicardesbury, and Keeper of the Park of Langley Mary's, co. Bucks, for life. [*Ibid., p.* 76.]

June 17. Brussels. 30. Sir Griffin Markham to Salisbury. Congratulations on his appointment to the Treasurership.

June 17. Westminster. 31. Grant to the Earl of Mar of manors, lands, &c., value 56*l.* per ann., in lieu of the manors of Walton-on-Thames and Sandon, Surrey, and Haringay, Middlesex, formerly granted to him, and now resumed by the King.

June 17. Westminster. 32. Warrant to Lord Stanhope, Treasurer of the Chamber, to pay the gardener of Somerset House, Strand, for expenses of the gardens there.

June 17. 33. Note of such particulars as were that day rated by the Commissioners for lands, cos. Northampton, Lincoln, and Somerset. [*See June* 14 *and* 21.]

June 17. Westminster. Warrant to pay certain sums to the Earl of Cumberland, for the wages of a Provost Marshal and twenty-five horsemen on the Borders. [*Warrt. Bk.*, II., *p.* 26.]

June 17. Westminster. Warrant to pay to Sir Chas. Hales and Sir Ric. Williamson, 20*s* per diem each, for services in the administration of justice on the Borders. [*Ibid., p.* 26.]

Docquet of the above. [*Docquet, May* 23.]

June 18. Westminster. Warrant to pay to Sir Willm. Selby, Sir Wilfrid Lawson, Sir Chris. Pickering, and Sir John Fenwick, 100 marks per ann. each, for their services as Joint Commissioners with others of Scotland, for the preservation of peace on the Borders. [*Warrt. Bk.*, II., *p.* 27.]

Digitized by Google

VOL. XXXIV.

1608.

June 18. Exeter House. 34. Wm. Earl of Exeter to Salisbury. Recommends the bearer, who has married Bess Morrison, their cousin german, and who wishes to purchase the reversion of the receivership of Lincolnshire.

June 18. 35. Edw. Honing to the Same. Certifies the number of trees felled in Hitcham manor, towards the reparation of the town of Bury St. Edmonds.

June 19. 36. Fras. Neale, Auditor of the Exchequer, to the Same. Certifies particulars relative to the patronage of the Church of Pinchbeck, co. Lincoln, the liability for its repairs, and amount of tithes. [*See Feb.* 26, 1608.]

June 20. Greenwich. 37. Thos. Erskine, Visct. Fenton, to Dud. Carleton. Settlement of the controversy between him and Lord Norris. Begs information relative to certain Low Country debts belonging to himself in right of his wife.

June 20. 38. Sir Rich. Trevor to Salisbury. Fears that he is displeased with him. Entreats that he may "not lose the King's promised good turne," for which he has expended 500*l.*

June 20. Westminster. Warrant to pay 1,000*l.* to Lord Gordon, son and heir of the Earl of Huntley, as a free gift. [*Warrt. Bk.*, II., *p.* 71.]

June 20. 39. List of yearly pensions to be paid to various persons out of the receipts of the Court of Wards and Liveries.

June 21. 40. Note of arrears of rents and fines assessed by the Commissioners for the mortgaged lands.

June 22. 41. Gilb. Earl of Shrewsbury to Salisbury. Recommends George Ann to his favour.

June 22. Commission to Sir Wm. Waad and Sir Hen. Montague to search for starch imported without paying duty, and to reform abuses touching starch. [*Grant Bk.*, *p.* 43.]

June 22. Grant to the Earl of Salisbury of the office of Keeper of Somerset House and Garden, during the Queen's life. [*Ind. Wt. Bk.*, *p.* 77.]

June 23. Whitehall. Earl of Salisbury to the Officers of Customs. To levy only 5*s.* per cwt. on tin and pewter unwrought, and 2*s.* 6*d.* per cwt. on pewter wrought. [*Dom. Corresp.*, *July* 29.]

June 23. 42. Brief of particulars rated by the Commissioners for confirming defective titles in various counties.

June 24. Huntercomb. 43. Dud. Carleton to John Chamberlain. Looks daily to hear good news from the Court. Went to Ascott to dinner; found the knight and lady gone to Hampton. Sir W. Burlacy ill, &c.

June 24. Lathom. 44. William Earl of Derby to the Council. Has directed a view and Muster of the 700 soldiers for Ireland. Sends a letter of his Deputy Lieutenants stating their defects.

Digitized by Google

VOL. XXXIV.

1608.

June 25. 45. Certificate by Thos. Smythe and others, merchants of the East India Company, in behalf of Tristram Eldrich, for the office of Waiter or Controller at the water side.

June 26. 46. Copy of the information in the case of Willingham *versus* Haughton, and others, June 13, with warrant to Sir George Fitzwilliams, and others, to survey the said lands belonging to the church of Stane, co. Lincoln, dated Westminster, June 15, and copy of the inquisition taken of the same lands, Sept. 20, 1605. *Annexed is,*

46. 1. *Lease granted by Samuel Willingham, of Stane, to Thomas Payne, of Beseby, Lincoln. Lease of the rectory of Stane, co. Lincoln, with certain appurtenances. Oct.* 1.

June 27. Westminster. 47. Grant to Thos. Pinckney, Anth. Dodsworth, and Jerome Metcalf, of the benefit of the recusancy of Thos. Pudsey of Barforth, York, Grace Knoll of Samford Dorcas, Somerset, Leonard Wilmot, Oxfordshire, Robt. Barnes and John Gittons of Cowdry, Sussex, and Sir Geo. Speke.

June ? 48. Statement by Lord Carew, Lieutenant General of the Ordnance, of accounts between him and the Crown.

June 27. Grant to Geo. Lord Carew of the office of Master of the Ordnance, for life. [*Grant Book, p.* 44.]

June 27. 49. Grant to Sir Ric. Bulkley, jun., late of East Greenwich, Kent, of pardon, for manslaughter of John Note, late of Challock, Kent.

June 28. Nonsuch. 50. John Lord Lumley to Salisbury. Begs protection for his servant, Geo. Smithe, a recusant, as being necessary for his old age.

June 28. 51. Barons of the Exchequer, Solicitor General, and Recorder to the Council. Desire further time to confer with the rest of the Judges respecting the legality of the appointment of a special officer to collect fines upon actions of debt, &c., out of London.

June 28. 52. Orders agreed upon by the Barons of the Exchequer for levying the King's debts in the vacation time ensuing, with note concerning arrears due by Sir Thos. Shirley. *Annexed is,*

52. 1. *Offer by Sir Thos. Shirley for the payment of a debt due to the Crown, on account of rents for his patents, by assurances on his lands, and by disposal of the remainder of a grant. June* 30.

June ? 53. Petition to the King to grant to A —— B ——, the office of collecting all debts henceforth growing due by writ, escheat, &c., on the same terms as those of the patent lately granted to Lawrence Baskerville, for the use for Sir Thos. Shirley, sen.

June 28. 54. Inventory of the estate, debts, funeral expenses, &c., of Cuthbert Burby, stationer of London, exhibited by George Cole, Proctor for the executrix.

June 28. Congé d'elire to the Dean and Chapter of Rochester, to choose a bishop. [*Docquet.*]

Digitized by Google

VOL. XXXIV.

1608.

June 28. Letter to the Dean and Chapter of Rochester, recommending the election of Dr. Neile, Dean of Westminster. [*Docquet.*]

June 28. Grant to the Bishop of Gloucester of the advowson of the rectory of Odington, to present Henry Chamberlain, Preacher. [*Docquet.*]

June 28. Grant to Thos. Foster, of Lincoln, yeoman, of pardon for highway robbery of Lewis Somersall. [*Docquet.*]

June 28. Commission to the Bishops of Chichester and Bath and Wells, to determine a certain cause as to the ruins of Christ's Hospital, or Sherburn House, diocese of Durham. [*Grant Book, p.* 44.]

June 29. London. 55. Thos. Colbeck to Margaret Colbeck, his sister. Sends her 40*s.* to buy her a gown.

June 29. London. 56. Michael Lok to Salisbury. Reports that the King of Spain, the Pope, and the Grand Duke of Tuscany, are preparing for war against Venice. If this be false, their preparations must be designed against Ireland.

June 29. Hursley. 57. Sir Thos. Clerk to Edw. Anthony. Hopes he or Mr. Reynoldes will take his month of July at the Privy Seal Office, being too unwell to attend himself, and his son being also ill.

June 29. Westminster. 58. Grant to Case Surley, Geo. Seaman, and Thos. Williams, of the benefit of the recusancy of Ric. Mornington, of Sarnesfield, John Bullock, of Whittington, Johan Lochard, of Pembridge, Margery Vaughan, of Kinnersley, Ralph Hopkin, of Walford, all co. Hereford, and Chas. Vaughan, of Linton, Radnor.

June 30. Grant to Sir Rich. Coningsby of the goods of John Lovell and Wm. Rose, recusants. [*Grant Book, p.* 44.]

June 30. 59. The Council to the Lieutenants of Hertfordshire. Directions for holding general Musters of the Trained Bands and other forces of the county, for supplying defects in arms, and laying in a proper store of powder. Similar Musters are to be held throughout the kingdom.

June 30. Whitehall. 60. Earl of Salisbury to Sir Thos. Holcroft and Sir Roger Aston, of Chester. Reproves them for omitting to appoint collectors of the fifteenths granted last Parliament.

June 30. 61. Bill of Geo. Mynors for work done about the keeper's lodge in Nonsuch Great Park.

June 30. 62. Account by John Coston of receipts for collations and institutions of ecclesiastical benefices in the Archbishopric of Canterbury, for the past half year.

June. Rome. 63. Anonymous to ——. Describes the canonization of St. Francesca. Hearty welcome given by the Pope to the Earl and Countess of Tyrone, and other Irish. Sends by Father Mitford 42 *Agnus Deis*. Commendations of Father Parsons.

Digitized by Google

VOL. XXXIV.

1608. [June.] 64. Note of commissions, &c., issued in Trinity and Easter terms, to inquire of concealed and forfeited lands in several counties.

June? 65 Statement of the inconveniences that will ensue by the new intended imposition on tin.

VOL. XXXV. JULY, AUGUST, 1608.

1608. July 1. 1. Dud. Carleton to J. Chamberlain. Money affairs. Has left 100*l.* with Lady Carey, to be put out when she hears of good customers. Sent to Sir Walter Cope his books and a letter which were carried to the Lord Treasurer.

July 1. Grant to John Jefferys of the office of Attorney, cos. Chester, Flint, Anglesea, Carnarvon, and Merioneth, for life. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 75.]

July 1. Grant to Ric. Greene of the office of Receiver of cos. Nottingham and Derby, and town of Nottingham, after the death of Henry Worrall. [*Ibid., p.* 75.]

July 1. Grant to Sir Roger Dallison of the office of Lieutenant General of the Ordnance, &c. of Berwick-upon-Tweed, for life. [*Grant Book, p.* 33.]

July 1. Grant to Geo. Renny of the office of Porter of the City of London. [*Ibid., p.* 36.]

July 1. Commission to the Earl of Salisbury to charge duty on logwood and other prohibited dyeing wood. [*Ibid., p.* 42.]

July 1. Commission to Bancroft Archbishop of Canterbury, and the Lord Chancellor, &c., to exercise jurisdiction against Jesuits and seminaries, and to reform all heresy and schism, in England. [*Ibid., p.* 44.]

July 2. Westminster. Warrant to pay to Peter Beeston, Captain of the Blockhouse at Milton, near Gravesend, and to Edw. Altham, Captain of the Blockhouse at West Tilbury, the wages of the gunners, &c. [*Warrt. Bk.*, II., *p.* 17.]

July 2. Westminster. Warrant to pay certain sums to Sir Fras. Vere, Keeper and Captain of the town of Portsmouth, for the wages of the garrison there. [*Ibid., p.* 18.]

July 2. Westminster. Warrant to pay to Wm. Segar, Garter King-at-Arms, 7*l.* each St. George's Eve, for setting up escutcheons of arms of the Knights of the Garter at the Palace of Whitehall or elsewhere, where St. George's Feast may be solemnized. [*Ibid., p.* 35]

July 4. Tavistock. 2. William Earl of Bath to Salisbury. Forwards a packet just received out of Ireland.

July 4. 3. Sir Thos. Crompton to the Same. Particulars of the condemnation of two persons, for piracy committed at Portsmouth, and at Cowes in the Isle of Wight. Requests orders for their speedy execution.

Digitized by Google

1608. VOL. XXXV.

July 4. Westminster. 4. Warrant dormant to pay to Sir Hen. Lee 400*l.* per ann., for the service of the armouries at the Tower, Hampton Court, Windsor Castle, Greenwich, Westminster, Portsmouth, and Woolwich.

July 4. Westminster. Entry of the above. [*Warrt. Bk.*, II., *p.* 16.]

July 4. Westminster. Warrant to pay to the Grooms and Pages of His Majesty's Chamber, 100*l.* per ann., as a free gift. [*Ibid.*, *p.* 32.]

July 4. Westminster. Warrant to pay to Lady Carey 600*l.* per annum, for apparel and linen for the Duke of York; also 50*l.* yearly for gifts and rewards to be conferred by him. [*Ibid.*, *p.* 24.]

July 4. Westminster. Warrant to pay to the Earl of Northampton, Lord Privy Seal, 627*l.* 6*s.* 10½*d.* in lieu of the ancient allowance of sixteen dishes of meat in the King's House. [*Ibid.*, *p.* 24.]

July 4. Westminster. Warrant to pay to John West, Keeper of the West Baily Walk in Enfield Chace, 30*l.* per ann., for provision of hay for the deer. [*Ibid.*, *p.* 34.]

July 4. Westminster. Warrant to pay sums not exceeding 60*l.* per ann. to George Shiers, Apothecary for the Household, "for physical provisions" for the poorest servants. [*Ibid.*, *p.* 34.]

July 5. 5. Account of so much of the subsidies granted 3 Jas. I., as has already been paid into the Exchequer.

July 5. Windsor Castle. Proclamation against making starch, except of spoiled wheat or of bran. Printed. [*Proc. Coll.*, *No.* 8.]

July 6. Warrant to deliver to Sir Wm. Harmon, the bonds by which Sir Wm. Leighton and Sir Walter Harcourt are bound to him for certain sums, the bonds being assigned to the King, that the debts may be better sued for in His Majesty's name. [*Docquet, July* 10.]

July 6. Lambeth. 6. Bancroft, Archbp. of Canterbury, to the University of Oxford. Thanks for their electing him Chancellor; appoints Dr. John King his Vice-Chancellor. Injunctions for encouragement of true religion and learning.

July 6. 7. Account of moneys expected to be received, and assignation of payments to be made, before Michaelmas next.

July 6. 8. Particulars in the account of Thos. Darnell, Receiver-General of Lincolnshire, for 5 Jac. I.

July 6. 9. E. Reynoldes to the Earl of Northampton, Lord Privy Seal. Nothing has ever grieved him more, except the fall of his noble Lord [the Earl of Essex], than this controversy with his Lordship about fees; begs it may be settled privately, without referring it to a public suit. [*See June* 1 *and* 10.]

Digitized by Google

VOL. XXXV.

1608. July ? 10. Clerks of the Privy Seal to the Lord Treasurer [Salisbury]. Request him, as former Keeper of the Privy Seal, to arbitrate in their controversy with the present Keeper [the Earl of Northampton] relative to the fees. Send for his perusal the documents prepared in their defence.

July 6. Westminster. 11. License to Sir William Waad, Lieutenant of the Tower, of absence during one month in the year, leaving Sir Roger Dallison or Edw. Forsett as Deputy.

July 6. Florence. 12. William Lord St. John to Salisbury. Devotion to his service, not only as an eminent counsellor, but the principal branch of the fruitful tree whence he himself is derived.

July 7. London. 13. J. Chamberlain to Dud. Carleton. Money affairs. Went with Lady Fanshaw and other company to visit Cope Castle, Kensington [*now Holland House*]. Sir Walter Cope grows more and more into the great Lord. The new Burse at Durham House proceeds apace. Death of Sir John Gilbert. A ship long missing returned from Virginia. Cross marriages between France and Spain proposed. The King going to Northamptonshire; the great ones there begin to dislodge.

July 7. 14. Account of debts due to the King in North and South Wales, for 5 Jac. I.

July 7. 15. Account of debts due on or before Michaelmas, 1608, not yet assigned.

July 8. Commission to the Lord Chancellor to receive the accounts of Sir Geo. Carey, Master of the Exchange between England and Ireland. [*Grant Book, p.* 44.]

July 8. Westminster. Warrant to allow sums raised by Privy Seal for loans to Queen Elizabeth, in deduction of sums due to the King. [*Warrt. Bk., p.* 93.]

July 8. Westminster. Warrant to pay to John Wood, Contractor for Provisions sent to Munster, 5,481*l.* 18*s.* 6¼*d.*, for losses by shipwreck and spoil of the enemy, and 169*l.* arrears. [*Ibid., p.* 71.]

July 8. Westminster. Warrant to pay sums not exceeding 100 marks, for reparations and works in Hyde Park. [*Ibid., p.* 42.]

July 8. Westminster. Warrant to pay to Sir David Murray, Keeper of the Prince's Privy Purse, 1,400*l.* per ann., in lieu of 1,000*l.* formerly granted for the use of the Prince, and 81*l.* 16*s.* 10*d.* arrears. [*Ibid., p.* 59.]

July 9. 16. Estimate by Thos. Morgan, Surveyor-General of Woods South of Trent, of the expense of repairing the pales of the Great and Little Parks at Farnham, Surrey.

July 9. Grant to Alex. Thessam, of the office of Violin Player. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 75.]

July 10. Grant of incorporation to Cardiff, co. Glamorgan, with confirmation of former liberties, &c. [*Docquet.*]

Digitized by Google

1608. VOL. XXXV.

July 10. Grant to Geo. Marbury, in reversion after Thos. Marbury, of the office of engrossing letters patents of donations, presentations, &c., to ecclesiastical preferments, for life. [*Docquet.*]

July 10. Grant to Thos. Waller, Third Prothonotary of the Court of Common Pleas, of a pension of 10*l.* per ann., for entering and enrolling poor men's pleas without fees. [*Docquet.*]

July 10. Grant to John Hope, on surrender of Geo. Barith, of a pension of 2*s.* per diem. [*Docquet.*]

July 10. Grant to Sir John Kay of the office of Master Surveyor of Ordnance in the Tower. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 75.]

July 10. Release to Rich. Glover of 150*l.*, part of a Star Chamber fine of 500*l.*, on payment of the remainder. [*Docquet.*]

July 10. Grant to John Kidd of a Gunner's place in the Tower. [*Docquet.*]

July 10. Grant to Daniel Jones, in reversion after Thos. Bankes, of the office of Master of the Grammar School at Ewelme, Oxford. [*Docquet.*]

July 10. Letter to Lord Scrope, for Sir Thos. Sandford to continue tenant in a certain tenement held of the Crown by the said Lord Scrope. [*Docquet.*]

July 10. Royal Assent for Dr. Neile, elected Bishop of Rochester. [*Docquet.*]

July 10. Letter for a grant to John Fabian and Jas. Arundel of the benefit of the recusancy of Roger Minors of Triago, Miles Parry of Dulas, Randoll Beast of Harlesewes, Wm. Lotchard of Pembridge, Wm. Russell of Wisteson, and John Street of Gartertop, Hereford. [*Docquet.*]

July 11. Grant to Thos. Lord Ellesmere and Sir John Egerton, his son, of the offices of Steward and Keeper of the Court Leet and Frankpledge of Tring, co. Hereford, during pleasure. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 79.]

July 14. Theobalds. Warrant to pay to James Boy, Serjeant of the Cellar, 100*l.* imprest, for provision of wines upon the place where they grow. [*Warrt. Bk.*, II., *p.* 46.]

July 14. Huntercomb. 17. Dud. Carleton to J. Chamberlain. Details the University proceedings at Oxford. Shepherd, in his lecture on music, inveighed against [Thos.] Cecill, Proctor of Cambridge. Jests made by him, private news, &c.

July 14. 18. Power of attorney of John Matthew, of Coveney, Peterborough, appointing John Lambe and 6 other public notaries to act for him, in his appeal *versus* Whyn, in the Arches Court.

July ? 19. [Thos. Wilson] to [the Earl of Lincoln ?]. Dissatisfaction of "my lord" [Salisbury] in reference to a bargain for the furniture of certain apartments. The hangings which he has received are worth 100*l.* less than those which he first expected.

Digitized by Google

VOL. XXXV.

1608.

July 15. Cecil-Hatfield. 20. [Earl of Salisbury] to the Earl of Lincoln. Relative to a dispute between them about lands in Hyde Park. Cannot believe that the Scottish dinner cost Lincoln 700*l.* Has not received from him more than 200*l.*, and a suit of hangings not worth 100*l.*

July 15. Montgomery. 21. John Bright to Salisbury. Went with the inclosed letters to Montgomery Castle, but found Sir Edwd. Herbert gone abroad.

July 15. Whitehall. Earl of Salisbury to the Officers of Customs. To permit Ottavio Gerini to export a certain quantity of silver plate. [*Dom. Corresp., July* 29.]

July 15. London. 22. John Chamberlain to Dud. Carleton. Private affairs. Lord Carew's patent for the Ordnance. Movements of the Court. Salisbury going into Lancashire. The Earl of Dunbar has 2,000*l.* in lieu of his patent for logwood. The friar coming to France from Spain, with Don Pedro de Toledo, Ambassador. News from the French Court. Copley, Lieutenant to Capt. Dale, sent home prisoner out of the Low Countries, for treasonable speeches. The plague much increased. Great riding match. Slander against the wife of the Dean of St. Paul's, &c.

July 18. Whitehall. 23. Earl of Salisbury to the Bishop of Worcester. Remonstrates that he had not inducted Mr. Wyncott to the rectory of Wichford, on the King's presentation.

July 18. Theobalds. Lord Carew, Master General of the Ordnance, to the Officers of the Customs. Warrant for John Harrington and Roger Holden to export 800 small hand guns. [*Dom. Corresp., July* 29.]

July 18. Theobalds. Warrant to pay to John Morrison 900*l.* for a cup of agate, garnished with gold and precious stones. [*Wt. Bk.*, II., *p.* 53.]

July 20. 24. Thomas Lord Lawarre to Salisbury. Has received the schedule of debts charged against him: explains particulars in diminution thereof.

July 20. Court. 25. William Earl of Pembroke to the Same. Recommends his kinswoman, Lady Sidley, who is a suitor to the Lords.

July 20. Theobalds. 26. The Council to Sir Gilbert Wakering. Enjoin him to refer the difference between himself and Mr. Cox to arbitration, and not to arrest Cox.

July 20. 27. Names and prices of several sorts of Norwich stuffs.

July 24. Tuddington. 28. Sir Tho. Lake to Salisbury. Sends the warrant for Sir And. Sinclair's pension, letters to the Lord Mayor concerning the building of Paul's steeple, and to the Bishop about the Church, all signed by the King. Will draw Sinclair's patent in Latin if he prefer it, for the more ostentation.

July 24. 29. Comparative view of receipts and expenditure of the Crown, during the last five years of Queen Elizabeth and the first five years of James I.

Digitized by Google

1608. VOL. XXXV.

July 25. Tuddington. Proclamation for buildings, to prevent the excessive increase thereof in London. Printed. [*Proc. Bk., p.* 180.]

July 26. Westminster. Warrant to pay to Henry Mynours, Serjeant of the Carriages, 500*l.*, when that sum is paid into the Exchequer by Sir Fras. Shane for lands granted to him in Ireland. [*Warrt. Bk.* II., *p.* 56.]

July 27. Wesminster. Warrant to repay, with interest, to John Bingley, 1,000*l.*, lent by him for discharge of certain debts, &c., to officers and others serving in Ireland. [*Ibid., p.* 58.]

July 27. Co. Middlesex. 29. Certificate of acquittal of Humphrey Gifford, of St. Clement Danes, for recusancy, on proof that he has attended church recently.

July 27. Salisbury House. 30. Earl of Salisbury to Thos. Morgan. Directions to make an estimate for repair of the bridge and gates adjoining the Temple Mills in Waltham forest, Essex.

July 27. Commission to the Earl of Salisbury to impose duty on sugars. [*Grant Bk., p.* 42.]

July 28. Commission to the Same, to levy duties on merchandise as specified. [*Ibid., p.* 45.]

July 28. Grant to Max. Poultrain, alias Colt, of the office of Master Sculptor in all the King's palaces, houses, &c. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 75.]

July 28. Westminster. Warrant to pay to Rich. Cheney, goldsmith, 1,000*l.*, in part payment for certain jewels and pearls, &c., with interest thereon. [*Warrt. Bk.* II., *p.* 55.]

July 28. Westminster. Warrant to pay to Leonard Beale 10*l.* per ann., reserved rent of the Griffin at Newmarket, and also a sum not exceeding 400*l.* for the fee-simple of the same, if the purchase be agreed on. [*Ibid., p.* 36.]

July 28. Westminster. Warrant to pay in six months to Lady Barbara Stone, 1,000*l.*, residue of a debt due to her late husband, Sir Wm. Stone, with interest. [*Ibid., p.* 60.]

July 28. Salisbury House. Earl of Salisbury to the Officers of Customs. To permit certain ammunition to be shipped for Falmouth. [*Dom. Corresp., July* 29.]

July 29. Salisbury House. Same to the Same. To permit John Calandrini to export a basin and ewer, gilt, paying the proper duties. [*Ibid.*]

July 29. Salisbury House. Same to the Same. To permit John Wolstenholme, Collector of subsidies and tonnage and poundage in the port of London outwards, to execute the office of Collector of the newly imposed taxes on merchandise. [*Dom. Corresp., Sept.* 21.]

July 29. Clerkenwell. 31. Wm. Udall to Salisbury. Complains that my Lord of Canterbury, to whom he was referred, instead of rewarding his services, imprisoned him on frivolous pretences. Has caused 800 seditious books, two suits of church stuff, five presses for seditious books, and a Jesuit &c., to be intercepted. Requests to have means allowed him to proceed in these services.

Digitized by Google

VOL. XXXV.

1608.

July 30. Ashton. 32. Lord Gerard to Salisbury. Recommends Lord Leicester's house, Drayton, as a resting place on his way to his poor house, on the 17th of next month. Will keep free from company, that his Lordship may be merry and quiet.

July 30. Yarmouth. 33 Nich. Smith to the Same. For relief in consideration of thirty-seven years' service done by himself and his father to the late Queen.

July. 34. Earl of Salisbury to the Vice Chancellor of Cambridge. Recommends Mr. Davenant, of Queen's College, to be Divinity Reader.

Aug. 1. Canterbury. 35. Thos. Thomson to Thos. Wilson. The sale of stones insufficient to defray certain expenses. Suggests the sale of some ruins in Canterbury, to make up the deficiency.

Aug. 2. Edinburgh. 36. Sir Wm. Bowyer to Salisbury. Will procure what quantity of stone he desires, and send it to London. Gives particulars of his visit to the silver mine, which is richer than any he has seen in Germany. Meeting of the nobility and ministers at Linlithgow concerning a difference between them and their bishops, and its happy conclusion. The Dean of Winchester well received by them.

Aug. 3. Grant to John Simpson of the office of Controller in the town and port of Poole. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 79.]

Aug. 3. Co. York. 37. Deputy Auditor John Stanley to Salisbury. Report on the petition of the tenants of Whitgift, in Marshland. *Incloses,*

37. I. *Certificate from the Commissioners of Sewers to Lord Treasurer Dorset and the Commissioners for Leases in the West Riding of York, respecting the losses of the tenants of Marshland by the overflowing of their lands. May* 31, 1605.

37. II. *Petition of the King's tenants of Marshland to Lord Treasurer Salisbury, for renewal of their lease for forty years without fine, on account of their losses. June* 5, 1608.

Aug? 38. Petition of Rose, widow of Hugh Hurleston, Clerk of the Alienation Office. Her late husband had discovered concealed lands, value 25,000*l.*, at his own cost in the late reign, but his Majesty pardoning the owners of them at the coronation, he was deprived of his fee of one-sixth of the same, and died in debt. Prays the recompense intended for her by the Lord Treasurer Dorset and Sir John Fortescue, but hindered by their recent deaths.

Aug. 4. Savoy House. 39. Sir Julius Cæsar to Salisbury. Sends certificate of the week's revenue.

Aug. 4. Salisbury House. 40. Thos. Wilson to the Same. Forwards packets from Spain and Italy. The latter looks like Parsons' hand.

Aug. 6. Ludlow Castle. 41. Ralph Lord Eure to the King. Refusal of Ralph Clare, Keeper of the deer in Tickenhill, alias Bewdley Park, to allow him and the Council of Wales free occupancy of the lodge, for administration of justice in Worcestershire. Requests instructions thereon, and on the patent for the herbage of the park, granted to the inhabitants of Bewdley, which is injurious to the deer.

Digitized by Google

1608. VOL. XXXV.

Aug. 7. Ludlow Castle. 42. Ralph Lord Eure to Salisbury, on the same subject. Has sent the letters from the Privy Council to the Sheriffs of the four English counties, ordering their performance of processes from the Court of Wales. Desires time for the payment of the first subsidy.

Aug. 9. Whitehall. 43. Sir Jul. Cæsar to the Same. Thanks him for news of the health of the King, the Queen, and himself. Sends a printed sheet of the book of rates, which is a monument of Salisbury's worthy labours.

Aug. 9. Fenchurch St. 44. Geo. Margitts to the Same. Offers to communicate the project of a Merchant Stranger, which will profit his Majesty 20,000*l.* yearly, and prevent dearth of corn.

Aug. 9. London. 45. Sir Tho. Shirley, jun., to the Same. Proposes to pay the money for his patent by parcels. Will send the book with the names of the patentees to the Chancellor of the Exchequer.

Aug. 10. Salisbury House. 46. Thos. Wilson to the Same. Forwards letters from the Archbishop of Canterbury, Sir Tho. Shirley, and Geo. Margitts. Difference of cost between Canterbury and Caen stone, for the works at Salisbury House.

Aug. 10. Lambeth. 47. Archbp. of Canterbury to the Same. Will consider of a proper person for the Bishopric of Meath. Thanks for news from Scotland; the mine is important. Received his letter from Holdenby—a better house than any man in England, except his lordship, could have built the King, for 8,000*l.*

Aug. 10. Holdenby. 48. Earl of Salisbury to Sir Hugh Beeston, and three others. Order to survey Holt Castle, and send estimates of the expense for repairs of the same, and of the value of the materials, if it be demolished. [*See Oct.* 24.]

Aug. 11. London. 49. Sir Julius Cæsar to Sir Thos. Lake. For a Privy Seal for payment to Sir Oliver Leigh of 81*l.* 1*s.* 4*d.*, balance of his account for repairs at Eltham Park.

Aug. 11. South-Cowton. 50. Robt. Pepper to Salisbury. Death of his father, Sir Cuthbert Pepper, who on his death bed, earnestly prayed his Lordship's favour to his children.

Aug. 11. 51. Sir John Osborne to [the Same]. Suggestions for increasing the King's revenue, by greater circumspection in letting the Crown lands, claiming rents of the purchasers of concealed lands, and better cultivation of Ireland.

Aug. 12. Holdenby. 52. Mr. D—— to [the Same.] Discontent among the meaner sort of people, on inclosures of land at Holdenby and elsewhere; with a memorandum of provisoes to be observed in letting Poldenby, of the reservation of fuel, and the removal of a mill.

Aug. 12. Whitehall. 53. Sir. Jul. Cæsar to the Same. Sends certificates of two weeks' revenue. The noblemen require time to examine into the debts alleged against them; unpleasantness of these harsh proceedings. Resolved not to run from his Lordship, but if need be die at his feet.

Digitized by Google

Vol. XXXV.

1608.

Aug. 13. Salisbury House. 54. Thos. Wilson to Salisbury. Private business. 500*l.* required for Caen stone. Lord Ormond has sent him two hawks from Ireland.

Aug. 13. Langford. 55. Sir Thos. Gorges to the Same. Sir Edward Estcourt, of Salisbury, is on his death bed. Requests the wardship of his son, whom he wishes to match with his own grandchild.

Aug. 13. Grant to Arth. Ingram of the office of Receiver of profits from dyeing woods, brought into England. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 75.]

Aug. 13. Grant to John Bingham of the office of King's Saddler, for life. [*Ibid., p.* 75.]

Aug. 13. License for 10 years to Sir Wm. Woodhouse to print reports, &c. of the case between Rob. Calvin and Rich. Smith, concerning the question of the postnati of Scotland. [*Grant Bk., p.* 37.]

Aug. 13. Mint. 56. Certificate by John Reynolds of a trial made of silver ore within the Tower, by Mr. Russell, at the appointment of Lord Knyvet, in presence of Edm. Doubleday, Anth. Knyvet, and himself.

Aug. ? 57. Earl of Northampton to Salisbury. Craves pardon for opening a packet in mistake.

Aug. 14. Holdenby. Proclamation for restraint of the shipping and transporting of horses. Printed. [*Proc. Bk., p.* 182.]

Aug. 15. Wells. 58. Montague Bishop of Bath and Wells to Salisbury. Thanks him for a copy of the new work in answer to the King's book. Parsons and Vicar could easily be confuted; there are more good preachers in that shire than recusants in all his diocese, and only two or three unconformable ministers.

Aug. 16. Tilbury. 59. Sir Fras. Vere to the Same. Begs him to nominate another person rather than Capt. Mewtys, for a certain post, the Captain having slandered him (Vere).

Aug. 17. Broxburne. 60. Sir Henry Cock to the Same. Musters in Hertfordshire deferred till Michaelmas. Disorders about the water of Lea corrected. Requests that Essex may supply part of the 80 dozen of live pigeons ordered. The country injured by the number of hawks kept; recommends that the owners of hawks and hounds be taxed with the keeping of light horses or petronels. Wishes to go into Hampshire to see his daughter Oxenbridge.

Aug. 19. Canterbury. 61. Thos. Thomson to Thos. Wilson. Has had 130*l.* offered for the purchase of the stones of "those ruinous walls" in Canterbury, and recommends Lord Salisbury's acceptance of the offer.

Aug. 21. Tower. 62. Sir Wm. Waad to Salisbury. Complains of encroachments on the Tower limits, and of undue access to the Tower, by buildings on the bulwarks. The sickness has broken out in some houses adjacent.

Digitized by Google

1608. VOL. XXXV.

Aug. 23. 63. Henry Earl of Southampton to Salisbury. His claim as Vice-Admiral to half of La Motte's vessel, seized at Portsmouth, is obstructed by Jobson, servant of the Lord Admiral, who claims the whole, as farmer for his lordship. *Annexed is,*

63. 1. *Relation, by Humphrey Jobson, of the proceedings between the officers of the Earl of Southampton, Vice-Admiral, the Lieutenant of Portsmouth, and Humphrey Jobson, servant of the Lord Admiral, in reference to a ship brought into Portsmouth by the King's pinnace Merlyn, the right to which was contested between the Lord Admiral and the Vice-Admiral.*

Aug. 24. Wednesday. 64. Sir Fras. Bacon to the Same. Hastened his return from Gorhambury to dine with him at Kensington, but was too late. Will wait on him to-morrow.

Aug. 25. Llandinam. 65. Thos. Morris to Thos. Loweley. Relative to inquiries about the lands, &c., held *in capite*, by Hugh Jones, deceased. Requests that no further steps may be taken therein, as they are held in free soccage.

Aug. 25. Thursday. 66. Earl of Northampton to Salisbury. Recommends Mr. Harcourt, a gentleman of ancient name, preferred by Lord Lisle to the place vacant by death of Capt. Price.

Aug. 26. 67. Same to the Same. Thanks for his care of the jurisdiction [of the Cinque Ports]. The Warden is most happy who receives directions from his Lordship.

Aug. 26. Grant to the Earls of Nottingham, Arundel, and Dorset, of the office of Lieutenant of co. Sussex and city of Chichester. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 75.]

Aug. 27. Bristol. 68. Mayor of Bristol to the Earl of Salisbury.. Certain goods belonging to Bristol merchants have been taken by Capt. Jennings, a pirate, and carried into Baltimore. The Lord President of Munster ordered them to be transported to Bristol, which is done, but some were taken away by Capt. Williams of the Tremontane; requests their restitution.

Aug. 28. Newcastle. 69. Sir William Bowyer to the Same. Being in attendance on Lord Dunbar in Scotland, he deputed him to meet Sir Wm. Godolphin, at Berwick, and conduct him to Edinburgh. Godolphin pleased with the mines. Could not obtain workmen to get stones at Berwick for Salisbury, till Dunbar ordered three or four to be spared from the works on the bridge and castle.

Aug. 28. Windsor Castle. Warrant to pay to Sir Chris. Hatton, 826*l.* 6*s.* 11½*d.*, half yearly, for rent of the mansion and park of Holdenby, purchased as a seat for Charles, Duke of York, until fee-farm rents to the amount of 1,652*l.* 13*s.* 11*d.* per ann. shall be assigned to Hatton. [*Warrt. Bk.*, II., *p.* 36.]

Aug. 29. Grant to Hen. Wroth, in reversion after Moyle Finch, of the office of Ranger in Waltham Forest, co. Essex. [*Ind. Wt. Ek., p.* 75.]

Digitized by Google

VOL. XXXV.

1608.

Aug. 30. Holborn. 70. Edw. Lord Morley to the Earl of Salisbury. Prays favour in reference to a claim for the arrears of some fee-farm land, granted him by his Majesty.

Aug. 30. 71. Sir Walter Cope to Dud. Carleton. Lord Norris not likely to recover, and is practising at Bath to disinherit his daughter. The Earl of Salisbury is desirous Carleton should go to Bath to prevent so unjust an act. It would confirm the scandal cast upon Lady Norris, at the time of her separation from her husband.

Aug. 30. 72. Sir Alex. Hay to Salisbury. Desires a warrant to the Lieutenant of the Tower, to receive two priests, Hamilton and Paterson, sent by the Earl of Dunbar.

Aug. 30. Eltham. 73. Lord Stanhope to the Same. Thanks for the view of occurrences in the Low Countries. Is ready for service when commanded.

Aug. 31. Eltham. 74. Same to the Same. Solicits license for his nephew, son of Sir Edward Stanhope, of York, to travel.

Aug.? 75. The King to Lord Stanhope. Reproves him for negligence in allowing spoil of game near the house at Eltham, of which he has the charge. Exhorts him to greater vigilance, and to proclaim the execution of the laws with all severity against offenders.

Aug.? 76. The Same to Lord St. John, Lieutenant of [Huntingdonshire.] Since leaving that county, he is informed that Sir Wm. Dyer was the person who killed the great stag, which had been preserved for his recreation against his coming there. Thanks Lord St. John for the grief and concern he has shewn, and bids him command Sir William to repair to Court.

Aug.? 77. Same to the Same. Thanks for his care of the King's recreations. He is to summon Sir Wm. Dyer to appear presently at Court, the trespass being aggravated by being committed in spite of Lord St. John's admonitions.

VOL. XXXVI. SEPTEMBER, 1608.

1608.

Sept. 1. Salisbury House. Earl of Salisbury to the Officers of Customs. To admit Rich. Starr as an under-searcher, in the room of Paul Barnes, deceased. [*Dom. Corresp., Sept.* 21.]

Sept.. 1. Nonsuch. 1. Adam Newton to Salisbury. His Highness [Prince Henry] requests him to deal with Mr. Gibb's suit as he finds it reasonable. Solicits for the widow of Mr. Puckering the wardship of his little son.

Sept.? 2. Same to the Same. The Prince will leave Mr. Wroughton's petition entirely to him. Autograph postcript by the Prince, thanking Salisbury for his willingness to have granted the above suit.

Digitized by Google

VOL. XXXVI.

1608.

Sept. 1. Strand. 3. [Sir] Thos. Estcourt, Sheriff of Gloucester, to Thos. Wilson. Is about to leave London, and proffers his services. If he has occasion to write to him, he may have weekly messengers, either clothiers or carriers, at the Bell, Friday Street, and the letter will be delivered within three days.

Sept. 1. 4. Statement of debts unpaid by the Crown on the last Lady-day and Midsummer-day, and of those that will fall due on Michaelmas-day.

Sept. 3. Venice. 5. Summary of the Bull of Paul V. for celebrating the jubilee; grant of indulgences, &c. Printed.

Sept. 4. Windsor. Proclamation for proroguing the Parliament. Printed. [*Proc. Bk., p.* 183.]

Sept. 5. Grant to John Bolls, Alderman of London, of the office of all writs and processes, called the King's letters, with bills, declarations, &c, before counsellors or commissioners in the North of England. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 79.]

Sept. 5. Tavistock. 6. William Earl of Bath to the Council. Sends the examinations, &c., of three persons arrived at Barnstaple out of Portugal, which confirm the report he had previously sent from Ireland. Hopes soon to return a certificate of the Musters of the county. The merchants are daily robbed at sea by pirates.

Sept. 7. Milton. 7. [Sir] Wm. Fitzwilliam to Salisbury. Denies wishing to enter into litigation with Sir Rob. Wingfield. Their disputes are referred to Lord Burleigh.

Sept. 7. 8. George Lambton, alias the Archpriest Birkhead, to Thos. Lancaster, alias Dr. Thos. Worthington, President of Douay College. Will make his (Worthington's) wants generally known, but great distress exists among the priests in England, and the money he receives is insufficient for the necessity of those in prison, &c. Proposal that six or seven learned doctors be appointed at Douay, to study and answer the heretical books. Is glad the Bible is so forward.

Sept. 8. Haling. 9. Earl of Nottingham to the King. Names of parties who can claim deer for their fee. The right of granting the warrants pertains to His Majesty only and the Justices in Eyre. Has restrained the issue of warrants for them.

Sept. 8. Stallingborough. 10. Commissioners of the Sewers for Lindsey, co. Lincoln, to Salisbury. Suit for others to be added to the Commission.

Sept. ? 11. Names of Commissioners of Sewers for Lindsey, co. Lincoln, and of knights and gentlemen resident but not in the commission.

Sept. 9. Grant to John Earl of Mar and John Lord Erskine, his son, on the death of Edm. Lord Sheffield, of the office of bringing wild beasts into the castle and lordship of Hatfield and Thorne, co. York. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 19.]

Digitized by Google

1608. VOL. XXXVI.

Sept. 9. Canterbury. 12. Leonard Lawrence to Thos. Wilson. Has taken down the inner part of the gate at Canterbury, which will yield sixty or seventy loads of stone fit for London. Refrains from meddling with the outer part till further instructions, because "the townsmen keep so much ado."

Sept. 12. 13. Sir Geo. Carew to Sir Edw. Phelips, Speaker. Is not able to discharge his duty as Member for St. Germains, and therefore requests that a new writ may be issued.

Sept. 12. Ashridge. 14. Lord Chancellor Ellesmere to Salisbury. Hopes to devote his little remnant of life to the King. Will remain away till he is fully sure of his house being clear [of the plague]. His wife is sorry that the coach and coachhorses did not suit as well as she wished, whereon is grown a quarrel between her, her horses, and coachman, which will trouble the most formal Justice of Peace in Middlesex to appease it.

Sept. 14. Salisbury House. Earl of Salisbury to the Officers of Customs for London. To permit Ambrose Genings to ship certain iron ordnance provided for his new vessel, the Amity of Plymouth. [*Dom. Corresp., April* 22, 1609.]

Sept. 15. 15. Rental of the Manor of Abington Magna, renewed upon view of the several copyholds, &c.

Sept. 15. 16. Certificate of deaths and burials in Westminster and its liberties during the last week.

Sept. 15. 17. Sir Hen. Nevill to [Sir Thos. Windebank]. Excuses himself for not returning home to dine with him, having been carried as far as Cranborne in chase of a deer.

Sept. 17. Hampton Court. Warrant to pay to Sir Alex. Hay, Secretary for Scotland, 636*l.* 1*s.* 5*d.* for charges of levying, &c., 200 men out of Scotland for Ireland. [*Ind. Wt. Bk.* II., *p.* 67.]

Sept. 17. 18. Certificate by John Hone, Magistrate, of the truth of a statement prefixed, by Peter Bales, dated Aug. 16, to the effect that he had been urged by John Danyell to tell the truth about the Earl of Essex's letter, which was that in 1599, Danyell brought him some letters from the Earl to the Countess, which they read together, and of which several copies were made. Danyell thought there was some mystery in the letters, and would have revealed them to the Council, but was persuaded to give them up to the Countess of Essex.

Sept ? 19. Petition of John Danyell to Salisbury. Is turned out of his estates in spite of his willingness to pay his fine; and although the fine is given by the King to the Earl of Clanricarde, his bonds for payment of it are still detained in the Exchequer; solicits the return of the whole or some part of them, for relief of his family.

Digitized by Google

1608. VOL. XXXVI.

Sept ? 20. Petition of Rob. Thickpenny, servant of the Earl of Clanricarde, to Salisbury. For confirmation of an order that the bonds given into the Exchequer by John Danyell should be kept in the Court for prosecution of his fine, until it was discharged, notwithstanding the untrue representations of Danyell that the fine had been transferred to the Earl of Clanricarde, and his petition thereon for their surrender.

Sept. 18. Plymouth. 21. Sir Ric. Hawkins to the Council. Explains the cause of his resistance to the Commission of the Admiralty for examining his conduct in discovering pirates, &c. Randall's threats against him. His active prosecution of pirates, in his office as Vice Admiral of Devon.

Sept.? 22. Same to the Earl of Salisbury. His twenty-eight years' service overthrown in a moment, by the censure passed on him for releasing the goods of three suspected persons; deplores his error and begs remission of his fine, which he is unable to pay.

Sept. 20. Eton. 23. Dud. Carleton to J. Chamberlain. Has visited Lord Norris at Bath. The City ditch is being cleansed. Answer to the King's book, by Parsons. Earl Dunbar returned from Scotland, with a legion of Scots worse than the former. Parliament is put off until February, on account of the sickness; death of Capt. Whitelock, &c. [illegible] of it.

Sept. 20. London. 24. John Colleton, recusant, to Robt. Parsons. Explains the reasons which induced him to become Mr. Blackwell's substitute. Causes and remedies for the dissensions between the priests and the Jesuits. Importance of appointing Catholic Bishops for England.

[Sept.] 25. Sir Roger Wilbraham to [Salisbury]. The King will grant Mr. Harvey, the Queen's surgeon, certain lands of the late Duke of Buckingham, if his right in them be undoubted; but if it be questionable, then Harvey is to have only the benefit that may arise from composition with the ancient tenants, whom his Majesty will not dispossess without a clear right. *Incloses,*

25. 1. *Inquisition before Charles Lloyd and others, as to the King's title to the lands of Crygion Mores, Gare Mill, and Beythim Forest, co. Montgomery, late possessions of Edward Duke of Buckingham, with certificate by the Solicitor General Sir Fras. Bacon and Sir Hen. Montague, that the King's title is clear. Poole, Sept. 20. Prefixed is the warrant for the above inquisition, dated July* 11, 1608.

[Sept. 20.] 26. Second Charter granted by James I. to the City of London. Imperfect.

Sept. 21. Grant to Wm. Bing of the office of Captain of Deal Castle, co. Kent. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 78.]

[illegible] See Liber Famelicus of Sir James White, &c. the £10 [illegible] 1858 number LXX.]

Digitized by Google

1608. VOL. XXXVI.

Sept. 21. Grant to Ralph and Wm. Unning of the office of Arras-makers to the King. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 78.]

Sept. 21. London. 27. Robt. Mason to James Thorny. Private affairs relating to a gentlewoman, &c.

Sept. 21. Hampton Court. 28. Earl of Salisbury to the Officers of Customs. To permit Sir Marmaduke Darell and Sir Thos. Bludder, Victuallers of the Navy, to ship 200 tuns of beer yearly, in lieu of ox-hides exported by Mr. Bash, late Victualler.

Sept. 21. Hampton Court. 29. Grant of incorporation and confirmation of privileges, &c., of the ancient town of Loshwithiel, Cornwall.

Sept. 22. 30. Earl of Northumberland to Salisbury. Although a prisoner, begs his help in the matter of some leases which he holds of the King in Wales.

Sept. 22. 31. Charges of the repairs at the new Banquetting House, Whitehall, and divers others of His Majesty's houses, in August last.

Sept. 32. E. Reynoldes to Owen Reynoldes. Should the Lord Privy Seal press Mr. Mills for a directory of the profits of office, he has advised him to request his Lordship to forbear therein, until the controversy be heard and decided, &c. Sorry the sickness increases.

Sept. 23. Enfield. 33. Same to the Same. Sends a second packet to Mr. Mills. Will not fail to be in London on Michaelmas Day, to take his turn of attendance.

[Sept. 24.] Special Commission to Robert Earl of Salisbury and others, to receive the account of Dudley Rowland and other officers, as to ordnance and armoury stores. [*Grant Bk., p.* 42.]

Sept. 25. Grant to Alex. Serle, of the office of Receiver of Fines in all ecclesiastical or sea-faring matters. [*Ind. Wt Bk., p.* 79.]

Sept. 25. 34. Earl of Southampton to Salisbury. Great scarcity of corn. Desires a warrant for —— Hall to transport 100 qrs. of grain from Sandwich to Southampton. Corn brought from foreign parts.

Sept. 25. 35. Thos. Thomson to Thos. Wilson. Demolition of the building at Canterbury, and shipment of the stores for London, for the Earl of Salisbury's use.

Sept. 25. Rose Castle. 36. Robinson Bishop of Carlisle to Salisbury. Has preferred a humble petition to his Majesty for relief; if it find favour, he will be able, according to the Apostolic precept, to owe no man anything, and to maintain hospitality.

Sept. 25. Hampton Court. Warrant to pay to the Governor, &c., of the Levant Company 3,000*l.*, to further the restitution of the Prince of Moldavia. [*Warrt. Bk.*, II., *p.* 63.]

Sept. 26. 37. The King to Viscount Fenton, Steward of Ampthill. To take measures for protection of the game there, which has been much spoiled of late.

Digitized by Google

1608. VOL. XXXVI.

Sept. 26. 38. The King to [the President of the Council in the North.] To give John Lepton a place under him, to which he has been already recommended. Lepton is to pay him 6*d.* for the seal of every letter or process; care to be taken that no unnecessary delays or oppressions take place.

Sept. 26. Plymouth. 39. Jas. Bagg to Thos. Wilson. Has despatched by ship 80,000 helling stones, of the best blue slate.

Sept. 27. Ascott. 40. John Chamberlain to Dud. Carleton. Carleton's two sisters are going on a pilgrimage to St. Winifred's well. News of Lady Sandys; and death of Will. Parker. The Queen dined with Sir Hen. Lee, who has given a suit of armour, value 200*l.*, to the Prince.

Sept. 27. Cawood Castle. 41. Mathew Archbp. of York to Salisbury. Has communicated to the Bishops in his diocese, the letter of the Council, concerning horse arms and furniture to be found by the clergy of that province.

[Sept.] 42. List of debts which will be due by the Crown before Michaelmas next, with monthly payments then due.

Sept. 43. Rough estimate of the expenses of the Navy in 1607, as compared with those to be paid before Christmas 1608.

Sept. ? 44. Reasons alleged by the merchants trading to Bourdeaux, for a proclamation to prohibit the import of any new wines before the First of December.

Sept. 27. 45. Note of allowance to Sir John Swinnerton, out of his rent for French wines, of certain sums for extra quantities of wine for the King's household.

Sept. 27. 46. Order by Salisbury for an estimate of the wines taken up for the King's household; with notes of what payments should be made by the Farmers of Wines.

Sept. ? 47. Note of the expenses of wines for the King's household, and of the proportions paid by the Farmers of the Customs.

Sept. 28. King's College. 48. Dr. Roger Goad, Vice Chancellor of Cambridge, to Salisbury. On a bloody quarrel in King's College; begs his interference as Chancellor. *Incloses,*

48. I. *Examinations of John Eusden and Thomas Scamp, Aug. 23, and Roger Goad, Aug. 25, respecting the wounds inflicted on the latter by Mr. Lisle.*

48. II. *Examination of Hen. Beamond, Under Porter, touching his letting out of King's College gate Mr. Woodyer and another person, Aug. 27.*

48. III. *Abstract of the above depositions, taken for the use of Lord Salisbury. Nov. 2.*

Sept. ? 49. Wm. Lisle to Salisbury. Did not fly from justice as is supposed. The heads of Colleges refused to prosecute him further: submits to his Lordship's jurisdiction; but his deprivation would frustrate the fruits of 30 years' study in the University.

[Sept. 29.] 50. Declaration of the account of Lord Stanhope, Treasurer of the Chamber, for the past year.

Digitized by Google

1608. Vol. XXXVI.

[Sept. 29.] 51. List of grants of the benefits of recusants, stating their names and those of the parties to whom they are granted.

[Sept. 29.] 52. Statement of arrears outstanding in the accounts of various collectors for the Duchy of Cornwall.

[Sept. 29.] Michaelmas. 53. Abstract of the lands demised by lease, parcel of the manors lately mortgaged to the City of London by Queen Elizabeth, and now redeemed.

[Sept. 29.] 54. Duplicate of the above.

[Sept. 29.] 55. Memorandum of commissions for enquiring concerning concealed lands in several counties, since Michaelmas 1606.

Sept. ? 56. Estimate of the probable amounts of Sir Roger Aston's accounts for the Great Wardrobe, in 1607 and 1608.

[Sept. 29.] 57. Account of Sir Roger Aston, Master of the King's Great Wardrobe, for the past year.

[Sept. 29.] 58. Memorandum of leases of lands demised in Yorkshire and Lancashire. Indorsed, "Geo. Margitts."

[Sept. 30.] 59. Account of powder, munition, &c., delivered out of the Ordnance stores, for supply of ships, castles, and forts, triumphs and funerals, proofs of ordnance, &c., in Ireland, for 2¾ years.

Sept. ? 60. Warrant to Sir Hen. Fanshaw, and others, commanding process against Fras. Bullingham, Sub-collector for the late Bishop of Lincoln for the clergy subsidies, to be stayed on certain conditions.

Sept. ? 61. The Council to the Lieutenants and Deputy Lieutenants of Counties. Recommend a certain person [John Nicholson] to supply the store of powder, as ordered to be replenished for defence of the county. [*See June* 30, 1608.]

Sept. ? 62. Edward Lord Wotton to Salisbury. Begs him to excuse his absence till the musters are dispatched, when he will fly to Court.

Sept. 63. Note of charges of buildings and repairs done at Somerset House, since 1st Oct. 1607.

Vol. XXXVII. October, November, 1608.

1608.

Oct. 1. Durham Gaol. 1. Ric. Skrymshaw to Salisbury. Complains of the unjust proceedings of Wm. Watson, of Standrop, from whom he bought the office of Palliser of Raby Park.

Oct. 1. Hampton Court. Proclamation suspending the commissions for inquiry into concealed fines for alienations, and granting remission of part of the fines due, to such as discover and pay them before Hilary Term, or within 4 months of their becoming due; with articles subjoined of the rates of the fines. Printed. [*Proc. Bk., p.* 183.]

Digitized by Google

1608. VOL. XXXVII.

Oct. ? 2. "Instructions for ordering his Majesty's revenue upon the alienations to his best benefit, with honour and justice."

Oct. ? 3. Notes relative to the power of the King to grant pardons and dispensations under the Broad Seal [for alienation of lands], to ratify or alter compositions made, to settle fines and fees, &c.

Oct. 2. 4. Sir Fr. Bacon to Salisbury. Desires directions upon the grant to Mrs. [Susan] Ellis of the extent of the lands, &c. of Rich. Young, her father, seized for debts to the Crown, additional debts having been discovered.

Oct. 3. Bishop's Auckland. 5. James Bishop of Durham to the Same. Surveys have been made of the forces within the Bishopric, according to order. Recommends the bearer, Sir Charles Wren, Steward of the castles of Raby and Brancepeth.

Oct. ? 6. Petition of Robert le Gris to the King, for a lease in reversion of [Watlington] Park. *Annexing,*

6. 1. *Statement of the value of Watlington Park, with certain coppices appended, as leased by the late Queen to John Cade.*

Oct. 4. 7. Certificate of Edm. Pigeon to Salisbury, respecting leases granted by the late Queen of the herbage, pannage, and agistment of the Park, &c. of Watlington. Indorsed "Gris his suit," [Rob. le Gris].

Oct. 7. 8. Account of payments to various persons by a Privy Seal, dated Sept. 28, 1607, for apparel, arms, furniture, &c. for Prince Henry.

Oct. 7. Salisbury House. 9. Earl of Salisbury to Lord Hay. Sends three letters to be shewn to the King, on the proposition made to him (Salisbury) by some foreign power. Particulars of his intended reply to the same.

Oct. 7. 10. Certificate of the acquittal of Eliz. Gifford, of St. Andrews, Holborn, indicted for recusancy, on proof of her having been lately to church.

Oct. 8. 11. Certificate of lands, co. Flint, of the late Earldom of Chester, now in charge before the Auditor of Wales, drawn up for Fras. Neale.

Oct. 8. Commission to the Earl of Salisbury to compound for tenures of encroached lands. [*Grant Bk., p.* 43.]

Oct. 9. Chelsea. 12. Earl of Nottingham to the Same. Desires that the Musters in Surrey may be deferred on account of the sickness. Capt. Williams of the Tremontane dead. Note of places infected in Surrey.

Oct. 9. Royston. 13. Sir Thos. Lake to the Same. Forwards letters sent from the French Ambassador to the King, who marvels that the Ambassador should want so much good manners as to interrupt him by an express messenger, in an affair so trifling as the punishment of some Frenchmen for piracy. Directions on the reply to be given.

Digitized by Google

VOL. XXXVII.

1608.

Oct. 10. Westminster. 14. Letters Patent to the Earl of Northampton, Lord Warden of the Cinque Ports, giving him authority to take the charge and government of the passage, and to administer certain oaths to all persons going beyond sea.

Oct 11. 15. Names of parties to whom special charge is given to report upon the directions issued from the Exchequer in Trinity term, relating to different branches of the Crown revenues.

Oct. 11. 16. Extract from the court roll of the manor of Wyrardisbury, co. Bucks, admitting Rich. and Wm. Ledgold, of Echelford, co. Middlesex, as customary tenants.

Oct. 12. 17. Memorial of certain privileges of the Crown, as grants of leases, licenses, pensions, lands, &c., which cannot be alienated from the King's own private use without great prejudice; and of things fitting to be given away to others.

Oct. 14. Newmarket. 18. Sir Thos. Lake to Salisbury. The news from Venice is pleasing to the King; he spends most of his time in writing.

Oct. 17. 19. Proposition to the Lord Treasurer for increasing the King's revenues, by composition with the tenants of Richmond and Middleham, Yorkshire.

Oct. 20. Durham. 20. [Sir] George Scrope and [Sir] Geo. Freville to Salisbury. In behalf of Tho. Morley, who has been ill used by the late Hen. Lawson, in reference to a lease of his cottage.

Oct. 20. 21. List of fines on admission of the King's tenants to certain manors within several counties specified.

Oct. 20. 22. Lease of a cottage and lands in Owdby, Leicester, demised by John Iliffe, of Owdby, to Henry Foxon, of Wigston Magna, same county.

Oct. 20. License for two years to Jas. Douglas to dig for gold and silver in Hampshire and the Isle of Wight. [*Grant Bk., p.* 33.]

Oct. 21. Newmarket. 23. Sir Thos. Lake to Salisbury. The King sent for him in a very pleasant humour, and told him he had kept his word with his Council, by being parsimonious, and not troubling them with directions, and they had performed their part by leaving him quietly to his sports. He now talks of returning, and asks if Sir Jas. Sempill's wrongs are redressed. [*See Nov* 17.]

Oct 21. Whitehall. 24. The Council to Sir Hen Lee, Lord Mayor, and the Recorder of London. Require them to examine a project for fixing colours dyed with logwood, in reference to which a petition is enclosed, and to report thereon. *Inclose,*

24. I. *Desires and conditions for a grant to the inventors of a stuff for fixing colours dyed by logwood, of the sole import and sale of logwood, and sole manufactory of the stuff used to fix the colours.*

Digitized by Google

1608. VOL. XXXVII.

Oct. 21. London. 25. J. Chamberlain to D. Carleton. The sickness but little abated. Some Brownists, with their preacher, Trundle, apprehended. The Bishop of Chichester is to answer Bellarmine on the oath of allegiance. Intercessions by Spain, Venice, and France for Mole, tutor to Lord St. John and Lord Roos. The Duke of Mantua in Holland, whence Sir Ric. Spenser is returning. Great mortality at Rome.

Oct. 22. Grant to Dr. Geo. Montaigne of the mastership of the Savoy, for life. [*Docquet.*]

Oct. 22. Letter to Lord Sheffield, President of the Council in the North, to admit Geo. Chaworth to a place in the Council, to which Sir John Jackson had been formerly recommended. [*Docquet.*]

Oct. 22. Letter for a grant to Dr. Elvyn of the benefit of the recusancy of Lady Fitch, of Essex. [*Docquet.*]

Oct. 22. Letter to the Archbishop of Canterbury, and others, to determine a suit between the City and the Cathedral of Norwich, about their respective jurisdictions. [*Docquet.*]

Oct. 22. Grant to Val. James, to the use of Susan Ellis, of the benefit of the lands and goods of the late Rich. Young, Collector of petty customs, extended for a debt of 3,000*l.*, and a release of two other debts due to the Crown. [*Docquet.*]

Oct. 22. 26. Hen. Lok to Salisbury. The hearing of his causes being put off to Midsummer term, he is forced for safety to lead an obscure life. Solicits employment.

Oct. 24. Worksop. 27. Gilb. Earl of Shrewsbury to Salisbury. Hopes to give a good account of the black stone. Comments on his Lordship's buildings at Hertford and Durham House. Recommends Mr. Fowler the Queen's servant.

Oct. 24. 28. [The Council] to Lloyd Bishop of Chester. Have considered the King's letter to the late Lord Treasurer, which he enclosed to them, with respect to the stay of his proceedings against recusants. The King wishes not to stop them altogether, but to have him proceed with moderation, and only against obstinate persons.

Oct. 24. 29. Estimates of the masons, carpenters, bricklayers and other artificers, for expenses of repair of St. Paul's Cathedral: total, 22,537*l.* 2*s.* 3d.. With notes on the liabilities of the Bishop and Dean for repairs.

Oct. 24. 30. Valuation of the materials of Lions, alias Holt Castle, co. Denbigh. [*See Aug.* 10]

Oct. 26. 31. Henry Lok to Salisbury. Craves employment, or leave to retire out of danger, until he can satisfy his creditors.

Oct. 26. Eton. 32. Dud. Carleton to J. Chamberlain. Has been fishing at the Priory. Visited Lady Hatton; and is going to Sir Hen. Nevill's to salute the new married couple, Sir Rich. Brook and Nevill's second daughter, &c.

Digitized by Google

VOL. XXXVII.

1608.

Oct. 27. Hamly ? 33. John Blount to Salisbury. Dr. Rawlyns and Mr. Writt have returned from their travels; recommends the former.

Oct. 27. 34. Petition of Rich. Ellis, tenant of the Queen's manor of Hanslope, to Salisbury, for grant of a lease, in reversion, of his mansion house and farm, having sustained great damage by fire. With reference thereon to the Queen's Commissioners for leases.

Oct. 27. 35. Petition of Walter Foord, of Leeds, Kent, to the Same, in behalf of all the parishioners, that leases of certain tenements occupied by poor cottagers be not granted over the heads of the present occupants. With order thereon.

Oct. 27. 36. Petition of Jane Shelley to the Same, to be restored to possession of her house, Stondon Place, withheld from her by Wm. Bird; with reference thereon to the Barons of the Exchequer. *Inclosing,*

36. I. *Mrs. Shelley's grievances against Wm. Bird.*

Oct. 28. London. 37. John Chamberlain to Dud. Carleton. Family news. Guests come and expected. Lord Balmerinoch is committed to prison about a letter written long ago to the Pope, for making a Scottish Cardinal. He says he wrote by the King's direction, but the King disavows it. "It is like to prove Davison's case." A bill mooted concerning much land that should be alienated, on account of the alleged bastardy of Queen Elizabeth. Disturbances in Hungary, France, and the Low Countries.

Oct. 28. 38. Account of subsidies and fifteenths paid into the Exchequer from 13 Eliz. to Michaelmas last.

Oct. 29. 39. Certificate of such particulars as were rated this session, by the Commissioners for the sale of assart lands.

Oct. ? 40. Proposition for a plan by which the Auditors of certain revenues should bring in their payments at Easter, instead of Michaelmas.

Oct. ? 41. Note of decrease of revenues in certain counties.

Oct. ? Salisbury House. 42. [Earl of Salisbury] to [the Board of Works.] To inquire into the state of the Office of the Works; the rates and prices of materials, &c., being so much enhanced.

Oct. ? Commission to the Earls of Salisbury, Northampton, and others, concerning depopulations, to compound with offenders, &c., the same as the former commission. [*See May* 21. *Sign manuals, Vol.* i., *No.* 1.]

Oct. ? 43. Points in which the corporation of [Norwich ?] usurp privileges beyond the limits of their charter, viz., enlarging the jurisdiction of the city courts, levying increased customs, licensing strangers, &c.

Digitized by Google

1608. VOL. XXXVII.

Oct. ? 44. Plea of the city of Norwich for the right of claiming forfeited recognizances, taken before them by the Mayor.

Nov. 1. Norwich. 45. Mayor, &c. of Norwich to Salisbury. Request that the suit between the town and the dean, &c., of Norwich, concerning jurisdiction, may be settled by ordinary course of law.

Nov. 1. Cambridge. 46. Dr. Roger Goad, Vice-Chancellor of Cambridge, and others, to Salisbury. Result of an investigation in regard to unfounded complaints exhibited by ——— Cotton and his wife against Doctors Cleiton, Cowell, Newcome, and Hill.

Nov. 2. Westminster. Warrant to pay to the Earl of Montgomery 6,000*l.*, for relinquishing the residue of a grant of certain lands. [*Warrt. Bk.*, II., *p.* 65.]

Nov. 2. Westminster. Warrant to pay to Sir David Murray, 3,000*l.* for provision of apparel for the Prince. [*Ibid.*, *p.* 130.]

Nov. 3. Eton. 47. Dud. Carleton to J. Chamberlain. Message to Sir Rowland Lytton, who is coming to London. Will. Lytton returning from his travels. Private gossip.

Nov. 5. Westminster. Warrant to repay to Sir Thos. Hayes, Sir Baptist Hicks, and others, of London, 120,000*l.*, lent by them to the King, with interest thereon. [*Warrt. Bk.*, II., *p.* 76.]

Nov. 5. Westminster. Warrant for augmentation of the fees of the Barons of the Exchequer, not exceeding 300*l.* per ann. [*Ibid.*, *p.* 33.]

Nov. 6. Westminster. Warrant dormant to pay the expenses of the Court of Star Chamber, fees of the Officers of the Exchequer, rewards for special services, expenses of the receipt of the Exchequer, &c., and to restore moneys paid in when not due. [*Ibid.*, *p.* 1.]

Nov. 6. 48. Abstracts of letters to Salisbury from the Earl of Sussex, Lords Hunsdon and Harrington, the Lord Admiral, Lord Darcy, Earl of Bedford, Countess of Oxford, Lord Morley, Earl of Pembroke, Lords Vaux, Compton, Willoughby of Parham, Norris, Stourton, and Paget, Earls of Southampton, Huntingdon, and Cumberland, Lord Monteagle, Countess of Leicester, Lord St. John of Bletsoe, Countess of Cumberland, Lady Anne Wentworth, Lord Zouch for the Lord Willoughby, and the Lords Sheffield, Scrope, and Rich, in reply to letters summoning them to pay in their debts to the Crown. All dated between 10 July and 6 Nov. 1608.

Nov. 6. 49. Duplicate of the above, with three omissions.

Nov. ? 50. Answer more at length by the Countess of Oxford, in her own behalf and that of the young Earl, in reference to the debts claimed by the King.

Nov. 7. Ashby. 51. Earl of Huntingdon to Salisbury. Has been ill lately. Will wait on him about the business of the Isle of Man.

Digitized by Google

1608. VOL. XXXVII.

Nov. ? 52. William Visct. Cranborne to Salisbury (his father). Has never been out of love with his book. Will be glad to leave the University and go into France if his Lordship thinks fit.

Nov. 8. London. 53. John Chamberlain to Dud. Carleton. Sir Walter Cope sees no opening for him at prsent. Reported match between the Lord Treasurer's daughter and Lord Buckhurst. Lord Cranborne going into France. Confession of Lord Elphinstone [Balmerinoch] that he obtained the King's signature by fraud [to the letter to the Pope]. The King has held two or three conferences with the Judges about prohibitions touching the Clergy High Commission, and the Courts of York and Wales; he wishes to stretch his prerogative. The four disjoined shires likely to be annexed to Wales. Sir Thos. Edmondes has drawn his sword upon Sir Edmund Baynham. Factions in Holland.

Nov. ? 54. Declaration by the King that the counties of Salop, Hereford, Gloucester and Worcester, are to be accounted within the Marches of Wales, and subject to the jurisdiction of the President and Council.

Nov. ? 55. Proclamation for the continuance of the authority and jurisdiction of the Presidencies of Wales and of the North.

Nov. ? 56. Answer, [addressed to the Council,] to the petition exhibited to the King by "such as take upon them to be suitors for the inhabitants of the counties of Gloucester, Worcester, Salop, and Hereford," for exemption from the jurisdiction of the Council of Wales, which the King has twice expressed his pleasure to continue.

Nov. ? 57. Suggestions for obtaining a lease of fines upon writs under 40*l.* issuing from Welsh causes tried at Westminster, which now pay no fines.

Nov. 9. 58. Petition of Degory Honney and Gavin Gater, tenants of Launceston lands, Cornwall, to Salisbury. Request to be more moderately rated. With reference thereon.

Nov. 9. 59. Petition of Margery Greene to the Same, in behalf of her aged and blind husband, Robert Greene, of Lutterworth, co. Leicester, that an error in his lease may be corrected. With orders thereon.

Nov. 10. 60. Earl of Salisbury to Sir Fras. Woolley. To make out a grant of the lands of John Playdell, extended for a debt to the Crown, for Wm. Gomeldon. *Prefixed is,*

60. I. *Particulars of the extent of the above lands.*

Nov. 10 ? 61. Grant to Wm. Gomeldon, Groom of the Chamber, of the above lands, for the rent of 230*l.*

Nov. 10. Eton. 62. Dud. Carleton to John Chamberlain. Thinks the remonstrance from the French Church to the King too verbal and discursive. Probability of Sir Ralph Winwood's recall.

Digitized by Google

1608. VOL. XXXVII.

Nov. 11. London. 63. John Chamberlain to Dud. Carleton. Friends leaving town. The King spurs on the Bishop of Chichester to answer Bellarmine; he is pleased because Sprat, when about to be executed, has confessed something concerning the Gowrie conspiracy, that makes it hang more handsomely together. Truce in the Low Countries decided on. Pasquils at Rome on the King of Spain. The Indian fleet returned home. Pricking for sheriffs, &c.

Nov. 11. Worksop. 64. Earl of Shrewsbury to Salisbury. Begs him not to favour Sir Geo. Savile touching the mills, &c., at Wakefield; many hands working at the Blackstone quarry in the Peak.

Nov. 11. 65. List of pensions to be paid out of the Court of Wards and Liveries.

Nov 11. 66. Account of debts due in the Exchequer from Michaelmas to December; and of the instalments that have been paid already.

Nov. ? 67. List of persons to whom certain sums [of the King's moiety of old debts due to the Crown] are to be granted. Indorsed [by Salisbury], "A note of such sommes as his Majesty will bestow."

Nov. 11. 68. Account of "moneys paid out of the receipt, since the state of his Majesty's debts was shewed at Hampton Court, on the 20th of September last."

Nov. 11. 69. Memorandum of apparel for his Majesty, entered in the Office of the Robes during the last half year, amounting to 1,901*l.* 0*s.* 10*d.*

Nov. 12. 70. Petition of Thos. Hughes, of Branscombe, Devon, to Salisbury, for release of his goods seized for recusancy. With order thereon.

Nov. 13. Sunday. 71. Sir John Hollis to Thos. Wilson. Begs to know when Lord Salisbury will be at leisure, &c.

Nov. 14. Westminster. Warrant to pay to Bilson, Bishop of Winchester, 42*l.* per ann. for the rent of certain lands adjoining the town of Farnham. [*Warrt. Bk.*, II., *p.* 55.]

Nov. 14. Grant to Fras. Morris, in reversion after John Riddlesden, of the office of Clerk of the Ordnance. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 78.]

Nov. 16. Westminster. 72. The King to Sir John Herbert, Sir Julius Cæsar, and others. Appoints them Sub-Commissioners to consider on suits presented to the King, and to report thereon to the Council or the principal Commissioners. [*Much damaged.*]

Nov. Docquet of the above. [*Docquet, Nov.* 18.]

[Nov. 16.] 73. Copy of part of the above, with alterations and additions [by Salisbury.] The Commissioners are to prepare a schedule of suits fit to be granted or refused.

Nov. ? 74. Declaration of the King's pleasure as to the necessity of limiting the granting of suits, on account of the poverty of the Exchequer, and appointing Commissioners, without whose approbation no suit is to be preferred. With a schedule containing a memorial of such suits as the King forbids to be presented, and of those which he is willing to grant.

Nov. ? 75. Draft of the latter part of the above memorial.

Nov. ? 76. Draft of the above. Imperfect.

Digitized by Google

VOL. XXXVII.

1608.
Nov. 16. Eton College. 77. Dud. Carleton to Sir Walter Cope. Begs him to forward the inclosed suit for some foreign employment. *Incloses,*

77. I. *Same to Salisbury. Is weary of doing nothing; applies for foreign employment. Thanks for his former goodness in setting him right with His Majesty.*

Nov. 17. Wigan. 78. Sheriff of Lancashire and others to the Council. Result of their inquiry into the assault committed by Alex. Laythwait on Sir Jas. Sempill, in his attendance on the Count Fontenay.

Nov. 17. 79. Earl of Northampton to Mr. Offley and other merchants in London. Touching their offer to farm the tribute of the tenth fish from all strangers fishing within the King's seas. Negociates through [Rich.] Rainsford.

Nov. 17. 80. Account of fines made on the admission of divers of the King's tenants to manors specified, certified by the several stewards thereof.

Nov. 17. Warrant to pay 500*l.* for secret service money; and 150*l.* to Augustine Belloy, of the King's free gift. [*Docquet, Nov.* 18.]

Nov. 18. 81. Attorney General Sir Hen. Hobart and Sir John Dodderidge to Salisbury. Report on the complaints of Thos. Hampton against [Otho] Nicholson, concerning the sale of assart lands. They are groundless, and Hampton is stirring up people to disturb the King's title to the lands.

Nov. 18. License to Hen. Kenvill, Thos. Athew, and Rob. Gawsell, to buy from the Earl of Northumberland certain lands in Norfolk, with discharge of fines due by the Earl. [*Grant Bk., p.* 34.]

Nov. 18. Discharge to the Bishop of Rochester from the sum of 322*l.* 7*s.* 2¾*d.* due for his first fruits, and of 28*l.* 11*s.* 6*d.* due for the first fruits of the parsonage of Southfleet. [*Docquet.*]

Nov. 18. Grant to Sir James Ley of the office of Attorney of the Court of Wards and Liveries, for life. [*Docquet.*]

Nov. 18. Order to Sir Edward Phelips or any other in his place for the time being, that after the death of Edward Lord Bruce, Master of the Rolls, his son Edward shall have the nomination of a clerk, after six others have been placed. [*Docquet.*]

Nov. 18. Re-grant to the Earls of Arundel and Suffolk, and Lord Wm. Howard, of the King's reversion of lands, &c., forfeited by attainder of Thos. Duke of Norfolk and Ph. Earl of Arundel. [*Docquet.*]

Nov. 18. 82. Lord Balmerinoch to Salisbury. Hopes that as he has taken a course by which the King's honour is maintained, his Majesty's mercy may be extended for his heinous offence, and his life and property spared. Is now to return to Scotland.

Digitized by Google

VOL. XXXVII.

1608.

Nov. 19. Tavistock. 83. William Earl of Bath to Salisbury. Sends a report of the Musters in Devonshire. Some claim exemption from serving in the horse militia, being tinners. Requests leave to appoint Sir Robt. Chichester his Deputy-Lieutenant.

Nov. 19. Warrant for continued payment to the Earl of Salisbury, of 1,200*l.* per ann., for intelligences, private services, &c., during pleasure. [*Warrt. Bk.*, II., *p.* 7.]

Nov. 19. 84. Note of bills signed for the Earl of Salisbury's buildings.

Nov. 19. Grant to John Freed of the office of Serjeant-at-Arms. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 78.]

Nov. 19. Grant to Nich. Charles of the office of Lancaster Herald, for life. [*Ibid., p.* 78.]

Nov. 20. Knowsley. 85. Wm. Earl of Derby to Salisbury. In favour of the petition inclosed, for release of certain skins purchased by merchant strangers, and seized by the officers of the port of Liverpool.

Nov. 21. 86. Wm. Harmon to the Same. Prays payment of 1,200*l.* owing to him from Sir Geo. Gifford, for which the Earls of Salisbury and Suffolk gave him their word.

Nov. 21. 87. Baron Sir James Altham's agreement with Thos. Gaddesden and other copyholders of the manor of Hitchin, for the payment for timber and firewood growing on their copyholds.

Nov. 21. Whitehall. Earl of Salisbury to the Officers of Customs. To receive no entries in future for tin or pewter, but under the King's warrant; the patent to Sir Thos. Bludder and others, being granted to John Eldred and others. [*Dom. Corresp., April* 22, 1609.]

Nov. 21. Grant to Wm. Walker of the office of keeping the house and yards for pheasants, &c., in St. James' Park. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 79.]

Nov. 22. 88. Ric. Cockayne to Salisbury. Craves protection from his creditors, that he may wait on him and the Council. Complaints of oppressions from the Grand Duke [of Tuscany] and the Turkey merchants.

Nov. 23. 89. Petition of Thos. Jordan to the Same. For a prolongation of lease of a messuage and lands at Steeple Ashton, Wilts. With order thereon.

Nov. 24. 90. Account of the Receivers of Revenue in cos. Lincoln, Nottingham, Derby, and Chester, for the past year.

Nov. 24. Grant to Thos. Tower of the office of Gamekeeper, in Southwark, Lambeth, Clapham, Battersea, and other places, co. Surrey, for life. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 79.]

Nov. 24. Newmarket. 91. Sir Thos. Lake to Salisbury. Particulars of his attendance on his Majesty, whom he informed of the two petitions of the Levant merchants, one against the sentence in favour of the Venetians, the other for ships to suppress the pirates at Algiers. The King sighs over his debts. His Majesty's portion of a fine for smuggling to be given to Patrick Ramsay.

Digitized by Google

1608. VOL. XXXVII.

Nov. 25. Newmarket. 92. Sir Thos. Lake to Salisbury Has acquainted the King with the news from the Low Countries. Alteration of a warrant received from Sir Roger Aston.

Nov. 25. 93. Final agreement by Baron Altham with the copyhold tenants of Hitchin, for the timber and woods growing on their copyholds.

Nov. 26. 94. Sir Wm. Button to Salisbury. In behalf of his brother [James], who, in his office of Bishop's collector, was questioned in the Exchequer for defrauding the King.

Nov. 26. Newmarket. 95. Sir. Thos. Lake to the Same. The King will require an account from the two Judges, Sir John Croke and Sir John Dodderidge, of their proceedings touching the New Forest. He is angry that my Lord Chamberlain has not sent him the bill of sickness.

Nov. 27. Thetford. 96. Same to the Same. The King wishes to fulfil his promise to the Venetian Ambassador, to prohibit merchants by proclamation from trading to any ports where the pirates resort. Grant for Lord Haddington's brother to be prepared. Beloe, the Queen's man, solicits an increased reward. The expenses of the masque not to be limited to 1,000*l.* [*See Dec.* 1]. Sir Edw. Howard to be created Knight Marshal, on surrender of Sir Thos. Vavasour.

Nov. 27. Thetford, Sunday. 97. Visct. Fenton to the Same. Requests him to bestow on the bearer the place in the Low Countries, vacant by the death of Fenton's brother.

Nov. 27. Whitehall. 98. Order in Council in favour of Capt. Roger Orme, maliciously accused by Lieut. Edw. Ashpoole of wounding himself, thereby to cast a slander on Sir Wm. Windsor.

Nov. 27. 99. Brief of the present state of his Majesty's receipt.

Nov. 28. Westminster. 100. Commission appointing Fras. Gofton, Rich. Sutton, John West, and Robt. Sharpey, Commissioners to inquire into certain abuses in the Customs; with articles of instructions annexed.

Nov. 28. Commission to Sir Wm. Waad and others, to see to the execution of a proclamation against making starch. [*Grant Bk., p.* 43.]

Nov. 28. Stafford. 101. Sheriff, &c. of Staffordshire to the Council. Proceedings in the Musters; Sir John Bowes' sickness delayed the certificates.

Nov. 29. Westminster. Warrant to pay to Robt. Viscount Lisle the King's moiety of old debts due to the Crown, the other moiety thereof being granted to David Abercromby and John Gay, and to Fras. James and Thos. Banes. [*Warrt. Bk.*, II., *p.* 86.]

Nov. ? 102. Statement of the advantages to be derived from a perfect survey of the King's lands.

Nov. 29. 103. Names of the persons appointed to survey the Crown lands in England and Wales.

Digitized by Google

1608. VOL. XXXVII.

Nov. 29 ? 104. Names of the Surveyors of Lands, appointed for different counties left unsurveyed by Mr. Hercey. Similar to the above.

Nov. ? 105. List of manors wherein the tenants hold estates by inheritance with variable fines, as surveyed by Mr. Hercey; with statement of the customary rents, and of improvements thereof.

Nov. 29 ? 106. Notes [by Salisbury] of information desired on certain points concerning copyholders of Crown lands, as they are surveyed.

Nov. ? 107. Description of the manors of Wakefield, Pontefract, Knaresborough, and Tickhill, in Yorkshire, belonging to the Duchy of Lancaster, and of others in Lincolnshire, according to a recent survey, with entries of the nature of the tenures, the occupations and character of the inhabitants, and the feasibility of obtaining increased rents.

Nov. 29. 108. Account of moneys for assart lands, received and to be received to the use of the King, by bonds and compositions, from June 1608 to May 1610.

Nov. 30. 109. Names of Commissioners esteemed fit to survey the decays of Hurst Castle, co. Hants.

Nov. 30. 110. List of such of the nobility as have not paid the second instalment of the second subsidy of 3 Jac. I., and are now made accountants into the Exchequer.

Nov. 111. Memorandum of certain quantities of wheat and rye brought in during October and November.

[Nov.] 112. Petition of Ellis Rothwell to Salisbury, for warrant to receive certain rents granted to her by the King out of the estates of John Grant, concerned in the Gunpowder Treason.

Nov. ? 113. Petition of John Chalkhill to Salisbury, in behalf of the brothers and sisters of Sarah Venables, for relief out of the property left by her to displaced ministers. *Annexed are,*

113. I. *Will of Sarah, widow of Rich. Venables, Merchant Tailor of London. July* 23, 1606.

113. II. *Inventory of the goods, jewels, debts, &c., of the late Sarah Venables, produced in the Court of Exchequer, Nov.* 25, 1607.

113. III. *Names of the brothers and sisters of Sarah Venables, with the number of their children, and their request for distribution of the money in hand.*

113. IV. *Another list of the brothers and sisters of Sarah Venables, the property belonging to her, and the circumstances under which the will above mentioned was made, by persuasion of divers ministers.*

Digitized by Google

1608. VOL. XXXVII.

113. v. *Decree of the Court of Exchequer dated June 9, 1608, setting aside Anthony Wotton and Edward Buckland, two executors of the will of Sarah Venables, and confirming John Slaney and Robt. Bateman, the other two.*

113. vi. *Petition of the brothers and sisters of Sarah Venables to Salisbury, for a termination of their cause, long pending in the Exchequer. With order thereon for its speedy hearing by Salisbury.*

113. vii. *Memorandum in favour of the brothers and sisters of Sarah Venables, to remind the Lord Treasurer to decide the case.*

VOL. XXXVIII. DECEMBER, 1608.

1608.

Dec. 1. Westminster. Warrant to issue to the Earl of Suffolk, Lord Chamberlain, and the Earl of Worcester, Master of the Horse, such sums as shall be requisite for the preparation of a masque, to be given by the Queen at Christmas. [*Warrt. Bk.*, II., *p.* 54.]

Dec. 1. [London.] 1. Dud. Carleton to J. Chamberlain. Missed Sir Michael and Lady Dormer last night. Sends Sir Ralph Winwood's letter. Money affairs. Takes his leave of the town.

Dec. 1. 2. Sir Julius Cæsar to Alex. King, Auditor. Desires to be certified of the state of the bailiwicks of Fineshade and Grimscot, Northamptonshire, in reference to the collectorships, which were lately held by Hen. Meares, and Wm. Wickens, deceased. With King's report.

Dec. 2. Grant to Sir Edw. Phelips, on the death, forfeiture, or surrender of Edward Lord Bruce, of the office of Keeper of the Rolls, and of the Rolls House, Chancery Lane. [*Ind. Wt. Bk.*, *p.* 78.]

Dec. 2. 3. Petition of Geo. Cockes and Robt. Carr, servants to the late Earl of Dorset, to Salisbury, for a grant of the King's moiety of arrears of concealed rents in Knight Rider Street, London, due to the Crown since 2 Hen. VII., to be discovered by them. With order by Salisbury that he will grant no concealments of such antiquity.

Dec. 3. Thetford. 4. Sir Thos. Lake to the Same. Sends letters to be forwarded to the Bishop Almoner, which require speed. The King writes on this business [the reply to Cardinal Bellarmine] from morning till night.

Dec. 3. Westminster. 5. Grant to Thos. Marbury, towards the satisfaction of the debts of Lawrence Marbury, of the benefit of the recusancy of Anne and Mary Yaxley, of Suffolk, Kath. Brewdnell, of Huntingdonshire, Elianor Lacon of Kinlet, Salop, Ralph Lawson, of Yorkshire, Anne Ireland, of Liverpool, Hen. Lester, Jeffry Roberts, Humphrey Fox, Wm. Cotton, and Rowld. Bartlett, all of Derbyshire.

Digitized by Google

VOL. XXXVIII.

1608.

Dec. 3. 6. Petition of Sir John Thornhaugh, of Fenton, Notts, to Salisbury. For an allowance of timber for rebuilding and repair of the manor-house and other houses at Osward by Soke, which he holds from the King, and of boats to cross the ferry. With reference to Baron Altham, and his return.

Dec. ? 7. Warrant to deliver to Sir John Thornhaugh, tenant of the Manor of Osward by Soke, co. Nottingham, 150 tons of timber from Sherwood Forest, for repair of the houses and the ferry boats over the Trent at the above place.

Dec. 5. 8. Petition of Wm. Hall to Salisbury, to be continued in quiet possession of the house, &c., called Bondage Lands, at Penrith, Cumberland, vexatiously claimed by Lord Dacre, of the North. With reference to Baron Altham and his return.

Dec. 5. 9. Sir Rob. Wingfield to the Same. Requests authority for Thos. Elmes and Gilbert Pickering, of Rockingham, co. Northampton, to survey the decays of Morehay Walk, in the forest of Rockingham; also presents a petition of Sir Pexall Brocas.

Dec. 7. 10. Sir Walter Chute to the Same. Has had three occasions to solicit him, viz., concerning Lord Norris, John Pinchbeck, and Canterbury Park. Has left him part of his property. Seeks employment in his service.

Dec. 7. 11. Particulars of proportions to be rated on certain landowners in several counties specified.

Dec. 7. 12. Copy of the above.

Dec. 8. Whitehall. 13. Commissioners for examining the supposed new invention for dyeing wools to [the Sheriffs of Surrey?]. Desire them to obtain the opinion of the clothiers of that county and of the dyers of Guildford, as to the novelty and excellence of the invention.

[Dec. 8.] [Whitehall.] 14. Instructions by the Council for the government of the passage across the seas within the Cinque Ports. No ports authorized but Dover, Rye, and Sandwich.

[Dec. 8.] 15. Copy of the above.

Dec. 8. 16. Order in Council to prevent the unlawful transportation of ordnance.

Dec. 9. Westminster. Warrant to pay to Sir Alex. Hay, 500*l.* for masts and scantlings of Scotch fir, to be delivered within the Thames, for the Navy. [*Warrt. Bk.*, II., *p.* 58.]

Dec. 9. London. 17. John Chamberlain to Dud. Carleton. Delay of Sir Walter Cope in delivering Carleton's letter to Salisbury. Don Ferdinand de Girone expected from Spain as Ambassador. M. de Soubise has arrived from France. The King welcomed to Thetford by three cormorants on the church steeple. The King of Spain refuses to recognise the independence of Holland. The King anxious for Parliament to meet, that the House of Lords may confirm the Judges' sentence as to the postnati. Marriage of young Lord Cranborne, who is gone to France. Private news.

Digitized by Google

1608. VOL. XXXVIII.

Dec. 9. 18. Commission by Henry Earl of Northampton, Lord Warden of the Cinque Ports, appointing Sir Thos. Waller, Lieutenant of Dover Castle, the Mayor and preaching minister of Rye for the time being, and others, to be his Deputies for charge of the passage at Rye.

Dec. 10. 19. Grant to Wm. Currer, on surrender of Wm. Yewart, of the office of Surveyor of the Duchy of Lancaster.

Dec. 10. 20. Account of the old rents and fines rated and contracted for by the last Commissions.

Dec. 10. 21. Certificate of money paid to Sir James Murray, and others, for attending foreign princes and noblemen, since Oct. 1605.

Dec. 11. Eton. 22. Dud Carleton to John Chamberlain. Has been plodding with his father Savile among his Greek letters. Expects his wife to become a mother; must therefore go into housekeeping. Wants a house in Westminster. Sends a Bible in folio, unbound, which he got at Norton's. Desires to have it changed for one interleaved with ruled paper. Money affairs, &c., &c.

Dec. 11. Marsfield, Sussex. 23. Edmund Doubleday to Salisbury. Result of an experiment for melting 20 tons of silver ore from Scotland. The amount of silver is too small to be worth the melting. [*See Dec.* 14.]

Dec. 11. 24. Tho. Russell to the Same. Has found the means of making a true separation of silver from the lead ore.

Dec. 12. Thetford. Proclamation touching Maltsters, Common Brewers, and Alehouse Keepers. They are to be limited in number, and not make their ale too strong, by which barley is consumed that should be employed for bread. Printed. [*Proc. Bk.*, *p.* 186.]

Dec. 13. Westminster. Warrant to pay to Bevis Thelwall 1,200*l.*, at the rate of 100*l.* every half-year, out of an annuity of 600*l.* per ann., granted to Edmund Nevill, calling himself Earl of Westmoreland. [*Warrt. Bk.* II., *p.* 47.]

Dec. 14. 25. Chief Baron Sir Lawrence Tanfield to [George] Calvert. Respecting letters to be addressed to stewards of manors, wherein are copyholds of uncertain fines. *Incloses,*

25. I. *Instructions for the above letters.*

25. II. *Cautions to be observed by the Stewards, in demising copyhold lands.*

Dec. 14. Westminster. Warrant to issue to the Paymaster of the Works the sums necessary for repairs of the King's residences. [*Warrt. Bk.*, II., *p.* 6.]

Dec. 14. Marsfield. Wednesday. 26. Sir Wm. Godolphin to Salisbury. Found the silver ore less by six tons than he had directions to reserve. Details of operations under Doubleday. Hopes to find much silver run into the furnace hearth. An experiment is to be made on Mr. Russell's return to the Tower.

Dec. 15. Eton. 27. Dud. Carleton to John Chamberlain. The workmen in Fetter lane leave the Apocrypha out of the Bible. Directions as to the binding of a book.

Digitized by Google

1608. VOL. XXXVIII.

Dec. 17. London. 28. John Chamberlain to Dud. Carleton. Sends him a Bible ready ruled. Foreign news. Report of diplomatic changes, so that Carleton must step in. Old Lady Sheffield dead. Attempt to reconcile Lord and Lady Norris. A short discourse of Queen Elizabeth's life has been written in Latin by Sir Fras. Bacon.

Dec. 17. Grant to Wm. and Ralph Freeman and Adrian Moore, of the office of exemption of tin, for five years. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 57.]

Dec.? 29. Offers made by Lord Norris to his wife, in case of her returning to him, and his demands, in case they still remain apart.

Dec. 18. 30. Articles by Vice-Chancellor Williams concerning divinity questions at Oxford, as to what are and what are not fit to be proposed.

Dec. 18. 31. Note of moneys paid into the receipt, upon compositions for defective titles.

Dec. 18. 32. Means to satisfy the Farmers' Loan.

Dec. 18. 33. Fair copy of the above.

[Dec 18.] 34. His Majesty's ordinary and certain yearly receipts.

Dec. 18. 35. The present state of his Majesty's receipts, similar to the above, but not a duplicate; with statement of issues, certain and ordinary.

Dec. 18. 36. Remain of debts due before Christmas, yet unsatisfied. Two copies.

Dec. 18. 37. Moneys paid since 20th September last.

Dec. 18. 38. Fair copy of the above.

[Dec. 18.] 39. Extraordinary payments, unknown 20th Sept., and grown upon the State since that time.

Dec. 18. 40. Fair copy of the above.

Dec. 18. 41. Brief of the state of his Majesty's receipts as it stood ten days before Michaelmaas last, compared with the state thereof at present, with corrections.

Dec. 18. 42. Draft of the above, with corrections.

Dec. 18. 43. Copy of the above, with slight addition.

[Dec. 18.] 44. Blank draft of the above.

Dec. 18. 45. The same, partially filled up.

Dec. 18. 46. "Parcel of the debts due before Christmas, thought fit to be put over and forborne."

[Dec. 18.] 47. Two copies of the above, with slight alteration.

[Dec. 18.] 48. "Payments growing due by reason of Christmas Day, which will admit no delay."

Dec. 18? 49. Declaration of the "moneys to be expected between the 27th of November 1608 and Christmas Day next, by comparison of the former yeare."

Digitized by Google

VOL. XXXVIII.

1608.
Dec. 18. 50. Comparative account of moneys received from sundry heads of revenue, from Michaelmas to Dec. 18, 1607 and 1608.

Dec. 19. Commission to Lord Ellesmere and the Earls of Salisbury and Northampton, to take the accounts of Sir Thos. Ridgeway, Treasurer of Ireland. [*Grant Bk., p.* 41.]

Dec. 19. Westminster. Warrant to pay 351*l.* 17*s.* 3½*d.* to John Lewgar and Geo. Davies, Trunkmakers to the Royal family. [*Warrt. Bk.*, II., *p.* 68]

Dec. 21. Westminster. Warrant to pay certain sums to John Eldred and Martin Freeman, of London, Farmers of the pre-emption of tin, on resignation of a late patent to them and others for the same. [*Ibid., p.* 77.]

Dec. 21. 51. Note of debts owing for household provisions, wages, victuals, &c. Indorsed [by Sir Julius Cæsar], "The Cofferer's note for present payments."

Dec. 21. 52. Declaration of the value of manors, lands, &c., taken out of the entail, with those to be added to it in lieu thereof.

Dec. 22. Eton. 53. Dud. Carleton to John Chamberlain. Asks his opinion about a house he wishes to take in Westminster. May possibly succeed their old friend [Sir Ralph Winwood] in the Low Countries.

Dec. 23. London. 54. John Chamberlain to Dud. Carleton. Sir Rowland Lytton has bad eyes. Great bargain of Sir Walter Cope with the King for parsonages. Carleton is refused employment at Venice or in the Low Countries. French news. The new-come Spaniard [Girone] has had audience.

Dec ? 55. The King to Lord Stanhope, Treasurer of the Chamber. Orders that the payments to be made for the Chamber, under warrant of six of the Council, be first rated and set down by the Lord Chamberlain or Vice Chamberlain.

Dec. 23. Westminster. Warrant to pay to Lord Stanhope, Treasurer of the Chamber, 16,000*l.* yearly for expenses of the said office, and for other payments formerly made by the Keeper of the Privy Purse. [*Warrt. Bk.*, II., *p.* 5.]

Dec. 23. Westminster. Warrant to pay 15*s.* per diem each, to persons employed in the survey of the King's woods. [*Ibid., p.* 35.]

Dec. 23. 56. Account of payments made to Sir James Hay, Gentleman of the Robes, for the King's robes and apparel, &c.

Dec. 23. 57. Wm. Pinches to [Edw.] Anthony. Sends a copy of a grant, at request of Mr. Vincent. *Prefixed is,*

57. I. *Grant to Alex. Newby, of Dartford, Kent, of pardon for killing Thos. Dunse. July* 22, 1604, *Westminster.*

Dec. 24. Stalbroke. 58. Rich. Cocks to Thos. Wilson. Private affairs. Young Broughton married to the daughter of Mr. Bagot, of Blifield. Complains of Sir Gilbert Wakering.

Digitized by Google

VOL. XXXVIII.

1608.

Dec. 24. Whitehall. 59. Earl of Salisbury to the Officers of Customs. To allow 100 fodder of lead to be shipped for the French King's use. *Annexed is,*

59. I. [*M. de la Boderie*] *French Ambassador to the Officers of Customs. To permit Philip Burlamachi to export the above lead, duty free. Jan.* 13, 1609.

59. II. *Warrant by the King to permit the export of the above lead for the French King, duty free.*

Dec. 24. Whitehall. Copy of the above letter of Salisbury to the Officers of Customs, annexing that of M. de la Boderie. [*Dom. Corresp., April* 22, 1609.]

Dec. 25. 60. Account of debts owing by the King, of sums paid since the last statement, of those to be paid, and of those to be put off.

Dec. 25. 61. Statement of the "Three Great Debts:" the Farmers' Loan, the Strangers' Loan, and the City Loan.

Dec. 25. 62. Note of assignations of payments remaining yet unsatisfied.

Dec. 25. 63. Declaration of the tenths of the clergy due at Christmas.

Dec. 27. Whitehall. 64. Commissioners for defective titles to Sir Robt. Wingfield. Require him to make composition for his intrusion into the manor of Torpell, co. Northampton.

Dec. 27. 65. Robert Earl of Dorset to the Archbp. of Canterbury and the Lord Chancellor. Declaration of his [second] wife's misconduct. Propositions offered for a separate maintenance.

Dec. 27. The Court. 66. Bancroft Archbp. of Canterbury and Lord Chancellor Ellesmere to the Earl of Dorset. On the terms of the separate maintenance to be allowed by him to his Countess.

Dec. 28. Westminster. Warrant for certain allowances to be made to the Farmers of the Imposts, on various sorts of coals which are to be exported, duty free, to any part of the British dominions. [*Warrt. Bk.*, II., *p.* 78.]

Dec. 29. Commission to Lord Ellesmere and the Earls of Salisbury and Northampton, for sale of the King's lands. [*Grant Bk., p.* 41.]

Dec. 29. Eton. Thursday. 67. Dud. Carleton to J. Chamberlain. Doubts how the Surveyors like their territory. Phil. Lytton is well, and in commons in the Hall.

Dec. 31. Dorset House. 68. Earl of Dorset to the Archbp. of Canterbury and Lord Chancellor. Touching his late declaration, and the unjust pretences and demands of his wife. Thinks the sum assigned by them for her maintenance much too large.

Dec. 31. 69. Note of the expenses of the repairs at Somerset House, since May 1, 1607.

Dec. 70. Wm. Temple to the Earl of Salisbury. Sorry he cannot serve him as proposed, being disappointed of his intended travel.

Dec. ? 71. Provisoes between the Earl of Salisbury and Walter Morrall, for better establishing certain manufactories of the new drapery, &c., at Hatfield.

Digitized by Google

VOL. XXXVIII.

1608.
Dec.? 72. Note of the different kinds of employment about wool, in which Morrall is to instruct the poor people at Hatfield.

Dec. 73. Articles of agreement between the Earl of Salisbury and Walter Morrall, of Enfield, for instructing in the art of clothing, weaving, &c., 50 persons of Hatfield, Hertfordshire, to be elected by the said Earl, &c.

Dec. 74. Memoranda concerning the debt now demanded of Lord Lumley, upon recognizances acknowledged by him to —— Ridolph, attainted for treason.

Dec. 75. Estimate of the charge in making the platforms for Dover Castle, and the rest of the bulwarks belonging to the Cinque Ports.

VOL. XXXIX. DECEMBER.

1608.

Account of Sir Roger Dallison, Lieutenant of the Ordnance, from Jan. 1 to Dec. 31, 1608. Audited before the Earl of Salisbury and others, July 27, 1611.

VOL. XL. UNDATED. 1608?

1608?

1. Andrew Downes, Regius Professor of Greek at Cambridge, and one of the Translators of the Bible, to Salisbury. Desires part of the 160*l.* per ann. assigned for the better maintenance of the Lady Margaret's Divinity Lecture.

2. Earl of Dunbar to the Same. The King desires him to despatch Ronald Maxwell to Ireland, with letters to the Lord Deputy in his favour. The King's affection for Salisbury.

3. Lettice Countess of Leicester to the Same. Assures him of her faithful remembrance. Requests his opinion as to a proposed match for Wat. Devereux with Lady Stallenge's daughter.

4. Same to the Same. Solicits the wardship of Mr. Peto's son, &c.

5. Ed. Curll to the Same. Is sorry he has incurred his displeasure, and beseeches pardon for an offence against Sir Henry Butcher.

6. Lady Hatton to the Same. Thanks for his protection from false reports. Begs she may be no more styled his niece of the half blood, but his niece only; no child he has shall be more dutiful.

7. Earl of Salisbury to Mr. Bingley and Mr. Wardour. To examine into a list prefixed of deductions, by abatements to debtors and law expenses, on a grant of 10,000*l.* of Crown debts, assigned by the King to James Lord Hay. [*See Docquet, Nov.* 11.]

8. Sir Edw. Ratcliffe to Salisbury. Has petitioned the King, jointly with the Earl of Sussex. Is in distress; begs his favour towards him, an unworthy descendant of the house of Ratcliffe. [*See* 1609, *April* 26.]

Digitized by Google

VOL. XL.

1608 ?

9. Rocke Church, the King's Surveyor, to Salisbury. Prays his favourable recommendation to the Lord Chancellor of his cause against Edm. Church for inheritance of Maldon parsonage.

10. Thos. Whitesander to the Same. Desires a warrant to enable himself and Hen. Sivedale, his partner, to see the returns of conformed recusants, in order to levy fines on those who are non-communicants,—a point of the statute hitherto neglected.

11. Statement of the ill conduct of Lord William Howard in encouraging recusants in the North. Skelton, of Wetherall, a dependant of his, took the sacrament at Easter, but spat it out of his mouth. Lord William's servants erected a lord of misrule at Christmas last, who disturbed the congregation at Hampton, Westmoreland. By his influence at Court, he overrules the course of law in the North, and is aiming at the Sheriffwick of Westmoreland, that he may have a Sheriff of his own faction.

12. Lady Derby to Salisbury. His servant, Hopper, thinks the landing of [Hugh] Ellis, Lady Derby's servant, will hinder the business. Rejoices at the prospect of seeing him. Begs her cousin, Cranborne, may come with him.

13. Accounts relating to the property, debts, &c., of Thos. Hoord, Hen. Mansfield, and Jas. Braybrook, three recusants, granted to John Elphinstone, Gentleman Usher to the Queen. Indorsed [by Salisbury], "The state of the case which concerneth Mr. [Ralph] Sheldon."

14. Imperfect report on a petition from Sir Oliver Cromwell, for a lease of the fines in the Exchequer Crown Office, Assizes and Sessions, to be joined with those of the Common Pleas, which he has purchased from Rob. Franck.

15. Petition of Wm. Harborne to Salisbury. Complains of the dilapidated state of certain grist and fulling mills at St. Mary Ottery, Devon, as left by Rich. Sheerman, the late tenant, and of other annoyances from him. Prays that the case may be referred to Baron Altham.

16. Petition of Matthew Lawrence, of the Neate near Westminster, to the Same. Has been the means of apprehending Harrington, Superior of the Franciscans, Ant. Hickmott, and other priests. Prays for warrant to pursue his search for priests and Jesuits, and for remuneration.

17. Petition of Winifred, widow of John Morris, to the Same, as sole surviving Commissioner of the late Queen, for her manor of Bradfarton. Prays for redress against John Watson, who keeps her children out of their just inheritance.

18. Petition of Rich. Page to the Same. Prays for renewal of his lease of Aldingham Hall, and other houses and lands in Becliff, Lancaster, though not yet duly surveyed.

Digitized by Google

1608?

VOL. XL.

19. Petition of Rich. Wright to Salisbury, to be continued in his service as his lime-burner and dealer. Estimate of prices of lime annexed.

20. Petition of Henry Antonison Wissell, and others, to the King, against the frequency of bankruptcy and the oppressions of usurers. They have invented a means of preventing those evils, propounded in a discourse enclosed, and beg permission to put it into practice.

21. Copyholders of Harthurst, Suffolk, to Salisbury and others. Pray they may not be charged with higher fines than heretofore. *Annexing,*

21. I. *List of the names of poor copyholders and householders at Harthurst.*

22. Indenture of lease by the Earl of Salisbury, demising certain parcels of ground adjoining Durham House, to his servant, Thos. Wilson, of the Strand.

23. Statement of the loss sustained by the Crown, in the lease granted to the late Earl of Devonshire, of the farm of the imposts on French and Rhenish wines, by him sub-let to Garway and Salter; points in which the lease is not valid; and augmented offers of Sir John Swinnerton, the late lessee.

24. Memorandum that the readers of Gray's Inn solicit the Earl of Salisbury's letter in Mr. Ireland's behalf, to be elected their reader.

25. "A toleration" set down by the Council for stretching and straining a certain number of cloths of Suffolk, Essex, Somerset, Gloucester, and Coventry, contrary to the form of laws now in force, and for transporting the same to the Eastland countries, Muscovy, and Barbary.

26. Suggestion for reform in levying the custom on cloths, by making a difference between the imposition on fine and coarse cloths.

27. Plan of a horn-work covering the approach to some buildings, and of redoubts for attacking the work.

28. List of benefices and their occupants, cos. Lincoln, Bedford, Bucks, and Leicester.

29. Grant to the tenants of Hampton Court, of the preservation of their ancient rights and customs, touching alienation fines. Imperfect.

30. Memoranda of certain orders for the Exchequer, and of the duties of its officers.

31. Project for an office of assignment of collateral assurances upon purchases into his Majesty's hands.

Digitized by Google

1608? VOL. XL.

32. Account of fines and penalties paid into the Pipe Office upon forfeitures, from 44 Elizabeth to 6 James I.

33. Particulars of the descent of the manor of Duntish and Develish, Dorset.

34. Names of the King's manors in various counties wherein there are copyholders for lives, and of the stewards who have made no certificates of keeping courts and making fines.

35. Names and rentals of the King's manors whereof the copyhold tenants have or pretend to have estate of inheritance, within Hercey's survey.

36. List of copyhold tenants in Bisley manor, with amount of fines payable.

37. List of the King's manors in Sussex belonging to copyholders of inheritance, with the annual rents.

38. Project for raising the King's revenue by compounding with tenants in the Northern parts, for their customary knights' service, &c.*

39. Account of the whole revenue of the Duchy of Lancaster.

40. List of the sources of the Crown revenues, certain and uncertain.

41. Abridgement of the above.

42. Account of receipts expected, and debts of the Crown growing due, before Christmas next.

43. Divers extraordinaries accrued and payed since the 1st of May, 1608.

44. Similar account from the same period, with additions.

45. Similar account from the same period.

46. Statement of the annual improvements of the revenue, and of the annual increase of expenditure.

47. List of receipts by the Crown in ready money, with deductions to be made, by assignment or by defalcation.

48. List of receipts and heads of expenditure of the Crown.

49. Memorandum of assignment of 120,000*l.* received from the customs.

50. Account of fees or wages to servants of the Queen, Prince, and Duke of York, and to divers stewards of the King's lands; annuities payable to divers captains for service in Ireland; and annuities granted by the late Queen, and still payable.

51. Another list of annuities to divers persons.

* The papers Nos. 38 to 70 were evidently compiled during the period of Lord Salisbury's treasurership, 1608–1612, for his guidance in his fruitless efforts to make the revenue of the Crown meet its expenditure. They were drawn up at different dates during that interval, but as they present no internal evidence by which their dates can be clearly ascertained, it is thought better to place them *en masse* at the close of the first year of his official duties.

Digitized by Google

1608? Vol. XL.

52. List of pensions granted to poor men and maimed soldiers.

53. List of annuities granted to divers persons for apprehending traitors, and to divers poor men and lame soldiers.

54. List of fees or wages to the officers of the Admiralty works, Jewel house, revels, tents, toils, and posts.

55. List of payments rendered with certainty to the Crown from various sources specified, quarterly or monthly.

56. Accounts of fees or wages to various officers, viz., to physicians, surgeons, and apothecaries; to tradespeople and others, the King's servants; to keepers of houses, wardrobes, and gardens; to keepers of forests, parks, walks, and games; to huntsmen and falconers; to captains of castles and forts; to the officers of armoury and ordnance; to gunners; fees and corodies in universities, and to readers therein; to the Poor Knights of Windsor; and corodies to hospital people.

57. List of annuitants; with the sums granted.

58. List of fees or wages payable to several officers of the Exchequer, heralds, serjeants-at-arms, &c.

59. Similar list of the officers and Clerks of the Exchequer, &c.

60. List of fees and wages to the officers of the King's Household, the Secretaries of State, Clerks of the Council, Privy Seal, and Signet.

61. List of fees and wages payable to the Judges and law officers of the Crown.

62. Ordinary wages due to the King's servants for the Christmas quarter.

63. Account of fees and wages due to divers officers of the King's Household, and those of the Queen, Prince, and Duke of York.

64. Account of receipts, from divers sources, of the Crown revenue since Michaelmas last.

65. Memorandum of sums of money issued to several persons specified.

66. Memorandum of receipts arising to the Crown from sundry articles.

67. Account of debts, ordinary and extraordinary, due by the King.

68. Statement of annuities and pensions due at Christmas last, which are in arrears and unpaid.

69. Memorandum [by Salisbury] of payments to the Royal family, &c.

70. Statement of the annual improvements of the revenue since the King's accession.

71. Warrant to issue 100*l.* towards making a vault (or sewer) for draining, &c. from St. Martin's Lane as far as St. Giles's, so that the King's passage "through those fields shall be both sweeter and more commodious." Imperfect.

Digitized by Google

VOL. XL.

1608?
Hampton Court. 72. Sir Julius Cæsar to the Attorney and Solicitor General. Requests them to draw up a commission to the Lord Chancellor and others, for sale, in fee-farm, of certain mills, parsonages, and unentailed quillett lands, not exceeding the value of 1,000*l.* per annum.

73. Note of delivery of certain lands, &c., to William Garway and others, contractors for purchase of quilletts and lands, to make up their grant of 2,000*l.* per ann.

74. Instructions from Salisbury to the Earl of Pembroke, to make a lease of the issues of post fines to Thos. Morgan and Edw. Leche.

75. Note [by Salisbury] of the rental of the post fines, pre-fines, and profits of the Seal, and of lease of the same to the Earl of Pembroke. Probably connected with the preceding paper.

76. Copy of the above.

77. Memoranda of business, [by Salisbury].

78. Leonard Mapes to [Thos.] Cæsar. Requests directions in the troublesome office committed to him, of Receiver of subsidies on stuffs and hose made in Norfolk, until determination of the dispute between the hosiers and the deputy patentee for sealing.

79. The King to the Bishop of [Winchester.] Requests a lease, in reversion, for Ferdinando Lilburn, Groom of the Privy Chamber, of Pendle-trenthide, co. Dorset, belonging to Winchester College.

80. The Same to ———. In favour of Edmund Matthew, of Radder, Glamorganshire, who is an earnest suitor to his daughter for marriage.

81. The Same to the ——— of ——— College. To elect Wm. Boswell, six years student there, to a Fellowship now void.

82. Copy of the above.

83. The King to the Chamberlain of Bristol. To deliver up a recognizance for 2,000*l.*, forfeited by Wm. Vawer of Bristol, executor of Peter Matthews, as being intended only for the use of the children of Matthews.

84. The Same to the Warden, &c. of All Souls College, Oxford. Recommends George Rawley, a student there, to the next vacant Fellowship.

85. John Osborne to Salisbury. Had entered into a bond on behalf of his brother, fined, with other gentlemen of Northamptonshire, for inclosure and depopulation. Prays that, until his brother can redeem the bond, his recognizance granted to Sir Thos. Somerset may not be exacted.

86. Estimate of provisions for 80 men to serve in the ship Gwyana for four months.

87. Particular statement of frauds committed by persons connected with the management of the Navy, the loss thereby amounting to 39,094*l.*

88. Plot of Rewardean Bailiwick, Forest of Dean, co. Gloucester.

Digitized by Google

Vol. XLI. 1608?

1608?

1. Report presented to the King by Sir Rob. Cotton, on the abuses detected in the government of the Navy by the recent inquiry [*see* 1608, *March* 30]; with suggestions for their reformation and for its better governance.

2. Analytical draft of the above. [*Chiefly in Sir Rob. Cotton's hand.*]

Vol. XLII. 1608?

1608?

Partial summary of a general survey of the King's woods and underwoods [*ordered* 1607, *Dec.* 21], stating the number of trees, the number to be spared, and their value.

Vol. XLIII. January—February, 1609.

1609.

Jan. 1. 1. Acrostic by Hen. Brocas, addressed to Lord Treasurer Salisbury on New Year's Day.

Jan. 3. London. 2. John Chamberlain to Dud. Carleton. Conversation between Sir Walter Coke and Salisbury about Carleton. Have had a dull Christmas. Le Sieur is returned from Florence. Death of Secretary Davison. End of Sir John Leveson's suit concerning the carrack.

Jan. 3. 3. Dud. Carleton to Sir Wal. Cope. Has begun the great work of St. Chrysostom with the new year. Is ready to go wherever sent, and grateful for Salisbury's remembrance.

Jan. 3. 4. John Hare to Salisbury. Has digested the business into heads. The faults are not all in his office. It is false that all the King's debts are in process. There are many ill practices to be rectified, but begs he may not be named as informer thereof.

Jan. ? 5. Warrant for a grant to John Shelbury of certain lands in Cornwall purchased by Sir Walter Raleigh from Philip Amadas, and by his attainder devolved on the Crown.

Jan. 3. 6. Sir Walter Raleigh to John Shelbury. Directs him to give John Meere the promise of the lease of Bishop's Ottery, as soon as it shall be known to whom the land belongs.

Jan. 4. Westminster. Proclamation for the prorogation of Parliament. Printed. [*Proc. Bk., p.* 187.]

Jan. 5. Eton. 7. Dud. Carleton to John Chamberlain. Does not wish to go to town. Hopes Sir Walter Cope will shew his letters to the Lord Treasurer in time. Is weary of a country life.

Jan. 7. Dorset House. 8. Robt. Earl of Dorset to Bancroft Archbp. of Canterbury and Lord Chancellor Ellesmere. Persists in his offer of living again with his wife. Cannot concur in allowing her 1,400*l.* per annum.

Jan. 7. Peter House. 9. Fellows of Peter House College, to Dr. Richardson. They intend to elect him as Master, should their present Master die.

Digitized by Google

VOL. XLIII.

1609.

Jan. 8. London. 10. Writ of Dr. Dan. Dunn for appearance of Walter Jones, Vicar of Starton, in the Arches Court, on the petition of Robt. Rainsford, of Starton, dioc. Peterborough. With return, dated 28th January. Latin.

Jan. 8. Whitehall. Proclamation against pirates, with articles and ordinances relating to piracy. Printed. [*Proc. Bk., p.* 188.]

Jan. 8. Westminster. Warrant to pay to the Earl of Worcester, 330*l.* 14*s.* 8*d.*, for providing horses for the use of the Prince, the Queen, and the Lady Elizabeth; and 400*l.* for the future provision of horses for the King's service. [*Warrt. Bk.*, II., *p.* 75.]

Jan. 9. Hertford. 11. Deputy Lieutenants of Hertfordshire to Salisbury, Lord Lieutenant. Send certificate of their proceedings in the Musters of the county.

Jan. 9. 12. Petition of Fras. Galbraith, Serjeant of the Pantry, to Salisbury, to forward his suit for a grant of Kirk-Oswald Parks, Cumberland. With reference to Mr. Auditor King, and his return thereon.

Jan. 9. Whitehall. Earl of Salisbury to the Officers of Customs. License for the Earl of Dunbar to ship for Berwick a piece of brass ordnance and other goods, without search. [*Dom. Corr., April* 22.]

Jan. 9. 13. Edward Earl of Worcester to Sir Thos. Lake. For a warrant for wages and liveries for George Kevett, in attendance on the Princess Elizabeth.

Jan. 10. 14. John Chamberlain to Dud. Carleton. Conversation with [Sir Walter Cope], who is likely to be Secretary. Sir Walter Raleigh's estate has fallen, by reason of a flaw in the conveyance, into the King's hands, and he has bestowed it on Sir Robt. Carr, who is to marry the Lady Ann Clifford. The King gone to Theobalds. Truce with the Low Countries progresses. The Lord Chamberlain's daughter dead.

Jan. 10. 15. Memorandum of the debts of Visct. Haddington.

Jan. 10? 16. Memorandum [by Salisbury], relative to Lord Haddington's debts to the King.

Jan. 10? 17. Account of part of the Crown lands delivered to the Farmers of the Customs. Indorsed [by Salisbury], "Lands for the Lord Haddington."

Jan.? 18. Account of the revenue arising from the mises in North Wales, South Wales, and Cheshire; with the amounts assigned to and already paid by each county, according to a rate made in 1606.

Jan. 12. Grant to Dr. Leonard Por, of the office of Ordinary Physician of the Household. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 77.]

Jan. 13. London. 19. Kath. Walshe to Salisbury. For a proportion to be paid her out of the King's moiety of 8,000*l.* of old debts to be recovered by John Elphinstone, or of some other old debts to be recovered by herself.

Jan. 13. 20. Edmund Lord Sheffield to the Same. Recommends Ralph Maddison for the place of Receiver of Lincolnshire. Has been very ill.

Digitized by Google

1609. VOL. XLIII.

Jan. 13. 21. Patrick Comyng to Salisbury. Prays for a termination to his tedious suit. Has purchased the forfeitures of six recusants, and requests four more.

Jan. 13. Westminster. Warrant to pay to Hen. Greener, 140*l.* for the charges of Hen. Starchy and other miners sent over from Saxony, to be employed in the mines in Scotland. [*Warrt. Bk.*, II., *p.* 70.]

Jan. 14. 22. Sir Hen. Nevill to Salisbury. Has not offended him since their recent reconciliation. Is in difficulties. Prays him to forward his suit to the King for the farm of some land, or for annuities to his younger sons, in compensation for 4,000*l.* spent by him in the public service in France.

Jan. 15. 23. Agreement between the King's Commissioners and Sir Thos. Vavasour, Peter Van Lore, and others, contractors for purchase of mills, lands, and other things specified.

Jan. 16. Eton. 24. Dud. Carleton to J. Chamberlain. Hopes of preferment. Glad to hear that Sir Rowland Lytton is coming to London to get advice for his eyes.

Jan. 16. Bishops Waltham. 25. Thos. Bilson, Bishop of Winchester, to Sir Thos. Lake. To further the petition to the King of John Good, and other inhabitants of Maldon, for the re-building of their church.

Jan. 17. Salisbury. 26. Henry Cotton, Bishop of Salisbury, to the Earl of Salisbury. Sends a copy of the surrender of the manor of Sherborne, made to him by Sir Walter Raleigh.

Jan. 17. 27. Inventory of Mrs. Read's goods in Chelsea House. [*See also Sept.* 7, 1606.]

Jan. 17. Westminster. Grant to Geo. Crooke and Edwd. Woodward, of the King's moiety of old debts due to the Crown, to be recovered by Thos. Garland, and by Fr. James and John Gay, of London. [*Warrt. Bk.*, II., *p.* 85.]

Jan. 19. Eton. 28. Dud. Carleton to John Chamberlain. Sends verses on "the poor young Pope who was so pitifully massacred by the mad Monsieurs." Wants a house in Westminster.

Jan. 19. Westminster. 29. Grant to Wm. Markey and Thos. Webber, of the benefit of the recusancy of Sir Alex. Barlow, John Sothworth of Samlesbury, Anne Collehurst of Edsforth, Nich. and John Skillicorne, of Preesall, Adam Haughton of the Leigh, co. Lancaster, and John Pewteres, of Hereford.

Jan. 19. Royston. 30. Sir Thos. Lake to Salisbury. Signifies the King's pleasure concerning a suit of Sir Thos. Monson for a lease of tenements in the Tower, in reversion after Sir Hen. Lee.

Jan. 20. Royston. 31. Same to the Same. The King has perused the examination of Bagliano, the Italian, and leaves the sifting of the matter to his Lordship's care, &c. His Majesty refuses further grants of old debts, having been liberal because he thought them little worth. Sir George Ramsay has asked 4,000*l.* worth of them.

Digitized by Google

VOL. XLIII.

1609.

Jan. 20. Petition of Sir Edw. Michelborne and others to Salisbury, for leave to export as many goods, duty free, as were shipped on board the Sarai and Joan, and taken by pirates. With reference to Baron Snigg, and his report thereon, Feb. 20 and 21. [*Dom. Corresp., April* 22.]

Jan. 20. Grant to Thos. and Edw. Lawley, Adam Chapman, and Thos. Dunn, of the office of Prothonotary and Clerk of the Crown, cos. Carmarthen, Pembroke, and Cardigan. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 77.]

Jan. 20. Grant to Honoria Lady Harris, widow, and Fras. de Verton, alias de la Forest, of the moiety of debts due to the Crown, from the last year of Hen. VIII. to the 31st of Elizabeth. [*Grant Bk., p.* 35.]

Jan. 21. 32. Petition of Mary, widow of Chris. Carlisle, Governor of Knockfergus, to Salisbury, for the benefit of lands devolved to the Crown by attainder of Wm. Vaux. With order thereon. *Annexed is,*

32. 1. *Certificate of former proceedings in the suit of Chris. Carlisle for the lands of Wm. Vaux, by Rich. Hutton. Serjeants' Inn, May,* 26, 1608. *With reference thereon by the King to the Lord Treasurer, July* 27, 1608. *Windsor.*

Jan. 21. Strand. 33. Ann Lady Cobham to Salisbury. Solicits a pension for her son, Calisthenes Brooke, wounded in serving against the rebels in the Irish wars.

Jan. 21. Northampton House. 34. Earl of Northampton, Warden of the Cinque Ports, to the Mayor, Minister, and Jurates of Winchelsea. Appoints them Commissioners to examine all persons who offer to embark or land in that neighbourhood, rather than at Dover, Rye, or Sandwich; and to bring such as they shall find suspicious before Sir Thos. Waller, Lieutenant of Dover Castle. *Incloses,*

34. 1. *Instructions by the Council to the Lord Warden of the Cinque Ports, for better governance of the passage; all persons to be examined and registered, and none allowed to sail but from Dover, Rye, or Sandwich. Dec.* 8, 1608. *Whitehall.*

Jan. 21. Northampton House. 35. The Same to the Deputy, Minister, and others of Brightlingsea. Similarly appointing them Commissioners for that place.

Jan. 21. Northampton House. 36. The Same to the Bailiff, Minister, Jurates, and Town Clerk of Pevensey. Appointing them Commissioners for that place.

Jan. ? 37. List of Commissioners for the passage at Birchington, Kent.

Jan. ? 38. Blank bond to refrain, under penalty of 20*l.*, from victualling or lodging any person crossing the seas, that has not been presented before the Commissioners for the passage.

Jan. 23. London. 39. John Chamberlain to Dud. Carleton. The House at Westminster not yet furnished. Interview with Sir Walter Cope. The King has erected a new office, by appointing Sir Rich. Wigmore Marshal of the Field. Project to plant Ireland with English and Scotch. Threatened quarrel with the Duke of Florence. Arrival of ships from India and Virginia, their lading, &c.

Digitized by Google

1609. VOL. XLIII.

Jan. 24. Rycot. 40. Fras. Lord Norris to Dud. Carleton. Wishes he had seen the walkers on the Thames. Has the toothache from sliding on the moat. Has sold some land to Sir Wal. Cope. Is desirous to farm Shotover and Stow Woods, having the keeping of the deer there.

Jan. 25. Westminster. Warrant to pay the allowances granted to Henry Brooke, late Lord Cobham, to such persons as he may appoint to be receivers thereof. [*Warrt. Bk.*, II., *p.* 61.]

Jan. 26. Westminster. Warrant to pay to Sir John Spilman, jeweller, 3,604*l.* 5*s.* for plate and jewels. [*Ibid.*, *p.* 72.]

Jan. 26. Grant to Alex. Roberts of the office of Receiver of fines levied before the President and Council of Wales. [*Ind. Wt. Bk.*, *p.* 77.]

Jan. 26. Westminster. Warrant to pay 1,398*l.* to William Kindt, for jewellery for the Princess Elizabeth and M. Soubise; and also 100*l.* to Hen. Brookbank, for a petticoat given by the King to the Queen. [*Ibid.*, *p.* 60.]

Jan. 26. Docquet of the above.

Jan. 26. Grant to Wm. Garway and Nich. Salter, of leave to deduct 315*l.* yearly from their payment of duty on wines, in consideration of wines now brought in, freed from duty. [*Grant Bk.*, *p.* 34.]

Jan. 27. Grant to Hen. Gibbs of all the goods of Hen. Jackman and Thos. Rivett, outlaws. [*Ibid.*, *p.* 34.]

Jan. 27. Grant to Art. Proger of the office of Keeper of the mews at Charing Cross, for life. [*Ibid.*, *p.* 36.]

Jan. 28. Westminster. Warrant to pay to the Cofferer of the Household, 30,000*l.* yearly, for the expenses of the Household of the King and Princes, above the ordinary yearly assignment. [*Warrt. Bk.*, II., *p.* 4.]

Jan. 28. Tavistock. 41. William Earl of Bath to Salisbury. Thanks for favour to Roger Papworth. Solicits the omission of a proviso, inserted during his youth, in his Commission of Lieutenancy, that he should do nothing without consent of three of his Deputies.

Jan. ? 42. Memorandum [by Salisbury] of the receipts of certain pastures at Holdenby.

Jan. 28. 43. The King to the Court of Exchequer. Having purchased from Sir Chris. Hatton the mansion of Holdenby, for the Duke of York, to be retained for the present by the King, the keepership thereof is granted to Elizabeth, wife of Sir Edw. Coke: the usual fees are to be allowed to her, to the parson of Holdenby, to a keeper and man for the deer, and to a gardener and man; also the sums necessary for repairs, all of which are to be paid out of the revenues of the manor.

Jan. ? 44. Gofton's certificate of the mansion houses, &c., assigned and to be assigned to the Duke of York.

Jan. 29. ? 45. Petition of Wm. Coombe, co. Dorset, to Salisbury, for redress against the fraudulent conduct of John Allian, rent-gatherer for the manor of King's Beer, co. Dorset, who sold to him the lease of a certain tenement there, having no right in it. With reference thereon.

Digitized by Google

Vol. XLIII.

1609.

Jan. 29. Co. Dorset. 46. Rich. Donster, of King's Beere, Dorsetshire, to Salisbury. Prays to have the preference of leasing one of the King's tenements at Southbrook, Dorset.

Jan. 30. 47. Thos. Visct. Bindon to the Same. Explains the reasons of the delay of his certificate concerning Musters in the county [of Dorset].

Jan. 30. Oxford. 48. Certificate from the Vice-Chancellor and Heads of Colleges, Oxford, in favour of Dr. John Budden, of Magdalen College, reader of the Civil Law lecture, since the departure of Dr. Gentilis.

Jan. 49. Account of arrears of old debts due to the Crown in Hilary term.

[Jan.] 50. Note of New Year's gifts made by and to the King in the first and sixth years of his reign; with balance of profit and loss thereon.

Jan. ? 51. Warrant to pay to the bearer 110*l.* for a ring, the King's New Year's gift to the Queen.

Jan. ? 52. List of fines taxed in the Court of Star Chamber, from Trinity term 44 Eliz. to Hilary term 6 Jac. I.

Feb. 1. 53. Simon Willis to Salisbury. Encloses a copy of his answer to Michell's slanderous information. Begs release from confinement. Has not, as reported, discovered any of Salisbury's instruments in Italy.

Feb. 2. Eton. 54. Dud. Carleton to John Chamberlain. Is removing to Westminster. Lady Savile dangerously ill. Family news.

Feb. 3. Cambridge. 55. Dr. Thos. Jegon, Vice-Chancellor of Cambridge, to Salisbury. Death of Dr. Playfair, Margaret lecturer. The University is well affected towards Mr. [John] Davenant for his successor.

Feb. 3. Pied Bull in the Strand. 56. Sir Samuel Sandys to the Same. Explains the tenure on which he holds the manor of Ombersley. Will comply with the King's wish, and compound for renewal of the lease, for 40 years or six lives.

Feb. 3. 57. Note that the inhabitants of Great Grimsby were anciently discharged from payment of certain aids [*pour fille marier*, &c.] *Prefixed is,*

57. 1. *Petition of the inhabitants of Great Grimsby to the King, against the payment of a certain aid, with order in Council, 10 March, 3 Hen. IV., deciding that the levy of it should be suspended.*

Feb. 3. Westminster. Warrant to pay to Esme Stuart, Lord Aubigny, 18,000*l.*, for his surrender of a grant of 1,000*l.* per ann., of certain Crown lands in fee-simple. [*Warrt. Bk.*, II., *p.* 33.]

Feb. 3. 58. Justices of Merionethshire to Ralph Lord Eure, President of Wales. The inconveniences resulting from holding the Sessions in different places are very great, from want of accommodation. Request that they may always be held in one place, where dwellings could then be erected on purpose, and recommend Harlech, the county town.

Digitized by Google

1609. VOL. XLIII.

Feb. 4. 59. Inhabitants of Harlech to Ralph Lord Eure, President of Wales. The town is fallen into great decay, because the Sessions, formerly held there, are removed to other places; entreat his influence that they may be brought back again.

Feb. 4. 60. The King to the Lord Treasurer. To appoint officers to prevent coster vessels sailing from one port to another, to load and unload in obscure places, by which the King's customs are defrauded.

Feb. 4. St. James's. 61. Sir David Murray to Salisbury. Requests that Palmer, the Prince's embroiderer, may be paid 400*l.*, for a saddle bestowed a year and a half ago by the King on the Prince, who has ordered it to remain in his wardrobe till the poor man is paid.

Feb. 4. Strand. 62. Fras. Berty to the Same. Presses for payment of a debt of between 1,100*l.* and 1,200*l.*, due to him by the King's mother [Mary Queen of Scots], which he has forborne forty years. Was noticed by the late Lord Burleigh, but got into trouble for Lord Cobham's sake.

Feb. ? 63. Thos. Phelippes to the Same. Thanks for his allowance [of his half year's annuity] to his wife. Hopes that on giving security for his debt to the Crown, he may be restored to his own lands, the lease of which is granted to Sir Rob. Carey, who is unwilling to relinquish it. [*See April* 18.]

Feb. ? 64. Memorandum [by Thos. Phelippes], to acquaint Sir Thos. Lake with the particulars of a petition to be preferred to the Earl of Salisbury, in reference to the payment of his debt.

Feb. 6. 65. Petition of Thos. Phelippes, Collector of the Petty Customs, to Salisbury, that the arrears due to him on annuity may be allowed in defalcation of his debt to the late Queen Elizabeth, except that of one half year, which has been paid him. With order thereon.

Feb. 6. 66. Petition of the poor tenants of Whitwick, co. Leicester, to the Same. Sir John Grey seeks to have a lease of that lordship; they pray to remain the King's tenants. With order thereon.

Feb. 6. Grant to Gilbert Wood, of the office of Keeper of the hare warren at Hampton Court. [*Grant Bk., p.* 37.]

Feb. 7. 67. Thos. Pownde to Salisbury. For relief from an exorbitant assessment of his manor of Beamonds.

Feb. 7. 68. List of suitors to bring in the King's debts, with the amounts to be recovered, and the parties to whom the King's moiety is assigned.

Feb. 7. Westminster. Warrant to pay or allow to Wm. Anys, Merchant, 300*l.*, for prosecuting the King's suits in the Star Chamber, relative to tin causes. [*Warrt. Bk.*, II., *p.* 46.]

Feb. 8. Westminster. Warrant to pay to Wm. Goodrowse, Serjeant Surgeon, 400*l.* for laying out the gardens of Somerset House. [*Ibid., p.* 67.]

Digitized by Google

VOL. XLIII.

1609.

Feb. 8. Westminster. Warrant to pay to Visct. Lisle 75*l.* 9*s.* 10*d.* for charges of Commissioners, &c., employed in finding Sir Rob. Dudley's lands. [*Warrt. Bk.*, II., *p.* 68.]

Feb. 8. Westminster. Warrant to pay to Sir Roger Aston, Master of the Great Wardrobe, 11,316*l.* 0*s.* 10*d.*, and 13,751*l.* 5*s.*, being two years' arrears of his accounts for that office. [*Ibid.*, *p.* 15.]

Feb. 8. Westminster. Warrant to pay certain sums to the contractors for transporting ordnance, &c. into Ireland, for conveyance and for insurance of the same. [*Ibid.*, *p.* 14.]

Feb. 8. 69. Memorandum by Matthew de Quester of despatches delivered and sent since Dec. 10, 1608.

Feb. 9. 70. Memoranda of days of term; letters to stewards of manors to bring up their rolls; accounts of noblemen's debts to be delivered in, &c.

Feb. 10. Westminster. Grant to the Earl of Bedford of manors, parsonages, &c. not named, value 120*l.* per ann. [*Sign Manuals, Vol.* i., *No.* 2.]

Feb. 10. Westminster. Warrant to pay to Sir Pat. Murray, Sir Jas. Auchterlony, and John Murray, 1,500*l.* as a gift, for the surrender of letters patent, dated 20 July last. [*Warrt. Bk.*, II., *p.* 44.]

Feb. 11. Royston. 71. Visct. Fenton to Salisbury. Received his packet and delivered the inclosures to the King, who returns them all except the King of Denmark's. Has provided a lodging for M. Caron.

Feb. 11. Westminster. Warrant to pay to Benj. Rudyard 1,000*l.* out of the King's moiety of old debts granted to Sir Stephen Le Sieur. [*Warrt. Bk.*, II., *p.* 89.]

[Feb. 11.] 72. List of Special Commissions wherein the Lord Treasurer is a Commissioner; with names of the Commissioners in several of them.

Feb. 12. Grant to Thos. Earl of Suffolk of all sums resulting from the under-valuation of Crown lands, by the Act of 43 Eliz. [*Grant Bk.*, *p.* 37.]

Feb. 12. Westminster. Grant to Francis, son of the late Lord Dacre, of pension of 200*l.* per ann., with 100*l.* per ann. to Alice, his wife, and 50*l.* to Randal, his son. [*Warrt. Bk.*, II., *p.* 111.]

Feb. 13. Eton. 73. Dud. Carleton to J. Chamberlain. Private affairs.

Feb. 13. 74. Particulars of the mortgaged lands rated that day, and estimate of their revenue and fines.

Feb. 14. Royston. Proclamation for preservation of woods. Printed. [*Proc. Bk.*, *p.* 191.]

Feb. 14. Tower. 75. Henry Brooke, late Lord Cobham, to Salisbury. Thanks him for having settled the payment of his stipend monthly; recommends the suit of his servant Morris.

Digitized by Google

VOL. XLIII.

1609.

Feb. 14. London. 76. John Chamberlain to D. Carleton. The sickness increases. Private affairs. John Dunn desires to be Secretary of Virginia. The Pope complains that the King calls him Antichrist.

Feb. 15. Special license to Thos. Havers to be a merchant, notwithstanding his office of Collector of Customs in the Port of London. [*Grant Bk., p.* 34.]

Feb. 16. 77. The Council to Sir Hen. Fanshaw. Directions to fell 200 tons of timber in Bedfordshire, for repair of the great bridge at St. Neots.

Feb. 16. 78. Copy of the preceding.

Feb. 17. Westminster. Warrant to pay to Sir Roger Aston 14,000*l.* per ann. for expenses of the Great Wardrobe. [*Warrt. Bk.*, II., *p.* 15.]

Feb. 17. Westminster. Warrant to pay to Sir Wm. Ryder, Sir Walter Cope, Sir Thos. Lake, and others, contractors for parsonages, &c., 1,300*l.*, of the King's free gift, for money advanced by them. [*Ibid., p.* 44.]

Feb. 18. Royston. Proclamation giving a further day for payment of fines for alienations of Crown lands made without record. Printed. [*Proc. Bk., p.* 194.]

Feb. 18. 79. Rowland White to Salisbury. The contractors for parsonages have given security to pay 1,500*l.* to the Earl of Montgomery; requests a further assignment of 1,500*l.*, in full payment of the 6,000*l.* granted to the Earl.

Feb. 18. 80. Note of sums remaining unpaid for the Office of Works, since November.

Feb. 20. Eton. 81. Dud. Carleton to J. Chamberlain. Hopes the increase of sickness proceeds only from the weather. Private affairs. Purposes to remove to London the first week in Lent. Is thinking of an Irish employment.

Feb. 21. London. 82. John Chamberlain to D. Carleton. Sir Rowland Lytton's health better. Don Pietro de Toledo has returned from France to Spain. Lord Mordaunt dead. Deering gone mad for love of Mrs. Mewtas, &c. —— Bird killed in a duel by Taverner. Has spoken with Sir Henry Wallop about the profits of the Irish Secretaryship.

Feb. 21. 83. Simon Willis to Salisbury. Has received order for his liberty, but with restriction not to appear at Court; desires to exculpate himself, &c.

Feb. 21. Strand. 84. Sir. Jul. Cæsar to the Same. Thinks his servant who died last night did not die of any infectious disease, but will have the case thoroughly searched. Would be sorry to lose his Lordship's aspect, which seems to him "the aspect of an angel."

Feb. 21. Heneage House. 85. Sir John Morris to Levinus [Munck]. Desires a pass for Edw. Altham, who wishes to spend a few years in France.

Feb. 22. 86. Estimate by Tho. Morgan of the expense of materials and money necessary for repair of the bridge adjoining the Temple mill, on the River Lea.

Digitized by Google

VOL. XLIII.

1609.

Feb. 24. Somerset House. 87. The Queen's Council to Sir. Fr. Goodwin and others. To make an estimate of the repairs necessary for a water mill at Hanslope, Bucks.

Feb. 24. 88. List of arrears discharged by payments, &c., in the Court [of Exchequer] in Michaelmas and Hilary terms.

Feb. 25. 89. Commission to the Lord Treasurer and Chancellor of the Exchequer, to compound with the tenants of ruinous houses belonging to the King, for repairs of the same, or purchase of the old materials, where the buildings are needless.

Feb. Entry of the above, dated Feb. 28. [*Warrt. Bk.*, II., *p.* 59.]

Feb. 25. Dover. 90. Mayor of Dover to Salisbury. Transmits a letter received at Calais, from a person unknown.

Feb. 26. Westminster. Warrant to pay 7,200*l.* of the King's free gift to the creditors of Visct. Haddington, for his private debts. [*Warrt. Bk.*, II., *p.* 74.]

Feb. ? 91. List of warrants from the Lord Treasurer to the creditors of Lord Haddington.

Feb. ? 92. Memorandum of payments made to the creditors of Lord Haddington.

Feb. 27. Eton. 93. Dud. Carleton to J. Chamberlain. Family affairs of Sir Hen. Nevill and Mr. Backhouse. Will decline the Irish employment, as too poor. Duel in the Low Countries between Sir Edmund Baynham and Sir Griffin Markham, on discourse about the Powder Plot, in which the latter was [said to be] slain.

Feb. [28.] [Westminster.] 94. Warrant to deliver to Sir John Trevor 900*l.* to be paid out by him at the order of the Commissioners for purchase of lands for enlarging Oatlands Park, to those who agree to sell their estates.

Feb. 28. Entry of the above. [*Warrt. Bk.*, II., *p.* 56.]

Feb. 28. Westminster. 95. Grant to Walter Toderick, of the benefit of the recusancy of Sir Rice Griffin of Hackney, Middlesex, Royland Ayer of Haslope, Derby, Griffin Daneaster of Widhill, Wilts, and widow Chamberlain, of Tichfield, Hants.

Feb. ? 96. Petition of Sir Rob. Osborne to Salisbury, that Mr. Nicholson may be called to account for preferring a bill against Sir Arthur Throgmorton, for lands in Whittlewood Forest, which he supposed to be assarted, whereas they are actually Crown lands.

Feb. 28. 97. Account by Otho Nicholson, Receiver of compositions for assart lands, of sums paid or yet due by such compositions.

Feb. 28 ? 98. Note of assart lands to be compounded for within the forests of Clive, Rockingham, Whittlewood, and Saulcey, co. Northampton.

Feb. 99. Second certificate of such particulars as are to be rated by the Commissioners for the sale of assart lands.

Digitized by Google

1609. VOL. XLIII.

Feb.? 100. Statement of the quantities of land originally constituting a knight's fee, a cantred, a barony, an earldom, and a dukedom; with queries as to the nature of the tenures from which aids can be claimed, for knighting the King's eldest son and marrying his eldest daughter.

Feb.? 101. Particulars from records of the tenures liable to be rated for aids, and the times when they are payable, &c.

Feb.? 102. Reasons why in earlier times the Commissions for the aid did not go into Wales.

Feb.? 103. Memorandum of particulars of aid levied 20 Edw. III. for making the Prince of Wales a Knight.

Feb.? 104. Notes [by Salisbury] concerning precedents for levying aids of chivalry, marriage, and relief.

Feb.? 105. Memorandum from statutes, in what cases aid shall or shall not be granted to the King, to make his son a Knight and to marry his daughter.

Feb.? 106. Memoranda of aids granted to Kings of England, for knighthood and marriage of their children.

[Feb.] 107. Names of Commissioners in England and Wales, for levying the aid 6 Jac. I., for making Prince Henry a Knight.

[Feb.] 108. Memoranda of things to be considered touching the commission and instructions for the aid, as to the choice of Commissioners, and of Receivers, the nature of the tenures liable, &c.

[Feb.] 109. General instructions to the Commissioners for levying the aid in the several counties to make Prince Henry a Knight: signed by the King.

[Feb.] 110. Draft of the above.

[Feb.] 111. Explanatory article relating to the preceding instructions.

Feb. 28. 112. Note of the time and persons to whom the commissions and instructions for the aid were delivered, to be sent into the several counties of England.

[Feb.] 113. Instructions as to the manner of proceeding with His Majesty's copyholders, in composition for exchanging uncertain into certain fines.

[Feb.] 114. Note of moneys paid into the Exchequer by Receivers General, besides the yearly assignment to the Cofferer, since Easter Anno 3°.

Feb. 115. Memorandum of William Falconbridge relative to the practices of Sir Stephen Proctor, Lady Proctor, and others, against Sir John Mallory.

Feb.? Petition of Lady Arabella Stuart to the King, for Irish hides to be brought to market in the country, and for license to export 40,000 hides yearly for thirty-one years, paying a poundage thereon, and a rent of 50*l.* per ann.; with reasons in favour of the petition. [*Irish Corresp.*, 1609, *Feb.*]

Digitized by Google

1609. VOL. XLIII.

Feb. Whitehall. 116. The Council to [the Commissioners of Subsidy?] concerning the collection of the subsidies now in hand. General directions for proceedings.

Feb. 117. Memorandum by [Sir] George Coppin of proclamations concerning the preservation of the King's woods, delivered to his Majesty's messengers for several counties specified.

1609. VOL. XLIV. MARCH—APRIL, 1609.

March 2. Whitehall. 1. Salisbury and Sir Julius Cæsar to the Commissioners for Sale of Woods. Relative to the decay of the lodges, pales, rails, &c., at Morehay Walk, in the forest of Rockingham. *Inclose,*

1. I. *Estimate by Thos. Elmes and Gilbert Pickering of the expenses of repairing the above.*

March 2. 2. Copy of the above letter and estimate.

March 2. Althorp, parish of Brington. 3. Sir Robert Spencer to Salisbury. Sends up by Proctor, parson of Brington, a copy of a dangerous pamphlet or catechism.

March 2. Grant to Wm. [Ralph] Lord Eure of the office of Constable of Harlech Castle, co. Merioneth, with the castle-yard and green, so long as he shall be President of the Marches of Wales. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 80.]

March. Whitehall. 4. [The Council] to the [Commissioners for Copyholds]. Directions for the admission of copyhold tenants according to the improved values of their copyholds, as set down in a printed book.

March 2. 5. List of copyholders summoned to appear in the Court of Exchequer to compound for their fines, from Jan. 26.

March 3. London. 6. John Chamberlain to Dud. Carleton. Has been at Fulham a-shroving. Truce in the Low Countries progressing. Mutiny in the fleet. Death of Rob. Earl of Dorset. Sir Geo. Carey dead or dying. Marriages of Earl Dorset's son, Sir Fras. Russell, young Davers, and Sir John Davies, the new Serjeant; clandestine betrothal of Geo. Beeston and Lady Cave's daughter, &c.

March 3. Grant to Thos. Gaddesden and Thos. Chapman, named by the copyholders of Hitchin, of all the timber, woods, and trees on their copyholds. [*Docquet.*]

March 3? 7. Names of the copyholders of the manor of Hitchin, co. Herts, and statement of their purchases of timber and firewood.

March 3. Lease to Thos. Catchmay, assignee of the Earl of Montgomery, of the hundreds of Bosmere-and-Claydon and Sampford, Suffolk. [*Docquet.*]

Digitized by Google

1609. Vol. XLIV.

March 3. Grant to Thos. Elmes and his heirs of the rectory of Warmington, co. Northampton, on condition of making provision for a curate. [*Docquet.*]

March 3. Grant to Robt. Gosnold, in reversion after Wm. Christmas, of the office of Keeper and Captain of St. Andrew's Castle, Hampshire, for life. [*Docquet.*]

March 3. Warrant to pay to the Queen 12*d.* per cwt. on Muscovado, and 10*d.* per cwt. on St. Thomas's sugars or paneles imported, by way of compensation for a reduction of the import duties on sugar leased by her. [*Docquet.*]

March 3. Release to Sir John Davies from attendance on service as a serjeant-at-law, on account of other service intended for him. [*Docquet.*]

March 3. Grant to Dr. Hen. Marten of the office of Advocate General, for life. [*Docquet.*]

March 3. Grant to Nich. Crompton, of the office of Governor of the Hospital of St. Mary Magdalen Spittal, Christ Church, co. Hants, for life, or till preferment. [*Docquet.*]

March 3. Warrant dormant to deliver to Maximilian Poultrain, alias Colt, the King's Sculptor or Master Carver, broad cloth and fur for a gown yearly, for life. [*Docquet.*]

March 3. Grant to Hugh Edwards of an alms-room in the King's new buildings at Leicester. [*Docquet.*]

March 3. Warrant dormant to deliver apparel yearly to Thos. Cargill and three others, the King's Falconers. [*Docquet.*]

March 3. Grant to Willm. Arley of pardon for life only, for burglary. [*Docquet.*]

March 3. 8. Memorandum of the compositions of the copyholders of Blackburn and Wakefield, belonging to the Duchy of Lancaster.

March 4. 9. Note by —— Williams of the subsidies collected in London, from 18 Eliz.

March 4. 10. Lease by John Wenham to Tho. Michelborne, both of Laughton, Sussex, of lands, tenements, &c., in Hellingley, Sussex.

March 7. Westminster. Warrant to pay 382*l.* 16*s.* 8*d.* for repairing the wall of Cole Park, Wilts, and to repay to Robt. Jossy 50*l.* disbursed by Sir Roger Aston. [*Warrt. Bk.*, II., *p.* 62.]

March 7. 11. Estimate for repairs at Hurst Castle, co. Hants, by Sir Hampden Paulet, and Geo. Nevey, Surveyor of Portsmouth.

March 7. 12. Duplicate of the above.

March 7. 13. Estimate of a portion of the above.

Digitized by Google

1609. VOL. XLIV.

March 7. Grant to Rich. Murray of the wardenship of Christ's College, Manchester, co. Lancaster. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 78.]

March 8. Bletsoe. 14. Oliver Lord St. John, of Bletsoe, to Salisbury. Requests that the King's pardon to Sir John Thompson, for killing Edm. Rotherham, may be in general terms, and not for manslaughter only.

[March.] 15. Grant to Sir John Thompson, of Bedfordshire, of pardon for manslaughter of Edm. Rotherham.

March ? 16. Memorandum for the Earl of Salisbury, of matters relating to a proposed patent for gathering in debts, to be granted to Sir Thos. Shirley and others.

March 8. Re-grant to the Bishop of Chester and his successors, of the rectories and advowsons of Childwall and Cartmel, and of Garston Hall, and a pasture in Hale, called Priors Heies, co. Lancaster. [*Docquet.*]

March 8. Grant to Sam. Kendall, in reversion after Peter and Wm. Bland, of the office of the King's skinner. [*Docquet.*]

March 8. Gift to Sir Jas. Erskine of 4,000*l.*, parcel of the King's fourth part reserved upon Sir Thos. Shirley's patent of old debts. [*Docquet.*]

March 8. Wednesday. 17. Orders agreed upon by the Lord Treasurer and Chancellor [of the Exchequer], relative to certain grants of old debts, which are not to be interfered with by Sir Thos. Shirley's grant.

March 8. Grant to Marmaduke Wyvell of annuity of 100*l.*, for life, upon surrender of a like grant to Edm. Nevill. [*Docquet.*]

March 8. Grant to Thos. Barnes of pardon for two rapes attempted at Chinnor, co. Oxford. [*Docquet.*]

March 9. Fleet Prison. 18. Petition of Rob. Lloyd to Lord Chancellor Ellesmere. Is imprisoned for exhibiting a bill against Justice Barker. Prays permission to pay his fine of 500*l.* by instalments. With reference thereon to Salisbury.

March 9. Grant to Rich Marten, Doctor of Law, of the office of Master General of Ecclesiastical and Seafaring Causes. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 79.]

March 10. St. Andrews. 19. Proceedings at the trial of Lord Balmerinoch. His speech, refusing to plead, acquitting the King of any cognizance of the letter written in his name [to the Pope], which was done by himself alone, out of policy. His confessions read before the jury. Their verdict of guilty. Sentence deferred till the King's pleasure be known.

March 10. Letter to the Mercers' Company to admit Alex. Gill as Master of St. Paul's School, in reversion after Rich. Mulcaster. [*Docquet.*]

March 10. Grant to Ralph Crane of the benefit of the recusancy of Bridget Morgan, of Heyford, co. Northampton. [*Docquet.*]

March 10. Grant to John Anderson of an alms-room at Pomfret. [*Docquet.*]

Digitized by Google

VOL. XLIV.

1609.

March 10. Grant to John Gibb of an alms-room in the Cathedral of Durham. [*Docquet.*]

March 10. The like to John Gardener in Thor[ney] College. [*Docquet.*]

March 10. Grants to Thos. Wilson and John Porter of alms-rooms in the Hospital of Newark. [*Docquet.*]

March 11. Guildford. 20. Sir Nich. Bacon to Lord Wotton. Desires to be put out of the office of Collector of the aid in his county, on account of ill health.

March 11. 21. Particulars of the manors, parsonages, &c., passed in fee-simple to Sir John Ramsay, now Visct. Haddington, in virtue of his grant, June 25, 1605.

March 11. Allowance of a bargain made by the Lord Treasurer with the patentees of the impost on currants, in trust for the Earl of Suffolk, touching an abatement in their annual payments, by way of compensation for a reduction on the import duties on currants. [*Docquet.*]

March 11. Lease to the Earl of Montgomery of the manors, &c. of Middleton and Merden, Kent. [*Docquet.*]

March 11. Warrant to pay to Sir Alex. Hay, 2,000*l.*, of the King's moiety accruing from recusants' fines. [*Docquet.*]

March 11. Grant to Wm. Heath, on surrender of Wm. Heaton, of the office of Clerk and Keeper of the Store House and Docks at Portsmouth, for life. [*Docquet.*]

March 11. Discharge to Wm. Penryn of all claims of the Crown, in respect of his office of Keeper of the King's original Seal for cos. Denbigh and Montgomery. [*Docquet.*]

March 11. Grant to Walter Meek, in reversion after Edw. Lovell, of the office of Overseer and Keeper of the King's orchard, gardens, lodge, &c. at Richmond. [*Docquet.*]

March 11. Presentation of Nicholas Deeble to the living of Calstock, Cornwall, on resignation of Wm. Osborne. [*Docquet.*]

March 11. Grant to Robt. Jones of the office of Haberdasher to the Prince. [*Docquet.*]

March 11. Letter to the Fellows of Manchester College to admit Ric. Murray to be Warden of the same, notwithstanding former letters in favour of Wm. Bourne. [*Docquet.*]

March 11. Grant to John Davies and his heirs, of the King's remainder of lands in cos. Gloucester and Warwick, conveyed to the Crown by Wm. Davies, his younger brother. [*Docquet.*]

March 11. Grant to Thos. Marbury of the goods of Ann Ireland [recusant], and a demise to him of two parts of her lands. [*Docquet.*]

March 11. Demise to Thos. Fountaine of the King's two parts of the lands of Fras. and Nich. Howse, recusants. [*Docquet.*]

Digitized by Google

1609. VOL. XLIV.

March 11. Lease to Capt. Edward Fitzgerald of all coal mines, stone, and slate, in the forest of Kingswood, in cos. Gloucester and Somerset. [*Docquet.*]

March 12. Lambeth. 22. Bancroft Archbishop of Canterbury to Salisbury. The letter in favour of [Rich.] Murray for a wardenship in Manchester [College] instead of [Wm.] Bourne, will not be delivered till he has given full assurance of his conformity. [*See March* 11.]

March 13. 23. Ann Lady Glenham to Lord Wm. Howard. Sends documents to prove her right to Cecil House, intended by her father, Thomas Earl of Dorset, for herself and children, which, on the death of her brother Robert Earl of Dorset, she now claims.

March 13. 24. Note of the proportions of subsidies and fifteenths of 43 Eliz., paid since the King's accession.

March 13. Westminster. Warrant to pay 10 per cent. interest to the Farmers of Revenue and others, for advance of moneys on account. [*Warrt. Bk.*, II., *p.* 73.]

March 13. Westminster. Warrant to pay the charges of Wm. Ryder, sent to the Duke of Holstein with a present of horses. [*Ibid.*, *p.* 11.]

March 15. Westminster. Warrant to pay to Wm. Kindt 370*l.* for a jewel. [*Ibid.*, *p.* 117.]

March 15. Westminster. Warrant to pay to Sir Roger Dallison, Lieutenant of the Ordnance, 1,000*l.*, for works on the forts of the Cinque Ports. [*Ibid.*, *p.* 14.]

March ? 25. Wm. Wray to Salisbury. He and his father have long been tenants of Barlings and Dowood Grange, Lincolnshire, property of the late Duchess of Suffolk. Understands that the lands are to be divided between the King and her coheirs, and prays that, if his mansion fall to the King's share, he may be continued tenant.

March 15. Westminster. Warrant to pay certain allowances to the Earl of Hertford, he having undertaken to discharge the King's debt of 15,180*l.* due to divers merchant strangers, in lieu of certain lands of the late Duke of Suffolk granted to him. [*Warrt. Bk.*, II., *p.* 76.]

March 16. 26. Edmund Lord Sheffield to Salisbury. Is willing to pay 500*l.* compensation for arrears on his lands.

March 16. 27. Memorandum of charges of the works at Somerset House, for the last year.

March 16. 28. Thos. Marshall to Salisbury. Has delivered to [John] Osborne all the surveys and other records of the King's lands in Sussex. Prays allowance for his service. *Annexed is,*

28. 1. *Survey by Thos. Marshall of the manor of North Barsted, and others, co. Sussex, with tables of the names of the tenants, the nature of their tenure, digest of the amount of rental, &c., &c.*

Digitized by Google

VOL. XLIV.

1609.
March 17. 29. Robert Bennet, Bishop of Hereford, to Salisbury. Tricks of Darling and other messengers in the affairs of the subsidy. That county is pestered with recusants, especially "lawless ladies." Desires a commission to "subdue their proud spirits."

March 17. Grant to John Porter of the office of Receiver in the county and city of Lincoln. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 80.]

March 18. London. 30. Ralph Lord Eure to Sir Dan. Dunn. For assistance in behalf of the petition of the inhabitants of Harlech to have the Sessions constantly held in their town. Finds that it is the most convenient place in the county. *Annexed is,*

30. I. *Petition of the burgesses of Harlech to the King on the above subject. With reference thereon to the Lord President of Wales, dated Whitehall, November* 27, 1608; *his report, March* 18, 1609; *order thereon, March* 22, 1609; *and further reference, May* 25, 1609.

March 19. 31. The Lords Commissioners for the Aid to [the Deputy Commissioners for Counties]. Directions as to the manner of making the assessments on lands of various tenures. The tenants to be permitted to make composition, and not to be rigidly dealt with.

[March 20.] 32. Account by Arthur Mainwaring of the sums due to the King by the nobility, on the first payment of the third subsidy.

March 20. Lyneden. 33. Lady Tresham to Salisbury. Complains of the persecutions of John Lambe, Proctor of Northampton, who indites her for recusancy, although she is paying the usual penalties.

March 21. Grant to Lord Aubigny of the office of Steward of Grafton, cos. Northampton and Bucks, &c., for life. [*Grant Bk., p.* 41.]

March 21. Uppingham. 34. Fras. Morgan, Feodary of Rutland, to Salisbury. Forwardness of the county in contributing to the aid. Services of Sir Wm. Boulstred. *Incloses,*

34. I. *Commissioners for the Aid in Rutlandshire to the Same. Both the clergy and temporalty of the county have willingly submitted to be taxed, as the first fruits of their love to the Prince. Rate of assessment imposed. March* 22.

March ? 35. Earl of Salisbury to the Bailiffs of his lands in Salop. Orders them to propose to make a composition for the aid, on his behalf.

March 22. Westminster. Warrant to repay to Thos. Scudamore, Receiver-General of Yorkshire, certain sums disbursed by him to the Earl of Dunbar, for the garrison of Berwick, &c. [*Warrt. Bk.*, II., *p.* 25.]

[March 23.] 36. Memorandum of the amount of His Majesty's free gifts to sundry personages specified, before or during his sixth year.

[March 23.] 37. The yearly provision of Gascony wines delivered into his Majesty's cellar for the sixth year of His reign.

Digitized by Google

1609. VOL. XLIV.

March 23. Whitehall. 38. Earl of Salisbury to all Mayors and other Officers. To aid Abraham Baker, patentee for the sole making of smalt, in discovering and seizing smalt illegally made.

March 25. 39. Lease of messuage and lands in Wandsworth and Battersea Marsh, Surrey, demised by John Bowyer and Emma his wife to Rich. Collyer, all of Wandsworth.

March 26. Westminster. Warrant to increase the allowance of Wm. Edwards, Robt. Leigh, and Wm. Greene, keepers of the King's game along the river Lea, from 4*d.* to 10*d.* per diem, on condition of their keeping the gates in repair, and gravelling the bridges. [*Warrt. Bk.*, II., *p.* 75.]

March 26. Grant to Daniel Clark, in reversion after John Parker, of the office of Keeper of the Castle and Gaol of Worcester, for life. [*Ind. Wt. Bk.*, *p.* 81.]

March 26. Enfield. 40. E. Reynoldes to Owen Reynoldes. Advises him to caution in his expenses, and avoidance of dissipation. Will lend him money. Is ill and must consult Dr. Poe.

March 29. 41. Earl of Salisbury to Lady Hatton. Objects to her suit to the King that Churchwood Meadows, adjoining Holdenby Park, should be left for the deer.

March 29. Savoy. 42. Edwd. Lord Zouch to Salisbury. Sends news. The letter is said to be a copy of one intercepted by the King of Sweden; and the Flemish questions were newly set up in Leyden.

March 31. Westminster. Warrant to pay to Jas. Russell, bargemaker, and Clement Chapman, the necessary sums for making two barges for Prince Henry and Princess Elizabeth. [*Warrt. Bk.*, II., *p.* 53.]

March 31. Westminster. Warrant to pay 40*l.* per annum to Sir Allan Percy, in lieu of the profits of the lights of Tynemouth Castle, heretofore assigned to him by the Earl of Northumberland, but now in the King's hands. [*Ibid.*, *p.* 61.]

March 31. Safe conduct to Wm. Ryder and John Wolfgang Rumler, or Anth. Ross, to go abroad for Rhenish wines. [*Docquet, March* 25.]

March 31. 43. Calculation that the amount of the King's debt at Christmas next will be 341,383*l.*

March 31. 44. Account of ordinary charges of the quarter ended at Lady Day, yet unsatisfied.

March 31. 45. List of debts owing by the King, above the ordinary expenses of the quarter.

March. 46. Paper [in Thos. Wilson's hand,] headed "An idle Discourse about naming the new building at Durham House;" addressed to Lord Salisbury. [*It was publicly named Britain's Burse April* 11. 1609.]

Digitized by Google

VOL. XLIV.

1609.

April 1. Grant to Thos. Williamson and others, of license to sell lands in Cumberland to Emanuel Hechstetter. [*Grant Bk., p.* 81.]

April 1. Grant to John Neave of the office of Serjeant-at-Arms. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 81.]

April 2. Ipswich. 47. Robt. Hitcham to Salisbury. Difference of opinion among the Commissioners for levying the aid in Suffolk, as to the calling of juries. Asks directions.

April 3. Grant to Rob. and Wm. Appleby of the office of making black jacks, bottles, and other ordnance stores, for life. [*Grant Bk., p.* 61.]

April 4. 48. Note of repairs necessary to be done about Westhay Lodge; with request from John Thorp to —— Wingfield to move the Lord Treasurer that they may be done.

April 4. Whtehall. 49. Hen. Earl of Northampton to Sir Thos. Waller. Has examined Aucher, and sends evidence of his juggling with Sankvell and his Company.

April 5. Langford. 50. Sir Thos. Gorges to Salisbury. Has received his letters recommending economy in the repairs for Hurst Castle; points out those which are most essential.

April 5. Whitehall. Earl of Salisbury to the Officers of Customs. To permit Sir Willm. Romney to transport 30 lasts of foreign wheat, duty free. [*Dom. Corresp., April* 22.]

April 6. Grant to James Thompson of a Gunner's place at Carlisle Fort, for life. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 81.]

April 6. Grant to Wm. Damport, in reversion after John Parker, of the office of Serjeant of the Bears, for life. [*Ibid., p.* 81.]

April 6. 51. Lords Commissioners for the Aid to [Robt. Hitcham], Deputy Commissioner for Suffolk. Further instructions concerning the cases in which juries are to be employed, in assessing compositions for aid. [*See April* 2.]

April 6. 52. Estimate of repairs necessary at the King's Lodge in Ridlington Park, Rutlandshire.

April 6. Chester. 53. Chris. Leyland, Searcher at Chester, to Salisbury. Has seized some Popish books and relics, about to be transported to Ireland.

April 7. Chester. 54. Mayor and Bishop of Chester to Salisbury. Particulars of the seizure of the above Popish books and relics consigned to Mich. Hamlyn, of Dublin. Some letters seized are sent up to Salisbury.

April 7. 55. Sir Thos. Posthumus Hoby to the Same. Solicits a grant of the bailiwick of the liberty of Whitby in Yorkshire, assigned to him by Hen. Stanley, son of Auditor Stanley.

April 7. Warrant to pay to Wm. Bourne 100 marks of the King's free gift. [*Warrt. Bk.*, II., *p.* 65.]

Digitized by Google

1609. VOL. XLIV.

April 7. Westminster. Warrant to pay 400*l.* to Tho. Warwick, on surrender of his patent for concealed rents. [*Warrt. Bk., p.* 54.]

April 8. Eastwell. 56. Sir Moyle Finch to Salisbury. The clause of grace in the instructions for levying the aid will be thankfully accepted. Juries have been sworn, to assess those who may refuse to pay.

April ? 57. Sir Rich. Weston to the Same. Reminds him of his promise to the King to relieve his distressed case, being likely to starve in prison. Has spent in the King's service more than the 2,500*l.* received from him.

April 9. Westminster. Warrant to pay to Sir Rich. Weston 532*l.*, arising from the goods of Rich. Carey, a recusant convict; and also to the Bishop of London the residue arising from the above, and from the sale of certain "massing stuff," to be by him disbursed to the discoverers thereof. [*Warrt. Bk.*, II., *p.* 69.]

April 9. Westminster. Warrant to pay to Thos. Glover 70*l.* 16*s.*, for wares delivered into the Great Wardrobe. [*Ibid., p.* 95.]

April 10. York. 58. Dean and Chapter of York to Salisbury. Are willing to contribute to the aid, but deny the authority of the Lord Mayor, &c. of York, to assess them. Pray for a Special Commission for rating themselves.

April 10. Court. 59. —— to the Feodary of Norfolk. Gives his private opinion on the proportions of aid chargeable on certain tenures, and that chantry lands should not escape, on plea of general immunities.

April 10. 60. Account of Crown revenues due before Christmas, and already anticipated, of the debts that will then be due, and of the anticipations already made on the next year's receipts.

April ? 61. Statement of the amount of the King's debts, of the subsidies granted to him by Parliament, and of the sums raised by aid money, sale of lands and parsonages, &c.

April ? 62. Account of sums raised from specified sources, since the King's accession.

April 11. Grant to David Middleton of the office of Governor for the East India Voyage, with release for three iron pieces sold by him there. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 85.]

April 12. Newport, Isle of Wight. 63. Sir Thos. Denys to Salisbury. Readiness of the inhabitants of Hampshire and the Isle of Wight to compound for the aid. The meeting is to be at Winchester on the 24th.

April 12. Lord Carew to the Officers of Customs. To permit Thos. Laverock and others to export 1,000 small hand guns, paying the usual custom. [*Dom. Corresp., May* 3.]

April 12. London. 64. Dud. Carleton to Sir Walter Cope. Desires to succeed Sir Ralph Winwood in the Low Countries, having already spent four years in the country.

April 13. Lechworth. 65. Sir Rowl. Lytton to Dud. Carleton. Glad he has recovered from his fit of the stone. Sir Thos. Bodley encountered the same disease. Friendly wishes.

Digitized by Google

VOL. XLIV.

1609.

April 14. Warrant for 500*l.* to be paid to David Moyses and Wm. Damport, out of the Exchequer, though previously granted to them out of recusants' fines. [*Warrt. Bk.*, II., *p.* 98.]

April 15. Westminster. Warrant to pay 100 marks to Dr. John Milward, one of his Majesty's Chaplains, sent into Scotland. [*Ibid.*, *p.* 96.]

April ? 66. Geo. Hume [Earl Dunbar] to the King. Sends suggestions for Acts to be passed in the Scottish Parliament; viz., Commissions for preventing the revival of extinct feuds; for preventing wearing of unseemly apparel by Bishops and Magistrates; for suppression of railing comedies; against protection of Border fugitives; and "concerning the commissariats." List of the feuds quenched by the King. Commends the Earl of Linlithgow's son. [*See Acts Parl. Scot.*, *Vol.* iv., *pp.* 430, 434–6.]

April 16. 67. Sir Robert Wingfield to Salisbury. Successful progress of the levy of the aid in Northamptonshire. Doubts upon forest causes. The King's book so popular, that had he forgiven all subsidies, he could not so have delighted his true-hearted Protestants.

April 17. Lambeth. 68. Archbishop Bancroft to the Same. Desires a letter to Dr. Babington, Chancellor of Coventry and Lichfield, instructing him to look after the profits of the Bishopric, *sede vacante*. Will move for a congé d'élire to-morrow.

April 18. Westminster. Warrant to pay to Sir Rob. Carey 800*l.*, for the redemption of his lease of the lands of Thos. Phelippes, late Collector of Subsidy for the Port of London, who has compounded for payment of his arrears to the Crown. [*Warrt. Bk.*, II., *p.* 38.]

April ?. 69. Petition of the tenants of the manor of Hunslet, co. York, to Salisbury. Pray relief from a breach of faith towards them by Sir Edw. Carey. With reference thereon.

April 20. 70. Petition of the Same to the Same, praying that Sir Edward Carey's agreement that they should enjoy their farms at the old rent may be adhered to. With reference thereon to Sir Phil. Carey.

April ? 71. Petition of the Same to the Same, for some order to be taken to secure them a longer term in their tenements, in case Sir Philip Carey should purchase the manor. *Annexed are,*

71. 1. *Two copies of a memorandum of the value of the manors of Hunslet and Liversedge, co. York; with Sir Ph. Carey's offer for purchase of the lease.*

April 20. Oxford. 72. Commissioner for the Aid in Oxfordshire to Salisbury. Request postponement of the term of payment for the fifteenths and tenths till Michaelmas next, for their ease and that of the county, "which hath been much wearied and charged" with the aid.

April 20. 73. Petition of John Mallows, Town Clerk of Bury St. Edmunds, to Salisbury. Prays that the chief men of the said borough, whose names are given, may be summoned to answer for their refusal to contribute to the aid, for which he advanced 50*l.* as composition for the town.

Digitized by Google

1609. VOL. XLIV.

April 20. Ware Park. 74. John Chamberlain to Dud. Carleton. Sir Ralph Winwood's return will be speedy. Sir Rowland Lytton better. Will. Lytton has the small-pox, &c.

April 21. London. 75. D. Carleton to J. Chamberlain. Doubts whether the Holland treaty will be ratified in Spain. Has little hope of succeeding Winwood. The holidays at the Court. Easter sermons; Dr. Smith of Cambridge's bold reproofs of courtiers and King. Funeral of Lady Exeter. Lord Lumley and Sir Adolphus Carey dead. Young Sir Hen. Nevill arrested for a pirate, by mistake.

April 21. 76. Minutes of causes in the Earl Marshal's Court, from Jan. 1605.

April? 77. Synoptical table, prepared for the Earl of Northampton, one of the Commissioners exercising the office of Earl Marshal, showing the reasons of the decay of Officers-at-Arms, and offering suggestions for their remedy.

April 22. King's College, Cambridge. 78. Dr. Roger Goad to Salisbury. Relative to the trial of some Cambridge scholars in the Star Chamber. [*See Sept.* 28, 1608.] He requests that the son of Robert Wood, of Norfolk, may be given in wardship to his mother.

April 22. Whitehall. 79. Earl of Salisbury to the Officers of Customs. To permit Sir John Turner to export 90 tuns of beer for the English house at Middleburgh, for one year.

April 22. Whitehall. Proclamation of his Majesty's pleasure to confirm the estates of his subjects against all defects in their assurances, and all concealed titles. Printed. [*Proc. Coll., No.* 11.]

April 22. Westminster. Warrant to pay to Rich. Smith 1,189*l.* 7*s.* 8*d.*, due to him upon the accounts of the Earl of Dunbar, late Master of the Great Wardrobe. [*Wt. Bk.*, II., *p.* 39.]

April 24. Westminster. 80. Warrant for a grant to John Carse of the benefit of the recusancy of Ant. Skinner, of Shelfield, Warwick, Andrew Bentlowes, of Surrey, and Fras. and Marmaduke Baxter, of Careswall, Stafford.

April 24. Sheffield Lodge. 81. Gilb. Earl of Shrewsbury to Salisbury. Mr. Dodsworth, Chancellor of York, has bargained with Dean Mallory to be Commissary of Richmond. Requests Salisbury not to urge the appointment of Mr. Mainwaring.

April 24. Lichfield. 82. Dr. Babington, Chancellor of Lichfield, to the Same. Will obey his directions as to preservation of the temporalities of Coventry and Lichfield. Begs to know what is to be done with the rents of the Bishop's houses, he having died much in the King's debt.

April 26. Charter House Church-yard. 83. Robert Earl of Sussex to the Same. The King had bestowed on him and his cousin Ratcliffe certain concealed lands, the benefit of which the late proclamation [*See April* 22] has annulled. Prays compensation.

Digitized by Google

Vol. XLIV.

1609.
April? 84. Wm. Barlow, Bishop of Lincoln, to Salisbury. Desires remission of the first payment of his first fruits. Praises him for his Christian-like provision for the poor at Hatfield.

April 26. Westminster College. 85. Same to the Same. Trusts his suit is not immoderate. The necessities of this year press upon him.

April 26 Hanslope. 86. Anthony Tyringham and others to the Queen's Council. Estimate for repairs necessary at the watermill at Hanslope. With order from the Council that Sir Wm. Fortescue is to have timber allowed for that purpose.

April 26. Ware Park. 87. John Chamberlain to Dud. Carleton. Invites him over to Ware. The King at Theobalds, busied about his book. Will. Lytton is out of danger, &c.

April 27. London. 88. Dud. Carleton to J. Chamberlain. Cannot leave his wife. Expects Lady Savile will take her into the country, as the sickness increases. Sir Hen. Savile is appointed to correct the translation of the King's book, which was first done by Downes, then by Lionel Sharpe, by Wilson, and last by Barclay the French poet. The Spanish treaty. Sir Ralph Winwood has refused a present from the Spanish Commissioners; candidates for his place. Sir Thos. Edmondes returning; he has had 100*l.* for his trouble, and 20*l.* for a satire on the King of Spain. The Holland treaty.

April 27. Tower. 89. Hen. Brooke, late Lord Cobham, to Salisbury. Begs for liberty, having been deprived of everything else. Would rather die than remain a captive. Urges him by the affection he bore his late wife (Brooke's sister), and by his love to her children.

April 27. 90. Statement of the right of presentation to the rectory of Gosberton, alias Gosberkirk, diocese of Lincoln.

April 28. London. 91. Robt. Sandy to Salisbury. Presents him with a pair of partridges from Turkey.

April 29. Cambridge. 92. Vice Chancellor and Heads of Colleges of Cambridge to Salisbury. Claim exemption from contributing to the aid out of the College lands, which were left for charitable purposes.

April 29. 93. Certificate of the decays, &c., of the Holme Park, in Sunning, Berks, with estimate of the quantity of timber necessary to repair the same.

April 29. Grant to Sir Roger and Hugh Aston of the office of keeper of the mansion house called St. James's, near Westminster, and others in Middlesex, for life. [*Grant Bk., p.* 49.]

April 29. Westminster. Warrant to deliver to Geo. Baker, 698*l.* 11*s.* 8*d.*, for fine gold and silver, for making spangles for the coats of the guard, footmen royal, and messengers, &c. [*Warrt. Bk.*, II., *p.* 65.]

April 29. Westminster. Warrant to pay to Thomas Elston, 18*l.* 9*s.*, for embroidering red coats with the letters J. R., in Venice gold, for the Grooms, Pages, and others of the Royal Household. [*Ibid., p.* 66.]

Digitized by Google

VOL. XLIV.

1609.

April 30. Westminster. Warrant to pay to John Williams, goldsmith, and others, 5,774*l.* 11*s.* 6½*d.*, for plate, jewels, &c., given away by His Majesty in presents to Ambassadors, in New Year's gifts, and for expenses of the Jewel office, &c. [*Warrt. Bk., p.* 52.]

April 30. 94. Petition of Geo. Castell to Salisbury. That the manor of Ives, in the lordship of Bray, parcel of the honor of Windsor, be not granted in fee to the Farmers of the Customs. With reference and certificate thereon.

April 30. 95. Petition of Fras. Darley to the Same. Prays that he may enjoy the office of bailiff of St. Mary's, York, without annoyance from Hen. Mason, deputy of the former bailiff. With reference thereon.

April ? 96. Petition of Wm. Beecher to the Same, that 935*l.* due to Widow Babington, out of the receipt of the Exchequer, may be paid over to him, as part of the 1,200*l.* decreed in the Exchequer to be paid to him, by Robert Bromley and Ann Babington, widow, aforesaid. [*See April* 1, 1611.]

April ? 97. Earl of Pembroke to Salisbury. In favour of Capt. Hide, for the pension that was given to Robt. Arnet, the fool, now dead.

April ? 98. Note of fines, amerciaments, and recognizances, called the Green Wax, incurred 5 Jas. I., charged upon the Sheriffs' accounts 6 Jas. I.

April ? 99. Note of the fines and increase of rent raised by demising the King's lands.

April ? 100. List of the Surveyors of the King's Lands and Woods, with their allowances, from Easter 1608.

April. 101. Orders to be observed in the Office of Works, with a new establishment of fees and allowances in the same.

VOL. XLV. MAY, JUNE, 1609.

May 1. 1. Power of attorney from Sir Edw. Musgrave, of Hayton, Cumberland, to John Clock, of Staple Inn, Middlesex, to receive on his behalf 20*l.*, lent by him to the King on Privy Seal, July 31, 1604.

May 1. St. Asaph. 2. Richard Parry, Bishop of St. Asaph, to Archbishop Bancroft. In behalf of the bearer, against whom there was a suit to convert his benefice into a lay fee.

May 1. Peterborough. 3. Thomas Dove, Bishop of Peterborough, to Lord Chancellor Ellesmere. Respecting the suit of Smith and Hall *v.* Lambe, relative to the office of Registrar of Peterborough.

Digitized by Google

VOL. XLV.

1609.

May 1. Huntingdon. 4. Sir Ant. Forest to Salisbury. Cheerfulness and liberality of the people in Huntingdonshire in paying the aid. They say "the young Prince shall command all they have in the world," but Sir John Spencer, of London, and Sir Jas. Wingfield, of Kimbolton, refuse to compound. Northamptonshire backward in payment.

May 1. 5. Particulars of works and repairs at Somerset House.

May 1. 6. Particulars of the amounts due, or to be due in June, from subsidies &c., of the clergy and laity.

May 2. Ash. 7. Wm. Glover, Surveyor of Norfolk and Suffolk, to Salisbury. Respecting the sale of the King's timber in those counties. Claims of the copyholders. Threats of unruly people at Gimingham and Tunstead to cut down more wood. Marking trees for the Navy. Asks a lease of the manor of Barking-cum-Needham, Suffolk.

May 2. 8. Same to Sir Walter Cope, and John Osborne, Lord Treasurer's Remembrancer, to the same effect.

May 2. 9. Petition of Mich. Bonner, of London, to Salisbury. Is disturbed by John Sparke, in possession of a tenement in Essex, which he purchased of Thos. Kiddie. Prays that Sparke may be called on to give evidence of his title. With reference thereon.

May 3. Whitehall. 10. Earl of Salisbury to the Officers of Customs. To permit goods shipped for Virginia, for the use of the English there, to pass duty free.

May 4. Portsmouth. 11. Geo. Nevey to the Earl of Salisbury. Concerning his estimate of the charges for repairs at Hurst Castle. *Incloses,*

11. 1. *New survey of Hurst Castle, taken before Sir Thos. Gorges, with estimate of timber and other materials necessary for the repairs. Hurst Castle, May* 1.

May. 12. Copy of the above survey, with addition [by Sir Jul. Cæsar].

May 4. 13. Note [by an officer of the Cinque Ports] of charges demanded of the Frenchmen, for watching their boats, drying their nets and sails, &c., their ransom if they prove prizes, Admiralty fees, &c.

May 4. 14. "Note of such money as hath been received of the Frenchmen."

May 5. 15. Certificate by John Norden of the ruinous condition of the fences of Farnham Park, and estimate of repairs necessary.

May ? 16. Estimate by the Same of the particular charges for repairing the lodges in the parks of Farnham, and in Aliceholte Forest, Hampshire.

May ? 17. Another estimate by the Same, of necessary reparations to be done about the pales and lodges of Farnham Park.

May 6. Westminster College. 18. Wm. Barlow, Bp. of Lincoln, to Salisbury. Informs him, as Master of the Court of Wards and Liveries, that the living of Donton, in his diocese, not far from Aylesbury, Buckinghamshire, is vacant, and in the gift of a ward under age. Requests speedy favour in his suit.

Digitized by Google

1609. VOL. XLV.

May 6. 19. Estimate by Abraham Greene of the expense of repairing the conduit pipes at Windsor Castle.

May ? 20. [John] Elphinstone, [the Queen's Usher,] to the Queen. Pleads his urgent necessities. Her intercession has not prevailed to obtain for him any recompense for 15 years spent in her service. Has been compelled to sell his land in Scotland and his horses, also to pawn the jewels received from her and the King of Denmark; and his unhappy brother's great offence shuts out all hope of advancement through him.

May 6 ? 21. Considerations in favour of the suit of J—— E—— [John Elphinstone ?] for a patent, which he desires to obtain through the Queen's intercession, for licensing some of the better sort of pedlars and chapmen, who by the act of 39. Eliz. are declared rogues, and subjected to corporal punishment as such.

May 6. Westminster. Warrant to pay to John Elphinstone, Gentleman Usher of the Queen's Privy Chamber, 500*l.* of the King's free gift. [*Warrt Bk.*, II., *p.* 62.]

May ? 22. Petition of the fishermen of the Cinque Ports to the King, shewing that the Netherlanders drive them from their fishing, and sell fresh fish in England, contrary to the laws, and beseeching His Majesty to impose on them a tax of 15*s.* upon every last of fish, the same as they imposed on the English.

May ? 23. Discourse addressed to the King by Sir Nicholas Hales, on the benefit derived by the Dutch from English fisheries. Terms suggested for granting them a license to fish for 21 years.

May 6. Westminster. Proclamation touching fishing, that no foreigners shall fish on the British coasts without special license. Printed. [*Proc. Coll.*, *No.* 11.]

May 7. Wiltshire. 24. John Norden to the Treasurer and Chancellor of the Exchequer. The number of trees assigned for repairing the rails in the forest of Chute, co. Wilts, being larger than necessary, he has only had 40 cut down, instead of 100.

May ? 25. Memoranda of queries touching the preparation of the new Act of entail of lands upon the Crown.

May ? 26. List of manors, lands, tenements, and fee-farms contained in the former instrument for annexation of lands to the Crown, and since granted away by the King.

May ? 27. List of lands and tenements which have fallen into the King's hands, by surrender and purchase, since the former instrument for annexation of lands to the Crown was sealed; with notes of such as are now to be added to the entail.

[May 8.] 28. Brief abstract of the indenture for annexing certain lands for ever to the Crown. With corrections and indorsement [by Salisbury].

Digitized by Google

VOL. XLV.

1609.
May 8. Book of all the King's mansion houses, castles, parks, forests, and chaces, and likewise of sundry honors, manors, and other hereditaments within the survey of the Exchequer and Duchy of Lancaster, contained in instruments, schedules of indentation, &c., under the Great Seal of England, now annexed for ever to the Crown by indenture; with a copy of the indenture. [*Dom. Papers, Vol.* XLVI.]

[May 8.] 29. Extract from the above indenture.

[May 8.] 30. Account of the yearly value of the above manors, lands, &c. within the survey of the Exchequer and Duchy of Lancaster, being 56,870*l.* 3*s.* 3½*d.*, exclusive of 26 mansion houses, 83 castles and forts, 117 parks, 68 forests, and 19 chaces not valued, which are also entailed on the Crown.

May ? 31. List of manors and lands within the survey of the Court of Exchequer, lately added to the entail.

May 8. 32. Memorandum by Auditor Gofton of the town, castle, and forest of Norbertes, co. Pembroke, and other possessions of Rich. Griffith, attainted.

[May 8.] 33. Certificate by Captain Weymouth and other shipwrights, of the imperfections of a ship now in building at Woolwich, by Phineas Pett. [*See Nichols' Progresses, James I., Vol.* ii., *pp.* 248–257.]

May 8. 34. Certificate by Robert Treswell of the decays of the lodges, fences, &c., about Guildford Park, Surrey.

May 9. Grant to the Earl of Salisbury of the office of Farmer and Collector of the Customs and other offices concerning the new impost. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 81.]

May 9. Commission to the Same and others, to give order for levying increased duty on certain goods. [*Grant Bk., p.* 58.]

May 9. Grant to Sir Edw. Zouch of the offices of Steward of Woking Manor, co. Surrey, and keeper of the park, for life. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 81.]

May 10. 35. Instructions to the Commissioners for the sale of manors, prebends, priories, tithes, and other hereditaments.

May 10. 36. Copy of the above.

May 10. Westminster. Commission for the sale and lease of Crown manors, prebends, rectories, tithes, &c., to be passed in reversion, or in possession, not exceeding the term of 60 years. [*Dom. Corresp., Dec.* 15, 1609.]

May 10 ? 37. Names of the Commissioners for the sale of Crown lands, and of Commissioners for demising the lands contained in the annexation. [*See May* 8.]

May ? Articles to be performed by virtue of the Commission for the Sale of Woods, for preservation of the woods in the King's forests, manors, &c. Printed. [*Proc. Bk., p.* 202.]

Digitized by Google

VOL. XLV.

1609.

May 10. 38. Petition of Fras. Middleton to Salisbury. For a warrant to receive a fee of 40*s.* per ann. for collecting the King's rents in the township of Middleham, York, of which he is bailiff. With reference thereon.

May 10. 39. Petition of Thos. Bennett and Edwd. Oborne to the Same. For confirmation of lease of Crown lands in Knoyle, Hindon, and Chicklade, Wilts, which they had purchased of Jasper Mompesson. With reference thereon to Sir Jas. Ley, Attorney of the Court of Wards, and his return.

May 10. 40. Petition of Margt. Salmon, widow, John Tudder, and others, to Salisbury and the Court of Exchequer. Pray they may be allowed costs in their cause against the lessees of lands in Llan-Armon, in Yale, Denbigh. With reference to the Court of Exchequer.

May 10. Commission to the Lord Chancellor, Earls of Salisbury and Northampton, and others, to compound with the Lords Spiritual and Temporal, for the aid for knighting Prince Henry. [*Grant Bk., p.* 58.]

[May 10.] 41. Names of the Commissioners for compounding with the Lords Spiritual and Temporal, for the aid due to the King for knighting Prince Henry.

[May 10.] 42. Another list of the above Commissioners.

[May.] 43. Warrant from the Lord Chancellor and Lord Treasurer, two of the Commissioners for the Aid, appointing Sir Wm. Bowyer to be Collector of the compositions of the Lords Spiritual and Temporal.

May? 44. [Earl of Salisbury?] to —— Feodary of co. ——. To receive from the Feodaries of certain counties, abstracts of such Crown manors within their counties as belong to the Lords Spiritual and Temporal, who are to compound in London for their aid.

May 11. Westminster. 45. Warrant for a grant to Edw. Carpenter of the benefit of the recusancy of Margt. Bellasis, of Durham; Chris. Redshaw of Acton, Northumberland; Charles Waldegrave of Staining-Hall, Norfolk; Ric. Thimelby of Belesby, Lincoln; Wm. Browne of Cowdry, and Jas. Rootes of Arlington, Sussex.

May 11. Docquet of the above, with the name of Thos. Walton, of Somerset, instead of Rich. Thimelby. [*Docquet.*]

May 11. Grant to John Crane of the benefit of the recusancy of Eliz. Butler, of Aston-in-the-Walls, Northampton. [*Docquet.*]

May 11. Grant to Geo. Wethered, in reversion after Wm. Nevill or John Mole, of the office of Examiner of Causes before the President and Council of the North. [*Docquet.*]

May 11. Grant to John West of an alms-room in the Cathedral Church of Ely. [*Docquet.*]

Digitized by Google

1609. VOL. XLV.

May 11. License to the Governor and Company of Merchants trading to the East Indies, to sell any quantities of spices, ungarbled drugs, &c., to any merchant or other person for exportation, without forfeiture for not garbling. [*Docquet.*]

May 11. Grant of Incorporation of the Governor and Company of Merchants trading to the East Indies. [*Docquet.*]

May 11. Grant to Sir Rich. Lovelace and Edward Savage, and their heirs, of the manors of Gunthorpe and Lowdham, Notts. [*Docquet.*]

May 11. Prolongation of lease to Roger Lawson of coal mines, in Benwell, Northumberland. [*Docquet.*]

[May 11.] 46. Commission to [Sir Roger Wilbraham, Sir Rob. Gardener, and others,] to examine all suitors to the Council on matters relating to the plantation in Ulster, to settle minor points, and to refer difficult cases to the decision of the Council.

May 11. Docquet of the above.

May 11. Lease to Sir Thos. Monson, in reversion after Sir Henry Lee, Master of the Armoury, of certain tenements and gardens within the Liberties of the Tower. [*Docquet.*]

May 12. 47. List of packets of letters received and dispatched by Matt. de Quester, since Feb. last.

May 13. 48. Petition of Kath. Cooke to the Earl of Salisbury. Prays leave to purchase or receive compensation for a lease of a cottage in Beverley, long held by her and her ancestors. With reference to Baron Altham, and his report thereon.

May 13. Westminster. Warrant to pay to Chas. Fleury, jeweller, 60*l.* for a globe of crystal of curious workmanship. [*Warrt. Bk.*, II., *p.* 97.]

May 14. Grant to Thos. Dudley of a Gunner's place in Carlisle, for life. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 82.]

May 14. Lechworth. 49. Sir Rowland Lytton to Dud. Carleton. Imagines Carleton's employment will be in Spain, or if Sir Thos. Edmondes should be despatched there, in Venice. Levinus [Munck] is for Holland; Le Sieur for the Archduke; Sir William Godolphin may be for France, &c.

May 14. 50. Inconveniences likely to ensue in the Office of Works, from refusal of the paymasters to comply with the regulations. With report thereon by Edwd. Forsett, May 19.

May 15. Westminster. Warrant to pay to Alphonso Fowlis, keeper of the house and gardens at St James's, sufficient sums for repairing, altering, &c., those gardens. [*Warrt. Bk., p.* 64.]

May 15. Greenwich. Proclamation forbidding any person to carry packets or letters to or from any city or town, by foot or on horseback, except such as are allowed by authority. Printed. [*Proc. Bk., p.* 204.]

May 15. Greenwich. Orders to be observed for the furtherance of the King's service, where the posts are established in Kent. Forbidding post-horses to be used unless for the King's service, except under certain restrictions. Printed. [*Ibid., p.* 206.]

May 15. 51. Copy of the above. Printed.

Digitized by Google

1609. VOL. XLV.

May 16. London. 52. John Chaplin to Salisbury. Offers to rid His Majesty of the applications of certain captains and others, who seek for undeserved recompense.

May 16. 53. Petition of Rob. Wall to Salisbury. Prays that Christopher Allinson, of Fleet Street, London, trustee for him and others, be obliged to assign to him his interest in certain lands in the manor of Galtres, co. York. With reference to Baron Altham, and his report thereon.

May 16. 54. Petition of Wm. Watson to the Same. Prays to be continued tenant in the manor of Whitworth, Durham, formerly granted by Queen Elizabeth to the Earl of Cumberland, who conveyed it to Sir John Watts, of London, and others. With order thereon.

May 16. 55. Petition of Jas. Arundel to the Same. Respecting his right to a tenement, &c., at Helweth, in the lordship of Richmond, York, of which he is fraudulently deprived by John Spenceley. With reference to Baron Altham.

May 16. 56. Petition of the copyhold tenants of the manor of Aldsworth, Gloucester, to the Same. Being informed that their copyholds are to be sold, they pray for a grant of them in fee-farm. With reference thereon.

May 17. Westminster. Warrant to pay to Andrew Downes 50*l.* of the King's free gift. [*Warrt. Bk.*, II., *p.* 64.]

May 17. Docquet of the above.

May 17. Warrant to pay to the Earl of Salisbury, Principal Secretary, 200*l.* for the King's private service, and 200*l.* yearly for like service. [*Docquet.*]

May 17. Grant to Hen. Seckford and Thos. Jones, of the office of Master of the toils and pale of canvas for hunting, on surrender of former patents made to Sir Henry and Henry Seckford. [*Docquet.*]

May 17. Grant to John Shepherd and his heirs, in fee-farm, of lands and tenements, value 20*s.* per annum, at the nomination of Sir Baptist Hicks and other contractors for lands. [*Docquet.*]

May 17. Grant to the drapers of Shrewsbury, of incorporation and confirmation of ancient liberties. [*Docquet.*]

May 18. Gimingham. 57. Ant. Dethe and others to Wm. Glover. Certify his honest dealing concerning the sale of timber in Gimingham, Norfolk.

May 18. 58. Fras. Neale to Mr. Brereton, Salisbury's Secretary. Report on the request of a person not named, to purchase certain concealed lands, co. Brecon, which did not pass by grant of the Grange of Nantbay to the Duke of Northumberland.

May 18. 59. Petition of Peter Snell to Salisbury, for protection against Nich. Huet, who seeks to defraud him of the lease of his cottage in Middleham, York. With reference to Sir Henry Slingsby and Sir Thos. Metcalfe.

Digitized by Google

VOL. XLV.

1609.

May 19. 60. Petition of Sir Chas. Wren, Constable of Raby Castle, and the keepers of Raby Park, to Salisbury, praying that a suit in the Exchequer, between them and Sir Geo. Freville, may be heard in the present term. With order thereon.

May 20. 61. Survey of the decays of the foundation walls and keep of Windsor Castle, and estimate for their repairs. With note that Sir John Trevor, Receiver of the revenues of the castle, is authorized to advance the costs of the repairs.

May 20. Newgate. 62. Note of seminary priests committed,—John Ainsworth, Oct. 7, 1608; Mark Broughton, Oct. 15, 1608; John Jones alias Rob. Chamberlain, May 3, 1609; and John Roberts, May 13, 1609.

May 20. Westminster. Warrant to pay to Edw. Forsett 200*l.*, for repairs about Oatlands Park. [*Warrt. Bk.*, II., *p.* 94.]

May 21. Westminster. Warrant to pay to Sir Oliver Leigh 1,200*l.*, for surrender of his office of Keeper of the Great Park of Eltham, and 27*l.* 10*s.* expended by him for the railing of the said park. [*Ibid. p.* 94.]

May 22. 63. Petition of Anth. Fitzherbert to Salisbury, to be continued in possession of the manor of Norbury, co. Derby, claimed by Rob. Harcourt. With reference thereon.

May 22. 64. Names of Commissioners for confirming Defective Titles, according to the proclamation.

May 22. Westminster. Warrant to pay to [John] Barclay and Robt. Ayton, 300*l.* each, for expenses on their journey with his Majesty's letters to divers foreign princes. [*Warrt. Bk.*, II., *p.* 96].

May 23. 65. Estimate for repairs of the decays of railing, lodges, &c. at Havering Park, co. Essex.

May 23. 66. Petition of Thos. Pursell to Salisbury. Prays for the preferment of a lease of Gayer Milne, part of his inheritance in the manor of Overgorthenr, before Robert Lloyd to whom it is granted. With reference thereon.

May 24. 67. Dud. Carleton to Sir Walter Cope. To further his suit for employment. Sir John Ogle is a suitor to succeed Mr. Winwood.

May 25. 68. Same to Sir Geo. Calvert. To deliver a letter to the Earl of Salisbury containing his offer of general service. *Incloses,*

68. 1. *Same to Salisbury. Submits himself to be employed in any capacity, domestic or foreign: is weary of growing old in idleness.*

May 25. 69. Abstract of the remaining charge which the Earl of Salisbury will incur, for finishing his buildings at Hatfield.

[May 25.] [Westminster.] Commission to Ant. Lawe and others to inquire into the lunacy of Hen. Drury. [*Grant Bk., p.* 61.]

Digitized by Google

1609. VOL. XLV.

May 25. 70. Petition of the tenants of the manor of Garway, co. Hereford, to Salisbury, for a commission for the fair survey of their lands, the present survey not distinguishing between freehold and copyhold lands, and overvaluing the copyholds. With Sir Law. Tanfield's opinion thereon.

May 26. Westminster. Warrant to pay necessary sums for survey of the Crown lands and woods in England and Wales; and to exonerate Salisbury and Sir Julius Cæsar for certain payments made on this behalf, without sufficient warrant. [*Warrt. Bk.* II., *p.* 97.]

May 26 ? 71. Manors, &c. surveyed by John Woodward, in cos. Lancaster, Chester, Salop, Worcester, Stafford, Warwick, Leicester, and Northampton, by Commission; with statement of the nature of the fines on copyhold manors, and the composition offered by the tenants.

May 26. Westminster. 72. Warrant for a grant to John Goodman of the benefit of the recusancy of Barbara and Maurice Buckland, of Stanlinch, co. Wilts, and Matthew Gooche, of Alvingham, co. Lincoln.

May 26. 73. Dud. Carleton to Sir Thos. Smith. His wife brought to bed on Ascension Day. Begs him to join with Sir Henry Nevill as sponsor, in making this young Cockney a Christian.

May 26. Warrant to pay to the Earl of Salisbury, Principal Secretary of State, 60*l.* for secret services, and 200*l.* per ann., in future, for the same service. [*Warrt. Bk.*, II., *p.* 92. *See also Docquet, May* 17.]

May 26. Westminster. Warrant to pay to Ric. Forbench, 207*l.* 4*s.* for the purchase of Porter's Park, in Windsor Forest. [*Ibid.*, *p.* 93.]

May 27. Tower. 74. Sir Wm. Waad to Salisbury. Sends the vile words uttered against his Majesty by a traitorous Jesuit. Has clapped the miscreant in the dungeon under the White Tower, too good a prison for so filthy a varlet.

May 27. 75. Ann Lady Glenham to the Same. The Lord Chancellor sends her word that Lord William Howard presses to purchase the lease of Cecil House, to the infinite wrong of her daughter and herself. Does not think her father's debts justify the executors in selling it. [*See March* 13.]

May 27. 76. Jeffry Culcheth to [Thos.] Wilson. To send money for the discharge of workmen at Hatfield; has dismissed all, except 20 of the choicest.

May 28. Westminster College. 77. Wm. Barlow, Bp. of Lincoln, to Salisbury. Presents him with a book he has lately written, defending the honour of two great Princes.

May 28. Grant to the Earls of Salisbury, Suffolk, Southampton, and Pembroke, and others, of incorporation as the Virginia Company. [*Grant Bk.*, *p.* 65.]

May 29. Grant to Wm. Vaughan of the office of King's Solicitor before the President of the Marches of Wales, for life. [*Ind. Wt. Bk.*, *p.* 81.]

Digitized by Google

1609. VOL. XLV.

May 29. 78. Petition of Thos. Helme, Master of the Grammar School at Cirencester, to Salisbury. Prays that timber and money may be allowed for repairs of the school. With note by Salisbury refusing to interfere.

May 29. 79. Petition of Thos. Bennett and Edwd. Oborne to Salisbury, for leave to eject the tenants of a former lessee of lands in Knoyle, Hindon, and Chicklade, co. Wilts. [*See May* 10.] With reference and report thereon.

May 29. 80. Petition of John Dolle to the Same, praying that a sum of money levied on him as surety for Anthony Hungerford may be allowed to him, in his accounts as collector of subsidy. With reference thereon.

May 29. 81. Petition of Roger Fenwick and Robt. Robson, tenants of Newham-Huntlo, manor of Walton, Northumberland, to the Same, for permission to renew leases of their lands, passed by [Wm.] Garway, and others, of London, to Mr. Ward. With reference thereon to Mr. Ward.

May 29. Chelsea. 82. Henry Earl of Lincoln to the Same. Cholmeley, the Feodary of Middlesex, has returned his tenures untruly, which has hindered him hitherto from compounding for the aid.

May ? 83. Notes relative to a search for the Court Rolls of the manor of Hatfield.

May 29. 84. Deductions that may be made out of the last estimate for the building at Hatfield.

May 29. 85. Petition of the Aldermen, &c., of Newark, to Salisbury, for decision on a bill exhibited against them in the Exchequer by the late Countess of Rutland, and now by Lord Burleigh, concerning rights of tolls and stallage in the market of Newark. With order thereon.

May 30. Holborn. 86. Lord Arundel of Wardour to the Same. Is ill and cannot attend at Whitehall. Is willing to contribute 30*l.* towards the aid, but his proportion according to his tenures does not exceed 8*l.*

Annexes,

86. 1. *List of Lord Arundel's lands, and of the sum due therefrom for Knight's fee.*

May 30. 87. Lease from Jas. Randolph to John Fludd, both of London, of a messuage on the south side of Fleet St., St Bride's. Indorsed is a note of its surrender to Randolph, June 9, 1612.

May 31. Grant to Sir Thos. P. Hoby of the bailiwick of Whitby and Whitby Strond, co. York, for life. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 82.]

May ? 88. Brief of the points thought necessary to be established by charter, for regulation of British merchants trading into France.

May 31. Tiverton. 89. Rich. Prowse, Constable of Tiverton, to Salisbury. The merchants of Tiverton refuse to join in the proposed French corporation, and desire to continue their trade as heretofore.

Digitized by Google

VOL. XLV.

1609.

May? 90. Observations on the three chief points of difference between France and England, in reference to trade, viz.: Restraint on importing merchandise into foreign vessels; head money exacted by the English from strangers; and the law that money received for imports be expended on exports.

May. 91. Wm. Glover to Salisbury. Answers complaints made as to his proceedings in the sale of wood in Norfolk and Suffolk, to Sir Hen. Sydney and the tenants.

May. 92. Sir Roger Owen to the Same. Desires to purchase from His Majesty, certain lands wherein he is already interested.

May? 93. Petition of Henry West to Henry Prince of Wales. Prays for payment of arrears of his allowance, as Yeoman of the Bows. *Annexed is,*

93. I. *Memorandum of arrears due to Henry West, who was sworn Yeoman of the Bows in* 1606, *and received no entertainment up to April* 1, 1609.

June 1. Rochester. 94. Commissioners for the Aid, in Kent, to the Earl of Salisbury. They are impeded by the illness of the Feodary, and prevalence of the plague. The tenure of gavelkind obliges them to compound with every petty freeholder. Desire their commission may be renewed till Michaelmas term.

June 1. Weymouth and Melcomb Regis. 95. Mayor of Weymouth to the Same. The merchants of the town are unwilling to enter into any company. They desire to continue their trade with France as they have been accustomed.

June 1. Chichester. 96. Mayor of Chichester to the Same. The merchants of Chichester are unwilling to join in the projected company of merchants trading to France.

June 2. Lyme Regis. 97. Mayor of Lyme Regis to the Same. The merchants of Lyme areunwilling to join any corporation for trade with France.

June 3. 98. Bond of Ambrose Evans, of Loddington, and others, to pay to John Freeman of Billing, all of co. Northampton, the sum of 103*l.* in December next, under penalty of 200*l.*

June 5. 99. Bond of Thomas Haward, of Bewdly, co. Worcester, to appear within ten days before the Lord High Treasurer, under penalty of 100*l.*

June 5. 100. Account of all fees, wages, annuities, and pensions, due at Lady-day, 1609.

June 5. Greenwich. 101. Warrant to pay to John Banks 46*l.* 19*s.* 8*d.*, for finishing the impaling of the warren of hares, near Newmarket. [*Warrt. Bk.*, II., *p.* 98.]

June 5. Greenwich. 102. Warrant to pay to Andrew Kingsmill 169*l.* 18*s.* 4*d.*, for his interest in certain coppices in Finkley Walk, in the Forest of Chute, co. Hants, purchased by the King for preservation of deer. [*Ibid.*, *p.* 99.]

Digitized by Google

VOL. XLV.

1609.
June ? 103. The King to the Earls of Nottingham and Shrewsbury, Justices in Eyre. To refuse all claims made by the King's Officers and others for bucks and does as their fees, unless their claims have been examined by the King's learned counsel.

June 7. 104. The King to [Sir Chris. Hatton], Keeper of the Launde of Bennyfield, and the other officers of Rockingham Forest. The game at Bennyfield, &c., being much spoiled by unlawful hunting and the numerous claims for fee deer, no such claims are to be allowed for five years to come, except under sign manual.

[June 7.] 105. Draft of the above.

June 7. Bristol. 106. Mayor of Bristol to Salisbury. The merchants of that city are unwilling to be joined in the company for trading to France, which they think a politic device of the merchants of London, for their own profit.

June 7. Grant to Sir Thos. Lake, Sir Jerome Bowes, and fourteen others, of ground in St. John's Street, co. Middlesex, to build a sessions house. [*Grant Bk., p.* 51.]

June 9. Brokenhurst New Forest. 107. John Norden to Salisbury. Points out where trees can best be had for repairs at Hurst Castle. Begs speedy warrants for felling them, and for expenses of the repairs, to be made under direction of Sir Thos. Gorges.

June ? 108. Same to the Same. Specification of trees and other materials already employed, and of those still wanting for Hurst Castle.

June 9. 109. Commissioners for the Aid, co. Dorset, to the Same. Report their proceedings; 220*l.* will be forthwith paid into the Exchequer.

June 9. Cornwall. 110. Commissioners for the Aid, co. Cornwall, to the Council. Report their proceedings. The freeholders of the Duchy have paid, although there was a doubt whether they were liable.

June 9. Abbey-Holme. 111. Peter Senhouse to Salisbury. Trial between Leonard Huggin and Rowland Hodgson, for a tenement in Holme-Cultram. Disorderly behaviour of Hodgson, who has not quite forgotten his "Border conditions."

June 10. 112. Bill of expenses incurred by Edw. Jordan, of Cardiff, about the seizure of 398 Barbary hides, on behalf of the officers of the customs, being imprisoned for the same by the bailiffs of Cardiff, who claimed them as an escheat, to the use of Mary Countess Dowager of Pembroke.

June 12. Godolphin. 113. Sir Wm. Godolphin and others to Salisbury. Respecting the survey of St. Mawes Castle. *Inclose,*

113. I. *Estimate of expense of reparations thought necessary for St. Mawes Castle. June* 9.

Digitized by Google

1609. VOL. XLV.

June 12. Middleton. 114. Sir Ric. Ashton to Salisbury and the Barons of the Exchequer. Reports proceedings of himself and fellow Commissioner, Mr. Ashton, of Leaver, in levying the aid in the county of Lancaster.

June 13. 115. Simon Basill to Salisbury. Survey of Woking House; estimate of expense of repairs and of a new bridge over the river, deemed necessary by Sir Edw. Zouch, the Keeper.

June 13. 116. Order by the Court of Aldermen of London, appointing receivers for the loan formerly advanced to the King by the City, now to be repaid.

June 14. Canterbury. 117. Mayor and Commissioners for the Aid in Canterbury to Salisbury. Report their proceedings and desire further time.

June 14. Worcester. 118. Commissioners for the Aid, co. Worcester, to the Same. Report their proceedings. The people are generally willing to compound.

June 14. Morpeth. 119. Commissioners for the Aid, co. Northumberland, to the Same. Report their proceedings. The sum raised is small, because of the barrenness of the county, and the large lands held by nobles. Send up the money already collected, by Ric. Orde, feodary.

June 14. Grant to Wm. Pew, in reversion after Hen. Worrall, of the office of Receiver of the Exchequer, for life. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 82.]

June 14. Grant to Wm. Buny and Hans Levens, of license to import coach-horses, mares, and geldings, duty-free. [*Grant Bk., p.* 61.]

June 14. 120. Certificate of such particulars as were rated according to proclamation, upon the Commission for Defective Titles, at the Commissioners' first session.

June 15. 121. Commissioners for the Aid, co. Middlesex, to the Council. Complain of the smallness of the composition offered by Sir John Hollis, for his lands, &c., in St. Clement Danes, and of his disrespectful language. *Inclose,*

121. I. *Sir John Hollis to the Commissioners for the Aid, co. Middlesex. Remonstrates against their exacting* 17*l. for his tenements in St. Clement's parish. Tenders a voluntary composition.*

June 15. Hereford. 122. Commissioners for the Aid, co. Hereford, to the Council. Report their proceedings. Request further time on account of the plague.

June 15. 123. Sir George Chaworth to Salisbury. Sends 550*l.* collected for the aid within the West Riding of York. Requests to be relieved from future service as collector, being one of the Council at York. *Incloses,*

123. I. *Certificate of the money collected for the aid for making Prince Henry a Knight, in the West Riding of Yorkshire. June* 14.

Digitized by Google

VOL. XLV.

1609.
June ? 124. Account of moneys collected in London for the aid for Prince Henry's knighthood, amounting to 1,277*l.* 7*s.* 10*d.*

June 15. Westminster. Warrant to pay 2,000*l.* to Lord Bruce of Kinloss. [*Warrt. Bk.* II., *p.* 100.]

June 16. Leicester. 125. Commissioners for the Aid, co. Leicester, to Salisbury. Report their proceedings, send up some money, and request a renewal of their commission, that they may gather in the remainder.

June 16. Lambeth. 126. Thos. Blague, Dean of Rochester, to the Same. Particulars of the revenue of the Deanery of Rochester; is willing to make such composition for the aid as Salisbury thinks good.

June 16. Cawood. Castle. 127. Matthew, Archbishop of York, to the Lords Commissioners for the Aid. Concerning the aid chargeable on himself and the clergy of his diocese. Reserves his composition until their pleasure be further known.

June 17. Bath. 128. Sir Thos. Gorges to Salisbury. Proceedings for the aid in Wiltshire. Part of the money collected is assigned for repairs of Hurst Castle. The people hope their contributions may not be recorded to their prejudice. Desires to know if the King will come to hunt in Cranborne Chace, that the ways may be prepared. Has apprehended two poachers who killed the best buck in the chace.

June 18. 129. Sir John Harpur to the Same. Sends up the remainder of the money collected for the aid, in Derbyshire. Causes of the smallness of the contribution. Desires instructions relative to the renewal of licenses for alehouses.

June 19. Court. 130. Geo. Lord Carew to the Same. In favour of John Eaton to be allowed to supply the place of Henry Herne, Clerk of the Works at Nonsuch.

June 19. 131. Sir Robt. Gardener to the Same. Sends 334*l.* collected for the aid from one half of Sussex. Sir Ant. Felton, collector for the other half, will send more. Requests renewal of his commission.

June 29. 132. Robt. Lord Spencer to Salisbury. Has long since paid his composition for the aid. Prays therefore to be excused from personal attendance upon the Lords Commissioners.

June 19. My Paradise, Ashby. 133. Wm. Prytherghe to the Same. Apologises for sharp words between himself and Mr. Morgan [Commissioner for the Aid.] He and others of the clergy, holding their land in franc-almoigne, are not chargeable with aid, but they will pay a voluntary contribution.

June 19. 134. Commissioners for the Aid, co. Palatine of Durham, to Salisbury and Sir Jul. Cæsar. Report their proceedings. Several Lords will compound with the Lords Commissioners. Will send further particulars at Michaelmas.

Digitized by Google

1609. VOL. XLV.

June 19. Westminster. Warrant to pay to James Bovy, Serjeant of the Cellar, 750*l.* for wines and fruits to be purchased in France. [*Warrt., Bk.* II., *p.* 100.]

June 19. Greenwich. Proclamation prohibiting the importation of alum, on account of the discovery of alum mines in Yorkshire. Printed. [*Proc. Coll., p.* 209.]

June 20. Pinchbeck. 135. Sir Rich. Ogle to Salisbury and Sir Jul. Cæsar. Proceedings of the Commissioners for the Aid in Holland, co. Lincoln. The sum is small, because of "the two great enemies" annoying the country,—fresh and salt water. Negligence of the chief constables in paying over moneys received by sale of the King's woods.

June 20. 136. Sheriff of Worcestershire to Salisbury. Has certified the Lords of the proceedings of the Commissioners of Aid for Worcestershire. Has received no money by sale of the King's woods.

June 20. 137. List of packets received and despatched for the King's service by Matthew de Quester, since May 9.

June 20. 138. Petition of Ric. Dawson to Salisbury. That certain lands in Scarborough, of which he holds a lease, may not be put into the contractors' books. With reference to Baron Altham, and his return thereon.

June 20. Grant to Wm. Goodfellow, in reversion after Matt. Spencer, of the office of Serjeant-at-Arms. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 82.]

June 21. Commission to the Lord Chancellor, Lord Treasurer, and others, for aid to knight the Prince. [*Grant Bk., p.* 57.]

June 21. Manchester. 139. Commissioners for the Aid in co. Lancaster, to Salisbury. Report their proceedings; in two of the six hundreds, the aid still remains to be gathered in.

June 21. 140. Petition of Peter Frobisher to the Same. Has a lease of the King's manor of Altofts, co. York, with allowance "of howsboote, fyerboote, hayeboote, ploughboote, hedgeboote, and feneeboote." Prays that Johnson, the surveyor, may be restrained from selling trees there. With reference thereon.

June 21. 141. Petition of Thos. Mompesson to Salisbury. The parsonage of Seamer and chapels of Cayton and Ayton, co. York, are held by several tenants in fee-farm. Prays that as holding Seamer only, he may not be charged with the rents of Cayton. With reference to Baron Altham.

June 21. 142. Petition of Wm. Wyse to the Same. Prays that the steward of the manor of Shippon, co. Berks, may be directed to receive his surrender of his tenement therein, without which he cannot discharge certain debts. With reference and return thereon.

Digitized by Google

1609. VOL. XLV.

June 23. 143. Petition of Sir Hen. Whitehead to Salisbury. Prays for a lease of the West part of Buckholt, Hampshire.

June 23. Bishop's Auckland. 144. James, Bishop of Durham, to the Same. Prays that Mr. Jackson, of Corpus Chisti College, Oxford, may have security given from the widow of his brother John, for payment of a debt, as condition of a grant to her of the wardship of her son.

June 23. Grant to Thos. Cæsar of the office of Clerk-keeper to the Prince, for life. [*Grant Bk., p.* 57.]

June 23. Westminster. Warrant for repayment of principal and interest of a loan advanced to the King the preceding year, by the city of London and Sir Stephen Soame, alderman. [*Warrt. Bk.* II., *p.* 112.]

June 24. Sheffield Lodge. 145. Gilbert Earl of Shrewsbury to Sir Thos. Lake. Understands that the Earl of Rutland has petitioned the King for an umpire to decide a dispute between them, as to whether Rutland's patent for the keeping of Sherwood Forest constitutes him Judge of Eyre and Terminer therein. Begs the affair may not be referred to the Judges. Instances of Rutland's nefarious conduct towards himself.

June 24. Eston Lodge. 146. Sir Hen. Maynard to Salisbury. Trusts he will not disapprove of his not yielding to the Countess of Oxford's desire in the business of Herringham, though the young Earl, Mr. Trentham, his uncle, and the Countess herself, earnestly pressed his giving up the bargain.

June 25. Wimbledon. 147. Earl of Exeter to the Same. In behalf of —— Vaughan, who is no puritan, for a contribution out of the money bequeathed by Mrs. Vennables to poor ministers, which the late Treasurer had intended to divert to the King.

June 26. 148. Sir Hen. Slingsby and Sir Thos. Metcalfe to the Same. Have examined the differences between James Arundel and George Wynne. *Inclose,*

148. 1. *Statement of the examination of witnesses in the cause Arundel* v. *Wynne, concerning the right to a tenement in Richmond, co. York. June* 19, *Middleham.*

June 26. Westminster. 149. Warrant for a grant to John Thomas, of the benefit of the recusancy of Dame Mary Sydenham, of Somersetshire.

June 26. Cambridge. 150. Commissioners for the Aid, co. Cambridge, to Salisbury. Report proceedings, and send a roll of all the compositions.

June 27. Belvoir. 151. Roger Earl of Rutland to the Same. Urging the repairs of Beskwood Pale. *Incloses,*

151. 1. *View of the decay of the pale of Beskwood Park, and estimate of the expenses of repair; with the number of trees and deer there.*

June 27. Savoy. 152. Edward Lord Zouche to the Same. The bearer has given information of abuses committed by the Escheator and Feodary of Gloucestershire.

Digitized by Google

1609. VOL. XLV.

June 28. Grant to William Boughton of the office of Keeper of Walmer Castle, near Sandwich, co. Kent, for life. [*Grant Bk., p.* 49.]

June 29. Grant to Thos. Stephenson of the office of Impaler of Marwood Park, Barnard Castle, with the appurtenances, in the diocese of Durham, for life. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 82.]

June 29. Sheffield Lodge. 153. Gilbert Earl of Shrewsbury to Salisbury. Lady Arabella Stuart has informed him that the City of London desire to purchase Houghton, part of the Queen's jointure, within a mile of Pontefract Castle, which "would be a great prejudice to that fair and stately castle." Would be glad to buy lands for his brother Sir Chas. Cavendish. Enquires after Visct. Cranborne.

June? 154. Particulars of the manors of Houghton and Castleford, co. York, possessions of the late Monastery of St. Oswald, drawn up pursuant to directions given May 19, 1609.

June 29. Lambeth. 155. Archbishop Bancroft to Salisbury. The Commissioners for the Aid, co. Cambridge, have dealt very favourably towards the University; those of Oxford, on the contrary, have exhibited severity towards that University. Requests favour for it.

June 30. 156. Petition of the King's tenants of Richmond and Middleham manors, co. York, to the Same. Pray that a time may be appointed for them to attend, and amend their defective titles. With note thereon.

June? 157. Particulars of the counties and towns from which moneys have been paid into the Exchequer, by the several collectors of the aid under the last Commission; with the sums paid.

June. 158. Note of several counties in England and Wales assigned to Mr. Trevor and Mr. Morgan for collecting the aid.

June. 159. Articles between the Commissioners for the sale and demise of Crown lands, and John Eldred and others, contractors for purchase of lands.

June? 160. Certificate of the fifth payment of the four subsidies granted by the clergy.

VOL. XLVI. MAY, 1609.

1609.

Book of lands annexed to the Crown, calendared under May 8.

Digitized by Google

VOL. XLVII. JULY, AUGUST, 1609.

1609.

July 1. 1. Sir Wm. Waad to Sir Thos. Lake. For a reversion of the office of Gentleman Porter of the Tower for —— Carew, who has long supplied the imperfect services of Sir Wm. Worthington.

July 1. 2. Petition of Maxn. Colt, Carver on wood and stone of all his Majesty's works, to Salisbury. Prays for allowance for his attendance on the officers of the works. With reference thereon to the officers of the works.

July 1. 3. Petition of Sir Rich. Ashton, late Sheriff of Lancaster, to the Same. For warrant to demand repayment from the Exchequer of 8*l.* levied by him on the goods of Messrs. Brockholes and Carus, and now demanded by the officer of first fruits. With reference and order thereon.

July 2. 4. Henry Earl of Southampton to the Same. Sandham Castle, Isle of Wight, needs repairs. 1,000*l.* will restore it; but it may be repaired materially for 300*l.* Yarmouth Castle is also in need of repair. Applies for a warrant for re-delivery of some pieces of artillery, sent to the Ordnance for repair.

July 2. Grant to Lord Chandos of the office of Keeper of Ditton park and messuage, co. Bucks, for life. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 82.]

July 3. 5. List of assignments of money for the following week, signed by Sir Julius Cæsar.

July 3. Westminster. Warrant to advance to Sir Willm. Ryder and Sir Thomas Lake, Farmers of the impost on sugars for the Queen, 442*l.* 16*s.*, her half-year's allowance from the customs, to be by them paid over to the Queen; and also to pay to John Dacombe 600*l.*, the same as to Sir Hen. Lee, for redemption of his estate in Eltham Park. [*Warrt. Bk.* II., *p.* 101.]

July. Docquet of the above. [*Docquet, July* 4.]

July 3. Westminster. Warrant dormant to pay to Thos. Norton 3*s.* 4*d.* per diem, for repairs of the highways between London, Royston, and Newmarket, during pleasure; also to repay 18*l.* disbursed by him. [*Warrt. Bk.* II., *p.* 102.]

July. Docquet of the above. [*Docquet, July* 4.]

July 3. Letter to the Foresters and Keepers of the four wards in the forest of Needwood, to deliver to Chas. Chambers, Groom of the Queen's Privy Chamber, four bucks of the season. [*Docquet, July* 4.]

July 3. Grant to Sir Jas. Douglas, of the benefit of the recusancy of Wm. Naylor of Reading, co. Berks. [*Docquet, July* 4.]

July 3. Like grant for Sir John Andrew of the recusancy of Jane Andrew, of Ilmington, co. Warwick. [*Docquet, July* 4.]

July 3. Letter to the Lord Mayor, &c. of London, for collections to be made for repair of the Church of St. Olave, in Silver Street. [*Docquet, July* 4.]

Digitized by Google

1609. Vol. XLVII.

July 3. Warrant to the Duke of Lenox, Keeper of the Honor of Grafton, not to admit any warrant to be served for three years within the honor, except under sign manual. [*Docquet, July* 4.]

July 3. 6. John Thornborough, Bishop of Bristol, to Mr. Chichester, of Turner's-Piddle. Is sorry he applied so late for the vicarage of that place for Mr. Genge; cannot now grant it, having promised it to his own son. Cannot excuse payment of the arrears of tithes, nor consent that Chichester shall share the presentation. Dearly loves Robin Willoughby, and will do his best for him. *Annexed is,*

6. I. *Eliza Thornborough to the Same. Relative to the same presentation, and the health of Robin Willoughby, a note from whom is affixed. York, June* 23.

July 3. Chelsea. 7. Earl of Nottingham to Salisbury. Commendations of the bearer, Sir Wm. St. John, who has taken Harris, the pirate, on the Irish coast, and done good service off the West islands of Scotland.

July 4. Alterinnis. 8. Paul De la Hay to the Same. Proceedings of Justices of the Peace at Madley, Hereford, for licensing alehouses, &c. Complains of Hen. Vaughan, one of the Justices.

July 4. 9. Ann Lady Glenham to the Same. Begs him to desire Lord William Howard and Lord Rivers not to sell the lease of Cecil House, her father's intentions being to assure the same to herself and her daughter.

July 4. Grant to Robt. Brandling and his heirs, in fee-simple, of the late monastery of Newminster, Northumberland, and lands thereto belonging. [*Docquet.*]

July 4. License to the Bailiffs, &c., of the City of Worcester, to purchase lands in mortmain for relief of the poor; also the like to the Master and Commonalty of Weavers, Fullers, and Clothiers of Worcester. [*Docquet.*]

July 4. Grant to Edith Wade of pardon for receiving seminary priests, and for adultery. [*Docquet.*]

July 4. Grant to Edward Fitton of a pension of 12*d.* per diem, on surrender of a like pension by John Hope. [*Docquet.*]

July 4. Letter to the Chief Justices, Judges, and others, directing them to take order with the creditors of John Lepton, the King's servant, for his enlargement from the King's Bench. [*Docquet.*]

July 5. 10. William Lord Monteagle to Salisbury. Solicits continuance of his favour. Proffers service.

July 5. Westminster. 11. Grant to Sir Robert Brett, Sir James Sempill, and Thos. Hetley, Esq., of all coat and conduct money since 10 Eliz., due and not paid into the Exchequer, and of all fines for nonpayment of the same.

Digitized by Google

1609. VOL. XLVII.

July 5. Grant to Sir Robt. Brett and his heirs, of the prebends of Sutton, Buck[land ?], Horton, and Horley, cos. Lincoln, Bucks, Oxford, and Northampton, and City of Lincoln, at suit of the contractors for rectories. [*Docquet.*]

July 5. Grant to Ric. Footyet of pardon, for life only, for horse-stealing. [*Docquet.*]

July 5. Commission for Robt. Rayne, Serjeant of the Buckhounds, to hunt in any grounds, parks, forests, and chaces belonging to the King or his subjects, in order to train the hounds. [*Docquet.*]

July 5. Grant to John Gravenor of an alms-room in the hospital of Sherburn, Durham. [*Docquet.*]

July 6. Gray's Inn. 12. Sir Fras. Bacon to Salisbury. The assurance of Potter's Park, Chertsey, to Rich. Forbench, is perfected; the purchase money may therefore be paid.

July 6. Gonville and Caius College. 13. Dr. Wm. Branthwaite to Thos. Wilson. Has spoken with Dr. Clayton, who said he had met him (Wilson) at the Bishop of Rochester's, and would give him satisfaction. Offers Wilson a scholarship for a good scholar born in London.

July 6. Edinburgh. 14. Patrick Lord Gray to Lord Salisbury. His brother, the Earl of Orkney, has been committed, through malice of his own servants, for informalities in the government of his state; begs that his oversight may be attributed rather to simplicity than to malice.

July 6. 15. Abstract of the account of the Treasurer of the Navy for the year 1608.

July 6. 16. Petition of John Smith to Salisbury. Prays that an execution against him, at the suit of Lewis and Henry Eynon, may be stayed. With reference and report thereon.

July 7. 17. Petition of Wm. Ellwald, of Middleton, co. York, to the Same. For confirmation of a yearly grant of faggots, cut in the woods of Eppleworth, Pratt, and Southwoods, in Cottingham, co. York, detained from him by Geo. Smith and others, the King's farmers of the lands. With reference thereon.

July 7. 18. Account of John Coston, Registrar of the Archbishop of Canterbury, of receipts for collations and institutions of benefices in the province of Canterbury, for one year past.

July 7. Grant to Robt. Angel and John Walker, and their heirs, in fee-simple, of certain manors, &c., value 125*l.* 12*s.* per annum, at the suit of Sir Baptist Hicks and others, contractors for Crown lands. [*Docquet.*]

July 7. Grant to Ric. Roberts and Chris. Babham, of the moiety of 12,000*l.*, debts due to the Crown, after completion of some former grants, and on surrender by the Duke of Lenox of a similar grant for 18,000*l.* [*Docquet.*]

July 7. Like grant to the same of the moiety of 6,000*l.*, with like provisoes. [*Docquet.*]

July 7. Like grant to Willm. and Walter Alexander, of the moiety of 1,200*l.*, on surrender of a former similar grant. [*Docquet.*]

Digitized by Google

VOL. XLVII.

1609.

July 7. Like grant to Sir John Drummond, of the moiety of 5,000*l.*, with like proviso of surrender. [*Docquet.*]

July 7. Like grant to Jas. Buddough, the King's footman, of the moiety of 2,000*l.*, with like proviso. [*Docquet.*]

July 7. Like grant to Wm. Beeke and Wm. Barber, of the moiety of 4,000*l.*, with like proviso. [*Docquet.*]

July 7. Dispensation to Isaac Marrow, Chaplain to the Earl of Suffolk, to hold another benefice with that of Withersfield, diocese Norwich. [*Docquet.*]

July 7. Grant to Sir John Dutton of two recognizances, amounting to 1,500*l.*, forfeited by John Partridge, for incontinency. [*Docquet.*]

July 7. Discharge to the now Marquis of Winchester and the Earl of Dorset, of 4,000*l.*, received of Sir Thos. Gresham by the late Marquis and others, and by them paid to Sir Henry Sydney, Lord Deputy of Ireland. [*Docquet.*]

July 7. Grant to Sir James and Sir George Douglas, of 2,000*l.*, part of the King's moiety of a grant made to John Elphinstone and John Gay. [*Docquet.*]

July 7. Grant to Thomas Drury of an alms-room in Peterborough. [*Docquet.*]

July 8. Westminster. Warrant to pay to John Killigrew 232*l.* 10*s.*, compensation for damages and expenses of his late father, in the building of Pendennis Fort, co. Cornwall. [*Warrt. Bk.* II., *p.* 102.]

July 8. Westminster. Warrant to pay to the Earl of Salisbury 1,200*l.* per ann. to be disbursed by him for private services and rewards, with arrears. [*Ibid., p.* 103.]

July 8. Westminster. Warrant to pay to Sir Wm. Berwick, 1,000*l.* for a house at Thetford, for the King's recreation. [*Ibid., p.* 103.]

July 8. Westminster. Warrant to pay to the Lady Carey, having charge of the Duke of York, 143*l.* 13*s.* 9*d.*, in addition to 600*l.* already paid for money disbursed for him. [*Ibid., p.* 104.]

July 8. Westminster. Warrant to pay to Thomas Larkin, the King's locksmith, 553*l.* 5*s.* 6*d.* due to him. [*Ibid., p.* 104.]

July 8. Lambeth. 19. Archbishop Bancroft to the Vice-Chancellor, &c. of the Convocation House, Oxford. Renews the appointment of Dr. King, Dean of Christchurch, as his Vice-Chancellor for the ensuing year.

July 8. Milan. 20. Sir Oliver Manners to Salisbury. Regrets that his illness prevents his returning home, but the physicians forbid his using any exertion, even that of writing.

July 9. 21. Earl of Salisbury and Sir Jul. Cæsar to the Receiver of Hampshire. Order him to pay 300*l.* to the Earl of Southampton, for repairs of Sandham and Yarmouth Castles.

Digitized by Google

VOL. XLVII.

1609.
July ? 22. Earl of Southampton to Salisbury. Having received no money from the Receiver of Hampshire, has advanced 300*l.* for repair of the Castles of Sandham and Yarmouth, Isle of Wight. Desires that it may be allowed him out of his half-year's rent for the farm of sweet wines.

July 9. Bewdley. 23. Ralph Lord Eure, Lord President of Wales, to the Same. Concerning decays of the house and park of Tickenhill, co. Worcester; necessity of coppicing the woods.

July 9. Grant to Edm. Thorold of the office of Marshal of the Exchequer, for life. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 82.]

July 10. 24. Sentence of deprivation of Robt. Baker, Vicar of Crishall, diocese London. Signed by Bishop Ravis, and other Commissioners.

July 10. 25. Petition of Hen. Fleetwood to Salisbury, for redress against Sir Geo. Gifford, who breaks the terms of an agreement, to allow him to enter on the manor and parsonage of Weston, co. Gloucester. With reference and report thereon.

July 10. 26. Account of the receipts of certain first fruits and tenths paid to [Thos.] Watson, Teller of the Exchequer, for the half year ending June 30, 1609.

July 12. Salisbury. 27. Bishop and Dean of Salisbury to Salisbury. Request him to prevent the grant of a new incorporation, solicited by the Mayor and Commonality of Salisbury, which will prejudice the ancient rights of the church.

July 12. London. 28. Edw. Reynoldes to Sir John Rawlins. Is hindered from visiting him at Wakering. Lord Zouch's coming there uncertain.

July 12. The Sea. 29. Capt. George Taylor to Salisbury. Has escaped from prison in the Canary Islands. Is willing to leave his present course of life; desires pardon; has shed his blood in the public service, in Ireland and the Low Countries. Indorsed, "A pirate's letter to my Lord."

July 12. The Sea. 30. Same to the Same. Similar but not duplicate. His only offence is transgression of the articles of peace between England and Spain. Requests his favour with the Admiralty for his pardon.

July 12. Grant to Sir Wm. Paston, Sir Thos. Knyvet, Sir John Hemingham, Thos. le Gros, Edw. Paston, and John Jermyn, of the King's claim to the lands or rents of Sir Wm. Paston, by reason of the idiocy of his son Christopher. [*Grant Bk., p.* 52.]

July 12. Warrant dormant to pay 30*l.* per ann. to Sir James Sempill, as Gentleman Usher. [*Docquet, July* 14.]

July 13. Strand. 31. Sir Julius Cæsar to Sir Thos. Lake. To draw a bill for payment to John Berwick, dangerously hurt by the misdemeanours of Sir Edw. Littleton, Sir Walter Leveson, and others, of 100*l.* out of fines imposed on them.

Digitized by Google

1609. VOL. XLVII.

July 13. Warrant to pay sums, not exceeding 1,500*l.* per annum in the whole, to such persons as the Lord Treasurer, Lord Chamberlain, and Chancellor of the Exchequer shall signify, for services to the King. [*Warrt. Bk.*, II., *p.* 106.]

[July 13 ?] The same, with an addition. [*Ibid.*, *p.* 108.]

July 14. Docquets of the above. [*Docquet, July* 14 *and July* 31.]

July 14. Lambeth. 32. Archbp. Bancroft to Salisbury. Begs him to peruse the inclosed letter to the King, and to alter it where he thinks fit. Desires access to the records of judgments and precedents in the Common Pleas.

July 14. Stoke. 33. Sir Edw. Coke to the Same. Sends him a "Norfolk tumbler" to play in Salisbury warren.

July 14. Lease to the Earl of Worcester, Henry Lord Herbert, and Edw. Somerset, son of the latter, of lands in the manor of Wondy, co. Monmouth, "and of the fishing or river of Uske and Carlion," for their lives. [*Docquet.*]

July 14. Lease to Luce Hobman, Edw. Salewood, Matt. Harman, and John Tenny, of lands, &c. of the manor of Hempholme, co. York. [*Docquet.*]

July 14. Lease to Leonard Welsted of the messuage of Baltesford, co. Wilts, and demesne lands of the same. [*Docquet.*]

July 14. Grant to John Bennet of the office of Serjeant-at-Arms. [*Docquet.*]

July 14. Grant to Hen. Collins of a pension of 12*d.* per diem, for life, on surrender of a like pension by Roger Evans. [*Docquet.*]

July 14. Grant to Rich. Langford, and his heirs, in fee-farm, of lands in Brinkeredick in the Comote of Collion, co. Denbigh. [*Docquet.*]

July 14. Grant to Tho. White of the goods of Rich. Poore, a recusant, and also a demise of his lands for 41 years. [*Docquet.*]

July 15. Westminster. 34. Warrant for a grant to John Carse of the benefit of the recusancy of Edm. Coles of Lye, and Anth. Burche, co. Worcester, of Thos. Appletree and Fras. Lovett, co. Warwick, of Fras. Elletts of Aveley, co. Salop, and of Drew Lovett, co. Middlesex.

July 15. Westminster. 35. Warrant for a grant to Ralph Baldwin, of the benefit of the recusancy of Jas. Tankard, Marmaduke Bowes, Fras. Berwick, John Watkinson, and Eliz. Grimston, all co. York.

July ? 36. Names of such Lords, spiritual and temporal, as have contributed to the aid since June 23, with the sums paid by each.

July 15. 37. Names of all the Lords, spiritual and temporal, who have hitherto paid their aid money.

[July 15.] [Westminster.] Warrant to pay to John Berwick, of Shareshull, co. Stafford, 100*l.* out of fines imposed in the Star Chamber on Sir Edw. Littleton of Merevel, Sir Walter Leveson, of Ashmore, Willm. Cumberford, and others, of Wednesbury, all co. Stafford, for misdemeanours, in which Berwick was dangerously hurt. [*Sign Man., Vol.* I., *No.* 3.]

July 15. Entry of the above. [*Warrt. Bk.*, II., *p.* 105.]

Digitized by Google

1609. VOL. XLVII.

July 15. 38. Note of the debts of collectors of the fifth and sixth subsidies of the clergy, granted 3 Jac. I.

July 16. Commission to Charles Earl of Nottingham, Edw. Lord Zouch, and others, to inquire after the injuries done to English subjects by pirates. [*Grant Bk., p.* 61.]

July 17. Grant to Wm. Uvedale, jun., and Humphrey May, in reversion after Sir Fras. Bacon, of the office of Clerk of the Council of the Star Chamber; with reversion after Wm. Uvedale to Wm. Worley. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 82.]

July 17. 39. Sum total of the two payments of the second subsidy of the laity, of the fourth and fifth payments of the clergy, and of the third and fourth fifteenths; with notes on the expected amount of the third subsidy.

July 18. 40. Edw. Wardour to [Salisbury.] Respecting interest to be allowed [to John] Eldred and [Arthur] Ingram on 9,250*l.*, paid in before the time.

July 18. 41. Sir Roger Aston's account, for works in Eltham Park, Kent.

July 18. Grant to John Hepborn, in reversion after Sir Rich. Cox, of the office of Porter of the outer gate of Windsor Castle. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 82.]

July 18. Westminster. Warrant to pay to Arthur Ingram 673*l.* 15*s.* 8*d.*, in abatement of 1,876*l.* 7*s.* 1*d.* advanced by him for purchase of the King's manor of Bishop's Castle, Salop. [*Warrt. Bk.*, II., *p.* 106.]

July 18. Westminster. Warrant to pay to John Murray 100*l.*, towards repairs of an old priory near Guildford Park. [*Ibid., p.* 107.]

July 20. Pewsham Forest. 42. Robt. Baynard and Rich. Wastfield to Philip Earl of Montgomery. They have surveyed and certify the decays of the lodges in Pewsham Forest and Bowood Forest, Wilts. Estimate for repairs of the same.

July 20. Release to Sir Fras. Woolley, Lionel Rawlings, and the heirs of Sir Fras. Woolley, at the suit of Sir Chris. Hatton, and in part recompence of Holdenby Park purchased from him, of rents reserved upon several patents heretofore granted to them. [*Docquet.*]

July 20. Grant to Thos. Marbury and Rich. Cartwright and their heirs, in fee-simple, of the manor of Watford, co. Hertford. [*Docquet.*]

July 20. Letter to the President and Fellows of Magdalen College, Oxford, to elect John West a Fellow. [*Docquet.*]

July 20. Grant to John Davies of an alms-room in Ely Cathedral. [*Docquet.*]

July 20. Grant to Sir Alex. Stratton of the goods and two-thirds of the lands of recusants by him convicted. [*Grant Bk., p.* 65.]

July 20. Whitehall. 43. Earl of Salisbury to John Osborne, Lord Treasurer's Remembrancer. Directs him to make out commissions to inquire as to the goods, &c., of Ric. Ashton, of Croston, and Hen. Sherborne, of Stonihurst, co. Lancaster; Edwd. Poyntz, of Thockington, co. Gloucester; Edwd. Keynes jun., co. Norfolk; Anth. Brewning, of Compton-Pauncefoot, co. Somerset; Anne Turberville, co. Dorset; and —— Pagrave, of Norton, co. Hants, recusants, the benefit of whom is granted to Sir John Cowper.

Digitized by Google

1609. VOL. XLVII.

July 21. Commission to Edmund Lord Sheffield, Tobias, Archbp. of York Gilbert Earl of Shrewsbury, and others, to examine and determine all controversies in the North. [*Grant Bk., p.* 57.]

July 21. 44. Sir Julius Cæsar to the Clerks of the Signet. To draw up warrants for payment to Wm. Cookesbury, haberdasher, of his account of 1,184*l.* 3*s.* 8*d.*: half at once, and the remainder in June 1610.

July 22. 45. Same to the Same. To engross a warrant dormant prefixed that allowance for payments for victualling ships detained at sea, and forced to put in to distant ports for provisions, be made in the accounts of Sir Marmaduke Darell and Sir Thos. Bludder, Victuallers to the Navy. [*See July* 25.]

July 22. Whitehall. 46. Earl of Salisbury to John Osborne, Lord Treasurer's Remembrancer. Directs him to make out commissions for a grant to John Kinloch of the goods of Roger Smith of Withcock, Geo. Shirley of Ragdale, and John Needham of Gradsby, co. Leicester; of Fras. Wilford, of Quendon, and John Joynour of Dunmow, co. Essex; and Rob. Roper of Mountfield, co. Sussex, recusants.

July 22. York. 47. Edmund Lord Sheffield to Salisbury. His government is in good quietness. The Judges' prohibitions [of jurisdiction before the Council of the North] prevent him from affording justice to all those who complain. Requests greater efficiency for his Court.

July 22? 48. Note of certain things desired by Lord Sheffield to be inserted in the new instructions for the Council in the North, relative to the Judges' prohibitions, &c.

July 24. Grant to Sir Hen. Guildford of the offices of Governor of Broyle Park, co. Sussex, and Ranger of all woods in the manor of Ringmer. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 82.]

July 24. Mortlake. 49. Lionel Sharpe to Salisbury. Requests the return of a treatise which he sent him by Sir Wm. Godolphin, and hopes he has corrected it. Begs a quarter of an hour of his time, during the progress.

July 25. Co. Dorset. 50. Two petitions of And. Buckler, of Wyke-Regis, to the Same, to be admitted to tenements in the manor of Wyke-Regis, parcel of the Queen's jointure, which had descended to him whilst he was absent in Virginia. With reference and report thereon.

July 25. Lease to Lord Knollys, for 13 years, of all fines, *pro licencid concordandi*, to be levied in the Common Pleas, under certain covenants. [*Docquet.*]

July 25. Warrant to pay money for victualling ships in the King's service in remote parts, not mentioned in the contract made with the surveyor of victuals. [*Docquet.*]

July 25. License to Sir John Wentworth to travel for three years. [*Docquet.*]

Digitized by Google

VOL. XLVII.

1609.

July 25. Release to the Earl of Lincoln, of all debts, arrears, forfeitures, &c., with which he stands charged in respect of himself or his father, on surrender of lands in Royston to the King. [*Docquet.*]

July 26. Farnham. 51. Grant to David Kennedy of the benefit of the recusancy of Isabel Taylor, of Sillihut, and Thomas Browne, of Tanworth, both in co. [Warwick?] Imperfect.

July 27. Letter to the Lord Treasurer for license for Sir Edw. Holmeden to export and sell 18 unserviceable dakers and 4 demi-culverins. [*Docquet, July* 28.]

July 27. Westminster. 52. Writ of *scire facias*, calling upon the heirs of John Lord Russell, and on James Biss, John Bampfield, and Fras. Buckland, holding the manors of Inglescomb, Widcombe, Laverton, and West Harptree, co. Somerset, to show cause why the grant thereof by Henry VIII. to the said Lord Russell should not be revoked, these manors being annexed to the Duchy of Cornwall, in lieu of the manor of Isleworth, thus annexed by Edw. III., but granted by Hen. V. to the abbey of Syon. Latin.

July 28. 53. Memorandum [by Thos. Wilson] of work appointed by Salisbury to be done at Hatfield House.

July 28. 54. Memorandum of money taken out of the revenue of the Court of Wards and Liveries, and employed by Sir Wm. Fleetwood, late Receiver General of the said Court, since Oct. 10, 1605.

July 28. Grant to Rich. Stockdale of 1,000*l.* of old debts due to the Crown, on surrender of a like grant to Walter Toderick and John Hitton, with a proviso. [*Docquet.*]

July 28. Grant of denization to John Syme, Scotsman. [*Docquet.*]

July 28. Grant to Sir Robert Carey, in reversion after Sir John Ferne and Sir William Gee, of the office of the King's Secretary and Keeper of the Signet in the North parts, for life. [*Docquet.*]

July 28. Grant to Sir Willm. Maynard, Henry Fleetwood, and Willm. Pitt, of a debt of 3,100*l.*, part of a debt of Wm. Gardener, Teller of the Exchequer, deceased, in consideration of 900*l.* paid into the Exchequer by Sir Wm. Bowyer. [*Docquet.*]

July 30. Grant to Rowland Robinson of an alms-room in Carlisle Cathedral. [*Docquet.*]

July 30. Like grant to Rob. Croft in the hospital of Peterborough. [*Docquet.*]

July 30. Westminster. 55. Warrant to pay to Humph. Flint sums not exceeding 40*l.*, for empaling the park of Cheshunt, belonging to the house of Theobalds.

July 30. Entry of the above. [*Warrt. Bk.*, II., *p.* 150.]

July 31. Docquet of the above.

Digitized by Google

VOL. XLVII.

1609.

July 31. Westminster. 56. Grant to Thos. Buck and John Clifton, of the moiety of all forfeitures, &c. incurred by officers of the Navy, for frauds against the Crown; with additional articles.

July 31. Grant to Hugh Jones and John Shepherd and their heirs, of purchase of the manor of Lowthorpe, and all lands belonging to the Collegiate Church there. [*Docquet.*]

July ? 57. Propositions for a grant to Sir Stephen Proctor for collecting fines and forfeitures [on penal statutes] accruing to the Crown.

July 31. Grant to Sir Stephen Proctor of the office of Collector and Receiver of Fines on penal statutes. [*Docquet.*]

July 31. Grant to Rich. Humfrey of pardon, for life only, for manslaughter of Rich. Humfrey the elder, by casual discharge of a gun. [*Docquet.*]

July 31. Warrant to deliver ordnance and stores to Sir Ferdinando Gorges, Captain of the forts at Plymouth and Island. [*Docquet.*]

July ? 58. Sir James Sempill to the Earl of Salisbury. Had hopes of some favour from the King, by means of the Earl of Dunbar. Beseeches his Lordship's permission to dispose of his pension, to relieve his urgent necessities.

July ? 59. Petition of Sir James Sempill to the King for a grant of 3,000*l.* from recusants' lands.

July 31. Warrant for commissions, leases, grants, &c., for raising and levying 4,000*l.* out of lands and goods of recusants, to be convicted at the charges of Sir Jas. Sempill and Tho. Leigh. [*Docquet.*]

July ? Grant to Gwenhoyvar Lloyd, of Llanwddyn, co. Montgomery, of pardon for arson, she having been found guilty of burning the mansion-house of David Vachan, at Garthbullch, same county. [*Sign. Man., Vol.* I., *No.* 4.]

July. 60. Sir Edward Cecil to Sir Walter Cope. Begs him to recommend the repair of Putney Park to the Earl of Salisbury. *Incloses,*

60. I. *Estimate of repairs necessary in Putney Park.*

July ? 61. Note of the value of lands to be passed, in fee-farm, to certain contractors; of the amount of those already so demised; and the amounts which still remain unpassed. Annotated [by Salisbury.]

July ? 62. Note of payments made on grants of moieties of old debts of the Crown, from March 1608.

Aug. 1. 63. Sir Wm. Waad to Salisbury. Hen. Parry, fisherman, and his son, confess that two young men came over with the packets of books brought from St. Omer, and were thought to go to Lord Monteagle's, the disorders in whose house are an offence to the country. Sends a copy of the two averments of Strange.

Digitized by Google

VOL. XLVII.

1609.

Aug. 1. 64. Earl of Salisbury to Sir Thos. Lake. Commissions him to subscribe a grant from the King of transfer from John Murray, servant to the Queen, to Thos. Hampton, of annuity of 200 marks, during the life of Anthony Dodswell, although Hampton is younger than Murray.

Aug. 2. Grant to Wal. Lythe, alias Leigh, of the office of Serjeant-at-Arms to attend on the Lord Chancellor, for life. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 83.]

Aug. 3. Kew. 65. John Lord Harrington to Salisbury. Has been at Nonsuch with the Duke of York and the Princess. Has bought 1,500 trees at Combe, and desires to have the sole purchase of timber in Launde woods.

Aug. 3. 66. Sir Wm. Sedley to the Council. Reports proceedings in Kent as to the aid.

Aug. 4. 67. Sir Julius Cæsar to the Clerks of the Signet. To prepare a warrant to pay 300*l.* to Hans Niloe, a Dutchman, for a clock with music and motions.

Aug. Docquet of the above. [*Docquet, Aug.* 13.]

Aug. 6. Lincoln's Inn. 68. Sir Henry Hobart, Attorney-General, to Salisbury. His opinion as to where the trial of Strange, the Jesuit, must take place.

Aug. 6. Lyme-Regis. 69. Mayor of Lyme-Regis to Sir Daniel Dunn. The merchants of the town still refuse to join the new company trading into France. They were unjustly charged with the new imposition, because it was incurred by the false and defective cloth sent to Rouen by the Londoners, and think its revocation only just. They cannot afford the fee of 5*l.* for entrance into the new corporation, and think it will injure them and only benefit the Londoners.

Aug. 7. 70. Charges of the King's works for the month of July, with particulars of sums expended at various places by And. Kerwyn.

Aug. 8. 71. Lord Admiral Nottingham to Salisbury. Has received the King's letter. Mr. Wood shall have the charge of Capt. Button's ship. Defends himself against a charge of too great lenity to offenders. Particulars of the pirates Bishop, Sakell, and Jennings, the archpirate Waid, and the fly-boat they took near Spain. Hopes he shall not have cause to wish he had been put in his grave when his old mistress [Queen Elizabeth] was.

Aug. 9. Middle Temple. 72. Edw. Smythe to [Dudley] Norton. Forwards the "*constat* and *quietus*" for Lord Sheffield's debts, which the Earl of Salisbury desired to see, before writing certain letters in his behalf. Sends a new note of instructions, lest the old one be lost. *Incloses,*

72. I. *Two notes of remembrance for Mr. Norton, of requests to be made to the Lord Treasurer in behalf of Lord Sheffield,—to pay his yearly pension of* 1,000*l. for six quarters, notwithstanding his debt to the King; to stay process on his lands therefor; to pass his grant of* 500 *marks per ann.; and to have the King's house at York and Sheriff Hutton Castle repaired.* [*See Sept.* 3.]

Digitized by Google

1609. VOL. XLVII.

Aug. 9. Eton. 73. Dud. Carleton to John Chamberlain. Details his occupations. His wife is working a carpet in Irish stitch, an ominous matter if they should winter in Ireland.

Aug. 10. Gray's Inn. 74. Sir Fras. Bacon to Salisbury. Sends the draft of a new proclamation relative to transportation of gold and silver. The Frenchman did not attend as appointed, so a copy of his answer could not be given to Sir Hen. Nevill.

Aug. 12. 75. Survey of the manor of Walberton, Sussex, by Thos. Marshall; with the names of the tenantry, and the nature of their tenures.

Aug. 13. Chard. 76. Mayor of Chard to Sir Daniel Dunn and other Commissioners. Reasons of the merchants for refusing to join the proposed French Company.

Aug. 13. Grant to Sir Lewis Lewkenor of leases, goods, &c., forfeit to his Majesty by Ralph Bathurst, indicted for murder of John Savage, who "refusing to take his trial for the same offence, according to the lawe, stood mute, and thereupon was pressed to death." [*Docquet.*]

Aug. 13. Grant to Wm. Shaw, Esquire of the Body, and Thos. Murray, Tutor to the Duke of York, of 10,000*l.*, debts due to the late Duke of Somerset, to Lord Hussey, and to Cranmer Archbishop of Canterbury, attainted. [*Docquet.*]

Aug. 13. Grant to Gilbert Primrose, the King's surgeon, of the one-half of 4,000*l.*, old debts due to the Crown. [*Docquet.*]

Aug. 13. Like grant to Henry Beswick, of the one-half of 8,000*l.* of similar debts. [*Docquet.*]

Aug. 13. Gift to Ric. Brass and Tho. Atkins of 500*l.*, being the King's moiety of 1,000*l.* of old debts granted to John Richardson. [*Docquet.*]

Aug. 13. Lease to Visct. Haddington of the castle and two parks of Farnham, and the royalties of the chace of Hambleden, for 21 years, if the present Bishop of Winchester retain the see so long. [*Docquet.*]

Aug. 13. Grant to Pat. Ramsay of the office of Constable ot Farnham Castle and Master of the game there. [*Docquet.*]

Aug. 13. Grant to Ric. Richards of pardon for scaling money. [*Docquet.*]

Aug. 13. Grant to Thos. Lock of pension of 30*l.* per ann., for life. [*Docquet.*]

Aug. 13. Grant to Clement Edmondes of the office of Clerk of the Privy Council, for life. [*Docquet.*]

Aug. 13. License to Ric. Lumley and —— Hodson, his tutor, to travel for three years. [*Docquet.*]

Aug. 13. Grant to Sir Ralph Winwood, Master [of Requests]. of 50*l.* per ann., for life. [*Docquet.*]

Aug. 13. Grant to Sir Chris. Hatton and Fras. Needham, and their heirs, of fee-farm rents, value 310*l.* 17*s.* 9*d.*, in part recompence for Holdenby house and park, &c. [*Docquet.*]

Digitized by Google

1609. VOL. XLVII.

Aug. 13. Warrant signifying the King's pleasure as to the nature of the preceding grant to Sir Chris. Hatton. [*Docquet.*]

Aug. 13. Grant to Dr. Roger Fenton of the office of Penitentiary of St. Paul's, London, with the prebend of St. Pancras annexed. [*Docquet.*]

Aug. 13. Presentation of Dr. Roger Andrews to the prebend of North Muskham, in the church of St. Mary, Southwell, co. Notts. [*Docquet.*]

Aug. 13. Letter to the Wardens of St. Mary's College, near Winchester, and New College, Oxford, to elect William Oldis, a poor scholar, to the latter College. [*Docquet.*]

Aug. 14. Commission to Sir Wm. Waad, Sir Hen. Montague, and others, to see due execution of a proclamation concerning starch. [*Grant Bk., p.* 62.]

Aug.? 77. Statement by Wm. Crashaw, detailing what he knows concerning "the discovery of y^t^ damnable libell, y^e^ Puritanus."

Aug. 14. Temple. 78. Same to Salisbury. Sends a collection of examples of the abuse of Scripture by Popes and popish Doctors, in support of popish doctrines; with which abuse the author of the above libel charges Protestants.

Aug. 15. St. Stephen's. 79. John Bingley to the Same. Has sent a grant for [Rob.] Seymer, of the reversion of a Teller's place, after Sir Wm. Herrick and young Mr. Bowyer. Certain digests of accounts are required by the Chancellor of the Exchequer.

Aug. 15. 80. Edward Lord Wotton to the Same. Requests 1,000*l.* to be assigned to the King's Cofferer, for purchase of wax at Sturbridge fair for the King's household.

Aug. 15. Salisbury. Warrant to pay 2,000*l.* to Adam Newton, in lieu of his grant of privilege of letting certain tenements in the Tower. [*Warrt. Bk.*, II., *p.* 110.]

Aug. Docquet of the above. [*Docquet, Aug.* 13.]

Aug. 16. Portsmouth. 81. Sir Francis Vere to Salisbury. Has communicated his Lordship's pleasure to those who are to wait on him. The defects of Portsmouth are known to him.

Aug. 16. Ely. 82. Commissioners of Sewers, Isle of Ely, to the Same. Opposition of some of the lower sort in Cambridgeshire to the charges for drawing the level of the Ouse and Grant. Pray for protection.

Aug. 17. Strand. 83. Sir Julius Cæsar to the Same. Has received the Privy Seal for Stallenge. Is pressed by Hans Niloe for his 300*l.* for his clock. Strange's trial postponed. Business with the Attorney General, &c.

Aug. 17. 84. Account of extraordinary payments made since Michaelmas last.

Aug. 17. 85. Weekly report of burials and christenings in London, made by the parish clerks, since Aug. 10.

Digitized by Google

1609. VOL. XLVII.

Aug. 17. 86. Like report from the nine parishes without the liberties of the City.

Aug. 18. Grant to Sir John Carill of trees in the manors of Chesworth, Sedgwick, and other places, co. Sussex. [*Grant Bk., p.* 62.]

Aug. 19. London. 87. Thos. Martin to Sir Daniel Dunn, &c. Begs that the charter of the merchants of Exeter trading to France may not be impaired by the proposed general charter for French trade.

Aug. 20. Salisbury. 88. Grant to Oliver and Leynay [Leonard] Muncaster, and Geffrey Eaton, of the benefit of the recusancy of Lawrence Price of Washingley, co. Northampton; Rog. Astell of Bassildon, co. Berks; —— Thompson of Goring, co. Oxford; Wm. Fenwick of the Sheld Wyll, co. Northumberland; Ric. Sackeld of Wensendell, co. York; and Geo. Skelton of Wetheral Abbey, co. Cumberland.

Aug. 20. Docquet of the above. [Thompson omitted.] [*Docquet.*]

Aug. 20. Brill. 89. Sir Rob. Johnson to Sir Julius Cæsar. Reports proceedings as a Commissioner to enquire into waste committed in the King's forests. Difficulties of the task; needs more clerks. Waste in Whittlewood and Barnwood Forests. Meeting appointed at Towcester.

Aug. 20. Saffolk. 90. Sir Mich. Stanhope to Salisbury. Pleads against the erection, by the King's order, of a gunpowder mill and workmens' houses, on his manor of East Bedfont, Middlesex.

Aug. 20. Congé d'élire for the Dean and Chapter of Ely to choose a Bishop. [*Docquet.*]

Aug. 20. Letter to the Same to elect the new Bishop of Chichester (Launcelot Andrews) as Bishop of Ely. [*Docquet.*]

Aug. 20. Grant to Sir Geo. Beeston of pardon for manslaughter of Tim. Typpen. [*Docquet.*]

Aug. 20. Protection to John Hunt, Wm. Poynter, and Wm. Nevill for a year. [*Docquet.*]

Aug. 20. Grant to Sir Robert Carey, in reversion after Sir Wm. Gee, of the office of Secretary and Clerk of the Signet in the North parts, with contingent reversion to Sir John Trevor and Thos. [or John] Trevor. [*Docquet. Aug.* 20 *and Aug.* 30.]

Aug. 20. Letter to the Warden of St. Mary's College, near Winchester, for Thos. Child to be admitted a Scholar there. [*Docquet.*]

Aug. 20. Grant to Sir Fras. Freeman of pardon for receiving Nich. Mee, his servant, after murdering Thos. Allibone. [*Docquet.*]

Aug. 20. Grant to Thos. Snow, Adam Naylor, and Edm. Kelly, of the benefit of the recusancy of Rowland Ayre, Geo. Bagshaw, Gentleman, and Geo. Bagshaw, Esqmire. [*Docquet.*]

Aug. 20. Warrant for the Officers of Customs to receive for the King specified duties on certain kinds of sugars imported. [*Docquet.*]

Digitized by Google

VOL. XLVII.

1609.

Aug. 22. Long Bennington. 91. Alex. Thorold to Salisbury. The King's tenants of Long Bennington sue for release from payment for timber for the repair of their houses. They are brought to great poverty by the plague, &c.

Aug. 22. Oakham. 92. Commissioners of Aid, co. Rutland, to the Same. Have compounded with the clergy, very few of whom opposed the aid, and 80*l.* has been paid into the Exchequer. The Dean, &c., of Peterborough, have not yet responded to it.

Aug. 23. 93. Sir Dan. Norton to the Same. Has a suit in the Exchequer between the College of Winchester and himself, for the title to some abbey lands. Begs to purchase the title of the King, if it be decided to be vested in him. Is related to Salisbury through his wife.

Aug. 24. Pinchbeck. 94. Sir Rich. Ogle to the Same. Solicits to be appointed his Deputy, in the stewardships of Spalding, Gedney, and Holbeach in Holland, co. Lincoln, vacant by death of Sir Robert Wingfield.

[August.] 95. Robert Wingfield to the Same. Requests to be appointed to the bailiwick of Torpell, vacant by his father's death.

Aug. 26. Sheffield Lodge. 96. Gilbert Earl of Shrewsbury to the Same. Sends information of an accusation brought against Rutland Molyneux, by Lady Markham, the most "pragmatical-headed lady in these parts of England." She, Sir John Hollis, and his Chaplain, Chapman, have all a grudge against Molyneux. Questions whether this information be not a plot to drive him from this part of the country. *Incloses,*

96. I. *Statement of Fras. Chapman, that on Aug.* 4, 1609, *Lady Markham told him that the Council once promised her the pardon and restoration of her husband, if she could apprehend a most dangerous person, whom she had inveigled to come to her house, when Molyneux met and warned him of his danger. Chapman reported these speeches to Sir John Hollis and Lord Shrewsbury. Lady Markham offers to depose to Molyneux's conversing with the most notorious recusants, but will bring no special charge against him.*

Aug. 26. Bewdly. 97. Ralph Lord Eure, President of Wales, to the Same. Prays his furtherance of the joint petition of himself and Lord Morley for 600*l.* per ann.; his ordinary allowance will not discharge the expenses of the place he holds. Is compelled to sell his lands.

Aug. 26. Salisbury House. 98. Roger Houghton to the Same. Has ordered some beer to be sent from London to Theobalds and Hatfield. The Countess of Derby left Theobalds on Saturday. Lady Frances [Clifford], Lady Cranborne, and the little ones are well. Has agreed with Mrs. Seymour for her son's ground to be taken into the park.

Aug. 29. 99. Certificate of all Crown lands, &c., sold, from 5 July, 13 Eliz., to 6 July, 16 Eliz.; and of land sold to Christopher Hatton by warrant, 4 July, 14 Eliz.

Digitized by Google

VOL. XLVII.

1609.

Aug. 29. 100. Six certificates, dated from June 17 to Aug. 29. 1609, of Crown lands sold in general sales, at various periods, during the reign of Queen Elizabeth.

Aug. 29. 101. Report of the rates, values, and prices of lands, &c., sold by the Crown, under commission granted 43 Eliz.

Aug. 29. 102. Certificate of lands given away by Queen Elizabeth, in the first 5 years of her reign. [*This and most of the foregoing certificates are indorsed by Sir Jul. Cæsar.*]

Aug. 30. Grant to Sir John Jolles, John Lawrence. and Jas. Collymore, creditors of Robt. Bromley, of all goods and chattels forfeited by his outlawry. [*Docquet.*]

Aug 30. Warrant to pay to Nath. Matthew, the King's Cutler, various sums for wares delivered into the Great Wardrobe. [*Docquet.*]

Aug. 30. Like warrant for payments to George Wynne, for wares delivered by him. [*Docquet.*]

Aug. 30. Commission of review for Sir John Croke and others, to examine a pretended contract of marriage between Lionel Morley and Joan daughter of William Bereblock, of London. [*Docquet.*]

Aug. 30. Grant to John Smith of an alms-room in Winchester. [*Docquet.*]

Aug. 30. Grant to John Tucker of an alms-room in Ewelme, Oxford. [*Docquet.*]

Aug. 30. Grant to Nich. Crompton of an alms-room in Durham. [*Docquet.*]

Aug. 30. Letter to the Lord Chief Justice and Judges of the King's Bench to take order with the creditors and debtors of John Parry. [*Docquet*]

Aug. 30. Grant to Rob. Seymer of the office of a Teller in the Exchequer. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 85.]

Aug. 31. 103. Thos. Earl of Exeter to the Same. Several offices have become vacant by the death of Sir Fras. Vere; solicits one of them for Sir Edward Cecil, his son, and desires the stewardship of the manor of Spalding for himself.

Aug. 31. 104. Sir Steph. Proctor to the Same. Complains that although he was appointed Steward by Salisbury and Lady Derby, Sir John Mallory, with 40 or 50 men, in the open fair at Thirsk, proclaimed himself his Lordship's High Steward, and put out his (Proctor's) deputy.

Aug. 31. 105. Same to the Same. Relates his proceedings with respect to his receivership of the King's fines and duties upon penal statutes. Will forbear for the present to exercise it, except where it be acceptable to the Court.

Digitized by Google

VOL. XLVII.

1609.
Aug. 31. Richmond. 106. Thos. Murray to Salisbury. Incloses a summary of the points concerning his youngest master (Prince Charles's) lordships in the North. Recommends the appointment of competent Commissioners to settle his claims; and, among them, of Hen. Dethick, Hen. Ewbanks, Edw. Hutton, and Sir John Claxton. *Incloses,*

106. I. *"The most regardable considerations" relating to the evidences, liberties, houses, parks, &c., and lands of the lordships of Raby, Br[ancepeth] and Bar[nard-Castle]. See Sept.* 8.

106. II. *Liberties claimed by the Prince within the manors of Barnard-Castle, Raby, and Brancepeth, co. Durham.*

Aug. 31. Windsor. 107. John Murray to the Same. Has delivered his Lordship's packet and his letter to the King, which latter is returned.

Aug. 108. Lady Arbella Stuart to the Earl of Salisbury. Thanks for his services in effecting her suit.

Aug. ? 109. Francis de Verton, Sieur de la Forest, to the Same. Journal of his travels in many of the midland and eastern counties, for the sale of mulberry trees. Has passed over 1,100 miles and distributed 100,000 trees. French. [*See Stow's Annals, by Howe, p.* 894.]

Aug. ? 110. Remonstrance on the part of the Sieur de la Forest to the Same, against a suspicion of his inability to fulfil his contract for supply of mulberry trees. He has in France a nursery of 500,000 trees. Details the pains he has taken in sending for them, and in inducing the people to buy, by shewing them spinners of silk at work. Slanders against him by Julien Place, a spinner. French.

Aug. 111. Reasons used by the Hollanders for continuing to fish on the English coasts, contrary to the proclamation on the subject. With a list of the Commissioners, Privy Councillors, and others, before whom the matter was debated.

Aug. ? 112. "Demonstration [by Sir Wm. Monson] of the Hollanders' increase in shipping and our decay therein," through means of their fisheries on the English coast; with suggestions for restoring the trade to the English.

Aug. ? 113. Copy of the above.

Aug. ? 114. Particulars [by Sir Wm. Monson] of the laws observed by other nations touching fishing, and the advantages that would accrue from establishing an English fishing fleet. [In part to the same purport as the above.]

VOL. XLVIII. SEPTEMBER—OCTOBER, 1609.

1609.
Sept. 1. Windsor. 1. John Murray to the Earl of Salisbury. Has shewn his letter to the King, who desires him to come no nearer London than Kensington, in his way to Hampton Court, for fear of the plague. The King has been hunting all day, and has killed a stag with his own hand.

Digitized by Google

VOL. XLVIII.

1609.

Sept. 1. Boolebrook. 2. Richard Earl of Dorset to Salisbury. Will, at his request, forbear felling any more timber in the Broyle Park.

Sept. 2. 3. Charles Earl of Nottingham to the Same. Necessity of suppressing the pirates at Ballytemour. Has written to Sir Wm. Monson to take Captain Wood and his ship with him, which will make three good ships for that purpose. The Lord Deputy of Ireland should help with mariners.

Sept. 2. 4. Sir Edw. Coke to the Council. Proceedings in his commission towards reforming depopulation, converting tillage into pasture, and preventing decay of husbandry. Notice of offenders in these points.

Sept. 3. 5. Edw. Smythe to Dud. Norton. Requests warrants for the grant to Wm. Turner, of 500 marks per ann., for repairs of York House and Sheriff Hutton Castle, on behalf of Lord Sheffield.

Sept. 4. Eton. 6. Dud. Carleton to Sir Wal. Cope. Thanks for his appointment in Ireland, but hopes it will only be as the road, and not as the terminus, to future favours.

Sept. 4. 7. Sir Arthur Gorges to Salisbury. Lady Kennedy came to his gates "bare legged, in her petticoat, old cloak, and night geer," in a great fright, being violently driven out of her house by Sir John Kennedy; would not interfere between man and wife, but could not refuse to receive her, she being cousin to his wife.

Sept. 4. 8. Emanuel Lord Scrope to the Same. Solicits the stewardship of Richmondshire, held by his late father.

Sept. 4. Langar. 9. Same to Lord ——. On the same subject.

Sept. 4. 10. Recapitulation of a grant to Jas. Ross, of the place of ordinary Footman to the Duke of York, dated 13th July, 1605, and now transferred, *mutatis mutandis*, to Humphrey Rogers.

Sept. 6. 11. The King to the Lord Treasurer. To authorize the Woodwards of the New Forest, Hampshire, to grant 100 timber trees for repairs of the house of Blandford-Forum, Dorsetshire, lately injured by fire, and also 50 trees for repairs of Hurst Castle.

Sept. 6. 12. Alex. Serle to George Calvert. Has been with Mr. Chancellor [Sir Jul. Cæsar], to favour his suit. Begs him to deliver the inclosed, with a warrant for the money, to the Lord Treasurer for signature, some time when the Chancellor is with him. *Incloses,*

12. I. *Same to Salisbury. Solicits his warrant for reservation of the 4th part of the fines and forfeitures in all causes, ecclesiastical and civil, and also his riding charges, according to the patent of his office. Sept.* 6, 1609.

12. II. *Draft of a warrant to the above effect.*

Sept. 6. 13. Will of John Wiseman, of Bozeat, co. Northampton.

Sept. 7. Hampton Court. 14. Grant to John Carse of the benefit of the recusancy of Thos. Laycon of Kynlake, Salop; Dan. Pyning, Rog. Palmer, and John Bolt of King's-norton; Wm. Taylor, alias Atwood, of Codbarrow Hall, Tamworth, John Whitmore, and Hen. Summerfield of Byley, and Thos. Westcott, of Tamworth, co. Warwick.

Digitized by Google

VOL. XLVIII.

1609.

Sept. 7. 15. Title page of the tract called "Scala Cœli," or nineteen sermons on Prayer, by Nath. Carmichael, with an attestation by Gabriel Powel, Ric. Field, and Humph. Downes, that it is orthodox and fit to be printed.

Sept. 8. Grant to Edwd. Carew of the office of porter or overseer in the Tower, for life. [*Grant Bk., p.* 49.]

Sept. 8. Sheffield Lodge. 16. Gilbert Earl of Shrewsbury to Salisbury. Writes at Lady Arabella Stuart's request, to thank him for his care in her suit touching wines in Ireland. She wishes also to have the licensing of brewing and sale of beer and ale in Ireland.

Sept. 8. Wardour. 17. Thomas Lord Arundel to the Same. Death of Sir Francis Vere. Solicits the captaincy of Portsmouth or the Brill. Has lost 18,000*l.* in the service of the King and his mother, and was promised recompence.

Sept. 8. Brancepeth Castle. 18. Hen. Sanderson to the Same. Necessity for appointment of fresh Commissioners of enquiry into the decays, &c. of the castles and woods of Brancepeth, Raby, Gainford, &c., the present Commission being frustrated by the death of Sir Rich. Thekeston. Recommends that the lordship of Barnard-Castle be included. Hopes the issue will be profitable to his Majesty and the young Duke of York. [*See Aug.* 31.]

Sept. ? 19. Petition of John Bradell, Receiver of Westmoreland, to the Same. Complains of Rob. Blakey and Wm. Seisson, the present bailiffs, who have failed to pay in their moneys. Requests that others be appointed instead.

Sept. 8. Whalley. 20. John Bradell to the Same. Nominates John Bradell and Ric. Southend, as bailiffs or collectors of the Richmond and marques fees in Westmoreland. [*See* 1610, *May* 14.]

Sept. 8. 21. Petition of Ann, wife of Sir Griffin Markham, to the King, that her banished husband may come over to England, to enable her to pass a fine on her jointure lands, for discharge of his debts. With order thereon, that if there be no other device in this petition, it may be granted, with certain precautions.

Sept. 9. 22. Avis Lady Cooke to Salisbury. Desires him to favour an offer of marriage made by Mr. Fotherby, eldest son of the Archdeacon of Canterbury, for her eldest daughter, to which the Archdeacon objects.

Sept. 9. Hampton Court. Proclamation against hunters, stealers, and killers of deer, within any of the King's forests, chaces, or parks. Printed. [*Proc. Bk., p.* 211.]

Sept. ? 23. [The Council] to [the Justices of Peace] of Essex and Hertfordshire. They are to collect the arrears of the rate levied weekly for charitable uses; and to take bonds of poulterers, &c., not to offer for sale pheasants, partridges, hares, or stolen conies, in order to the better preservation of the game.

Sept. ? 24. Copy of the above.

Digitized by Google

VOL. XLVIII.

1609.

Sept. 10. Lichfield. 25. Sir Edw. Phelips to Salisbury. Proceedings on the Northern circuit. Quiet state of Northumberland, Cumberland, Westmoreland, and Lancashire, where only thirteen persons have been executed, and recusants decrease. Yorkshire and Durham are not so quiet, nor so free from recusants.

Sept. 10. Kenilworth. 26. John Hercey and Hen. Avis to the Same. Survey of the castle and manor of Kenilworth, with Leeke-Wootton, and Hill, members thereof, and the manor of Rudfen.

Sept. ? 27. Memorandum of trees standing in Kenilworth Park and Chace.

Sept. 10. St. John's. 28. Sir Simon Weston to Salisbury. To intercede with Dr. Andrews, now Bishop of Ely, to be merciful as to the estate of the widow of the late Bishop, his (Weston's) sister.

Sept. 12. 29. List of heads of various papers of accounts, indicated by alphabetical references.

Sept. 12. 30. Similar list, with some alterations.

Sept. 12. 31. Similar list, with alterations, and with sums specified to several of the items.

Sept. 12. 32. Account of such portion of subsidies granted to the late Queen as have been paid since the King's accession.

Sept. 12. 33. Account of lands sold since the King's accession.

Sept. 12. 34. List of extraordinary debts yet unsatisfied.

Sept. 12. 35. List of extraordinary payments made since Michaelmas, 1608.

Sept. 13. 36. Sir Lewis Lewkenor to Salisbury. Is making arrangements for presentation of the Ambassador of Florence to the Queen and Prince. The Ambassador has heard that the Count of Oldenburg and Count Palatine dined with the King, and desires the like honour.

Sept. 13. Gray's Inn. 37. Sir Fras. Bacon to the Same. Sends abstracts of bonds and conditions touching depopulation, &c.

Sept. 15. 38. List of heads of papers of accounts, similar to that of Sept. 12.

Sept. 16. 39. The Council to the Clerk of Assize and Clerk of the Peace, co. Salop. No proceedings are to be taken against Robt. Townsend, of Ludlow, for recusancy, he being 77 years old and not of ill carriage.

Sept. 18. Corse Court. 40. Mary Lady Scudamore to Salisbury. Has been turned out of house by Sir John Scudamore, her father-in-law, maltreated by her husband, Sir James Scudamore, and refused justice by the Bishop of London; imprisoned, reduced to penury, &c. Prays his Lordship's protection.

Sept. 18. 41. Account of the expenditure of the Prince's household above his income, for the last year.

Digitized by Google

VOL. XLVIII.

1609.

Sept. 20. 42. List of ordinary annual receipts and issues of the Crown, with the inequality thereof.

[Sept. 20.] 43. Copy of the above.

Sept. 20. 44. Similar list, with note of increase in receipts and issues since the King's accession.

[Sept. 20.] 45 Copy of the above, with notes of deductions to be made for assignments and defalcations.

Sept. 21. 46. John Norden to the Same. Has surveyed the decays of Porchester Castle. Gives particulars, and a drawing, showing the buildings erected by Sir Thos. Cornwallis. *Annexed is,*

46. 1. *Statement of the rental of Porchester Castle, and of the lands belonging to it.*

Sept. 22. [Stowe.] 47. Col. Stewart, of Eaglesay, to Salisbury. Attested complaint of the contemptuous conduct of the constable of Stone, co. Stafford, who refused to honour his commission for post horses for the King's service in Ireland.

Sept. 22. Hampton Court. 48. Grant to Wm. Shaw of the benefit of the recusancy of Jas. Thatcher, of Sussex, Wm. Thatcher, his son, and of the wife of the said son.

Sept. 22. Chester. 49. Commissioners for Aid, in Cheshire, to Salisbury. Report their proceedings in that service. Almost the whole county has compounded, without legal proceedings.

Sept. 22. Hampton Court. Proclamation for adjournment of part of Michaelmas term. Printed. [*Proc. Bk., p.* 214.]

Sept. 22. Hampton Court. Warrant to pay to John Williams 762*l.* 2*s.* 6*d.*, for a basin and ewer of gold, given to M. de la Boderie, the French Ambassador, at his departure. [*Warr. Bk.*, II., *p.* 110.]

Sept. 23. Hampton Court. Warrant to pay to Thos. Pott 100*l.*, for providing hunting horses for the King's use. [*Ibid., p.* 111.]

Sept. 23. Hampton Court. Grant to the Same of 100*l.*, of the King's free gift. [*Ibid., p.* 111.]

Sept. 23. 50. Lawrence Kemys to Salisbury. Excuses his desire to retain power to surrender certain copyholds purchased from Sir Walter Raleigh, till Sir Rob. Carr should redeem them, they being entailed on Sir Walter Raleigh's youngest son. Defectiveness of the survey of Sir Walter's lands.

Sept. 23. 51. Account of moneys laid out by Visct. Haddington, at his lodgings in Farnham Castle.

Sept. 24. Grant to Anne Lady Berwick and John Berwick, of the custody of the King's house at Thetford, co. Norfolk, for their lives. [*Grant Book, p.* 49.]

Sept. 25. Bishop's Auckland. 52. Wm. James Bp. of Durham to Thos. Wilson. Thanks Salisbury for causing stables to be built for him [at Durham House]. Requests delivery of the key to his servant, that hay and straw may be provided there, against his coming up to Parliament.

Digitized by Google

VOL. XLVIII.

1609.

Sept. 25. 53. Account by Matthew de Quester of despatches received and sent for his Majesty's service, since June 27.

Sept. 26. 54. Notes of the meeting, prorogation, and dissolution of divers Parliaments, since Oct. 15, 1586.

Sept. 26. Hampton Court. Proclamation for proroguing Parliament. Printed. [*Proc. Bk., p.* 216.]

Sept. 27. Grant to Sir Alex. Hay, Secretary of Scotland, of the office of Keeper of Henley Park, co. Surrey. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 84.]

Sept. 28. Grant to Rob. Moore of the office of Gamekeeper at the King's manor of Woking, co. Surrey, for life. [*Grant Bk., p.* 52.]

Sept. 28. Salisbury House. 55. Rich. Percival to Salisbury. Requests him to fill up and return the draft of the Commission for examination of Sir Wm. Fleetwood and others, as to Fleetwood's estate.

Sept. 28. 56. Muster roll of the garrison at Sandgate Castle, reviewed before Sir Thos. Waller, Lieutenant of Dover Castle.

Sept. ? 57. Note of regulations recommended to be observed in the garrison of Sandgate Castle.

Sept. 28. Grant to Ric. Earl of Dorset, of the offices of Master of the King's Forest of Ashdown, co. Sussex, part of the Duchy of Lancaster, and of the Game thereof; of Steward, &c., of the honor of Aquila Castle of Pevensey; also of the office of Feodary of the said Duchy lands in the said county. [*Docquet.*]

Sept. 28. Grant to Wm. Browne of an alms-room in Carlisle Cathedral. [*Docquet.*]

Sept. 28. Warrant to pay 12*d.* per diem to each of the 13 Yeomen of the Buckhounds, and 6*d.* per diem to each of the four grooms and to one waggoner of the said buckhounds. [*Docquet.*]

Sept. 29. Hampton Court. Warrant to pay to John Eldred, Martin Freeman, and others, contractors for lands, 690*l.* of the King's free gift, for the advance of large sums of money by them. [*Warrt. Bk.*, II., *pp.* 108, 112.]

Sept. Docquet of the above. [*Docquet, Sept.* 30.]

Sept. 29. Hampton Court. Warrant to advance to John Thornton, 670*l.*, for payments which should be made by the Receiver General of the Court of Wards. [*Warrt. Bk., p.* 109.]

Sept. Docquet of the above. [*Docquet, Sept.* 30.]

Sept. 29. Hampton Court. Warrant to pay 100*l.* to Ric. Brass, of the King's free gift. [*Warrt. Bk., p.* 109.]

Sept. Docquet of the above. [*Docquet, Sept.* 30.]

Sept. 29. 58. Statement of the debts of the Crown, since 30 Eliz.

Digitized by Google

1609. Vol. XLVIII.

Sept. 30. 59. Account of payments made since March 24, 1602.

Sept. 30. 60. Duplicate of the above.

Sept. 61. Account of moneys payable out of the Receipt and the Court of Wards, which may not longer be deferred.

Sept. 62. Payments made by the Treasurer of the Chamber, in the past year.

Sept. 30. 63. Account of debts owing by the King, put off to a future time specified, but not assigned to any certain payment.

Sept. 30. 64. Account of debts owing by the King, not assigned to any certain time for payment.

Sept. 30. 65. Duplicate of the above; with memorandum of some being paid.

Sept. 30. 66. Similar paper, with corrections and a few additions.

Sept. 30. 67. Survey of the decay of the lodge in Gretton Woods, Rockingham Forest, co. Nottingham, and estimate of repairs.

Sept. 30. 68. Charges of works on Somerset House, since October 1, 1608.

Sept. 69. Charges of works on divers of the King's houses during the month.

Sept. 70. Account of moneys due for the Quarter ending Christmas, of which part is to be advanced at Michaelmas.

Sept. 71. Duplicate of the above, with note of receipts expected between Michaelmas and Christmas.

Sept. 30. 72. Conveyance from Rob. Cowper, of Horsham, to Rob. Wilding, of Ticehurst, both co. Sussex, of the Highe Sleades, alias Hicke Sleades, and other lands in Ticehurst.

Sept. ? 73. Profits arising from fines for alienations upon leases for term of lives, at and since Michaelmas 1608.

Sept. ? 74. Anne Cooke to [Salisbury]. Thanks for favours conferred.

Sept. 30. Grant to Edw. Ferrers and Fras. Phillips, and their heirs, nominated by Sir Thos. Vavasour, Peter Van Lore, and others, contractors, of the fee-farm of divers mills, value 215*l.* 6*s.* 7*d.* per ann. [*Docquet.*]

Sept. 30. Royal assent for Launcelot Andrews, late Bishop of Chichester, elected Bishop of Ely. [*Docquet.*]

Sept. 30. Protection to Thos. Buck and Wm. Holliday, both of London, and their sureties, for a year. [*Docquet.*]

Sept. 30. Warrant to pay to Ric. Wray, the King's Huntsman, 3*l.* 16*s.* per annum for apparel. [*Docquet.*]

Sept. 30. Warrant to deliver to Thos. Elston, Clerk of the Cheque, 342*l.* for liveries for the Royal Guard, Yeomen, Grooms, &c. [*Docquet.*]

Digitized by Google

VOL. XLVIII.

1609.

Sept 30. Protection to Sir John Kennedy, for six months, from claim for old debts, except the debts due to Edw. Ferrers, that he may follow the suits against him for debts of Elizabeth, daughter of Lord Chandos, the lawfulness of whose marriage with him is questioned. [*Docquet.*]

Sept. 30. 75. List of Sir John Kennedy's debts and payments.

Sept. 30. Grant, with survivorship, to Rob. Earl of Sussex, and Tho. Lord Fitzwalter, of a pension of 400*l.* per annum, with proviso contingent on the death of Dame Eliz. Burgh. [*Docquet.*]

Sept. 30. Lease to John Yearbury of lands escheated to the Crown by conviction of Thos. Mison, outlawed for felony. [*Docquet.*]

Oct. 1. Hampton Court. 76. Charles Earl of Nottingham to Salisbury and Sir Julius Cæsar. To give orders for the felling and enclosure of Yonge Grove, in Oatlands Park, for breeding the King's pheasants there. Sir John Trevor, Keeper of the park, is to have the first offer of purchase of the wood.

Oct. 1. Newmarket. 77. Sir Rog. Aston to Salisbury. The King hindered from hunting that day by the frost. Sends a copy of indentures between the King and Earl of Dunbar, on which his Majesty wants the Judges' opinions.

Oct. 2. Exeter. 78. Sir Tho. Denys to the Same. Robt. Haydon, Under Steward of the manor of Ottery, Devon, is likely to die; can easily discharge that office, along with his own of Chief Steward.

Oct. 3. Flowton. 79. John Waddelove to the Same. He (Salisbury) has been hardly dealt with in reference to his recent purchase of the King's manors of Elmsett, Oston, and Somersham, co. Suffolk. Is willing to give him further information.

Oct. 3. 80. Edw. Lord Wotton to the Same. Requests order to be given to the patentees for tin, to deliver 16,000 lbs. weight of tin yearly to William Hurdman, the King's Pewterer.

Oct. 4. The Priory. 81. Dud. Carleton to John Chamberlain. Family news. Is returning to town. Sees no employment left but Ireland, as the Ambassador at Venice will remain three years longer. Sir Stephen Le Sieur is set down for Florence; has seen Sir Thos. Edmondes; Sir Rob. Wingfield dead. Attack on Sir Wm. Paddy's house by Sir John Kennedy, whose dispute with his wife is in hearing before the Lords. The Court full of Germans, come about the pretensions to the Duchy of Cleves. The Duke of Florence gone to see Sir Rob. Shirley at Florence. Quarrel between Haydon, the Prince's servant, and young Ramsay, Visct. Haddington's brother.

Oct. 4. Grant to Wm. Koade, in reversion after Wm. Staunton, of the keepership of Gloucester Gaol. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 84.]

Oct. 4. Westminster. 82. Grant to And. Alexander of the benefit of the recusancy of Wm. Wiborne, of London, Geo. Smith of Nonsuch, Surrey, and Walt. Gifford of Hieon, Robt. Gorway of Walson, Robt. Smith of Knightly, and Robt. Harecourt of Ellmol, all co. Stafford.

Digitized by Google

VOL. XLVIII.

1609.
Oct. 4. Dover Castle. 83. Sir Thos. Waller to the Earl of Northampton, Lord Warden of the Cinque Ports. Details his examination of four Grecians, habited as monks, who landed at Dover, professing to wish to study in the English Universities. Sends a letter found on the above persons. *Incloses,*

83. I. *Simone Giuseppe to Giovanni Battista. Note of recommendation of the bearer, a Parisian monk. Recent disturbances through the discoveries of spies, one of them a Genoese christian. Nov.* 28, 1607. *Italian.*

Oct. 4. 84. George Lord Carew to Salisbury. Enforces the points of the inclosed letter from the Ordnance officers. Recommends a place near the Mint, for the monthly proof of powder. *Incloses,*

84. I. *Officers of the Ordnance to Lord Carew. In answer to the Lord Treasurer's letter, assure him that they meet three times a week to debate on prices. They do not think it advisable that to save transport money should be sent to Ireland instead of warlike stores, as they could not be so well made there. Explanations of their pecuniary affairs. Wish for a safer place for the monthly proof of powder. Ordnance Office, Sept.* 27, 1609.

Oct. 5. Turvey. 85. Wm. Lord Compton to the Same. Prays that certain extents against Lord Mordaunt's lands may be stayed, his estate being yet unsettled and small.

Oct. 5. Lambeth. 86. Archbp. Bancroft to the Same. Thanks for the book he sent him. Is sorry that any Christian man should shew so great a detestation of the sign of the Cross. Requests that similar works sent over may be intercepted.

Oct. 5. Exeter. 87. Commissioners for the Aid, co. Devon, to the Same. Doubts as to the tenure by which sundry mean persons hold their lands. Request directions.

Oct. 7. Coventry. 88. Commissioners for the Aid at Coventry to the Same and the Council. Explain the delay in their proceedings. Send 42*l.*, all they have gathered from this "poor decayed city." Some lands belonging to the Dean and Chapter of St. George's College, others to Queen's College, Oxford, claim exemption.

Oct. 7. London. 89. Hen. Earl of Southampton to Salisbury. Requests him to stop the sealing of certain warrants for the King's tenants in the Isle of Wight, as he wishes them to deal with the contractors through himself.

Oct. 8. 90. Sir Rog. Aston to [the Same.] The King never intended that the chain should cost more than 60*l.* The Earl of Dunbar has presented his Majesty with a little book, written in his mother's own hand, "very wisely, and good counsel to her son." It was found in the Earl of Murray's house at St. Johnston. The King "is very glad of it."

Oct. 8. Royston. 91. Sir Rog. Wilbraham to the Same. Sends a petition from two Turkey merchants, spoiled by an English pirate, &c.

Digitized by Google

1609. VOL. XLVIII.

Oct. 8. 92. Rich. Rainsford to Salisbury. Fears that he disapproves his project to raise a very great profit for his Majesty by fisheries. Submits the business to him.

Oct. ? 93. Same to [the Same]. Details his conversation with a certain nobleman, on a project which he had delivered to the Government, concerning the fishing of strangers, which would be very injurious to Spain.

Oct. ? 94. Answers by [Rich.] Rainsford to objections against his project for levying a tax of every tenth fish, upon foreigners fishing in the British seas.

Oct. ? 95. Remarks on two projects heretofore devised, for procuring payment of dues to the King from foreigners fishing on the English seas:—The first was to demand the tenth fish from strangers; the second to restore the fishing to English hands, by building a large number of fishing boats. Proposal for a third project, to incorporate a society of fishermen, into which the Hollanders may be admitted, and which shall pay a certain tax to the King.

Oct. 8. Wells. 96. Commissioners for the Clergy Aid of Wells, co. Somerset, to Salisbury. Thanks for his signifying that in regard to their tithes and glebe, they are exempt from making composition.

Oct. 9. Woodstock Lodge. 97. Sir Hen. Lee to the Same. Suggests that some money arising from a sale of timber might be employed in making walls instead of pales round Woodstock Park, &c., which would save much waste of wood, through robbery, renewing of decayed pales, &c.

Oct. 9. Coventry. 98. John Ferrour to the Same. On the proportion of the aid raised in the City of Coventry. Requests the offices of Steward of the Prince's manor of Chielsmore, Coventry, and of King's Attorney of the justice seats for forest matters. Hopes, if appointed, to rectify frauds by which the King is deprived of certain fines.

Oct. ? 99. Bill in Chancery concerning the claim of the Prince, as Duke of Cornwall, to a yearly rent of 98*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.*, from the possessions of the lately dissolved Priory of Coventry; with notes of the annexation of the said rental, and of the manor of Chielsmore to the Duchy of Cornwall.

Oct. 9. Ashridge. 100. Lord Chancellor Ellesmere to Salisbury. Recommends the King's Chaplain, [Valentine] Carey, formerly his own chaplain, to be appointed Master of Christ's College, Cambridge.

Oct. 9. Raby Castle. 101. Sir Geo. Freville to the Same. Requests that certain trees felled in Gainford Wood may be reserved for repair of Raby Park. Sir Chas. Wren has sold his office of Constable of Raby Castle to Sir Wm. Gascoigne, contrary to orders against change of officers without leave of the Earl of Shrewsbury. Refuses to admit Gascoigne's deputies into the castle.

Digitized by Google

VOL. XLVIII.

1609.

Oct. 10. Royston. 102. Sir Roger Wilbraham to Salisbury. Returns four letters, which the King has read throughout, and rejoices that Ulster is so settled. Sundry Irish affairs. The King playfully charges Salisbury with treason, for accusing him of niggardly housekeeping.

Oct. 10. 103. Earl of Nottingham to the Same. Sir Wm. Monson informs him that pirates are victualled and relieved in Ireland. The receivers of them should be put to death, as well as the pirates.

Oct. 11. York. 104. Edm. Lord Sheffield to the Same. On behalf of the bearer, whose estate is begged of the King as felon's goods, because his son had stolen and pledged some of his plate.

Oct. 12. Paris. 105. William Douglas, Earl of Angus, to [Salisbury]. Having been banished for his religion, at only 20 days' notice, begs permission to return for six months to Scotland, to settle his affairs and take leave of his wife and children.

Oct. 13. Teckwood. 106. Sir John Leigh to Dud. Norton. Respecting his request for a lease in reversion, of lands in Buckholt, Hampshire. *Incloses,*

106. I. *Particulars of the lease of the said lands, holden by Sir Thos. West, formerly granted to Wm. Lord De la Warr.*

Oct. 14. Grant to Edm. Lord Scrope of the bailiwick and stewardship of Richmond, co. York, and keepership of the forest. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 84.]

Oct. 16. Ely. 107. Commissioners of Sewers, Isle of Ely, to Salisbury. The Sheriff of Cambridgeshire refusing to levy the tax imposed for a new drain, without the personal security of the Commissioners, against suits that might be brought against him, they have been compelled to give it. Hope their public duties may not involve their private estates. The land to be drained is 500,000 acres.

Oct. 16. Tamworth Castle. 108. Sir Simon Weston and John Ferrers to the Same. Have bound Wm. Gopsill to make his appearance for intruding into a copyhold, whereof the Countess of Leicester is lessee.

Oct. 16. Eye. 109. Bailiffs of the Town of Eye to the Same. Had intended to elect Mr. Kemp as a burgess, but will elect the person nominated by his Lordship. Hope he will be no charge to their poor corporation.

Oct. ? 110. The King to the Earl of Dunbar, Treasurer of Scotland. To grant to Sir John Wood the benefit of the recognizances of Gabriel Read and others, if the state thereof be conformable to his petition.

Oct. 16. Grant to Roger Caldert, in reversion after Sir John Wood, Sir Thos. Lake, Levinus Munck, or Fras. Gall, of the office of Clerk of the Signet. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 84.]

Oct. 16. Westminster. Warrant to pay to Thos. Pott certain sums for transporting six horses into France, to M. de Vitry, and for saddles and other necessary furniture. [*Warrt. Bk.*, II., *p.* 113.]

Digitized by Google

1609. VOL. XLVIII.

Oct. 16. Grant to the Earl of Pembroke of the offices of Keeper and Captain of the Tower and Isle of Portsmouth, Constable of Porchester Castle, and Lieut. of Southbear Forest, for life. [*Docquet.*]

Oct. 17. 111. Rich. Parry Bp. of St. Asaph to Archbp. Bancroft. In behalf of the bearer Mr. Lloyd, and his suit in the Exchequer about his benefice, which is attempted to be changed into a lay see.

Oct. 17. Belvoir. 112. Roger Earl of Rutland to Salisbury. Has received his directions to repair the park pale at Beskwood.

Oct. 17. Staines. 113. Sir Rich. Weston to the Same. His place as a Forest Keeper [in Windsor] is painful without profit. Solicits a grant of 50 acres out of lands now to be taken into the park.

Oct.? 114. Statement of "my Lord's" pleasure that Sir Rich. Weston forbear to interfere with the holding of a court leet at Galley, Surrey, summoned by Dr. Hammond, to whom the contractors for lands have conveyed their interest in the bailiwick, but to which Sir Richard pretends some others have a previous right.

Oct. 17. Royston. 115. Sir Thos. Lake to Salisbury. Explains a matter relating to Pemberton for an office in Cambridge. The business of the conventicles is to be committed to some others. Sir Rich. Weston's suit for a small farm in Windsor forest to be granted. Sir Wm. Anstruther's suit for the materials of the castle of Kirk-Oswald to be inquired into.

Oct. 19. Westminster. Warrant to pay to John Harris 200*l.*, for a ring set with diamonds, with the King's picture therein, given to Lord Aubigny. [*Warrt. Bk.*, II., *p.* 113.]

Oct. 19. Westminster. Warrant to repay to the Earl of Southampton 300*l.*, expended by him for repair of the castles of Sandown and Yarmouth, Isle of Wight. [*Ibid.*, *p.* 114.]

Oct. 21. Botreaux Castle. 116. John Hender to Salisbury. Vacancy in the representation of Bossiney, co. Cornwall, by death of Mr. Upton. He has the nomination, but sends a blank indenture sealed, for Salisbury to fill up. Solicits that he may not be elected Sheriff of the county.

Oct. 21. York. 117. Lord Sheffield to the Same. Has signified the King's pleasure concerning their Northern controversy to most of the Council, but they will seek to reverse the order [for precedency of the lawyers. *See Nov.* 3.] Begs to be one of the new patentees for making copper. Has taken two priests, one holding most dangerous and traitorous opinions. [*See Nov.* 14.]

Oct. 22. Canterbury. 118. Dr. Thos. Nevile, Dean of Canterbury, to the Same. Prays that the petition exhibited by a Doctor and certain Bachelors of Divinity of Trinity College, Cambridge, may be referred to the Provost of King's College, and others. *Annexed is,*

118. 1. *Petition of the Graduates, Doctors, and Bachelors of Divinity of Trinity College, Cambridge, to the Same, as Chancellor of the University, that he will enforce execution of the statute relative to the livings and lodgings of Doctors and Bachelors of Divinity.*

Digitized by Google

VOL. XLVIII.

1609.

Oct. 22. Hampton Court. 119. Dorothy Selkane to Salisbury. On a plan for digging coals in a certain manor. Sir Maurice Berkeley is not steward thereof. Desires a patent for better security. *Annexed are,*

119. I. *Considerations on the above request, and the conditions on which it may be granted.*

Oct. 22. Eton. 120. Dud. Carleton to John Chamberlain. Private affairs. Is satisfied with the prospect of his Irish employment. Sir Thos. Smith is likely to take his house. His cousin Carleton, being presented to the parsonage of Nuffield, rode by "in as great haste as yf he rode post for a bishoprick."

Oct. 23. Tickenhill House. 121. Lord Eure, President of Wales, to the Same. Is prevented by a pestilential fever from residing at Hereford this winter. Numerous recusants in Monmouthshire. Ministers so scarce that the Bishop of Llandaff is obliged to allow laymen to officiate. Project for the support of six ministers, to be paid from recusants' fines.

Oct. 23. Westminster. Warrant to pay certain sums to the Earl of Pembroke, Captain of Portsmouth, for the garrison there. [*Warrt. Bk.*, II., *p.* 114.]

Oct. 23. Westminster. Warrant to pay to Sir Roger Dallison, Lieutentant of the Ordnance, 300*l.*, for fitting up certain rooms in the Tower, for keeping and proving gunpowder. [*Ibid.*, *p.* 115.]

Oct. 23. Farleigh Wallop. 122. Sir Hen. Wallop to Salisbury. Desires to be informed if certain of the clergy are to be forced into the payment of the aid.

Oct. 24. Grant to Jeronimo Talcott of the office of Master Bricklayer for the King's residences. [*Ind. Wt. Bk.*, *p.* 84.]

Oct. 24. Nappay. 123. Sir Thos. Metcalf to Salisbury. A bond of 4,000*l.* was given by Thos. Hussey to Sir Chris. Metcalf, his grandfather, for assurance to him and his heirs of certain lands, on the death of Lady Hussey, who lived 120 years. On account of legal difficulties, he has assigned over the bond which is forfeited to the King, against whom they would not be urged.

Oct. 25. Worksop. 124. Earl of Shrewsbury to the Same. Will come to Court at Christmas, unless hindered by gout. Beseeches that he may not have an adversary chosen as Sheriff of Derbyshire that year. *Incloses,*

124. I. *List of names of gentlemen from whom Lord Shrewsbury supposes a Sheriff may be chosen. Recommends Mr. Hen. Sacheverell, of Morley, or Sir Geo. Fulwood.*

Oct. ? 125. Anth. Neville to Dud. Norton. States the qualifications of Hen. Sacheverell for the office of Sheriff of Derbyshire, with an account of his estates.

Oct. 25. Kew. 126. John Lord Harrington to Salisbury. Cannot wait in person with the book of accounts for the Princess Elizabeth; the Prince often calling for her to ride with him necessitates his own constant attendance.

Digitized by Google

1609. VOL. XLVIII.

Oct. 25. 127. Fras. Neale to Salisbury. Particulars of settlement of the lands of Goathurst and Stoke-Goldington, part of the inheritance of Mary, widow of Sir Everard Digby. The remainder is vested in the Crown, and Lady Digby is willing to compound for the King's interest. Begs he may have part of the benefit of the composition.

Oct. 25. Brockenhurst. 128. John Norden to the Same. Proceedings of Commissioners for making returns respecting the New Forest. Articles for a new Commission of inquiry. Obstructions in the Commission of inquiry for the sale of wood.

Oct. 25. 129. Sir Robt. Johnson to the Same. Sends a third copy of the articles touching the leasing of underwoods. With an abstract about Lord Grey's woods.

Oct. 26. 130. W. Fowler to the Earls of Salisbury and Suffolk. Has delivered to the Queen their packet, directed to Visct. Lisle, her Chamberlain. She will meet the King at London, or elsewhere. She hears that his Majesty has a swelled foot.

Oct. 26. Grant to Alex. Cleyland of the office of Governor of St. Katherine's Hospital, York, for life. [*Grant Book, p.* 50.]

Oct. 26. 131. Wm. Butler to Salisbury. In favour of Mr. Violet, of Lynn, the assignee of a bond of his for 5,000*l.* Has transferred it to the King for more severe prosecution. Begs Salisbury to "besprinkle with the dew of his comfort this withering Violet."

Oct. 26. Thursday. 132. Sir Rich Weston to the Same. Desires to speak for himself, and he will clear himself of Salisbury's imputations of dishonesty towards his Majesty.

Oct. 26. Eton. 133. [Dud. Carleton] to Sir Walter Cope. Asks his advice if he shall visit Lord Salisbury when the King comes to town.

Oct. ? 134. Assignments made to the four Tellers of the Exchequer, Sir Edw. Carey, Sir Wm. Bowyer, Sir Fras. Egiock, and [Thos.] Watson, of the receipt of different portions of the revenue.

Oct. 26. 135. Memorandum of regulations for the office of Tellers of the Exchequer.

Oct. 27. Lyneden. 136. Lady Tresham to Salisbury. Thanks for his letter in her behalf, against John Lambe, her vehement adversary. Begs his acceptance of half a hundred fruit trees, to plant at Hatfield.

Oct. 27. 137. Names of principal male recusants, sent by the Bishop of Hereford, to Lord Eure, President of Wales; with remarks on them.

[Oct. 27.] 138. Similar list of female recusants.

Oct. 27. 139. Accounts of debts of the Collectors of the sixth payment of the four subsidies from the clergy, due 26th March 1609.

Digitized by Google

VOL. XLVIII.

1609.

Oct. 28. Bishop's Auckland. 140. Bishop of Durham to Salisbury. Concerning the timber to be disposed of in Gainford Wood. Repairs of Raby Castle, Brancepeth, &c. Details his former services. Attempts made against the privileges of the Bishoprick. [*See Oct.* 24.] *Incloses,*

140. I. *Account of an agreement made between the Commissioners and certain contractors, for timber to be felled in Gainford Wood, in reference to the tops and lops of trees granted for repairs of Raby Castle, and of other trees.*

140. II. *Sir Geo. Freville to Salisbury. Remarks on the Commissioners appointed to survey the waste of Raby Castle and Raby and Brancepeth Parks. It has been caused by Mr. Sanderson, the steward, and others, deputy constables: their allowances should be fixed. Raby Castle, Oct.* 24.

140. III. *Sir Charles Wren to the Bishop of Durham. Concerning abuses committed by the King's officers of Brancepeth. Sends a note of the pranks played by the constable there. Binchester, Oct.* 23. *Incloses,*

140. IV. *Note of misdemeanours committed by Hen. Sanderson, constable of Brancepeth Castle.*

Oct. 28. Grant to Edw. Fawcett, and three others, of the office of assignments of statutes, recognizances, and bonds, for the relief of purchasers. [*Docquet.*]

Oct. 28. Grant to the Lord Treasurer, of one per cent. on fees for conveying and re-conveying the said statutes, &c. [*Docquet.*]

Oct. 28. Grant to Jas. Abercromy and John Gay, of 8,000*l.*, old debts of the Crown, to be recovered by them. [*Docquet.*]

Oct. 28. License for the son of Sir Thos. Chaloner to travel for three years. [*Docquet.*]

Oct. 28. The King's approbation of the contract for alum. [*Docquet.*]

Oct. 29. Rockingham. 141. Sir Edw. Watson to Salisbury. The King's tenants of Cottingham and Middleton, co. Northampton, desire to purchase their copyholds. Requests to be the purchaser of the leet and view of Francpledge and other casualties.

Oct. 29. 142. Hen. Sanderson to the Same. Proceedings in his commission to enquire of the spoils, &c. of the castles and woods of Brancepeth, Raby, and Barnard-Castle. Gathering in the benevolence; has met with opposition from the Bishop of Durham. Sends a petition, which the Earl of Dunbar promises to favour.

Oct. 29. 143. Adrian Gilbert to the Same. Hopes for his favour in the decision of a suit brought against him by an ungrateful brother.

Digitized by Google

VOL. XLVIII.

1609.

Oct. 29. London. 144. Ric. Cockayne to Salisbury. Craves a protection from his creditors for three years, during the progress of his suit against the Grand Duke of Florence, through whose oppression he has lost 20,000*l.*

Oct. 29. 145. Ed. Wardour to the Same. Protests against the precedence in office assumed by Mr. Bingley. Desires inquiry into their offices as to precedency. Incloses the report of the Barons of the Exchequer.

Oct. 30. Bisham, E. of Salisbury's House. 146. Sir Edm. Hoby to the Same. Desires not to be nominated Sheriff for any place.

Oct. 30. 147. Commissioners for the Aid in Worcestershire to Salisbury, and others. Report their proceedings. The plague is rife in Worcester and other towns.

Oct. Gatehouse. 148. List [by Sir Thos. Lake] of prisoners in the Gatehouse, Westminster; with grounds of their committal.

Oct. 149. Note of adjournments and prorogations of Parliament, since 1604.

VOL. XLIX. NOVEMBER, 1609.

1609.

Nov. 1. 1. Sir Wm. Cooke to Salisbury. To favour his petition, without which the renewal of his old patent, now about to expire, would only be a loss to him.

Nov. 1. 2. Alex. Serle to the Same. Abuses of the King's profits in the Ecclesiastical Courts. Proposes the establishment of four more Consistorial Courts, in addition to those of York and Canterbury. *Annexed is,*

2. 1. *Notes by* [*Alex.*] *Serle to Salisbury, containing reasons why process of jurisdiction ecclesiastical should proceed under the King's name and Arms.*

Nov. 1. Brantingham. 3. Jane Jobson to the Same. Recommends Mr. Markham to the prebendary of Langford in Lincoln Cathedral, the supposed incumbent, John Watson, being a layman and a papist.

Nov. 1. 4. Orders to be observed by Matthew Cale, appointed by the Earl of Salisbury to the keepership of the water gate at Britain's Burse, and to the new office of assignments there.

Nov.? 5. Regulations for Britain's Burse, of which Thos. Wilson is supervisor, under the authority of the Earl of Salisbury.

Nov.? 6. Project addressed by [Thos. Wilson] to Lord [Salisbury] for making Britain's Burse flourish; viz., to purchase Durham House from the Bishop by Act of Parliament, and erect houses there.

Nov. 2. Grant to Lady Arabella Stewart of the privilege of nominating such persons as shall sell wines, aquavitæ, or usquebagh, in Ireland. [*Docquet.*]

Digitized by Google

1609. Vol. XLIX.

Nov. 2. Grant to Rich. Browne of the office of keeper of the gaols of Ilchester and Dorchester, for life. [*Docquet.*]

Nov. 2. License to Jos. Killigrew and John Chapman to travel for four years. [*Docquet.*]

Nov. 2. Grant to Mary Allam, widow, of pardon for killing Edward Chaplin, her apprentice boy, by unreasonable correction. [*Docquet.*]

Nov. 2. Grant to Hen. Mynours, Serjeant of the Carriages, of two-thirds of the goods and chattels of William Morgan, [recusant]. Also, a demise of two parts of his lands, with reservations of rent. [*Docquet.*]

Nov. 2. Like grant to Geo. Aske of the benefit of the recusancy of Rich. Thimelby. [*Docquet.*]

Nov. 2. Lease to Claudius Delavale of divers lands, &c. in Tynemouth, co. Northumberland. [*Docquet.*]

[Nov. 2.] Grant to Rob. Hill of the office of Clerk of Assignments. [*Grant Bk., p.* 50.]

Nov. 3. Warrant dormant to deliver to Robt. Thomson, Groom of the Robes, stuff for his yearly livery. [*Docquet.*]

Nov. 3. Warrant for payments to sundry persons, for stuff delivered for the use of the King, Queen, Prince, Duke of York, and Princess Elizabeth. [*Docquet.*]

Nov. 3. Lambeth. 7. Archbp. Bancroft to Salisbury. The King has bestowed the Bishopric of Chichester on Dr. Harsnet. Requests a congé d'élire to that effect; and that the custody of the Bishopric, sede vacante, may be committed to Dr. Drury, Chancellor of Chichester.

Nov. 3. Whitehall. 8. [Earl of Salisbury] to Lord Sheffield. Respecting the precedency recently granted to lawyers, over other members of the Council of the North. His interests are reserved in the patent for copper. The examinations of the priests are to be sent up. [*See Oct.* 21.]

Nov. 3. 9. Account of debts owing by the King, and payable at or before Christmas next; and of sums to be received before the same time.

Nov. 5. Boroughbridge. 10. Bailiffs, &c., of Boroughbridge to Salisbury. Would think their refusal of his request for the grant of a burgess-ship worse than death itself.

Nov. 6. 11. Sir Rich. Hopton to the Same. Begs to be spared from serving as Sheriff of Hereford.

Nov. 7. 12. John Hercey to the Same. On a suit between Lady Billingsley and Edw. Leake, respecting the lease of his house, which he desires to purchase.

Nov. 7. 13. Edw. Carne, Receiver of South Wales, to the Same. Describes the state and particulars of the lordship of Narberth, co. Pembroke, and of the eight members composing it. Mr. Barlow, of Pembrokeshire, wishes to purchase it of Garway, the contractor; thinks it is a Crown land which it is not advisable to sell.

Digitized by Google

1609. VOL. XLIX.

Nov. 7. 14. Petition of Robt. Shaftoe, and four others, to Salisbury. On behalf of the tenants of East Chirton, and 13 other places within the lordship of Tynemouth, Northumberland, for confirmation of their ancient copyhold tenures, for which they are willing to compound. With reference thereon.

Nov. 7. Westminster. Warrant to pay to Sir Geo. Ramsay, 40*l.* and further sums, for expenses of conveying horses sent by Prince Henry to France. [*Warrt. Bk., p.* 115.]

Nov. 7. Docquet of the above.

Nov. 7. Grant to Edw. Bates and Hen. Elwes, of manors and lands, value 24*l.* 4*s.* per ann., in fee-simple, and of lands, value 102*l.* 14*s.* 2½*d.* per ann., in fee-farm, at suit of Sir Baptist Hicks, and other contractors. [*Docquet, Nov.* 7 *and April* 3, 1610.]

Nov. 7. Restitution of the temporalities for the Bishop of Ely. [*Docquet.*]

Nov. 7. Grant to Dr. Thos. Morton of the Deanery of Winchester. [*Docquet.*]

Nov. 7. Congé d'élire to the Dean &c. of Chichester to elect a Bishop. [*Docquet.*]

Nov. 7. Letter to the Same, to elect Dr. Sam. Harsnet as Bishop. [*Docquet.*]

Nov. 8. Westminster. 15. Grant to Robt. Campbell of the benefit of the recusancy of Robt. Harcourt of Stanton-Harcourt, Oxford, Chris. Biggs of Stapleford, Wilts, and Edm. Tattersall of Catmere, Berks.

Nov. 8. Docquet of the above.

Nov. 8. Nash. 16. Edw. Carne, Collector of the Aid in South Wales, to Sir Jul. Cæsar. Reports his proceedings. Smallness of the contributions in certain counties, from the rate being charged only on the King's immediate tenants.

Nov. 8. Grant to Sir Robt. Hitcham, the Queen's Attorney, and Ralph Ewens, her Auditor, of 6,000*l.*, the King's moiety of a grant [of old debts], to Ric. Roberts and Chr. Babham, and also 6,000*l.* from a like grant to Wm. and Walter Alexander. [*Docquet.*]

Nov. 8. Grant to Rob. Bacon, on surrender of a like grant, of the moiety of 1,000*l.* old debts due to the Crown, with provisoes. [*Docquet.*]

Nov. 8. Grant of the reward of 5*s.* per ton, on the building of six ships named. [*Docquet.*]

Nov. 8. Grant to Lord Harrington of the timber growing in Launde Park, Westwood, and Loddington, co. Leicester, in consideration of 1,700*l.* by him paid. [*Docquet.*]

Nov. 8. License to Sir Oliver Cromwell to keep a chaplain, beneficed or not beneficed. [*Docquet.*]

Nov. 8. Grant to John Royle of the place of Guider or Governor of St. James's Hospital, Chichester, for life. [*Docquet.*]

Digitized by Google

1609. VOL. XLIX.

Nov. 8. Grant, with survivorship, to Ric. and John Wright, on surrender of Nic. Bristow and Robt. Norton, of the clerkship of the King's jewels and plate. [*Docquet.*]

Nov. 8. Grant to Edw. Bedware of an alms-room in Winchester. [*Docquet.*]

Nov. 9. Hartlebury. 17. Bishop of Worcester to Salisbury. Recommends the case of Geo. Wykes, who has married the widow of Grant, the traitor; "he is robbed of his wife by popish spirits," who are endeavouring to dispossess him of her lands.

Nov. 9. Paris. 18. William Lord St. John to [the Same]. Professes devotion. The reports that he is negligent in religion, and disregardful of his mother, are raised by some enemy. Will return at once, in obedience to his lordship's and his mother's commands, though young men are usually allowed to spend some time in Paris.

Nov. 9. Eton. 19. Dud. Carleton to John Chamberlain. Suffers from the cold. Sir Rowland Lytton advises his affair to be left to chance. Sir Allan Percy, now at Syon, says that the Earl of Northumberland reserves his answer. Will visit Chamberlain in London. Dislikes Sir Walter Cope's conceit of sending him into France.

Nov. 9. Bourdeaux. 20. Wm. Lucas, senior, to Salisbury. John Gardner has disclosed to him and others a plot against the King of England, and an offer made to him by James Conway of a large reward, if he would aid in it. Has sent Gardner to England to reveal the matter.

Nov. 10. Bourdeaux. 21. Same to the Same. Further account of Gardner and his past life. He is thought to be an idle fellow, set on by the Jesuits. Has sent over a box and letters, confided to him by Gardner.

Nov. 11. 22. Charges of His Majesty's houses, in the month of October last.

Nov. 12. Whitehall. 23. Earl of Salisbury to Baron Altham. Desires his opinion on the claim of Sir John Savile to Cookridge Woods. *Incloses,*

23. I. *Sir John Savile to Salisbury. States in detail the particulars of his title to Cookridge Woods. Howley, June* 13, 1609.

23. II. *Minute of grant by Queen Elizabeth to Sir John Savile and his heirs, of Cookridge Woods, in the parish of Addle, co. York.*

Nov. 12 Theobalds. 24. John Murray [to Salisbury.] Sends the papers desired. The King is well. Commends to him his business with Lord Coke.

Nov. 12. Release to Rob. Crome, Mr. Wilgrave, and John Doughty, of all forfeitures wherewith the late John Doughty, recusant, stood charged to the late Queen. [*Grant Bk., p.* 57.]

Nov. 13. Headon. 25. Mayor, &c. of Headon to Salisbury. They all with one voice consent to his request to nominate their burgess for Parliament, in place of Sir Hen. Constable. Hope he will defray his own expenses.

Digitized by Google

1609. VOL. XLIX.

Nov. 13. Bewdley. 26. Ralph Lord Eure to Salisbury. Increase of recusants in the diocese of Hereford. Laxity of Justice Williams, who allows them to take the oath of allegiance in a modified form. Refusal of Charnock to take the oath of allegiance. Irregular election of Sir Sam. Sandys, as burgess for Worcestershire, in place of Sir Wm. Ligon, deceased; Sandys being a strong opposer of the jurisdiction of the Council of Wales. *Annexed is,*

26. I. *The recusants' oath, as administered at the last Hereford Assizes, with the points wherein it differs from the genuine oath of allegiance.*

Nov. 13. Kippax. 27. Sir Thos. Bland to the Same. Proceedings touching the aid in the West Riding of Yorkshire.

Nov. 13. Westminster. Warrant for the issue of 1,000*l.* to the Earl of Dunbar, Keeper of the Privy Purse. [*Warrt. Bk.*, II., *p.* 116.]

Nov. 13. Westminster. Warrant to pay to John Norton, 173*l.* 16*s.* 4*d.* for binding sundry books, covered with velvet, &c. for the King's service. [*Ibid.*, *p.* 117.]

Nov. 14. Bourdeaux. 28. Wm. Lucas, sen., to Rob. Bell. Sends for delivery to the Lord Treasurer, some letters and relics left with him by John Gardner, whom he sent over to be examined touching an alleged plot by John Conway. Thinks it a Jesuit's scheme to destroy the character of Conway, who is a good man. Requests his aid for reimbursement of the money he laid out for Gardner.

Nov. 14. 29. Lord Sheffield to the Council. Respecting the precedency of the learned counsel, in the Council of the North. Does not now advise any alteration of their former order, as it would argue weakness, and bring the Council into contempt.

Nov. 14. 30. Same to [Salisbury.] Same subject. Dealings with Sir Hen. Bellasis, Sir John Mallory, and Sir Tho. Fairfax, therein. Sends the examinations of the priests; two more are taken; upwards of 200 still remain in the country. Ill effects of the recent prohibitions [against jurisdiction before the Council of the North] on the administration of justice. *See Oct.* 22. *Incloses,*

30. I. *Examination of Gilbert Hunt respecting his being a priest. He refuses to take the oath of allegiance. York, Oct.* 2.

30. II. *Three examinations of Oswald Needham, seminary priest, of similar purport. Sept.* 22 *and* 27, *and Oct.* 12, *York.*

Nov. 14. Bishopthorpe. 31. Archbp. of York and Earl of Shrewsbury to the Same. Detail of the faithful services of Hen. Sanderson, for 20 years as Constable of Brancepeth Castle. Hope he will obtain his petition.

Digitized by Google

1609. VOL. XLIX.

Nov. 14. Worksop. 32. Earl of Shrewsbury to Salisbury. The Sheriff of Derbyshire is a very honest gentleman. The exceptions taken against Mr. Sacheverell for the place were unfounded. Particulars of his property and character. Is coming to Court, and hopes he may have his old lodgings at Whitehall.

Nov. 14. Lease to Jas. Howard, son of the Earl of Nottingham, of Chelsea place and manor, co. Middlesex. [*Grant Bk., p.* 62.]

Nov. 15. Grant to Rich. Gifford, of license to import hawks from Newfoundland. [*Ibid., p.* 61.]

Nov. 15. Grant to John Reynolds of the office of Master Workman of the King's money, in the Tower of London and realm of England. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 84.]

Nov. 15. Westminster. Confirmation of the contracts made by the Commissioners for Sale, &c., of Crown lands, with John Eldred, Jas. Collymore, and eight others, for sale of certain manors, lands, &c., unentailed, and for leases of other manors, &c., contained in the entail. [*Dom. Corresp., Dec.* 15, 1609.]

Nov. 15. 33. Sir John Harrington to Salisbury. Particulars of his tenure of the constableship of Carnarvon Castle. State of the castle. Will relinquish the office for some other, in possession or reversion.

Nov. 16. Cambridge. 34. Doctors Roger Goad and Humph. Tyndall to the Same. Pronounce the late election for a Master of Christ's College to be, in their opinion, void.

Nov. 17. Southminster. 35. Fras. Ferrys to the Same. Thanks for favours. Makes bold to hawk in his Lordship's ground at Mondon. Sends him a leash of pheasants.

Nov. 17. Royston. 36. Sir Tho. Lake to the Same. Forwards letters for the Duke of Saxony and Marquis of Brandenburg. As to that for the King of Denmark, His Majesty approves Salisbury's draft. Thinks the man who sent the petition a traitor to this country. The Attorney-General is to find a day this term, to hear the puritan printer in the Star Chamber.

Nov. 17. Royston. 37. Geo. Marshall and Wm. Ramsay to the Same. Request him to dispatch their ecclesiastical business.

Nov. 18. 38. Certificate of moneys growing due for confirmation of defective titles, from the proclamation to the present date.

Nov.? 39. Names of such persons as have compounded for defective titles to their lands, and paid their fines into Lord Coke's hands.

Nov. 18. 40. Walter Tooke to Salisbury. Solicits that his son may be appointed his deputy in the office of Auditor.

Nov. 19. Westminster. 41. Minutes of the deposition of certain Clerks of the Peace, relative to licensing ale-houses. Reasons of the small payments hitherto. Suggestions for better execution of the service.

Digitized by Google

VOL. XLIX.

1609.

Nov. 19. Westminster. Warrant for issue of sums as rewards, to the servants of foreign Princes bringing presents to his Majesty. [*Warrt. Bk.*, II., *p.* 119.]

Nov. 19. Warrant to pay to John Barclay 200*l.*, for charges incurred on a long voyage, over and above his ordinary allowance. [*Ibid.*, *p.* 119.]

Nov. 20. Royston. 42. Sir Thos. Lake to Salisbury. Sends his Majesty's letter in favour of [Valentine] Carey for Christ's College, Cambridge, though the King hesitates between him and Dr. Clarke.

Nov. 20. 43. Earl of Pembroke to the Same. To afford what assistance he may, in the suit of the Countess Dowager of Huntingdon, his aunt, in the Court of Wards.

Nov. 20. Royston. 44. Sir Roger Aston to [the Same]. The King is now well, and is going to hunt.

Nov. 21. Westminster. 45. Grant to John Corbet of the benefit of the recusancy of Sir John Carol, jun. of Chichester, Ric. Cotton of Wartlington, Hants, and John Threele.

Nov. 21. Grant to Rich. and John Wright of the office of Master of the Sports. [*Ind. Wt. Bk.*, *p.* 84.]

Nov. 21. Royston. 46. Sir Thos. Lake to Salisbury. The King has delayed his removal, in consequence of his sore foot. The letter to Denmark has been dispatched, &c.

Nov. 21. 47. Edm. Lord Sheffield to the Same. Desires, for the preservation of his own authority, that the matter concerning precedency in the Council of the North may be left to his decision, when he will not fail to follow his Lordship's orders, in revoking the precedency of the lawyers.

Nov. 21. 48. The King to the Lord Chancellor. To mediate in a cause between Sir Ralph Horsey and his creditors, so that a gentleman of ancient family be not ruined.

Nov. 49. Draft of the above, dated Nov. 16.

Nov. 21. 50. John Hercey to Salisbury. Sends memoranda for the composition of copyhold tenants. *Incloses,*

50. 1. *List of such Crown manors and lands, as are likely to produce most money if brought to sale, with account of their rentals.*

Nov. 22. 51. The King to the Dean and Chapter of Canterbury. In favour of Edw. Partridge, for renewal of his estate in the parsonage of Icklesome, Sussex.

Nov. 23. Holwell. 52. Sir Fras. Hastings to Salisbury. Thanks for respiting his debt to the King in the Exchequer and Court of Wards. Begs he may pay by annual instalments.

Nov. 23. Blackfriars. 53. John Meere to the Same. Solicits some recompense for his charges, &c. in discovering the alienations granted to Sir Thos. Shirley.

Digitized by Google

Vol. XLIX.

1609.
Nov. ? 54. Names of the Lords Spiritual and Temporal who compounded with the Lords Commissioners for the aid; with the sums paid by them.

Nov. 23. 55. List of such Lords as have not compounded with the Lords Commissioners for the aid, or have compounded and not paid.

Nov. 24. Broughton. 56. Richard Lord Say and Seale to Salisbury. Respecting the wilful destruction and robbery of trees in Needwood Forest, near Tutbury. The Prince wishes to have a breed of horses at Tutbury.

Nov. 24. Tynemouth Castle. 57. Sir Wm. Selby to the Same. Report of repairs of Tynemouth Castle, and of the ordnance there.

Nov. 24. 58. Sir Thos. Shirley to the Same. Solicits respite of payment for six months. Difficulties in proving the debts granted to him prevent his present profit.

Nov. 25. 59. Note of payments of the annual tenths and subsidies of the Clergy, since Michaelmas, 1608.

Nov. 25. Westminster. Warrant to pay 935*l.*, needful by estimate of Wm. Stallenge, for enclosing, &c. a piece of ground near Westminster Palace, and for planting mulberry trees. [*Warrt. Bk.*, II., *p.* 120.]

Nov. 25. Docquet of the above.

Nov. 25. Westminster. Warrant to pay to Sir David Murray, Keeper of the Privy Purse to Prince Henry, 69*l.*, to be disbursed as the Prince shall direct; and 512*l.* to defray the charges of the Prince's robes. [*Warrt. Bk.*, II., *p.* 120.]

Nov. 25. Docquet of the above.

Nov. 25. Westminster. Warrant to pay to Sir Wm. Harmon, Keeper of Bagshot Park, co. Surrey, the necessary sums for finishing the repairs of the lodge. [*Ibid.*, *p.* 121.]

Nov. 25. Docquet of the above. [*Docquet.*]

Nov. 25. Grant to Thos. Emerson and Rich. Cawdale, in fee-simple, of divers manors and lands, value 176*l.* 15*s.* 8½*d.* per ann., and of others, in fee-farm, value 166*l.* 11*s.* 8*d.* per ann., all surrendered by Visct. Haddington. [*Docquet.*]

Nov. 25. License to the Earl of Northampton, Lord Wotton, and others, feoffees of Wm. Essex, to sell the manors of Chipping Lamborne and four others, co. Berks, with reservation of the King's rents. [*Docquet.*]

Nov. 25. Grant of pardon for divers poor prisoners in York Castle, convicted and reprieved many years since, and now released for relief of the gaol, which is pestered with many prisoners. [*Docquet.*]

Nov. 25. Grant to Wm. Ellynet, and his sureties, of protection for —— years. [*Docquet.*]

Nov. 26. Grant to Sir John Portman of the Keepership of Roche Forest, co. Somerset. [*Ind. Wt. Bk.*, *p.* 85.]

Digitized by Google

1609. VOL. XLIX.

Nov. 26. 60. John Hercey to Salisbury. Sends his opinion as to the best means to induce the copyholders to compound; forwards his patent to be executed. Intreats increase of fee.

Nov. 26. 61. Drs. Roger Goad and Humph. Tyndall to the Same. Have received his letter for the election of Mr. Carey to be Master of Christ's College, in which they concur.

Nov. 26. Westminster. Warrant to pay 100 marks to the Grooms and Pages of the Queen's Chamber, as the King's free gift at Christmas. [*Warrt. Bk.*, II., *p.* 122.]

Nov. 27. Whitehall. 62. Earl of Salisbury to Sir Thos. Lake. Glad the King is satisfied concerning Sir John Kennedy's oath. Replies on Mr. Marshall's and Mr. Lazomby's affairs. Doubts not that Sir Thos. Chaloner has advertised him concerning the barriers. The King needs not send to the Duke of Sully, but trusts to the "little beagle" for money, &c. Foreign news.

Nov. 27. Harwich. 63. Mayor of Harwich to Salisbury. Arrival of a carvel with 300 soldiers for Sweden. Has furnished them with provisions, &c.

Nov. 27. Chester. 64. Hugh Glaseover to the Same. At request of the Earl of Derby, he reports the ruinous state of Chester Castle.

Nov. 27. Merifield. 65. Dorothy Wadham to the Same. Her late husband having appointed good means for erecting Wadham College in Oxford, beseeches his Lordship to defend her from any wrong imputations, that she does not forward the good work.

Nov. 27. Grant to Sir Jas. Creichton, Collector of Petty Customs in the Port of London, of all sums due to the late Queen or the King, therefrom. [*Grant Bk.*, *p.* 50.]

Nov. 28. Court. 66. Sir Thos. Lake to Salisbury. Sends the papers, signed by the King, who halts a little in his walk. He is not satisfied with his Grace of Canterbury's opinion on Sir John Kennedy's affair. The whole business now is the ordering of the great [hunting] match, which will take place on Thursday. Answers on sundry affairs.

Nov. 28. Fulham. 67. Owen Oglethorpe and Rich. Smyth to the Same. Death of Sir Thos. Smith, Latin Secretary; he has left certain registers of Latin letters, to be delivered to Salisbury.

Nov. 28. Blackfriars. 68. Sir Thos. Edmondes to the Same. Declines a proffered employment, and begs to be sent into France instead. Is afflicted by the uncertainties of his fortune.

Nov. 28. Grant to Tho. Lord Knyvet and Edm. Doubleday, of the office of keeping the plate and money in the Tower, and the coinage of money there and elsewhere, for life. [*Ind. Wt. Bk.*, *p.* 83.]

Nov. 28. 69. Assignment from Thos. Wilson, of St. Clement's, London, to Rob. Holte, of Ashworth, co. Lancaster, of the wardship and marriage of Rich. Holte, the King's ward.

Digitized by Google

VOL. XLIX.

1609.

Nov. 29. Highnam. 70. Sir Wm. Cooke to Salisbury. Solicits the speedy passing of his patent, which will give him some credit where he dwells, and not injure the Corporation [of Gloucester], who possess larger liberties than any other city, and abuse them.

Nov. 29. Waltham. 71. Bishop of Winchester to the Same. Solicits license for his son to travel beyond seas, with Sir Stephen Le Sieur.

Nov. 29. Tavistock. 72. Earl of Bath to the Same. Respecting Rob. Venner, son of one of his tenants, who turned papist abroad, and having returned, was imprisoned for refusing the oaths of supremacy and allegiance.

Nov. 29. 73. Baron Altham to the Same. Thinks that Sir John Savile should be allowed to compound for his title to Cookridge Wood. *Annexed is,*

73. I. *Altham's reference to Auditor Stanley, and his report relative to the above.*

Nov. 29. 74. Account of the revenue of North and South Wales, anno 6 Jac. I.

Nov. 29 ? 75. Memorial to Salisbury, showing that divers gentlemen of good worth and credit are willing to undertake the farm of licenses for alehouses.

Nov. 29. 76. Note of money hitherto received for licenses of alehouses.

Nov. 29 ? 77. Memorandum of the King's portion, amounting to 163*l.* 10*s.* 8*d.*, of the charge of enclosing the forest of Whichwood with a wall.

Nov. 29. Westminster. Warrant to pay to Rich. Batten, Ranger of Whichwood Forest, 163*l.* 10*s.* 8*d.*, for erecting a wall there. [*Warrt. Bk.*, II., *p.* 122.]

Nov. 30. Newmarket. 78. Sir Thos. Lake to Salisbury. In favour of Sir Arthur Savage, for some grant to be made to induce him to settle in Ireland. Geo. Muncrieff, one of the King's Falconers, is to receive 30*l.* per ann. more, &c. &c.

Nov. 30. 79. Ric. Earl of Dorset to Thos. Wilson. To deliver his bill of impost of wine to the bearer, Edw. Lindsay.

Nov. 30. Strand. 80. Sir Robt. Stewart to Salisbury. Thanks for preventing the malice of his enemies by payment of a sum of money. Craves his enlargement. His enemies brag of his arrest before his prison doors.

Nov. 30. 81. Earl of Salisbury to Sir Thos. Lake. Gives particulars of the arrest of Sir Robt. Stewart for debt, by Mr. Lesley, who declares that the money paid [by the King] to Lord Lindores was for service, not in lieu of Stewart's debt. Arrival of a ship with Irish soldiers at Newcastle, in which, and in two other ships, are fourscore and ten women.

Nov. 30. 82. Certificate of decayed castles in England and Wales, and of the royalties and services belonging to the same, by the Auditors of the Exchequer and Duchy of Lancaster.

Digitized by Google

VOL. XLIX.

1609.
Nov. 30. 83. Account of fines imposed by Commissioners on sale of lands upon defective titles, since Nov. 10, 1606.

Nov. 30. Newmarket. Proclamation giving further time for the amendment of defective titles. Printed. [*Proc. Bk., p.* 217.]

Nov. 30. Newmarket. Proclamation inhibiting the importation of pepper from foreign parts, except by the East India Company. Printed [*Proc. Coll., No.* 13.]

Nov. 84. Jas. Lord Hay to Salisbury. Is pursued by an importunate creditor of Monsr. Gunderrot, for whom he is surety. Begs to know what his Majesty will do for Gunderrot. The debt is 700*l.*

[Nov.] 85. Same to the Same. Thanks for favours in Gunderrot's affair. When the hunting match is over, will visit him. The King better of his gout, &c.

Nov. Co. Dorset. 86. Estimate of the value of the manor of Sherborne, at six years' purchase, amounting to 8,000*l.*, the sum desired for it.

Nov. 87. Another estimate of the value of Sherborne, making it 6,428*l.* 19*s.*

Nov.? 88. Hen. Spiller to Sir Thos. Lake. To antedate the warrant of the receivership of Buckinghamshire to be granted to Joseph Mayne, some three months; and to see him [Spiller] before he writes to the Earl of Salisbury about it.

VOL. L. DECEMBER, 1609.

Dec. 1. Newmarket. 1. Sir Thos. Lake to Salisbury, The King is troubled how to proceed concerning Sir Robt. Stewart; and says that Mr. [James] Lesley's allegation that the money bestowed on Lord Lindores [Sir Patrick Lesley] was not for discharging Stewart's debts, is "an arrant lie," &c. Lord Dunbar will try to compound with Lesley. The King must undertake the thing, but he knew not that the debt was so much as 2,500*l.*

Dec. 1. Newmarket. 2. Sir Alexr. Hay to [the Same]. The business of Sir Jas. Fullerton is despatched. Suit of Sir George Erskine for compensation, by the Spanish Ambassador, for a Scottish ship seized in Spain. The Marquis of Huntly and Earl of Errol, excommunicated for papistry, have subscribed the oath drawn up by the King, wishing it might be offered to all papists. The Lord [Abbot of] Holyrood-house is dead.

Dec.? 3. Form of an oath of allegiance, declaring willingness to support the King against the Pope, if needful; and the Pope's incapacity to release the King's subjects from their fidelity, or to dethrone Kings, who hold their authority direct from God, and are accountable to none. Indorsed "Huntly and Errol's oath."

Digitized by Google

VOL. L.

1609.
Dec. ? 4. George Earl of Huntly to the Ecclesiastical Judges of his Diocese. Desires absolution from their sentence of excommunication. Will give lawful satisfaction for any offence he has committed. Remonstrates against the presbytery of St. Andrews, which has excommunicated him, as not being a competent tribunal.

Dec. 1. Ludlow. 5. Corporation of Ludlow to Salisbury. Decline to elect John Leveson as burgess, in place of Mr. Benson, deceased, as they can elect none but a resident, and have refused Lord Eure's request for his brother, Sir Francis Eure.

Dec. 1. Cheapside. 6. Sir Ric. Martin, Master of the Mint, to the Same. Desires that a false ingot of silver, introduced by Sam. Smith, may be examined by the Wardens of the Goldsmith's Company, together with the officers of the Mint. *Annexed is,*

6. I. *Question as to the amount of fine silver and of alloy, found in every pound's weight of an ingot of silver, tried by "the subtill assay."*

Dec. 1. 7. Account of the charge of the Collectors of the sixth payment of the four clergy subsidies, granted 3 Jac. 1., with the debts of such Bishops as have not yet accounted.

Dec. 1. 8. Account of the tenths of the Clergy, and of Bishops who have not accounted for the money due at Christmas, 6 Jac. 1.

Dec. 2. Strand. 9. Sir Robt. Stewart to Salisbury. States in detail the circumstances of his debt, and of his arrest by Jas. Lesley, son-in-law to the late Sir Patrick Lesley, Lord of Lindores.

Dec. 2. Farnham. 10. John Norden to the Same. About reparation of the pales, lodges, &c., in Farnham Parks. Negligence of the keepers in punishing robbers of the pales.

Dec. 2. 11. Assignment by Leonard Robertson to Fras. Jones, both of London, of the parsonage of Doncaster, chapel of Loversall, manor of Carr-house, tithes, &c. of the lordship of Warmsworth, co. York.

Dec. 3. Godolphin. 12. Sir Wm. Godolphin to Salisbury. Sends up John Gardner, lately come from Bourdeaux, to discover a treasonable plot against the King. *Incloses,*

12. I. *John Godolphin to Sir Wm. Godolphin. Cannot purchase him any Bourdeaux wines; they are too dear. Sends up John Gardner, who professes to know of a treason intended against the King. Scilly, Dec.* 3, 1609.

12. II. *Examination of John Gardner. Had lived ten years abroad for the sake of his religion. When at Bourdeaux, was tempted by Jas. Conway to enter into a conspiracy to kill the King of England, but refused, and revealed the plot to several persons, before and since his return to England. Dec.* 3, 1609.

Digitized by Google

1609. VOL. L.

Dec. 3. Newmarket. 13. Sir Thos. Lake to Salisbury. Sends a letter from Mr. Marshall. The King will allow him any moneys that have been paid for the seal of Chester, but nothing from any other source. The bill concerning Sir Thos. Overbury is signed, through the importunity of Sir Robert Carr. *Incloses,*

13. 1. *George Marshall to the King. Prays for an advance of money from other moneys in the Exchequer, if* 500*l. be not already paid in for composition of the seal of Chester, of which he discovered the title.*

Dec. 4. Newmarket. 14. Sir Thos. Lake to Salisbury. The King gone to the hunting match. Hopes to speak with him that night, about Sir Robert Stewart.

Dec. 4. York. 15. Edm. Lord Sheffield to the Same. Sends letters about the alum works. Desires reply to his last letters, about precedency in the Council.

Dec. ? 16. Petition of Thos. Henson, Bowyer, to the Same. Has exhibited informations in behalf of the four decayed Companies of the "Bowyers, Fletchers, Arrow-head Makers, and Stringers," against divers constables, co. Middlesex, for neglecting due execution of the statute 33 Hen. VIII., "for maintenance of artillery." Prays that due proceeding may be had on the above, the Justices pleading Salisbury's orders against execution of the laws. With reference to the Justices of Middlesex.

Dec. 4. 17. Justices of Middlesex to the Same. In answer to the above.

Dec. 4. 18. Probate of the will of Thos. Randolph, Master of the Posts. [*The will is dated April* 1, 1589.]

Dec. 4. Westminster. Warrant to pay to Sir Roger Aston 798*l.* 6*s.*, for sums disbursed by him, by the King's orders. [*Warrt. Bk.*, II., *p.* 123.]

Dec. 4. Westminster. Warrant to pay the sums required for victualling and relieving certain soldiers levied in Ireland for the service of the King of Sweden, driven by contrary winds into English Ports. [*Ibid.*, *p.* 123.]

Dec. 4. Westminster. Warrant to pay to Ellis Wynne 50*l.*, for repairs and works at Shrub Lodge, in Whittlewood Forest; also to Thos. Evelyn 27*l.*, for loss on exchange of lands made for enlarging Nonsuch Park; and to Rich. Forbench 16*l.* 13*s.* 8*d.*, for lands in Windsor Forest sold to the King. [*Ibid.*, *p.* 124.]

Dec. 4. Westminster. Warrant to repay to Wm. Garway 700*l.*, delivered by him to Sir Hen. Wotton, Ambassador at Venice. [*Ibid.*, *p.* 124.]

Dec. 5. Newmarket. 19. Sir Thos. Lake to Salisbury. The King weary with yesterday's hunting match, and the Prince indisposed. They are going to try the Spanish hawks. Lesley is sent for, and if he refuses to drop the action against Sir Rob. Stewart, they will make it void, because Lord Lindores died outlawed, and so his debts are forfeit to the Crown. Lord Knollys has begged the forfeiture of one Vivian, a receiver of pirate's goods.

Digitized by Google

1609. VOL. L.

Dec. 5. Newmarket. 20. Earl of Dunbar to Salisbury. Sir Robt. Stewart is wronged in being arrested by Lesley, the Executor of Lord Lindores, the money paid by the King to Lundoris being in lieu of Stewart's debt.

Dec. 6. Whitehall. 21. Earl of Salisbury to Sir Thos. Lake. Sends warrants, among which is one for [Sir Edw. Bromley], nephew to Lord Chancellor Bromley, to be made Puisne Baron of the Exchequer, in place of [Sir Edw.] Heron, deceased.

Dec. 6. Newmarket. 22. Sir Alexr. Hay to Salisbury. Lord Dunbar has explained the nature of the grant to Lord Lundoris. Lesley not yet come. The Prince leaving to-morrow. The frost too hard for hunting.

Dec. 7. Newmarket. 23. Sir Thos. Lake to the Same. Mr. Levingston solicited the forfeiture of a recognizance by Sir Wm. Pope; the King's just answer; he wishes further information before granting it.

Dec. 7. 24. Earl of Worcester to the Same. Request for issue of money to Rich. Snape, the bearer, for tools for the King's forge at the mews. *Incloses,*

24. I. *Note, by Snape, of the above tools.*

Dec. 7. 25. Earl of Northampton to Sir Thos. Lake. Sends examinations of two pirates, Jennings and Harris. Earnestly requests permission to reprieve them, both having confessed to him, and Jennings having given himself up voluntarily to the Earl of Thomond, in hopes of pardon. Complains of the neglect of the Lord Admiral, in suppression of piracy.

Dec. 7. Grant to Wm. Machell of a Gunner's place in Carlisle. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 83.]

Dec. 8. Westminster. 26. Grant to Sir Ephraim Wodrington of the benefit of the recusancy of Martha Sanford, of Askham, co. Westmoreland.

Dec. 8. Newmarket. 27. Sir Thos. Lake to Salisbury. The King orders the reprieve of Jennings and Harris, the pirates, in hope of farther confessions from them. The books come from the Duke of Deuxponts shall be abridged, for the King's ease. His Majesty's perplexed answer to Sir Alex. Hay, about Stewart's business.

Dec. 8. Rookwood Hall, Essex. 28. Sir Gamaliel Capell to the Same. Sends him 3 brace of pheasants, killed by a hawk, and 4 brace of partridges.

Dec. 8. 29. Edwd. Quarles, Post Master of the Merchant Adventurers, to the Same. Sends a packet, and solicits some allowance for past services, and to have the carriage of his Lordship's packets.

Dec. 8. 30. Brief of the service done by Otho Nicholson for the assart lands.

Dec. 8. 31. Note of copies of documents received by Otho Nicholson from Robt. Bowyer, Keeper of the Records in the Tower, concerning assart lands.

Digitized by Google

1609. VOL. L.

Dec. 8. 32. William Maton to Salisbury. While prisoner in the King's Bench, heard a fellow prisoner say, that he knew where Rob. Conyers, servant of the late arch-traitor Percy, and the gentlewoman who kept his house, were concealed.

Dec. 9. Newmarket. 33. Sir Thos. Lake to the Same. Sends warrants and bills signed; and also certain passages extracted out of Bellarmine's late book, on which the King must have the Council's opinion, before he can be merry with them at Christmas. The books of the Duke of Deuxponts concern a contested title to an inheritance which he claims.

Dec. 9. Newmarket. 34. Sir Alexr. Hay to the Same. Sends up Lesley to be confronted with Sir Rob. Stewart, about some recent compact between them. Order to be taken for Stewart's relief, and provision made for him in some foreign employment. Thanks for Salisbury's favours to Scotchmen.

Dec. 9. Bishop's Auckland. 35. Bishop of Durham to the Same. Commendation of Ambrose Dudley, appointed to farm the King's demesnes of Chopwell.

Dec. ? 36. Petition of Chris. Weston to the Same, for a lease of the tops and bark of trees felled in Chopwell Wood, Durham, wrongfully taken by the under-keepers. With note by Salisbury that it is an improper request.

Dec. 9. Lambeth. 37. Sir Chris. Parkins to the Same. Sends the letters ingrossed, with the merchants' supplication, to be sent to the King of Poland.

Dec. 9. 38. Account of charges at sundry of His Majesty's houses, for November last.

Dec. 9. 39. List of assignations of payments for public charges, pensions, &c.

Dec. 9. 40. Account of money paid into the Exchequer, from Easter to Dec. 7, 1609.

Dec. 9. 41. List of such of the nobility as have not paid the first payment of the third subsidy 3 Jac. I., and are now made accountants in the Exchequer; with the sums specified.

Dec. 9. 42. Certificate of moneys due for confirmation of defective titles, agreed on Dec. 2, 1609.

Dec. 10. Newmarket. 43. Sir Thos. Lake to [Salisbury.] The King has signed the letter to the Turk, and the commission for ships. [*See Irish Corresp., Dec.* 28.] He hopes no leases are granted at Whichwood or elsewhere in his forests, without his consent. [*See Dec.* 15.] Directions on a complaint against the Deputy and Council of Ireland. His Majesty much troubled that the Universities of Cambridge and Oxford are loath to admit Scottishmen. Salisbury and the Archbishop of Canterbury, the two Chancellors of the Universities, are to consult about a visitation, for revocation of hostile statutes against the Scots.

Digitized by Google

VOL. L.

1609.

Dec. 11. Newmarket. 44. Sir Thos. Lake to Salisbury. Sends a book to the Bishop of Ely, with the Bishop of Bath's letter. The Churchmen will draw the King into writing, contrary to his intention of answering [Bellarmine's book], by some mean person, and in scorn only.

Dec. 11. Lambeth. 45. Archbp. Bancroft to the Same. Requests him to peruse the enclosed; has sent a copy to the Chancellor of the Exchequer.

Dec. 11. Salden. 46. Sir Fras. Fortescue to the Same. No timber has been felled in Whichwood, except what Sir Fras. Stoner had warrant for. Intended to sell some underwood. Begs permission so to do.

Dec. 11. 47. Sir Anth. St. Leger to the Same. Solicits the appointment of Master of Requests, lately held by Sir Thos. Smith, deceased.

Dec.? 48. Sir Hen. Gunderrot to [the Same]. Begs for employment in the King's service. Should he obtain it, will drop his name of "le malheureux," and style himself "l'heureux Gunderrot."

Dec. 11. Westminster. Warrant to repay a sum not exceeding 1,300*l.*, disbursed by Sir Hen. Gunderrot for the King. [*Warrt. Bk.*, II., *p.* 125.]

Dec. 11. Docquet of the above.

Dec. 11. Westminster. Warrant to issue to Inigo Jones and others, on certificate of Sir Thos. Chaloner, the necessary sums for the Prince's exercises at the barriers. [*Warrt. Bk.*, II., *p.* 125.]

Dec. 11. Docquet of the above.

Dec. 11. Grant to Ric. and Mary Cholmley of pardon for receiving and relieving seminary or other popish priests. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 11. Warrant to issue commissions, returnable in Easter term, for compounding with persons in arrear of their contributions for the aid. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 11. Grant to Alex. Thomson, of Bennington, co. Lincoln, of pardon for stealing 10*s.* only. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 11. Restitution of temporalities to Dr. Abbot, Bishop elect of Coventry and Lichfield. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 11. Gift to John Yearbury of all the goods and chattels of Thomas Myson, outlawed for felony. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 11. Warrant to deliver to Hen. St. George, alias Rouge Rose Pursuivant, one coat-of-arms wrought upon damask with fine gold. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 11. Re-grant of the Deanery of Winchester to Dr. Thos. Morton. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 11. Grant to Bonham Norton and his heirs, of one weekly market in the town of Church Stretton, co. Salop. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 11. Gift to Josias Kirton of all debts and arrears of rents due from the lands held by Charles Brandon, late Duke of Suffolk, before Lady Day 1608, now let on lease by the Crown. [*Docquet.*]

Digitized by Google

VOL. L.

1609.

Dec. 11. Grant to Edm. Doubleday and Anth. Knyvet, of the office of Tellers of the Mint, on surrender of a former grant to Doubleday. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 11. Warrant to deliver to Sam. Smith, King's Trumpeter, stuff for his livery. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 11. Commission for making leases [of lands] formerly extended for debts due to the Crown, and for demising custody lands for 60 years, according to former compositions. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 11. Grant to George Bud and his sureties of protection. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 12. Rycot. 49. Lord Norris to Salisbury. Desires to farm his Majesty's coppices in Shotover and Stow Woods. It is reported they will be let to Sir Fras. Stoner.

Dec. 12. 50. Account by Matthew de Quester of packets dispatched since Nov. 23.

Dec. 13. Westminster. 51. Grant to Chris. Barwick of the benefit of the recusancy of Anne Floyer, alias Flear.

Dec. Docquet of the above. [*Docquet, Dec.* 15.]

Dec. 13. Newmarket. 52. Sir Thos. Lake to Salisbury. The Lord Mayor of London is to take measures to prevent the revival of the sickness in the city. The King anxious for a reply about the Colleges. The match is ended, and went against Lord Dunbar.

Dec. 13. Newmarket. 53. Same to the Same. Is about to return home. The King is well satisfied with Salisbury's letter about the Colleges.

Dec. 13. Whitehall. 54. Earl of Nottingham to the Same. Cannot possibly send a complete list of forest officers, but gives the names of the chief Masters of the Game in the Royal forests in his charge.

Dec. 13. Whitehall. 55. Earl of Salisbury to Lord Sheffield. Has sent his despatch to Sir John Bowyer and Mr. [Wm.] Turner. The last orders respecting precedency are to be put in execution. They had been sent before the receipt of Lord Sheffield's letter, and could not be altered. [*See No.* 47. *Nov.* 21.]

Dec. 13. 56. "Articles to be inquired of upon the Commissions concerning mines and quarries."

Dec. 13. License to Dr. Ric. Pilkington to hold the parsonage of Hambledon, co. Bucks, with one other ecclesiastical benefice. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. ? 57. Notes concerning certain lands given by [Hen.] Hatch towards repair of the haven at Faversham, co. Kent, and of persons liable to assessment for the same.

Dec. 13. Letter to the Mayor, &c., of Faversham, Kent, for a grant to Fras. Garland, of a lease, in reversion, of Brook Farm, co. Sussex, given by Hen. Hatch, for repair of highways adjacent to Faversham. [*Docquet.*]

Digitized by Google

VOL. L.

1609.

Dec. 13. Warrant to the Lord Admiral to make out commissions for Commanders of ships sent forth by the Levant Company, to authorise them to suppress pirates. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 13. Grant to Thos. Armstrong, alias Sowters Tom, and Nic. Robson, of pardon for stealing an ox from Lord Wm. Howard. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 13. Letter to the Lord Treasurer, to give orders for Nichs. Wise to transport 900 ounces of plate into Ireland, duty free. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 14. Cheapside. 58. Sir Ric. Martin to Salisbury. Desires that no advantage may be taken of him, until his just demand and petition shall have been examined.

Dec. 14. Grant to Giles and Walter Overbury of the office of registering assurances on ships or goods in the Royal Exchange, for their lives. [*Grant Bk., p.* 52.]

Dec. 14. 59. Note of the Queen's debts to Mr. Herriot, Sir John Spilman, Mr. Harris, and Mr. Gosse.

Dec. 15. Westminster. 60. Grants to Edmd. Roiden, and four others, of the benefit of the recusancy of —— Dennys of Dunmow, Essex, widow, Wm. Ilsley of Mutmare Park, Tho. Yates of Buckland, J. Colle of Callowes, Otes Galle of Greenham, Walter and Catherine Ilsley of East Ilsley, and Alex. Fettiplace of Kingston, all in co. Berks.

Dec. Docquet of the above. [*Docquet, Dec.* 18.]

Dec. 15. Westminster. 61. Grants to Oliver and Leonard Muncaster and Geoffry Eaton of the benefit of the recusancy of Sir Raph Wiseman of Revenhall, Essex, John May of Yarum, York, —— Midlebowe of Brickleton, Berks, John Greene of Samford, Thos. Clowley of Maldon, and Mary Jennings of Dunmow, Essex, and —— Yates of Buckland, Berks.

Dec. Docquet of the above [Clowley omitted]. [*Docquet, Dec.* 18.]

Dec. 15. Westminster. 62. Grants to Hen. Martin and Aug. Griggs of the benefit of the recusancy of Sir John York of Netherdale, Mary Gates of Hannaby, and John Husband of Netherdale, co. York, John Bricknell, co. Huntingdon, Rob. Wright, co. Northampton, —— Broughton of Turvey, John Love and Edw. Pesson, co. Bedford.

Dec. Docquet of the above. [*Docquet, Dec.* 18.]

Dec. 15. Westminster. 63. Commission to the Lord Treasurer and Chancellor of the Exchequer, to make leases, grants, &c., of extended and custody lands, &c., upon composition for the same, as allowed by Commissioners appointed Aug. 2, 1609.

Dec.? 64. Memoranda [by Salisbury] relative to the repairs of highways, and the conditions of a grant to Turner [of the making of alum].

Dec. 15. Commission to bargain with Wm. Turner, of London, or others, for the sole making of alum, in England and Ireland. [*Docquet.*]

Digitized by Google

VOL. L.

1609.

Dec. 15. Letter to the Lord Admiral to give order for victualling the ships Nonsuch and The Lion's Whelp, appointed for scouring the seas, and apprehending pirates in the Levant. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 15. Grant of incorporation to the Mayor, &c., of Bideford, co. Devon; with confirmation of former privileges. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 15. Gift to Sir John Drummond of 1,000*l.*, being part of the King's moiety of a former grant to him of 5,000*l.* of debts due to the Crown. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 15. Grant to Geo. Symcock, of Norton, Cheshire, of pardon for horse stealing. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 15. Warrant for Lady Walsingham to have precedency before Lady Hoby, or "any other lady of her rank of a knight." [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 15. 65. Hen. Earl of Southampton to Salisbury. Reports a conversation he had with the King about leasing the coppices in Whittlewood. Exculpates Lord Gerard from telling his Majesty of the leases intended. The King is eager to have one of the Virginia squirrels, that are said to fly.

Dec. 15. 66. Same to the Same. Knows not whether the justice court has sat yet, but when it does, will take care that his Lordship is satisfied. His proceedings with the King, on complaint of leases being granted in Whittlewood. [*See Dec.* 10.]

Dec. 16. Newmarket. 67. Lord Gerard to the Same. Explains the tenor of his speeches to the King, about leasing the woods in Whittlewood Forest.

Dec. 16. Royston. 68. Sir Thos. Lake to the Same. The King dainty about signing the letter for transportation of powder; he is displeased with the inclosures about Newmarket, which impede his hunting. He thinks the Lord Admiral's claim of right to compound with pirates cannot be warranted; the Judges are to be appealed to.

Dec. 17. Puddle Wharf. 69. Lady Arbella Stuart to the Same. Beseeches that her patent may speedily pass the Great Seal, which will further the dispatch of her suit in Ireland, &c.

Dec.? 70. Same to the Same. Urges three requests:—first, that her debts may be paid, on condition of returning her grant of the wines in Ireland; second, for an augmentation of her allowance; third, for 1,000*l.* per ann. in lieu of diet.

Dec. 17. 71. Estimate of repairs necessary in the manor-house of St. Mary, near the walls of York. With note by Simon Basill that they are deemed reasonable; dated June 28, 1611.

Dec. 18. Bishop's Auckland. 72. William James Bishop of Durham to Salisbury. Concerning certain claims by the townsmen of Durham, who, "in their pride, usurp things never granted, and challenge things not grantable."

Digitized by Google

1609. VOL. L.

Dec. 18. Westminster. Warrant to pay to Geo. Herriot, Sir John Spilman, and others, 20,500*l.* for jewels, &c., provided for the Queen, and to pay 10*l.* per cent. to any persons who will advance the money for the same. [*Warrt. Bk.*, II., *p.* 126.]

Dec. 18. Docquet of the above.

Dec. 18. Westminster. Warrant to pay to the Queen, or to Lord Knyvet for her use, 500*l.*, for trees sold out of her jointure lands. [*Ibid.*, *p.* 126.]

Dec. 18. Docquet of the above.

Dec. 18? 73. Certificate of the survey of the woods within Her Majesty's jointure, co. Buckingham.

Dec. 20. 74. Sir Hen. Cock to Salisbury. Daily robbery of the King's plate. Advises that John Williams, the King's Goldsmith, be put into the Commission of the Peace for London, as Sir Ric. Martin, the Queen's Goldsmith, was in the late reign. Also for Wm. Frankland to be appointed a Justice for Hertfordshire, on account of the frequent absence of himself and other Justices.

Dec. 20. Westminster. Warrant to pay to Rob. Barker 310*l.* 14*s.* 8*d.* for printing and binding sundry books; and to Edw. Jordan 49*l.* 2*s.* 9*d.* for seizure of 398 Barbary hides. [*Warrt. Bk.*, II., *p.* 127.]

Dec. 20. 75. Account of debts due by the King Dec. 23, not assigned to any certain payment; among others, 435*l.* to [Wm.] Stallenge for mulberry plants; also of debts postponed, and not assigned.

Dec. 20. 76. Power of attorney from Edm. Andrews, of Bury St. Edmunds, to Robt. Skinner, of Kelshall, Suffolk, to receive for him 10*l.*, his Privy Seal loan to the King.

Dec. 21. St. Bartholomew. 77. Dud. Carleton to Sir Walter Cope. Keeps in the back-ground, as he advised, but is ready to appear at a moment's warning. Recommends his brother-in-law, Rich. Harrison, to fill his place in Parliament, if he leave before the sitting.

Dec. 22. Westminster. 78. Grant to John Levingston of the benefit of the recusancy of Wm. Hungate and William, his son, of Saxton, co. York.

Dec. 23. 79. Nathl. Fulwer to Salisbury. Has always attended his office of Auditor, except when ill; but is willing to bestow 50*l.* yearly out of it on [John] Stanley and [Justinian] Povey, to assist him in it, if needful.

Dec. 80. Sir John Skinner to the Same. Solicits payment of his arrears for Berwick up to Christmas, &c.

Dec. 23. St. Stephen's. 81. John Bingley to the Same. The fee and entertainment demanded by Sir John Skinner for himself and twelve soldiers is properly due, and has never been paid since the garrison of Berwick was disbanded, in Christmas 1603.

Dec. 23. 82. William Maton to the Same. A gentleman, formerly intimate with Percy, can reveal many things concerning the Gunpowder Plot; and has had recent intrigues with the Earl of Northumberland and Mr. Hanley, a servant of the King.

Digitized by Google

1609. VOL. L.

Dec. 23. Westminster. Warrant to pay to Lawrence Kemys 8,000*l.* for the manor of Sherborne, purchased of the feoffees of Sir Walter Raleigh, attainted. [*Warrt. Bk.*, II., *p.* 128.]

Dec. 24. Westminster. 83. Warrant to pay to Geo. Herriot, on the 26th of June next, 5,245*l.*, for principal and interest of money due to him.

Dec. 24. Entry of the above. [*Warrt. Bk.*, II., *p.* 129.]

Dec. 24. Docquet of the above.

Dec. 24. Westminster. 84. Warrant to pay to Sir John Spilman, on the 26th of June next, 3,413*l.* 15*s.*, for principal and interest of money due to him.

Dec. 24. Entry of the above. [*Warrt. Bk.*, II., *p.* 129.]

Dec. 24. Docquet of the above.

Dec. 24. Westminster. Warrant to pay to Sir Roger Dallison 372*l.* 12*s.* 6*d.*, for the more orderly making up of his account for the office of Ordnance. [*Warrt. Bk.*, II., *p.* 127.]

Dec. 24. Demise to Geo. Shirley of two thirds of the King's part in the lands and goods of Helen Brookesby, widow, recusant. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 24. Instalment of the first fruits of the Bishopric of Chichester, after the rate of 609*l.* 7*s.* 1½*d.*, payable in four years. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 24. Grant to Sir Thos. Lake of the office of Latin Secretary, for life. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 24. Grant to Geo. Hopton of the fee-simple of the manor of Orleton, co. Hereford. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 24. Grant, with survivorship, to Abraham Dawes and Wm. Wymondsold, on surrender of John Allington and Abraham Dawes, of the office of Surveyor of Customers' and Comptrollers' Books, &c., belonging to any of the ports of England, London excepted. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 24. Instalment of the first fruits of the Bishopric of Ely, after the rate of 1,921*l.* 8*s* 6¾*d.*, payable in four years. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 24. Grant to Edw. Leech of an alms-room in Christ Church, Oxford. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 24. Discharge to Dr. Abbot, Bishop of Coventry and Lichfield, of the payment of the first fruits of that Bishopric, he being removed thence to the Bishopric of London. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 24. Congé d'élire to the Dean and Chapter of St. Paul's, London, to elect a Bishop. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 24. Letter recommendatory for Dr. Abbot, Bishop of Coventry and Lichfield, to be elected Bishop of London. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 24. Warrant to pay to Lady Carey, to the use of the Duke of York, 100*l.*, as his Majesty's New Year's gift. [*Docquet.*]

Digitized by Google

VOL. L.

1609.

Dec. 24. Warrant to pay 5*s.* per diem to Geo. Muncrieff, appointed to have charge of the Prince's hawks. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 25. 85. Proportion of the receipts expected and issues due for the Christmas quarter; with the inequality thereof.

Dec. 25. 86. Declaration of the tenths of the clergy due at Christmas anno 7 Jac. I.; with the proportions paid.

Dec. 25. 87. Statement of the payment of the above tenths of the clergy; with two exceptions.

[Dec. 25.] 88. Memoranda of debts growing due in the Christmas quarter.

[Dec. 25.] 89. Account of the King's debts at Christmas, total 164,097*l.*, being a transcript of the above, with additions.

Dec. 26. 90. Account of packets received and delivered by Matthew de Quester, since December 13.

Dec. 26. Westminster. Warrant for allowance of 2,000*l.* to Lord Knyvet, Warden of the Mint, for a jewel purchased by the Queen. [*Warrt. Bk.*, II., *p.* 128.]

Dec. 27. Waltham. 91. Thos. Bilson, Bishop of Winchester, to Thos. Wilson. Desires him to deliver to the bearer, And. Myers, the bill of impost usually allowed by the Crown, for the household expenses of the Bishop of Winchester.

Dec. 30. London. 92. John Chamberlain to [Dud. Carleton]. Launch of the new East India ship, at which the King and Queen were present. Gold chain and medal conferred on Sir Thos. Smith. Sir Walter Raleigh has a ship come from Guiana, laden with gold ore. The Prince's challenge. Committal of Lady Arabella Stuart and her servants. Sermon at Court of the Bishop of Ely, whose book is answered as well as the King's. Cardinal Evreux has written sharply against the King. Indorsed are Latin anagrams [by Carleton] on the Queen and Prince of Wales.

Dec. 30. Carlisle. 93. Report by Sir John Dalston, Sir Chris. Pickering, and others, of their survey of the manor of Carlisle, upon a commission prefixed; with articles of inquiry issued to Sir Wilfrid Lawson, Sir John Dalston, and others, Nov. 12, 1609.

Dec. 31. Westminster. 94. Grant to Thos. Lloyd of the benefit of the recusancy of John Draycot of Painsley, Stafford; Tho. Brudnell of Dean, Northampton; Sir John Webb of Odstoke, Wilts; and John Gage of Firle, Sussex.

Dec. 31. Westminster. Warrant to pay to Sir Roger Dallison, Lieutenant of the Ordnance, 1,000*l.* for purchase of iron for ordnance, out of the mines of Brenchley and Horsemonden, Kent. [*Warrt. Bk.*, II., *p.* 130.]

Dec. Docquet of the above. [*Docquet, Dec.* 24.]

Dec. 95. Sir Wm. Godolphin to Salisbury. Thanks for his last letter. Apologises for the bearer, a silly fellow.

Dec. 96. Countess of Leicester to the Same. Offers her hearty prayers for his life and health. Thanks him for the wardship granted her, and will use the ward well.

Digitized by Google

VOL. L.

1609. Dec.? 97. Articles of complaint against Lord Sheffield in his office of Lord President of the Council in the North, for arbitrary conduct, and not consulting the other Commissioners.

Dec.? 98. List of persons to whom grants of fines of recusants have been made.

VOL. LI. 1609? UNDATED.

1609?

1. Earl of Nottingham to Salisbury. Recommends the suit of Capt. Wm. Winter, of Portsmouth, to have his own life put instead of his nephew's, in a farm held of the Crown. He is the oldest Captain in the navy, and has served well for many years.

2. Fragment by Lord Chancellor Ellesmere, relating to a tripartite indenture to be prepared, of articles agreed on by the Commissioners, and to be presented to the King and to the next sessions of the Parliaments of England and Scotland.

3. Lord Chancellor Ellesmere to Lord [Salisbury ?]. Will attend the King on the business of Wales, which has been tedious and troublesome.

4. Henry Brooke, late Lord Cobham, to the King. Intreats restoration to liberty, after his six years' imprisonment. Prefers death to his present wretched state.

5. Michael Bruskett to Salisbury. His whole estate is overthrown. Solicits to have a company of the soldiers now levied for service in Ireland.

6. Sir George Douglas to the Same. Asserts his innocence of the imputations against him, and solicits a speedy trial.

7. Answer by Sir Wm. Waad, Lieut. of the Tower, to the petition of Wm. Hubbock, Chaplain of the Tower, claiming a residence there.

8. Petition of Robt. Fernery to Salisbury, for abatement of costs in a suit in the Court of Wards, relative to certain lands conveyed by Edw. Darwin, a supposed idiot.

9. Preamble of a petition from Thos. Greenhowe, of Barnastroppe, co. Worcester, relative to a messuage of which his great grandfather was seised.

10. Comparison of the position and conduct of three peaceable sovereigns, reigning at once in Europe [Henry IV. of France, Philip III. of Spain, and James I. of Great Britain]; drawn in favour of the last named, as being stronger in his insular position, and holding the balance of power between the other two.

11. Bill of expenses incurred in printing the King's book, and binding certain copies for the King and others; also for binding for the King, Prince, and Mr. Murray, sundry copies of the books of the Bishop of Lincoln, Mr. Barclay, and the Bishop of Chichester.

O O

Digitized by Google

1609 ? Vol. LI.

12. Memorandum of the term of years which Thomas Harley has, in his lease of the demesnes of Kingsland.

13. The charges of a coach (*caroche*) with the furniture to it belonging, made under the direction and oversight of the Earl of Worcester, for his Majesty, 7 Jac. I.

14. Account of arrears of rents which are to be compounded for by the Company of Grocers.

15. Note of purchase of certain articles of furniture for the Queen and for the wardrobe, during the year 1609.

16. Note of such places as have not paid for their victualling houses, during the years 1608 and 1609.

17. Duplicate of the above.

18. Account of Lawrence Stoughton and others, for charge of reparations about the King's park, at Guildford, for which they request a discharge.

19. Book of the King, Queen, Prince, and Duke of York's copyhold lands of inheritance or for lives.

20. Book of the first and second valuations of lands, &c., passed to the contractors for land, in fee-farm or fee-simple.

21. Warrant for a writ of ad quod damnum, to enquire of losses sustained by Sir John Cage, by enclosure of certain lands in Swaffham Bulbeck, co. Cambridge, for the purpose of making a park and warren.

22. State of the cause between the tenants of Armin and Mansfield Waterhouse, who purchased the manor and misused the tenants; with suggestions for redress.

23. Particular note of the land rented to the tenants of Rowde, Melksham Forest, surveyed according to the King's commission.

24. Project, by an Italian, for establishment of the office of a broker general.

25. ——— to the King. Proposes to remedy the exportation of treasure, by erection of an office of brokerage, by which merchant strangers may be compelled to export goods equal in value to those which they have imported.

26. Note touching the meaning of Mr. Chambers's petition for leases of lands of convicted recusants, till he has received the sum granted him by the King; and exculpating him from harsh dealings with recusants.

Digitized by Google

VOL. LI.

1609?

27. Instructions to a person not named, how to secure a title to an estate of 400 acres, in Newborough, Stafford, the present title to which is contested between the families of Monox and Whittington. Imperfect.

28. List of suitors to whom grants have been made of moieties of old debts of the Crown to be recovered by them, and of parties who have obtained grants of the King's moiety of the same.

29. Memoranda of necessary considerations in projects for raising his Majesty's revenue, with suggestions of sundry plans for its increase.

VOL. LII. JANUARY, FEBRUARY, 1610.

1610.

Jan. 2. Grant to Peter Temple of the office of Captain of Camber Castle and Keeper of the Waters, co. Sussex, for life. [*Ind. Wt. Bk.*, *p.* 83.]

Jan. 2. Westminster. Warrant to pay to Sir Roger Aston 1,000*l.*, as a New Year's gift for the Prince. [*Warrt. Bk.*, II., *p.* 31.]

Jan. Docquet of the above. [*Docquet, Jan.* 7.]

Jan. 3. 1. John Pory to Dud. Carleton. The Lord Treasurer promises Sir Walter Cope to remember Carleton. Sir Stephen Le Sieur has had small success at Florence; Jonas Aldrich, his predecessor there, offers with 4 ships to repress all Mediterranean pirates, and seize the Duke of Tuscany's fleet. Mr. Mole, Tutor to Lord St. John and Lord Roos, is in the Inquisition, the Pope answering appeals for his release with assurances that he shall be well treated, and efforts made for his conversion.

Jan. 6. 2. Power of Attorney from John Nunn, of Bury St. Edmunds, to John Eldred, of London, to receive on his behalf 20*l.*, his Privy Seal loan to the King, 14 Jan. 1605.

Jan. 6. 3. Similar power from John Jolly, of Langham, Suffolk, to the Same, for 15*l.* lent 1 Jan. 1605.

Jan. 6. 4. Similar power from Thos. Coell of Ampton, Suffolk, to John Eldred, to receive 10*l.* lent 20 Jan. 1605.

Jan. 7. Grant to John Barclay of a pension of 200*l.* per ann., on surrender of a former pension of 150*l.* [*Docquet.*]

Jan. 7. Grant to Rich. Lazomby of certain gold and silver lately found in the chancel of Harrington Church, co. Hants. [*Docquet.*]

Jan. 7. Grant to Sir Wm. Willoughby and Wm. Brock, in fee-simple, of Fulbrook Park, co. Warwick, on composition for defective title. [*Docquet.*]

Jan. 7. Warrant to pay to Chas. Anthony, Graver of the Mint, 55*l.* 4*s.* 5*d.* for making and engraving seals and signets for nine years. [*Docquet.*]

Digitized by Google

VOL. LII.

1610.

Jan. 7. Grant to Nicholas Crompton of an alms-room at Rochester. [*Docquet.*]

Jan. 7. Grant to Sir Rob. Dormer and his heirs, of the manor of Ilmere, co. Bucks, which he holds of the King in Grand Serjeanty, as Marshal and Master of the Hawks, with confirmation of office, privileges, &c. [*Docquet.*]

Jan. 8. Westminster. 5. Patent appointing Dr. Rich. Field Dean of Gloucester Cathedral, on resignation of Dr. Thos. Merton.

Jan. 8. 6. Account of the King's debts in the fourth, fifth, sixth, and seventh years of his reign, and of the means by which the greater part has been discharged.

Jan. 8. Grant to Sir Wm. Herbert of the keepership of Folly John Park, Windsor Forest, for life. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 83.]

Jan. 9. Warrant to pay necessary sums for victualling and relieving the soldiers levied in Ireland for the service of the King of Sweden, driven by storm into the Thames, Harwich, and other ports; also to pay to Sir Geo. Hay 80*l.*, and to Peter Van Lore 100*l.*, advanced by them for the debts of Henry Gunderrot. [*Warrt. Bk.* II., *p.* 131.]

Jan. 9. Docquet of the above.

Jan. 9. Westminster. Warrant to pay to the Earl of Dunbar, Keeper of the Privy Purse, 300*l.*, to be employed as His Majesty shall direct. [*Warrt. Bk.* II., *p.* 132.]

Jan. 9. Docquet of the above.

Jan. 9. Warrant repassed to pay to Sir David Murray, Gentleman of the Robes to the Prince, 3,000*l.* per annum, for apparel and linen for the Prince. [*Docquet.*]

Jan. 9. Royal assent for Dr. Geo. Abbot, Bishop of Coventry and Lichfield, elected Bishop of London. [*Docquet.*]

Jan. 9. Presentation of Francis Marbury to the rectory of St. Margaret's, New Fish Street, London, *vice* John Coling deceased. [*Docquet.*]

Jan. 9. Warrant to pay to Sir John Skinner 544*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.*, for his arrears and allowance as Chamberlain of Berwick, and for 12 soldiers there. [*Docquet.*]

Jan. 9. Warrant to pay to Sir John Hungerford 160*l.*, recovered by him from the goods of John Holsey, recusant, deceased. [*Docquet.*]

Jan. 9. Grant to Sir Jas. Wingfield and his heirs male, with remainder to the heirs of Sir Rich. Wingfield, of the castle, manor, and park of Kimbolton, the manor of Swineshead, co. Huntingdon, and the manor of Hardwick, co. Bedford, on composition for defective title. [*Docquet.*]

Jan. 9. Grant to Jas. Leigh of the office of Master Plasterer to the King, for life. [*Docquet.*]

Digitized by Google

VOL. LII.

1610.

Jan. 9. License to Sir Rob. Rich, of Wellington, co. Norfolk, to travel for 3 years. [*Docquet.*]

Jan. 9 Grant to Thos. Court, of Minchinhampton, Gloucestershire, of pardon for manslaughter. [*Docquet.*]

Jan. 9 Lease to Sir Thos. Denton, Sir Robt. Johnson, Simon Lambert, and John Nicholls, of the moiety of the King's coppice woods and wood grounds in the forest of Whittlewood. [*Docquet.*]

Jan. 9. Similar lease to Sir Anth. Cope, Sir Robt. Brett, and Sir Robt. Bannister, of the other moiety of the above. [*Docquet.*]

Jan. 9. Grant to John Evans of an alms-room in Trinity College, Cambridge. [*Docquet.*]

Jan. 9. Warrant to deliver to John Barkley, falconer, stuff for his livery. [*Docquet.*]

Jan. 9. Warrant for payment of 5,400*l.* 10*s.* 10½*d.*, to his Majesty's goldsmiths, and others, for plate, &c. [*Docquet.*]

Jan. 10. Westminster. Proclamation forbidding the making of starch, and authorizing its importation. Printed. [*Proc. Bk., p.* 220.]

Jan. 12. 7. Charges of works, &c., at his Majesty's houses, in December 1609.

Jan. 13. Ferry Bridge. 8. Hen. Sanderson to the Earl of Salisbury. Concerning the trees felled by Sir George Freville, in the woods of Tudhoe, and his misdeeds whilst Constable of Brancepeth Castle. Has appointed the commission to sit at Brancepeth, Jan. 26. Is traduced by the Bishop of Durham and others.

Jan. 14. Eton. 9. Dud. Carleton to John Chamberlain. Private affairs. Has delivered 5*l.* to Dr. Langley, for Philip Lytton, who progresses well at school.

Jan. 15. 10. Power of Attorney from Wm. Rushbrook, of Bardwell, Suffolk, to John Eldred, of London, to receive for him 10*l.* lent to the King 1 Oct. 1604.

Jan. 15. Grant to Sir Fras. Darcy and Sir Nich. Throgmorton, of an annuity of 400*l.* per annum, during the life of Elizabeth, wife of Sir Walter Raleigh, attainted. [*Docquet.*]

Jan. 15. Grant to Walter, son of Sir Walter Raleigh, of annuity of 400*l.* per annum for life, after the death of his mother. [*Docquet.*]

Jan. 15. License to Sir Wm. Sydney, son and heir of Visct. Lisle, and to Benjamin Rudyard, to travel for three years. [*Docquet.*]

Jan. 15. Grant to Augustine Griggs and Thos. Pinckney, of the benefit of the recusancy of Robt. Barnes and Ambrose Mason. [*Docquet.*]

Jan. 15. Lease to Geo. Wodland of the benefit of the recusancy of Hen. Merry. [*Docquet.*]

Jan. 15. Grant to Wm. Mayes of the goods and chattels of Hen. Brampton, outlaw, for satisfaction of Brampton's creditors. [*Docquet.*]

Digitized by Google

VOL. LII.

1610.
Jan. 15. Grant to Rich. Ward and Wm. Parry, of the office of attorneys for the County and Hundred Courts holden by the sheriffs, in all the counties of Wales. [*Docquet.*]

Jan. 16. 11. Conveyance of lease of a piece of ground near St. Armin's hill, Westminster, from John Symnell to Richard Kitter and Elizabeth his wife, all of Westminster. With note of assignment thereof, 1616, Sept. 26, to Thos. Wilson.

Jan. 18. Westminster. 12. Acquittance to the Earl of Worcester of 400*l.* received out of the Exchequer, and expended for horses and geldings for the King, Queen, Prince, and Duke of York.

Jan. 18. Entry of the above. [*Warrt. Book*, II., *p.* 134.]

Jan. ? 13. Arguments to prove that the recent grant by the King, for the students of Trinity College, Cambridge, to be chosen from the Westminster scholars, is prejudicial to the interests of Trinity.

Jan. ? 14. Copy of the above.

Jan. 18. Whitehall. 15. Earl of [Salisbury] to the Vice-Chancellor of Cambridge. Requests copies of the University Statutes prescribing the numbers of fellows and scholars to be elected for each House, and the places whence they are to be chosen.

[Jan. 18.] 16. Same to the Same. Similar, but not duplicate.

Jan. 18. Hatfield. 17. Robt Leminge to Thos. Wilson. Asks instructions about the joiners' and gardeners' work at [Salisbury's house] Hatfield.

Jan. 19. 18. Warrant to pay to Sir John Spilman 2,880*l.*, for jewels and pearls presented by the King to the Queen, Duke of York, and Princess Elizabeth, as New Year's gifts.

Jan. 19. Entry of the above. [*Warrt. Bk.*, II., *p.* 142.]

Jan. 19. 19. Warrant to repay sundry sums, with interest, to Wm. Cockayne, Alderman of London, and others, and to pay interest on any sums borrowed for the King.

Jan. Entry of the above, Jan. 9. [*Warrt. Bk.* II., *p.* 132.]

Jan. 19. Bewdley. 20. Ralph Lord Eure to the Earl of Salisbury. Has received many complaints against Edward Field, Steward of the manor of King's Norton. Has not interfered, Field being the Queen's servant. *Incloses,*

20. I. *Presumptions against Edw. Field, touching the death of William Green, murdered about four or five years since at King's Norton.*

20. II. *Similar paper, but not duplicate.*

20. III. *Petition of the inhabitants of King's Norton to the King, against Edw. Field, steward of the manor, stating that he used his office to the prejudice of the tenants, and to enrich himself.*

Digitized by Google

1610. Vol. LII.

Jan. 20. Royston. 21. Sir Thos. Lake to Salisbury. Sir Daniel Dunn has been with the Judges about the Admiralty affair. Has written to the Council on the hunting matter. The King says Salisbury has fools to his cousins as well as himself. The Lady Arabella's warrant for diet signed. Certain articles mentioned in Sir Hen. Wotton's despatches are to be named to the Venetian Ambassador.

Jan. 22. Westminster. 22. Grant to Thos. Marbury of the benefit of the recusancy of Eliz. Waferer, of St. Clement Danes, Middlesex.

Jan. 23. London. 23. John Chamberlain to Dud. Carleton. Has received his [Carleton's] money from Knebworth. Ned Wimark keeps at home, and only steals out by owl light. Arrival of the servants of the French, Venetian, and Saxon Ambassadors. Report of peers to be created. Quarrel between Sir Edw. Herbert and Boqhuan [Buchan?], a Scotch gentleman, Usher of the Queen, about a ribbon taken from Mrs. Middlemore.

Jan. 24. Strand. 24. George Lord Audley to Salisbury. Touching certain wrongs done to him by the Lord Deputy [of Ireland].

Jan. 25. Bewdley. 25. Ralph Lord Eure to the Same. For license to leave his government, to attend Parliament.

Jan. 26. 26. List of packets delivered and sent by Matthew de Quester since 29 Dec. 1609.

Jan. 26. Grant to Wm. Russell of the place of a Poor Knight in Windsor. [*Grant Bk., p.* 65.]

Jan. 27. 27. Power of attorney from Sir William Chauncey, of Edgecott, Northamptonshire, executor of his late father, Sir Toby Chauncey, to John Barton, o Eastcole, same county, to receive 20*l.* lent to the King on Privy Seal, dated July 31, 1604, and sent February 29, 1605.

Jan. 27. Westminster. 28. Grant to Case Surley of the benefit of the recusancy of Eliz. Blackwell.

Jan. 28. Westminster. 29. Warrant to pay to Sir Hen. Seckford, Keeper of the Tents, and Thos. Jones, Master of the Toils, 100 marks, for keeping and airing the same.

Jan. Entry of the above, Jan. 23. [*Warrt. Bk.*, II., *p.* 433.]

Jan. 28. 30. Petition of John Danyell, to Sir Laurence Tanfield, Lord Chief Baron of the Exchequer. For permission to enter a suit in the Exchequer against the Earl and Countess of Clanricarde, for wrong inflicted, or else to follow out the suit he has already commenced there, to which they endeavour to put a stop. With reference thereon.

Jan.? 31. John Danyell to the King. Appeals to His Majesty as standing in the place of God upon earth, to protect him from the oppressions described by himself and his wife, in some discourses which he begs permission to publish. Complains of the unjust procedings of certain great persons against himself and his wife, by which he was fined 3,000*l.* in the Star Chamber, and deprived of all he had in the world on pretence of levying the fine.

Jan.? 32. Duplicate of the above, with one clause omitted.

Digitized by Google

Vol. LII.

1610.

Jan. ? 33. License to John and Jane Danyell to print and publish the works entitled "Danyell's Disasters;" "The varyable accidents in a private man's lyffe;" and "A Declaration of the fatal accidents of Jane Danyell."

Jan. ? 34. "Danyell's Disasters," being an account of proceedings in Chancery, in reference to the payment of his fine, &c.

Jan. ? 35. "The varyable accidents in a private man's lyffe," by John Danyell. Pp. 1–16. Imperfect.

Jan. 29. Grant to Sir Rob. Stewart and Rich. Vaus of the roots and stumps of trees in any of the King's forests and parks, not having deer. [*Grant Book, p.* 65. *See July* 30.]

Jan 31. Grant, with survivorship, to Sir Thos. Howard and Chas. Howard, sons of the Earl of Suffolk, in reversion after Lord Knollys, of the offices of Keeper, Bailiff, and Surveyor of the manor of Newelme, alias Ewelme, co. Oxford, and of the park there, and of Constable, Steward, and Master of the game, of the castle, and manor of Wallingford, co. Berks, parcel of the manor of Newelme. [*Docquet.*]

Jan. 31. Grant to Fras. de Verton, alias Forest, of protection for — months. [*Docquet.*]

Jan. 31. Grant to Robt. Thomas, in reversion after his father Wm. Thomas, of the keepership of the King's mews at Charing Cross, for life. [*Docquet.*]

Jan. 31. Commission for John Parry, Master of the Otter Hounds, to take up dogs for His Majesty's recreation, and to destroy dogs offensive to the game. [*Docquet.*]

Jan. 31. Grant to John Edwards of the office of Receiver in cos. Bucks and Bedford, for life. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 83.]

Jan. 31. Grant to Edmond Pigeon, in reversion after Fras. Ingolsby, of the keepership of the King's Armoury at Greenwich, co. Kent, with the house in the Tilt Yard. [*Docquet.*]

Jan. ? 36. Proposal for farming the profits of the Office of Alienations; 20,000*l.* to be paid down as a fine, and 6,000*l.* given per ann., over and above the receipts of any one year since the King's accession.

Jan. ? 37. Note of the profits of the Alienation Office from 18 and 19 Eliz. to 6 Jac. 1.

Jan. 38. Discourse on the Office of Alienations, the nature and origin of the fines exacted, the necessity of discretion by the Commissioners in imposing fines, and the mischiefs that would ensue from letting out the alienation fines in farm.

Jan. 39. Copy of the above.

Feb. 1. 40. Account of repayment of sums borrowed by the King in 1604, and of sundry disbursements, anno 7°.

Digitized by Google

VOL. LII.

1610.

Feb. 1. 41. "Abstract concerning the occasions of His Majesty's repair, five several times, unto the three Sessions of Parliament last past."

Feb. 1. 42. Order of the Court of Exchequer, for stay of proceedings in the cause of Thos. Robinson, Oliver Skinner, and Fras. Wren, relative to premises in the parishes of St. Botolph without Aldgate and St. Peter's, London; the cause pending upon the right of the city to buildings erected on certain waste lands is to be decided by the Court, on hearing the pleas of the Counsel of the city.

Feb. 1. Grant to Rich. Moore of the office of Receiver in the county and city of Lincoln, for life. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 83.]

Feb. ? 43. The King to [the Earl of Dunbar ?]. Authorizes him, on his approaching journey to Scotland, to give the oath of a Privy Councillor of England to the Earl of Dunfermline, who is to be admitted a member of the Council.

Feb. 3. Edinburgh. 44. Earl of Dunfermline to the Earl of Salisbury. Thanks for his influence in procuring him elevation to a place in the Privy Council.

Feb. 3. Newcastle. 45. Mayor of Newcastle to Salisbury. Has provided necessaries for the [Irish] soldiers, who sailed with a fair wind, 2d February.

Feb. 3. Westminster. 46. Warrant to pay to Lord Stanhope, Treasurer of the Chamber, 1,711*l.* 5*s.* 9¼*d.*, above the allowance for the Chamber, for bills paid, and to settle his accounts.

Feb. 3. Entry of the above. [*Warrt. Bk.* II., *p.* 134.]

Feb. 4. Docquet of the above.

Feb. 4. Grant to the town of Haverfordwest, co. Pembroke, of incorporation and confirmation of privileges. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 4. Grant to Edw. Ferrers and Fras. Phelips of mills, &c., value 243*l.* 8*s.* 5*d.*, part of the lands held by the contractors for mills. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 4. The King's bond to Alderman Cockayne for payment of 6,000*l.*, principal debt, and 300*l.* interest. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 4. Grant to Thos. Smith of pardon, for life only, for burglary and horse stealing. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 4. Warrant for payment to Sir John Trevor, Sir John Norris, and Abraham Greene, of 656*l.* 10*s.*, for repairing the conduit pipes of the fountain in Windsor Castle. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 4. Grant to John Rochester of the remainder in the manors of Ringers and Scarletts, and other lands, co. Essex, fraudulently conveyed to the Crown by Edw. Rochester. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 4. License to the Bishop of Exeter to be absent from Parliament. [*Docquet.*]

Digitized by Google

VOL. LII.

1610.

Feb. 5. The Office. 47. Fras. Smith to Mrs. Susan Nicholas. Letter of friendship.

Feb. 5 48. Lord Sheffield to the Earl of Salisbury. Is too ill to attend Parliament; begs him to obtain his leave of absence, and accept his proxy.

Feb. 5. 49. Lease from Thos. Lord Arundel of Wardour, and Anne Catesby, widow, of Ledgers Ashby, to Thos. Shrimpton, and Valentine Gregory, both of Harrington, co. Northampton, of the pasture, &c., of Sillesworth, parish of Watford, same county.

Feb. 6. Grant to Edw. Bromley of the office of a Baron of the Exchequer. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 85.]

Feb. 6. 50. John Hopkins to Lord Admiral Nottingham. Sir Wm. St. John has taken a fly-boat of 100 tons. A pirate named Eston had been hovering on the coast; fears lest he capture all the ships and boats in the Kingroad, there being now no commission to attack them. A Bristol merchant ship taken by pirates.

Feb. 7. 51. —— to the Commissioners for the office of Earl Marshal. Begs to be excused from attending the Prince at the tilting, having lamed one of his hands by a fall from his horse.

Feb. 7. 52. Charges of works at several of the King's houses, in January last.

Feb. 7. Westminster. 53. Warrant to re-pay to Geo. Sheffield, a Poor Knight of Windsor, 19*l.* 0*s.* 5½*d.*, which has been twice paid by him into the Exchequer.

Feb. 7. Entry of the above. [*Warrt. Bk.*, II., *p.* 135.]

Feb. 7. Westminster. 54. Warrant to pay to Rich. Hall, merchant, in consideration of his great losses, 160*l.* 11*s.* as abatement of his impost on tobacco, from moneys paid by the farmers of that impost.

Feb. 7. Entry of the above. [*Warrt. Bk.*, II., *p.* 135.]

Feb. 8. Blackfriars. 55. Sir Edw. Hoby to Salisbury. Fitzjames, lately come over, has brought Higons' book with a letter to the Archbishop of Canterbury; thinks he could reclaim Higons' home, if he knew where to find him.

Feb. 8. 56. Petition of John Danyell, of Tuttle Street, Westminster, to the Court of Exchequer. In spite of their permission for release of his lands extended for debt, the Earl of Clanricarde has obtained counter-orders. Services of himself to the late Earl of Essex, for which recompense was promised but never granted. Also of his wife to the Countess of Essex, now Countess of Clanricarde, as tire-woman. When the Earl's troubles began, took some of his letters to the Countess, which were then in his own possession, to Peter Ball to read for him; would have delivered them to the late Queen, but was persuaded to give them up to the Countess, who promised him 1,720*l.* for past services, which was paid, and he considered his affair settled, till he was summoned to the Star Chamber, and fined 3,000*l.* for misde-

Digitized by Google

1610. VOL. LII.

meanours. Got the debt installed, and would have paid it, but, by indirect means, his estate was put into other hands; his property, worth 10,000*l.*, was wasted, and he became insolvent, 2,000*l.* of the debt being assigned by the King to the Earl and Countess of Clanricarde. Desires his bonds may be re-delivered. Other claims against the Countess. Complains of her traducing him, as betraying the late Earl, stealing her jewels, and forging her letters. Begs a writ of subpœna against the Earl and Countess, to answer the premises.

Feb. 9. Westminster. 57. Warrant to pay to Sir Hen. Cock, Cofferer of Prince Henry's Household, 673*l.* 3*s.* 9*d.* for charges of a banquet given by the Prince, in January last.

Feb. 9.. Entry of the above. [*Warrt. Bk.*, II., *p.* 136.]

[Feb. 10.] 58. Sir Vincent Skinner to Salisbury. On the periods allowed for payments of subsidies, fifteenths, and tenths, during the late reign. *Incloses,*

58. I. *Comparison of the amounts of subsidies and fifteenths, since* 1 *Eliz.*

Feb. 10. 59. Copy of the above inclosure.

Feb. 11. Whitehall. Proclamation extending the time for composition for defective titles, till the end of Easter term. Printed. [*Proc. Bk., p.* 225.]

Feb. 12. Gawsworth. 60. Edw. Phyton to Salisbury. Begs not to be deprived of the manor of Bosley, which is desired by the Countess of Derby.

Feb. 12. Westminster. 61. Grant to Thos. Marbury of the benefit of the recusancy of Edw. Tiddesley of the Morleys, co. Lancaster.

Feb. 12. Westminster. 62. Warrant to pay to Peter Van Lore 91*l.*, for rent of a house in Paris, for Sir Thomas Edmondes, Ambassador there.

Feb. 12. Entry of the above. [*Warrt. Bk.* II., *p.* 136.]

Feb. 12. Westminster. 63. Warrant to pay to Sir David Murray 1,986*l.* 9*s.* 7*d.*, for pearls, silks, and other necessaries, for the Prince, at the barriers, &c., at Christmas last.

Feb. 12. Entry of the above. [*Warrt. Bk.* II., *p.* 137.]

Feb. 13. Hereford. 64. Rob. Bennet, Bishop of Hereford, to Salisbury. Desires to be removed to Worcester, should the see become vacant, on account of his health, which suffers from this cold climate and moist country; pleads his long service to the Earl's father.

Feb. 13. Commission to Sir Thos. Fleming to fill the Lord Chancellor's room in the Parliament House, during his sickness. [*Grant Bk., p.* 61.]

Feb. 14. Westminster. 65. Grant to Geo. Douglas of the benefit of the recusancy of Fras. Poultney, of Artleborough, and Rob. Prince, of Tausworth, co. Northampton; Thos. Hewes, co. Surrey; J. Charnock, of Houkott, and Mrs. Stone, of Ridgemont, co. Bedford.

Digitized by Google

VOL. LII.

1610.

Feb. 14. 66. Note of the mode of proceeding in supplying the places of members deceased during the sessions of Parliament; with list of writs issued by the Speaker for the election of new members, from 1 to 7 James I.

Feb. 14. 67. Report of the proceedings of the committee of privileges, respecting the writs issued for electing new members, during the prorogation of Parliament.

Feb. 14. Westminster. 68. Warrant to pay 330*l.* to John de Crites, the King's Serjeant Painter, and 29*l.* to Thomas Larkin, his locksmith, for works done by them.

Feb. 14. Entry of the above. [*Warrt. Bk.* II., *p.* 137.]

Feb. 16. 69. List of packets received and sent by Matthew de Quester, since January 30.

[Feb. 17.] 70. Speech of the Earl of Salisbury in Parliament. The object of the Houses' meeting is to consider the matter of supply, and to witness the creation of Prince Henry, as Prince of Wales, &c. Statement of the King's former debts, and of proceedings in their liquidation. Importance of a present ample supply to avoid the "cancer of interest." Grievances will be redressed, &c.

[Feb. 17.] 71. Copy of the above.

Feb. 17? 72. Notes of statute laws, the repeal of which is desirable, with reasons therefor. [*See Journ. Lords, Vol.* ii., *p.* 551.]

Feb. 18. Whitehall. 73. Earl of Salisbury to the Bishop of St. Asaph. Sends a complaint against Sir John Gwyn; requests him to call the parties before him, and settle the matter.

Feb. 20. Westminster. 74. Warrant to pay to Sir William Ryder and Sir Thos. Lake, 756*l.* 10*s.* 9¾*d.*, due to the Queen, by reason of an abatement of the impost of sugars, since the grant thereof to her Majesty.

Feb. 20. Entry of the above. [*Warrt. Bk.* II., *p.* 138.]

Feb. 21. Plymouth. 75. Mayor of Plymouth to Salisbury. Has sent his packet to Penryn; sends him a box, with a letter directed to Sir Wm. Godolphin, &c.

Feb. 22. God's-house, Southampton. 76. Fras. Mills to Edw. Anthony. Begs that no fresh reversion of the captaincy of Calshot Castle may be granted, it being already given to his son Smith, after Thos. Conway, the present captain. Hopes he shall receive a dividend for the last term. Asks the Archbishop of Canterbury's disposition about his Oxford suit, &c.

Feb. 22. 77. Sir John Mallory to Salisbury. Fears the consequences of the present discussions on grievances. Suggests a mode of avoiding them, by proclamation of a general pardon, and the revocation of all unpopular patents.

Digitized by Google

Vol. LII.

1610.

Feb. 22. Westminster. 78. Warrant to repay to Sir Thos. Gorges, Captain of Hurst Castle, co. Hants, 320*l.* disbursed by him for repairs there.

Feb. 22. Entry of the above. [*Warrt. Bk.* II., *p.* 139.]

Feb. 23. 79. Robert Earl of Sussex to Salisbury. Has sent his tripartite indenture to his counsellor, that he may advise with his Lordship's counsellor on the jointure. Begs a delay of execution on his lands, for fee-farm rents due to the King.

Feb.? 80. Thos. Middlemore to ———. Is sorry to hear of his ill fortune; all the company had gone to sea.

Feb. 26. Westminster. 81. Grant to Wm. Halsey of the benefit of the recusancy of Wm. Sheapre, of Hendred, co. Berks; Thos. Middlemore and Steph. Faulkoner, of East Grinstead, co. Sussex; and Mary Goodlack, of Ledcome, co. Berks.

Feb. 26. 82. Certificate of money falling due to the King, made at the sitting of that day, for composition for defective titles.

Feb. 27. Westminster. 83. Warrant to pay to Wm. Cooke 80*l.* for providing anvils, bellows, sledge hammers, &c., for the forgers of Nonsuch, Charing Cross, Theobalds, and Royston.

Feb. 27. Entry of the above. [*Warrt. Bk.*, II., *p.* 138.]

[Feb. 27.] 84. Notes on the intended Act to reform the wide and wasteful writing of law proceedings, in Courts of Record.

Feb. 28. Grant to Jeffrey Duppa of the goods, &c., forfeited by the attainder of Rich. Adams, of London, for forgery. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 28. Grant to Arthur Jackson of pardon for refusing the oath of supremacy. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 28. Grant to Rob. Chapman and Thos. Walford, of chantry lands and coal pits, parish of Wickham, Bishopric of Durham, value 5*l.* per ann. [*Docquet.*]

Feb. 85. Note of works done in Whitehall, in February.

[Feb.] 86 Project for an act of Parliament, for composition of tenures under the Crown.

[Feb.] 87. Note of profits peculiar to the King's tenures, specifying which should be abolished and which retained, and the difficulties in the business. Corrected by Salisbury.

[Feb.] 88. Observations on an intended petition to the King for composition for his tenures. Objections to the Court of Wards, and reasons for freeing the tenures, stated and answered. Estimate of the value of the tenures, and of the sums that should be offered in composition. With many notes [by Salisbury].

Digitized by Google

VOL. LII.

1610. [Feb.] 89. List of payments by the Farmers of the Customs, during the two preceding years, to the King's Household and Wardrobe, into the Exchequer, and for the building of ships.

Feb. 90. Bond by which Rob. Skinner pledges himself, under penalty of 20*l.*, not to produce in court at any future time for payment, a Privy Seal bond for 10*l.*, for receipt of which he has a power of attorney from Henry Wright, of Bury St. Edmunds.

VOL. LIII. MARCH, APRIL, 1609.

1610. [March 1.] 1. Reply by the House of Commons to Lord [Treasurer Salisbury] upon his request for their consideration of the supply and support for the King. They conceive it can be by no other way but by subsidy.

March 2. Grant to Sir Wm. Hewitt of the office of Keeper of the Little Park, at Windsor, for life. [*Grant Bk., p.* 50.]

March 3. Headon. 2. [Mayor, &c.,] of Headon, to Salisbury. In answer to his request for return of the writ for the election of a new burgess, instead of Sir Hen. Constable, deceased. They have already sent it through Sir Christ. Hillyard.

March 4. York. 3. Wm. Gee to the Same. Had sent off his letter to Headon the evening he received it; the delay is not attributable to him.

March 4. 4. Warrant to pay the sums required for preparation of a masque, to be presented before the King, by direction of the Queen.

March 4. Entry of the above. [*Warrt. Bk.* II., *p.* 140.]

March 4. Docquet of the above.

March 4. Westminster. 5. Warrant to pay to Jacob Harderet 520*l.* for diamonds, gold, and workmanship, in enlarging a chain for the Princess Elizabeth.

March 4. Entry of the above. [*Warrt. Bk.* II., *p.* 140.]

March 4. Docquet of the above.

March 4. Grant to Wm. Whitmore and John Randoll, and their heirs, of the manor of Old Stratford, co. Warwick, at suit of John Eldred and others, contractors. [*Docquet.*]

March 4. Grant to John Carse, Page of the Bedchamber, of 300*l.*, debts due to Edward Morgan, recusant, which ought to come to the King; also of the forfeitures of Philip Woodward, a seminary priest. [*Docquet.*]

March 4. Grant to David Stewart, Groom of the Bottles, of the benefits arising to the King by outlawry of Sir Wm. Leighton, with proviso of first paying the debts of Leighton, and another proviso. [*Docquet.*]

Digitized by Google

1610. VOL. LIII.

March 4. Grant of the King's accustomed reward of 5*s.* per ton, on the building of six ships, named. [*Docquet.*]

March 4. Warrant dormant to pay 30*l.* to Allen Colcock, appointed footman to the Princess Elizabeth, in place of Wm. Allen. [*Docquet.*]

March 4. Grant to David Drummond of the benefit of the recusancy of Ralph Sheldon, of Beoley, co. Worcester; Edward Sheldon, of Weston, co. Warwick; Sir Rich. Fenner, co. Oxford; Sir Robt. Dollman, and Wm. Langdale, co. York. [*Docquet.*]

March 4. Grant, with survivorship, to George and Alexander Baker, of the office of King's Surgeon, on surrender of a former patent by the said George. [*Docquet.*]

March 5. Westminster. 6. The King to the Sheriffs of London and Warden of the Fleet Prison. To issue a proclamation for the outlawry and arrest of Wm. Hayes, for contempt of a decree of court, in a case between him and John and Avis Empson.

March 6. Grant to Sir Thos. Cornwallis, in reversion after Wm. Dobson, of the office of Clerk of Recognizances in the King's Bench and Common Pleas, for life. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 81.]

March 7. 7. Charges of works at His Majesty's houses in February.

March 8. Westminster. 8. Grant to John Morrison of the benefit of the recusancy of Isabel, widow of Jas. Rockley, of Eliz. Lady Grimstone of Stixton, Thos. Thwinge of Tuddington, and Chr. Garth, all co. York, and of Fras. Chamberlain, co. Stafford.

March 8? Westminster. Thursday Morning. 9. Edw. Reynoldes to Sir John Rawlins. Complains of his delay in the payment of his interest; must withdraw the money if not better treated.

March 9. Friday. Westminster. 10. Same to the Same. Will recall the principal of his debt, if the interest be not paid that day. Reproaches for his careless dealing.

March 10. 11. Simon Basil to Salisbury. Report of his survey relative to repairs of the lodge at Bagshot Park, with general estimate of the cost. *Incloses,*

11. I. *Plan and survey of the lodge in Bagshot Park. March* 3.

March 11. Whitehall. 12. Order in Council for committing Robt. Elliot to prison, on complaint of his having set up a wharf, and driven posts and piles into the river Thames, which obstruct the bridge, and which he refuses to remove.

March 12. Westminster. 13. Warrant to pay to John Norton 60*l.* 2*s.* 8*d.*, for books for the use of the Duke of York, and further necessary sums for books, the particulars being first testified and acknowledged by Thos. Murray, his tutor

March 12. Entry of the above. [*Warrt. Bk.*, II., *p.* 140.]

Digitized by Google

1610. VOL. LIII.

March 12. Westminster. 14. Warrant to pay to Sir Wm. Herrick, jeweller, 5,430*l.* for His Majesty's special service.

March 12. Entry of the above. [*Warrt. Bk.* II., *p.* 141.]

March 13. 15. Thos. Bradshaw to Salisbury, respecting the forfeitures of his late brother Alexander, for recusancy. The lands were conveyed away by Lord Burgh, executor, to go to the Roman jubilee. Three advowsons were sold for a trifle, to which the writer, "a poor preacher of the Word," expected to be presented.

March 13. 16. Wm. Sterrell to Sir Thos. Lake. For a warrant for a pension of 50*l.* per ann., to Rich Hart, late one of the King's footmen.

March 14. Westminster. 17. Grant to Sir Sigismund Alexander and Hen. Alexander, of 100*l.* as a gift.

March 14. Entry of the above. [*Warrt. Bk.* II., *p.* 141.]

March 15. 18. Sir Hen. Goodere to Salisbury. Requests to know whether he shall prosecute his grant of the fines of John Bennett, Ant. Gibb, John King, and others, committed for felony, they being protected by some Lords, who endeavour to remove the trial from Newgate to the Lord Admiral's Court.

March 15. Grant to Rich. Tresham of the office of Serjeant-at-Arms, for life. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 85.]

March 15. Grant to John Noades of a Gunner's place in the tower. [*Ibid., p.* 85.]

March 17. 19. Sir Wm. Waad to Sir Thos. Lake. To obtain reversion of Warders' places in the Tower, for Ralph Rippin, Thos. Lyne, and Rous Waller, three servants that served him in the Powder treason and ever since.

March 17. Commission to Hen. Middleton to be General of the Merchants trading to the East Indies. [*Grant Bk., p.* 57.]

March 17. 20. Inventory of ordnance, stores, &c., in the Tower of London, from the general survey taken in 1609.

March 19. Westminster. 21. Grant to Clement Corbett of the benefit of the recusancy of Edw. Gage, co. Hereford; Wm. Pordage, co. Kent; George Gryme, co. Norfolk; Barth. Fromond, co. Surrey; Sir Thos. Carol, of Shipley, and Sir John Carol, of Aguey, co. Sussex; Sir John Whitbrook of Bridgenorth, co. Salop; and John Paschall, co. Essex.

March 19. Westminster. 22. Warrant for allowance to Wm. Garway of 4,400*l.*, paid by him for copper returned to him.

[March 19.] 23. Copy of the above.

March 19. Entry of the above. [*Warrt. Bk.* II., *p.* 142.]

Digitized by Google

VOL. LIII.

1610.
March 19. 24. Warrant to deliver to Rob. Treswell, Surveyor General of the woods on this side the Trent, 243*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.*, for repairs at Chapel Hainault Lodge, in Waltham Forest, and 81*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.*, for repairs of Woking Park, Surrey, and of the town bridge.

[March 19] 25. Copy of the above.

March 19. Entry of the above. [*Warrt. Bk.* II., *p.* 143.]

March 20. Canon Row. 26. Sir John Trevor to Edw. Anthony. Asks how to obtain for a friend the reversion of his lease, 33 years of which are still unexpired, understanding the King is unwilling to hamper himself with such engagements.

[March 20.] Commission to Charles Earl of Nottingham to give authority to the Earl of Bath and the Mayor and Aldermen of Barnstaple to send out ships for taking pirates. [*Grant Book, p.* 57.]

March 20. Enfield. 27. Edw. Reynoldes to Owen Reynoldes. Private affairs. Bond of cousin Bagg to be taken care of. Fears Mr. Bowyer is trifling with his brother.

March 21. Westminster. 28. Grant to Thos. Gurlyn of the benefit of the recusancy of John Hornifould, Fras. Moore, Rowland Badger, Edmund Lachmore, Wm. Bradstock, and Edw. Folliat, all of Hanley-Castle; Thos. Bartlet of Castle-Morton, John Stayner of Worcester, Rich. Chambers and John Smith of Woodborough, Sir Thos. Russell of Strensham, all of co. Worcester; Lawrence Michelborne, co. Hants; Rob. Pearpoint, co. Nottingham; Alice Penn, co. Bucks; Thos. Sackville, of London; Griffith Doncaster of Woodhill, and John Smith of Langley, co. Wilts; and Roger Austin of Howgreen, Wm. Tempest of Caswell, and Humphrey Askam of Fifield, co. Berks.

March 21. Westminster. 29. Grant to Herbert Maxwell of the benefit of the recusancy of Rob. Burton, co. York, and of Alice and John Barney, co. Middlesex.

March 21. 30. Memoranda of debates, this day, in the House of Commons. Sir Wm. Burlacy's proposal that purveyors should be first in the list of grievances. Resolution to proceed in them by Bill rather than petition. The Lord Admiral's grant of the licenses to vintners discussed.

March 21. 31. Abstract of the King's speech in the Banquetting Chamber. His opinions on Royal prerogative and government, and on the duties of a Parliament; the necessity of granting supplies.

March 21. Grant to —— Anthony of a Gunner's place in the Tower, for life. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 85.]

March 22. Grant to Wm. Hammond of the office of Master Gunner in the Tower. [*Ibid., p.* 85.]

March 22. Grant to Sir Miles Fleetwood of the office of Receiver General of the Court of Wards. [*Ibid., p.* 85.]

Digitized by Google

VOL. LIII.

1610.

March 22. License to Lady Arabella Stuart, Sir George St. Paul, and Hen. Yelverton to appoint such persons as they think fit, to keep taverns and to sell wines and usquebaugh in Ireland, for 21 years. [*Grant Book, p.* 65. *See Irish Corresp., March* 31, 1610.]

March 22. Grant to Rob. Hubberd of the office of Clerk of —— throughout England. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 85.]

March 22. 32. Statement of sums paid by persons in the City of London, on account of the first payment of the third subsidy.

March 22. 33. Receipt by Hen. Isaacson of certain evidences concerning the manors of Elm and Wisbeach.

[March 23.] 34. Memorandum of sundry payments and salaries to the Royal family, officers of the Household, &c., in the years 5, 6, and 7 James I.; with notes of increase and deduction.

[March 23.] 35. Reasons for increase of the King's charges in anno 7, above those of anno 6°.

[March 23.] 36. Declaration of the account of John Suckling, Receiver of fines for licenses of alienation, and for pardons for 7 Jac. I.

[March 23.] 37. Certificate of the manors and lands belonging to the Duchy of Cornwall; with their present yearly rents, 7 Jac. I.

March 24. Grant to John Took of the office of an Auditor in the Court of Wards. [*Ind. Wt. Bk., p.* 85.]

March 24. Whitehall. 38. Earl of Nottingham to the Clerks of the Signet. To stay any grant of the deanery of Ely, it being promised by the King to Dr. Clement Smith, the Earl's chaplain.

March 24. 39. Petition of the Bailiffs, Burgesses, and Commonalty of Tewksbury, co. Gloucester, to Salisbury; having purchased the manor, &c., of Tewksbury, pray to be exempt from giving bond for payment for timber, there being no timber nor firewood there. With reference and report thereon.

March 25. Westminster. Proclamation calling in Dr. Cowell's book, "The Interpreter;" with a notice that the Commission for the better oversight of books is to be more strict than before. Printed. [*Proc. Bk., p.* 225.]

March 26. Whitehall. 40. Earl of Salisbury and Sir Julius Cæsar to Sir John Reade, Sheriff of Lincoln. Command him to extend the lands of Wm. Booth, Collector of the Subsidies, for his debt to the King of 682*l.* 18*s.* 1¾*d.*, to be paid by instalments of 100*l.* per ann.

March 26. Westminster. 41. Grant to John Carse of the benefit of the recusancy of Ph. Woodward, of London.

March 26. Baynard's Castle. 42. Robert Lord Lisle to Salisbury. Return of the Commission for seizing Sir Rob. Dudley's land. The King intends to grant it to Lord Kincleven and Lord Lisle.

Digitized by Google

1610. VOL. LIII.

March 26. 43. Nich. Hillyard [Painter to the King] to Salisbury. Has been very ill, but resolved, before he died, to recommend the suit of Wm. Goldsmith, labourer, who has discovered a new mode of repairing highways, at half the usual cost.

March 26. Fetter Lane. 44. John Fitzwilliams to the Same. Begs protection in his proceeding against Purveyor Ives, for felonious purveying. Complains of Sir John Croke, for protecting Ives at the Essex Assizes.

March 26. Westminster. 45. Grant to John Marshall, minister, of 100*l.* as a free gift from the King.

March 26. Entry of the above. [*Wt. Bk.*, II., *p.* 143.]

March 27. Nor[manby]. 46. Lord Sheffield to Salisbury. Thanks him for acquainting the King with his indisposition. Hopes to be in town by Easter.

March ? 47. Notes relative to the value of the manor of Greens-Norton, surveyed by Sir Miles Fleetwood, as under-steward of the honor of Grafton.

March 27. Lease, in reversion, to Sir Wm. Ryder of the park of Greens-Norton, co Northampton, in part of lands to be demised to John Eldred and other contractors. [*Docquet.*]

March 27. Similar lease to Lawrence Downes of the site of the manor of Orsett, co. Essex, and of other lands belonging thereto. [*Docquet.*]

March 27. Similar lease to Wm. Zaynes of the site of the manor of Bowcombe and other lands, &c., belonging thereto; and of a messuage and 3 gardens, parcel of the manor of Newport, Isle of Wight. [*Docquet.*]

March 27. Grant to Elizabeth Lady Hunsdon, widow of George late Lord Hunsdon, of purchase of the manors of Cardisson and Riffham, co. Norfolk. [*Docquet.*]

March ? 48. Warrants from Salisbury to Auditor Saxey, to deliver up to Lady Hunsdon the court rolls, &c., of the manors of Riffham and Cardisson, which she has purchased from the contractors, and to the Receiver of the county to pay over to her the last half year's rents.

March 27. Grant to Morgan Adams of a Gunner's place in the Tower. [*Docquet.*]

March 27. Grant to Edw. Hales, in fee-simple, of the manor of Blackmanstone, co Kent, at suit of John Eldred and other contractors. [*Docquet.*]

March 27. Lease to John Eldred and Wm. Whitmore of messuages, lands, &c., in Sheriff Hutton, Glaston, Buckfastleigh, and other towns in several counties, as part value of 2,000*l.* to be devised to them and other contractors. [*Docquet.*]

March 27. Grant, in reversion, to Jonas Bradbury of a Poor Knight's place at Windsor. [*Docquet.*]

March 27. Release to Fras. Earl of Cumberland of all the arrears of the fee-farm rent due to the King, for the forest of Nichol, and the debateable and other lands, co. Cumberland; and grant to him of the fee-farm of the said debateable lands, and of two court leets therein. [*Docquet.*]

Digitized by Google

VOL. LIII.

1610.

[March 29.] 49. Report to the House of Lords of the resolution of the Commons at the recent Conference, relative to tenures; the conditions proposed for which they offer to the King 100,000*l.*

March 29. Grant to Wm. Sale of an alms-room in Christ Church, Oxford. [*Docquet.*]

March 29. Grant to Leonard Stallard of an alms-room in Bristol. [*Docquet.*]

March 29. Grant to Wm. Moseley of an alms-room in Trinity College, Cambridge. [*Docquet.*]

March 30. 50. Sir Rob. Johnson to Salisbury. Recommends the revival of Swainmote Courts for the preservation of His Majesty's forests, &c.

March 30. Westminster. 51. Warrant to pay to Sir Robert Carr 500*l.*, in lieu of the rents of the manor of Sherborne, co. Dorset, formerly granted to him, which he disbursed for the King's service.

March 30. Entry of the above. [*Warrt. Bk.* II., *p.* 144.]

March. Docquet of the above. [*Docquet, March* 27.]

March 31. Whitehall. 52. License to Hen. Snell to travel beyond seas to learn the languages, but not to go to Rome.

March 31. 53. Allowances made in the accounts of Lord Knyvet, Warden of the Mint, for the charge of the King's game, for sundry buildings for the Princess Mary, and for making defences for orange and other fruit trees in [St. James's] Park and Spring Garden.

March 31. Carmina. 54. Sir John Brooke to [Salisbury]. Could not bear the sea, and not being allowed to land in Spain for fear of the plague, they put in at a small town in Portugal.

March 31. Edinburgh. 55. Earl of Dunfermline to the Same. Thanks for his tidings of Lady Arabella. The rumour in Scotland was that she would marry a younger son of Lord Beauchamp. The retreat of the Prince of Condé to the Archduke and to Spain. The appearances of great commotion for the Duchy of Cleves are mere demonstrations. The King of France is making large levies. Will assure certain parties of his Lordship's good faith and integrity.

March? 56. Petition of Sir Rich. Ashton to the Same; recapitulates the substance of his former petition. [*See July* 1, 1609.] Baron Altham having certified in its favour, begs that the 8*l.* mispaid by him into the Exchequer, instead of the First-fruits Office, may be restored.

March. 57. Notes [by Sir Dud. Carleton] of speeches at divers conferences [of the two Houses] last session, respecting granting supplies to the King.

[March.] 58. Account of the charges of the Household of the Prince and Duke of York.

March? 59. Estimate of the charge of the house and stable of the Prince and Duke of York, according to the price then paid for provisions. Noted [by Salisbury], "The prises consydered that oght to bee, this is a high reckning."

Digitized by Google

VOL. LIII.

1610.
March ? 60. Notes of New Year's gifts bestowed on and received by the late Queen, and by King James.

[March.] 61. Charges of the wardrobe for the year 7 James I.

[March.] 62. Mr. Ferrers' bill for linen for the above year.

[March.] 63. Note of Crown debts pressing for payment.

March ? 64. Sir Rob. Cross to Salisbury. Is a suitor to His Majesty for relief. Incloses his petition. [*See Feb.* 14, 1611.]

April 1. Whitehall. 65. Earl of Salisbury to Simon Basil and Thos. Wilson. They are ordered to go to Hatfield, and see how far the proportion of work done there corresponds with the estimate of the whole expense. [*See April* 4.]

April 1. Royston. 66. Sir Thos. Lake to [Salisbury]. Sends the letters for Sir John Digby's despatch, signed, with additional instructions; also those to the Duke and Duchess of Saxony. His Majesty says that the Spanish Ambassador's first speaking of the marriage of the Prince, was by direction of his master, &c.

April 1. Aldershott. 67. Sir Geo. Wrottesley and Sir Walter Tichborne to the Same. Have communicated his letters to the borderers upon the pales of Farnham Parks, and send their answer.

April 1. Fetter Lane. 68. John Fitzwilliams to the Same. Desires to be confronted with Sir John Croke, returned from Hertford Assizes, that he may know his fault, or be released of his grievances for calling him in question.

April. 69. Note relative to the creation of the heir apparent to the Crown, as Prince of Wales and Earl of Chester, temp. Henry III.

April ? 70. Arguments from precedents to prove that the Princes of Wales were summoned to Parliament.

[April 3.] 71. Draft by Sir Fras. Bacon and Sir Henry Hobart, of the preamble of a patent creating Prince Henry Prince of Wales and Earl of Chester. Latin.

[April 3.] 72. Copy of part of the above. Latin.

[April 3.] 73. Translation of the above. Two copies.

April 3. 74. Another copy of the above.

[April 3.] 75. Another translation of the draft.

[April 3.] 76. Copy of the draft by Sir Fras. Bacon and Sir Henry Hobart, with slight variations. Latin.

April ? 77. Two other drafts of the preamble of the Prince's patent, slightly differing from the above.

April ? Notes on the creation of the Princes of Wales, from the son of Henry III. to that of James I. [*Dom. Corresp., Nov.* 4, 1613.]

Digitized by Google

VOL. LIII.

1610.

April 3. Commission to the Lord Admiral to take pirates, with their vessels, and to imprison them. [*Docquet.*]

April 3. Grant to Abraham Allen, in reversion after Wm. Godourus, of the office of one of the King's surgeons. [*Docquet.*]

April 3. Presentation of Samuel Nicolls to the parsonage of Fulmer, co. Cambridge. [*Docquet.*]

April 3. Grant to Sir David Murray of 2,500*l.*, payable out of the proceeds from recusants. [*Docquet.*]

April ? 78. Petition of Fras. Hewitson, of the Tower, to Salisbury, for transfer to himself of a pension of 12*d.* per diem, which he has purchased from Henry Green. With note from Salisbury in favour of the petition.

April 3. Grant to Fras. Hewitson, on surrender of Henry Green, of a pension of 12*d.* per diem. [*Docquet.*]

April 3. Grant to Christian Weech of pardon for the murder of Mary Freeston by witchcraft. [*Docquet.*]

April 3. Order to the searchers of ports to suffer persons appointed by the City of London to transport into Ireland 4,000*l.*, for the plantations in the province of Ulster. [*Docquet.*]

April 4. 79. Estimate by Simon Basil and Thos. Wilson of the charges of the work done and to be done, in the Earl of Salisbury's buildings at Hatfield. [*See April* 1.]

April 5. The Office. 80. Fras. Smith to Mrs. Nicolas. Letter of friendship. Wonders they do not hear from Mr. Nicolas.

April ? 81. Petition of Sir Wm. Waad to Salisbury, to be allowed the preference of purchasing a piece of ground in Marybone Park, from [Wm.] Garway the contractor. With reference thereon to Mr. Garway.

April 5. 82. Vice Provost and Fellows of King's College, Cambridge, to the Earl of Salisbury, Chancellor of the University. Pray that he will maintain them in their privileges, in reference to the election of a Provost.

April [5?] 83. Dr. Fogg Newton to the Same. Prays to be nominated by the King Provost of King's College, Cambridge.

April 5? 84. ——— to the Same. Prays to be appointed Provost of King's College, in the room of the late Dr. Goad, as reward for his frequent employment abroad.

April 6. Indenture of sale by John Carse, Page of the Bedchamber, to Charles Buckland, of Stanninghall, Norfolk, of a grant made to Carse of 300*l.*, debts due to the Crown by Edw. Morgan, recusant. [*Case* A., *James* I., *No.* 1.]

Digitized by Google

1610. Vol. LIII.

April 6. Westminster. Warrant to the Earl of Salisbury and the Chancellor of the Exchequer to agree with Wm. Garway, Francis Jones, Nicholas Salter, and others, for purchase of Crown lands not in the entail, to the value of 350*l.* per annum, in addition to the 2,000*l.* already assigned to them for moneys advanced to the King. [*Sign Man., Vol.* i., *No.* 6.]

April. 85. Draft of the above, dated April 6.

April 7. Docquet of the above.

April 7. 86. Certificate by Wm. Fleetwood of payments to Sir Jas. Stewart, out of the Court of Wards and Liveries.

April 7. 87. "Charges that have grown on sundry His Majesty's houses in the month of March last."

April 7. Westminster. 88. Warrant to pay to Sir Rob. Carr 20,000*l.*, by way of composition for the manor of Sherborne, co. Dorset, escheated to the Crown by attainder of Sir Walter Raleigh, and bestowed on him by the King, and also for other lands compounded for with him by the King.

April 7. Entry of the above. [*Warrt. Bk.* II., *p.* 158.]

April 7. Docquet of the above.

April 7. Westminster. 89. Warrant to pay to Thomas Pott 100 marks for his charges in conveying 20 couple of hounds, 4 brace of greyhounds, and 6 water spaniels to the Duke of Lorraine.

April 7. Entry of the above. [*Warrt. Bk.* II., *p.* 144.]

April 7. Docquet of the above.

April 7. Lease to Lord Knollys of his dwelling house near the Tilt-yard, Westminster, upon his surrender of a former lease, and grant of a portion of the timber yard adjoining the garden wall of the said house. [*Docquet.*]

April 7. Grant to Fras. Kilborne and Nicholas Colman, as trustees of Sir Wm. Bond, of 2,500*l.*, part of the remainder of certain debts due to the King by Sir Philip Kighley, deceased, one of the Tellers of the Exchequer, whose lands were extended for the same. [*Docquet.*]

April 7. Grant to Seth Baker, in reversion after his father George Baker, of the office of maker of spangles, bullions, and other garnishments of silver and silver gilt, for the King's Footmen, Guard, and Messengers. [*Docquet.*]

April 7. Warrant dormant to pay 40*l.* per ann. to Simon Marson, appointed musician for the lute, from the death of Matathias Mason. [*Docquet.*]

April 10. 90. Sir Jas. Croft to Salisbury. Begs that he may not lose the grant made to him of the forfeiture of Mr. Lyngen, by the unfounded claim which Lady Walsingham makes to it.

Digitized by Google

1610. VOL. LIII.

April 11. Westminster. 91. Warrant for payment of certain sums to the Clerks of the Privy Seal, for extraordinary charges in preparing letters of Privy Seal for loans; also for payment of certain sums to the printer for the same.

April 11. Entry of the above. [*Warrt. Bk.* II., *p.* 145.]

April 11. Docquet of the above. [*Docquet.*]

April 11. Letter to the Council to consider what persons are of ability to lend sums of money upon Privy Seals, and to make schedules or books thereof, and send the same to the Lord Privy Seal to make warrants. [*Docquet.*]

April? 92. List of strangers resident in London, who contributed to the last loan in 1604.

April? 93. Statement of the sums raised by each county in England and Wales, on the last Privy Seal loan in 1604, amounting to 158,061*l.* 16*s.* 8*d.*

April 11. Warrant for the Lord Privy Seal to make out Privy Seals of loans, directed to such persons as shall be noted in a schedule, signed by six of the Privy Council. [*Docquet.*]

Apsil 11 Warrant for delivery of stuff, books, &c. to Cuthbert Joyner, Serjeant of the Vestry, for the King's Chapel. [*Docquet.*]

Aprii 11. Grant to the Master and Fellows of Gonville and Caius College, Cambridge, of power to purchase lands to the yearly value of 500*l.*, in mortmain. [*Docquet.*]

April 12. 94. Sir Thos. Shirley, sen., to Salisbury. As the parsonages are not yet sold for payment of the arrears for which they were assigned, begs his letter to the Sheriff of Sussex for delay of payment, &c.

April 12. Normanby. 95. Lord Sheffield to the Same. Has received his order to acknowledge, before a Master in Chancery, a surrender to the King of his estate in the alum works, but the deed of surrender has not reached him.

April 12. Docquet of the above.

April 12. Lease to Sir Thos. Metham of two-thirds of the King's share of the lands of Sir Geo. Brown, recusant. [*Docquet.*]

April 12. Warrant for payment of necessary sums to Sir Robt. Vernon, Cofferer of the Household, for charges of the entertainment of the Duke of Brunswick during his abode here. [*Docquet.*]

April 13. 96. Earl of Worcester to Salisbury. Requests that the Surveyor of Woods may be ordered to rebuild a barn, destroyed by the wind in Nonsuch Park.

Digitized by Google

VOL. LIII.

1610.
April 13. 97. Edward Fenton to Salisbury. Desires an audience, in order to communicate a project.

April 15. Hereford. 98. Bennet Bishop of Hereford to the Same. Has apprehended Roger Cadwallader, alias Rogers, a dangerous seminary priest, leader of the riot four years ago, and Thos. Bailies, a Brownist. Recusants swarm in the county, because he has no commission against them.

April 16. 99. Grant of a quarterne of a yard of land in Orton, co. Northampton, by John Watkin, of Thorpe-Malsor, to Geo. Kinsman, of Ledington, both co. Northampton.

April 17. Pembroke. 100. Deposition of Wm. Young, taken prisoner by Capt. Thomas Salkeld, a pirate. Details of vessels which were taken, and their owners imprisoned, by Salkeld. He also took the island of Lundy, and called himself King of it. Escape of the prisoners, under the guidance of George Eskott, of Bridgewater.

April 17. 101. Warrant to pay over to Sir Henry Carey, Master of the Jewel-house, 1,000*l.*, being the remainder of a sum of 9,000*l.* to be paid by Sir Thos. Shirley, jun., for a grant of old debts.

April. Docquet of the above. [*Docquet, April* 28.]

April 18. Carnarvon. 102. Justices of Carnarvonshire to Salisbury. In obedience to his letter, they called before them His Majesty's tenants of the manor of Weege, petitioners against Simon Williams, who failed to appear, and therefore they cannot fully report the ground of his claim to the tenements long held by the petitioners.

April 18. 103. Warrant to pay to Thos. Elston, Clerk of the Cheque of the Guard, sums for providing red cloth for summer liveries for the Yeomen of the Guard and others.

April 18. Entry of the above. [*Warrt. Bk.* II., *p.* 146.]

April 19. Westminster. 104. Warrant to pay to the Same 18*l.* 13*s.* 6*d.*, for embroidering red coats with the letters J. R. in Venice gold, for certain Grooms, Pages, and Officers of the Household, enumerated.

April 19. Entry of the above. [*Warrt. Bk.* II., *p.* 147.]

April 19. Westminster. 105. Warrant to pay to Wm. Broderick, His Majesty's Embroiderer, 130*l.* 19*s.* 4*d.*, for embroidering red coats with roses and crowns, for certain servants of the Household.

April 19. Entry of the above. [*Warrt. Bk.* II., *p.* 147.]

April 19. Westminster. 106. Warrant to pay to George Baker 698*l.* 11*s.* 8*d.*, for fine gold and silver for spangles on the coats of the Guard, Footmen, and Messengers of the Royal Household.

April 19. Entry of the above. [*Warrt. Bk.*, II., *p.* 146.]

Digitized by Google

1610. Vol. LIII.

April 19. The Office. 107. Fras. Smith to John Nicholas. Recovery of Lord Compton, who lives in Bishopsgate Street, transforming his late father-in-law's house into a gay court, the old usurer himself being forgotten. Anecdotes of Gibson, another usurer. Execution of Lambert, a famous cutter. The King refused to pardon him, saying if Judas were alive, and condemned for betraying Christ, some courtier would be found to beg his pardon.

April 20. Theobalds. 108. Humphrey Flint to Salisbury. Divers persons have died suddenly near Theobalds, and one of them of the plague. Reports this because he understands the King is coming to see his deer.

April 20. Westminster. 109. Warrant to pay to Geo. Herriot 60*l.* for a jewel of gold set with diamonds, given to Jane Mewtas, one of Her Majesty's Bed-chamber women, on her marriage with Sir Wm. Cornwallis.

April 20. Entry of the above. [*Warrt. Bk.*, II., *p.* 148.]

April 20. Westminster. 110. Warrant to pay to Sir Roger Aston, Keeper of the Little Park at Eltham, 20*l.* 12*s.* for constructing four bridges in the park, and repairing the paling and lodge.

April 20. Entry of the above. [*Warrt. Bk.*, II., *p.* 148.]

April 23. Westminster 111. Grant to Lady Walsingham of the benefit of the recusancy of Edw. Lyngen.

April 23. Jesus College, Cambridge. 112. Dr. John Duport, Vice-Chancellor of Cambridge, to Salisbury. Has restrained the scholars of the University from hunting and coursing in his Majesty's walks; the dogs used belong to Mr. Bankes, who still courses with them, against orders to deliver them up.

April 24. Westminster. 113. Grant to John Corbet, Clerk of the Council, of the benefit of the recusancy of Eleanor Kemp, of Pentley, co. Essex.

April 25. 114. Edw. Reynoldes to Salisbury. Sends books found among the papers of his brother, lately deceased, viz., the Council Book, a list of Parliament Records, a book of His Lordship's negociations in his French Embassy, and another of Parliament matters. A book of Levies, Musters, &c., compiled by his brother, is missing. Begs a little relief for the widow.

April ? 115. [Same] to Lord ——. In favour of his brother's widow, hindered of administration to her husband's goods, by Swetnam, a servant of his Lordship.

April ? 116. Jane Rey[noldes] to Mr. L——. Reasons for breaking off her engagement with him on her father's decease; returns him his will and a ring.

April ? 117. [Edw. Reynoldes] to [Sir Hen. Savile]. Thanks for favour to his kinsman.

Digitized by Google

1610. VOL. LIII.

April ? 118. [Edw. Reynoldes] to [Sir Hen. Savile]. Thanks for his promise to promote the preferment of his nephew, Edw. Reynoldes, at the next election. Was prevented by illness from visiting him at Eton last holidays.

April ? 119. Evening meditation in Latin verse, by Edw. Reynoldes, copied by his nephew.

April 25. Westminster. 120. Grant to Sir Thos. Bartlet of 100*l.*, as a free gift from the King.

April 25. Entry of the above. [*Warrt. Bk.*, II., *p.* 149.]

April 25. Docquet of the above.

April 25. Grant to Sir Roger Aston of a pension of 80*l.* per annum, during the life of —— Bartlett, widow. [*Docquet.*]

April 25. Bond from the King to the Lord Mayor, Aldermen, and Recorder of London, for the sum of 150,000*l.*, in part security for 100,000*l.*, to be lent by them. [*Docquet.*]

April 25. Grant to Rich. Smith of an alms-room in Winchester. [*Docquet.*]

April 25. Grant to the Queen of an annuity of 13,000*l.* upon surrender of two former annuities to the same amount. [*Docquet.*]

April 25. Grant to the Earl of Dunbar of annuity of 2,000*l.*, for ten years, upon his surrender of a former grant. [*Docquet.*]

April 25. Commission to the Lord Chancellor, Lord Treasurer, and others, to grant to such of the King's subjects of England and Scotland as are willing to undertake and bear the charge, all such castles, manors, lands, &c., in Ireland, as are now in the King's hands, for such rents, tenures, service, &c., as shall be thought fit. [*Docquet.*]

April 25 ? 121. List of twenty-six grievances presented to the Committee by a Member of the House of Commons; with marginal notes as to which were torn up, dashed, laid asleep, or committed.

April ? 122. Notes of propositions for redress of grievances. Indorsed is Wm. Vyner's account, taken July 23, 1609.

April 25 ? 123. Address of the Commons to His Majesty, touching ecclesiastical grievances, execution of laws against recusants, restoration of silenced ministers, pluralities, and the frequent use of excommunication.

April 25 ? 124. Note of the King's message to the Commons, in answer to the petition on ecclesiastical grievances.

April 26. Lulworth. 125. Thomas Viscount Bindon to [Salisbury]. Thanks for a kind message sent by Dr. Hussey.

Digitized by Google

1610. VOL. LIII.

April 26. London. 126. John Reynolds to Salisbury. Particulars of —— Hunt, whom he had met at Dieppe, and had seen in Rome, clad in pilgrim's weeds. On arriving with him in England, caused him to be examined at Folkstone, near Dover, but he was allowed to pass free. He now professes to be a rich lawyer from Norfolk, but during the voyage he "assumed the speech of a simple and ignorant person.

April 27. Bedford House. 127. Edward Earl of Bedford to the Same. Cannot sell him his inheritance of Covent Garden, having bound himself under a heavy penalty, not further to impoverish himself by sale of his property.

April 27. Westminster. 128. Warrant to pay to the Earl of Dunbar, Keeper of the Privy Purse, 300*l.*, to be disbursed under the King's direction, and 20*l.* to John Hare, for repairing the highways between Highgate and Barnet.

April 27. Entry of the above. [*Warrt. Bk.* II., *p.* 150.]

Docquet of the above. [*Docquet, April* 29.]

April 28. Blackfriars. 129. John Meere to Salisbury. Suggestions for amendments in the Act of Parliament, by which Sherborne will be settled on his Majesty. Fraudulent attempts of Sir Walter Raleigh to convey away part of the lands. State of the parsonage. Requests confirmation of an enclosed deed of Sir Walter Raleigh, granting him profits, &c., worth 10*l.* per ann. Incloses a letter from Sir Walter, to prove that he would have given him 100*l.* a year, if he would have concealed his frauds.

April 29. Grant to Wm. Wheatly, on surrender of Edm. Hedlond, of the office of Master Carpenter of the Tower. [*Docquet.*]

April 29. Grant to the Earl of Derby and Elizabeth his wife, and the heirs of the said Earl, in fee-farm, of the monastery and priory of Rushing and Douglas, and of the Greyfriars of Brymaken alias Bymaken, and rectories of Kirkcrist, in Shelding, and Kirklouan in the Isle of Man, at a reserved rent. [*Docquet.*]

April 29. Grant to Thomas Silvester and others of 5*s.* per ton for building six ships. [*Docquet.*]

April 29. Letter for patents to be made out for the Duke of Lenox, touching his grant of alnage and subsidies of woollen cloths and new draperies in England and Wales, except London, and the counties of Somerset, Worcester, and Hereford, which are granted to others. [*Docquet.*]

April 29. Grant to William Fishington of a Gunner's room in the Tower. [*Docquet.*]

April 29. Grant to Wm. Suthis of the office of Master Mason of Windsor Castle for life. [*Docquet.*]

April 29. Grant to the Company of Adventurers and Planters in Newfoundland, of incorporation and a portion of territory; a special exception as to fishing. [*Docquet.*]

Digitized by Google

VOL. LIII.

1610.
April 30. Lambeth. 130. Archbp. Bancroft [Chancellor of Oxford] to Salisbury. Sends him a letter from the Court. Hopes the worthiest man may be chosen by his Majesty [as Principal of St. Edmund Hall?], if the choice lie in him by their statutes. Prays for the release of Dr. Cowell from imprisonment.

April 30. Commission to the Lord Chancellor, Earl of Salisbury, and others, to let and sell lands and castles in Ireland. [*Grant Book, p.* 57.]

[April.] 131. Dorothy Selkane to Salisbury. For her grant [of the coal mines] to pass according to their Majesties' gracious favour. [*See Oct.* 22, 1609.]

April 30. Co. Hants. 132. Estimate of the charge of repairing Sandham Castle, Isle of Wight.

April ? 133. Petition of Robert Holden to Salisbury. To direct Auditor Fanshaw not to receive composition from Ann and Wm. Farringdon, for a water mill, at Acrington, co. Lancaster, which they pretend to be copyhold of the King, he (Holden) having purchased it from the contractors for mills.

[April.] 134. Petition of Robt. Bromley to the Same, for stay of execution of a decree in the Exchequer Chamber, for 1,200*l.* to be paid to Wm. Beecher by the petitioner, or the widow Babington, on the plea that Beecher owes a still larger sum to himself and Mrs. Babington. [*See April*, 1611.]

VOL. LIV. MAY, 1610.

1610.
May 1. Westminster? 1. Grant to Rich. Browne of the benefit of the recusancy of Joseph Porter, co. Cumberland, Thos. Heysh, co. Salop, and Hugh Griffen, co. Middlesex.

2. Duplicate of the above, dated April 3, 1609 [*probably cancelled*]

May. Docquet of the above. [*Docquet, May* 15.]

May 1. 3. Estimate by Rob. Treswell, surveyor, of the expense of repairing the lodge, pales, and bridges, in the Little Park, Ampthill.

May 1. 4. Edw. Forsett and Simon Basil to Salisbury. Survey and estimate for rebuilding a barn at Nonsuch.

May 2. Thetford. 5. Sir Thomas Lake to the Same. The King submits to him a petition of Sir John Carew, concerning a fraud in a Privy Seal loan. *Incloses,*

5. 1. *Petition of Sir John Carew to the King. Begs pardon for having received* 30*l. from the Exchequer, for return of a loan on Privy Seal, although he had previously sold his claim for* 18*l.*

Digitized by Google

VOL. LIV.

1610.
May ? 6. Petition of John Barksdale of Newbury, Berkshire, to the Council; desires that his proportion of the present loan, being 3*l.*, may be deducted out of the 10*l.* formerly advanced by him on loan, and not repaid.

May 2. 7. Earl of Exeter to Salisbury. Begs him to send to the Attorney of the Court of Wards, and expedite the cause of the gentleman for whom he writes, and for whom he was a suppliant two years before.

May 2. 8. Capt. Edw. Fitzgerald to the Same. Is ill and cannot attend him. Begs favour for his petition concerning the coal mines in the forest of Kingswood, co. Gloucester, granted him by the King, but kept from him by the defendants, in spite of a verdict given against them.

May 2. 9. Arthur Jarvis, Clerk of the Pipe, to the Same. Touching the suit in the Exchequer Chamber, between him and the executors of Sir Francis Woolley. States the conditions which he had offered them.

May 2. Inner Temple. 10. Rob. Heath to the Same. Begs that the contention between Sir John Roper and Sir Rob. Carr may not prejudice his reversion of Sir John Roper's office.

May 2. 11. Sir Jas. Croft to the Same. Understands the King has confirmed Lady Walsingham's claim to the forfeiture of Edw. Lyngen, recusant; desires to know what course is intended to be held towards himself.

May 2. 12. Estimate by Sir Ralph Coningsby, Sir Thos. Pope Blount, and Rob. Treswell, of expense of the repair of the bridge in Redbourn manor.

May 2. Westminster. 13. Warrant to pay to Geo. Nevey, Surveyor of his Majesty's works and fortifications at Portsmouth, 28*l.* 4*s.* 11*d.*, for surplus of his account for repairs.

May 2. Entry of the above. [*Warrt. Bk.* II., *p.* 151.]

May 2. Docquet of the above. [*Docquet, May* 6.]

May 3. Thetford. 14. Sir Thos. Lake to Salisbury. The King is satisfied with his letter on the bill of non-residents, and will excuse his writing so often, his own return being so near, &c. &c.

May 3. 15. Petition of the inhabitants of Brill, Borstall, and Oakley, co. Bucks, to Salisbury. For continuance of a right to a common ground in Godley Corner, alias Brill Hills, lately leased to Chris. Kendall, who intends to enclose it in Barnwood Forest. With reference thereon to Sir Rob. Johnson, and his report.

May ? 16. Particulars of the lands of Sir Geo. Typping in the forest of Barnwood, co. Bucks, claimed by him as part of his manor of Wormenhall.

May ? 17. Draft of the above.

Digitized by Google

1610. VOL. LIV.

May 3. 18. Bill of money laid out by Geo. Mynors, Under-keeper of Nonsuch Great Park, since Michaelmas 1608.

May 4. Westminster. 19. Charter confirming the foundation of the hospital at Stamford, co. Lincoln, by Wm. Brown, temp. Rich. III. Latin.

May 4. 20. Petition of Andrew Hobbs to Salisbury; requests that he may pay by instalments the arrears in the account of Chris. Burrell, late bailiff and collector of chantry land rents, co. Berks, for whom he has been surety. With reference and report thereon.

[May 4.] 21. Act for taking, landing, and carrying sea-sand, for the bettering of land and increase of corn and tillage, cos. Devon and Cornwall.

May 5. Westminster. 22. Warrant for payment of 100*l.* to Rob. Barker, his Majesty's Printer, for books and paper provided for the Parliament, and for certain printed Privy Seals.

May 5. Entry of the above. [*Warrt. Bk.*, II., *p.* 152.]

May. Docquet of the above. [*Docquet, May* 6.]

May 5. Westminster. 23. Warrant to pay to Sir Hen. Carey and Robt. Treswell 80*l.*, for repairing the lodges and pales of Marybone Park.

May 5. Entry of the above. [*Warrt. Bk.* II., *p.* 152.]

May. Docquet of the above. [*Docquet, May* 6.]

May 6. Westminster. 24. Grant to Alex. Martin of the benefit of the recusancy of Hen. Blinkinsop, of Bourgh-upon-Stanmore, co. Westmoreland; Jas. Porter of Bolton, and Fras. Radcliffe of the Isle, co. Cumberland; Wm. Babthorpe of Thornack, and Rob. Ellicor of Holme, co. Lincoln.

May 6. Docquet of the above.

May 6. Grant, in reversion, to John King, of the office of one of the six principal Masters of the Royal Navy, for life. [*Docquet.*]

May 6. Grant to Martin Basill of annuity of 50*l.*, on surrender of a like annuity by Sir Jas. Lancaster. [*Docquet.*]

May 6. Grant to Anne, widow of Sir Walter Waller, of annuity of 100*l.* during the lives of William and Walter, sons of Sir Thos. Waller, and of Wm. Waller, son of Chas. Allen, late of Mole, co. Kent, on surrender of like annuity by Sir Robt. Carew, and Henry and Thomas his sons. [*Docquet.*]

May 6. Presentation of Thos. Swift to the rectory of Waddington, dioc. of Lincoln. [*Docquet.*]

May 6. Grant to Sir Henry Fowkes and his heirs of the advowson of the rectory of Purleigh, co. Essex. [*Docquet.*]

May 6. Grant to Sir John Andrew of two-thirds of the King's benefit of the recusancy of Jane Andrew. [*Docquet.*]

Digitized by Google

VOL. LIV.

1610.

May 6. Grant, with survivorship, to John De Crites, jun., and John Maunchi, in reversion after John De Crites sen., and Rob. Peake, of the office of Serjeant Painter. [*Docquet.*]

May 6. Presentation of Gilbert Hawthorne to the rectory of Stretham, with the chapel of Thetford, Isle of Ely, and co. Cambridge. [*Docquet.*]

May 6. Grant to Andrew Knox, Bishop of the Isles of Scotland, and now elected Bishop of Raphoe in Ireland, of an annuity of 100*l.* [*Docquet.*]

May 6. Grant to Fras. Maurice and Fras. Phelips, nominated by the contractors for rectories, &c., of divers rectories, chantries, &c. in the Duchy of Lancaster, value 87*l.* 13*s.* 3¼*d.* [*Docquet.*]

May 7. Gray's Inn. 25. Thos. Jones to Salisbury. Was employed by the late Lord Treasurer to prosecute those pewterers who had fradulently induced the King to relinquish the pre-emption of tin. By his means they were fined, and the pre-emption was re-established; craves reward for his services.

May 7. 26. Charges on sundry of the King's houses in April last.

May 7. 27. Note of such sums as remain due to the Treasurer of the Navy.

May 7. 28. Ralph Dobbinson to Salisbury. Has delayed arresting Wm. Meysey, Keeper of the Convict Prison at Westminster, against whom he has divers executions, because he professed to be Salisbury's servant; begs to know if he may put them in force.

May 8. 29. Earl of Salisbury's speech in the House of Commons, conveying tidings of the murder of Henry IV. of France; it is another argument to provide for his Majesty, and supply his wants.

May 8. 30. Petition of Wm. Seisson to Salisbury. For continuance in his office as bailiff and collector of the marques fee in Kendall. With reference and report thereon.

May 8. Grant to John King of the office of one of the six principal Masters of the Navy, for life. [*Grant Book, p.* 73.]

May 8. 31. Estimate of expense of repairs of decayed land about Morehay, Launde, and Geddington Woods Launde; with note by the Earl of Exeter, that it should be done before the King's visit this summer.

[May 9.] 32. Notes of the accusations against Sir Stephen Proctor, of vexatious abuses in the exercise of his patent [for gathering concealed debts]; with answers thereto.

May 10. St. Jones'. 33. Ralph Lord Eure to Salisbury. Particulars of the settlement of complaints made by several of His Majesty's tenants against the King's Farmers of Lands, for extorting unreasonable fines for renewal of their leases. Must refer to his Lordship the case of Rich. Williams against Owen Wood, of Anglesea. *Annexed is,*

33. 1. *Answer of Owen Wood to the petition of Rich. Williams, in reference to the ownership of land in Anglesea disputed between them.*

Digitized by Google

1610. VOL. LIV.

May 10. 34. Sir Wm. Cooke to Salisbury. To befriend him in the suit which he has with the townsmen of Gloucester, who seek to stop the despatch of his grant. Progress of and impediments to the suit. *Incloses,*

May ? 34. I. *Arguments and proofs upon a dispute between Sir Wm. Cooke, and the Mayor and Corporation of Gloucester, as to the rights of the latter to the fines of jurors and delinquents in Duston and Barton Regis, Gloucester, for which the former is a suitor.*

May ? 35. Copy of the above arguments.

May 10. Thursday. 36. Orders by the House of Commons upon Sir Edw. Sandys' motion, touching the grievance of new impositions for the search of records, April 30, May 1, and May 10.

May 10. Thursday. 37. Robert Lord Lisle to Salisbury. Sends letters from Sir Wm. Brown, brought over by an Irishman who had come from Flanders. Brown had some discourse with Malrey, who has landed in Ireland, especially concerning the King of France.

May 11. Holborn. 38. Sir Anth. Ashley to the Same. Has surrendered his patent [for alum], and begs payment of the quarter's arrears then due.

May 11. Westminster College. 39. Barlow Bishop of Lincoln to the Same. Incloses a plan for the payment of his first fruits.

May 14. Cornwall. 40. Sir Nich. Prideaux to the Same. In favour of Rich. Prideaux, whose bark was hired for 20 marks to carry bread to Ireland, by Rob. Bellman, Purveyor for Her late Majesty's forces, who refuses on unjust pretexts to pay the hire.

May 14. Baynard's Castle. 41. Earl of Pembroke to the Same. For renewal of the commission to take up materials for repairs of the works at Portsmouth.

May 14. 42. Estimate of the charge of building a new lodge in Leighton Walk, Waltham Forest, for preservation of His Majesty's deer.

May 14. Whitehall. 43. T[hos]. W[ilson] to Mr. Waterson, Warden of the Company of Stationers. The Lord Treasurer commands him to suffer nothing to be printed concerning the late French King's death, without sanction from his Lordship.

May 15. Whitehall. 44. Earl of Salisbury to the Same. Of similar purport. Indorsed [by Wilson,] "Copy of my Lord's letter to the Warden of Stationers, May 15, upon their answers that they would not stay the impression of the French King's death, unless my Lord write."

May 15. Charter House. 45. Earl of Sussex to Salisbury. Requests, in case of the death of Mr. Pelham of Sussex, the wardship of his son, whom he holds a very fit match for his own younger daughter. Begs favour for Capt. Lea, in the business between him and Pratt.

May 15. 46. Humphrey Wheeler to the Same. Has found out the track of Richard More in Worcestershire, and will apprehend him. Sends a letter from Sir Wm. Somerville, High Sheriff of Warwickshire.

Digitized by Google

VOL. LIV.

1610.

May 15. Westminster. 47. Warrant to pay sums not exceeding 5,700*l.*, to Sir Robert Mansell, Treasurer of the Navy, for building a new ship of 600 tons, in place of one decayed, and repairing another.

May 15. Entry of the above. [*Warrt. Bk.* II. *p.* 15.]

May 15. Docquet of the above.

May 15. Westminster. 48. Warrant to pay to Sir Robt. Mansell, Treasurer of the Navy, 8,476*l.* 9*s.* 8*d.*, to be disbursed to Benj. Decrowe, agent for the merchants trading into Muscovy, and to Wm. Russell, merchant, for cordage delivered into the storehouse at Deptford.

May 15. Entry of the above. [*Warrt. Bk.* II., *p.* 154.]

May 15. Docquet of the above. [*Docquet.*]

May 15. Grant to Hen. Earl of Huntingdon, of the reversion of the King's two parts of the manor of Cranford, co. Dorset. [*Docquet.*]

May 15. Grant to Robt. Gordon of the benefit of the recusancy of Thos. Bartlet, of Saintbury, co. Gloucester. [*Docquet.*]

May 15. Grant to Robt. Raynes, Serjeant of the Buckhounds, of annuity of 50*l.* [*Docquet.*]

May 15. Grant to Wm. Battell, on surrender of Robt. Spencer, of the office of Yeoman Pricker of the privy harriers. [*Docquet.*]

May 15. Grant to Sir Jas. Sandilands, Usher of the Privy Chamber, of protection for four months. [*Docquet.*]

May 15. License to Thos. Cromwell, son of Sir Oliver Cromwell, to travel for three years. [*Docquet.*]

May 15. Grant to John Tenant of the first advowson of Aldingham rectory, diocese of Chester, to present George Proctor. [*Docquet.*]

May 15. Warrant dormant to pay 20*l.* per annum wages to Wm. Shipman, Purveyor of Herbs for the King, Queen and Household. [*Docquet.*]

May 15. Grant to David Penry, Groom of the Privy Chamber, of the office of keeper of the gaol in Montgomeryshire. [*Docquet.*]

May 16. 49. Sir Thos. Shirley to Salisbury. Has laboured to procure securities for payment of his arrears. They require him to give in pawn his patent for Under-Sheriffs, and find defects in it; he requests amendment thereof, &c.

May 16. 50. Petition of the Aldermen and Corporation of Newark-upon-Trent to Salisbury and Sir Julius Cæsar. Lord Burleigh, and others, Commissioners for survey of the bridges and King's Hall, at Newark, having certified the necessary repairs, they request that order be taken for the same. *Annexed is,*

50. 1. *Lord Burleigh and others to the Court of Exchequer. Report of the survey of the above places, and estimate of the cost of repairs. April* 11, 1610.

May 17. Florence. 51. Sir Oliver Manners to Salisbury. His brother, the Earl of Rutland, detains his estates, in spite of an order of the Council to the contrary, although he remains abroad by license, associating with Lord Vaux and others who are licensed. Requests his Lordship's further interference.

Digitized by Google

1610. VOL. LIV.

May ? 52. Vindication from records, of the King's title to the forest of Lyfield, and the lands called the manor of Lye, in the said forest.

May 17. 53. Lord Harrington to Salisbury. Requests 20 oaks towards a new lodge in Lyfield forest, co. Rutland; will bear the rest of the expense himself, out of care for the King's deer. *Annexed is,*

53. I. *Estimate of the charge of building a lodge in Lyfield, for preservation of the deer, &c. Nov.* 24.

May 17. 54. Warrant to pay to Sir David Murray, Gentleman of the Bedchamber to the Prince, 1,000*l.*, for extraordinary expenses incurred by the abode of the young Duke of Brunswick with the Prince.

May 17. Entry of the above warrant. [*Wt. Bk.* II., *p.* 153.]

May 17. Westminster. 55. Warrant to pay any sums not exceeding 700*l.*, to Sir Roger Dallison, Lieut. of the Ordnance, for providing fireworks and shows upon the water, against the creation of the Prince as Prince of Wales.

May 17. Entry of the above warrant. [*Warrt. Bk.* II., *p.* 153.]

May [17]. 56. James Button, officer of the Bishopric of Worcester, to Salisbury, High Steward. Death of [Babington] the late Bishop. Sends a brief of the estate and worth of the Bishopric.

May ? 57. Rental of the lands of certain persons in Worcestershire, certified by most of their signatures. [*Connected with the above ?*].

May 18. 58. Sir Fras. Stoner to Salisbury. Begs that his lease of the woods in Watlington Park, co. Oxford, may be granted according to promise, relying on which he has purchased the land in the park, which will be of little value to him without the woods.

May ? 59. Same to the Same. On the same subject.

May 18. 60. List of packets received and despatched since the 5th April by Matthew de Quester.

May ? 61. Memorial soliciting a patent of the office of Postmaster for conveying foreign packets; M. de Quester, the present conveyer of letters, being very remiss in the execution of his office.

May 20. Whitehall. 62. The Council to Sir Thos. Fleming, Lord Chief Justice, and Sir Edw. Coke, Chief Justice of Common Pleas. Directions for careful examination of 4 apprentices, sent up prisoners for committing sedition in Norwich. *Inclose,*

62. I. *Examination of Nich. Dingle, of Norwich, worsted weaver, as to information given by Rob. Kepas, that* 100 *apprentices of worsted weavers had agreed to strike, till all persons who had not served an apprenticeship should be discharged from the trade. April* 23, *Norwich.*

62. II.–VIII. *Examinations of Joshua Warden, April* 23 *and* 25; *Thos. Townsend. April* 25 *and May* 19; *Rob. Willis, jun., April* 24 *and May* 19; *Thos. Harrison, April* 24 *and May* 19, *all of Norwich; and Wm. Frany, of Pockthorpe, May* 3, *relative to the above mentioned strike.*

Digitized by Google

1610. Vol. LIV.

May 20. Westminster. 63. Warrant to pay to Wm. Duck 67*l.*, for expenses about the lodge and grounds taken in on Hounslow Heath.

May 20. Entry of the above. [*Warrt. Bk.*, II., *p.* 155.]

May. Docquet of the above, May 31. [*Docquet, May* 30.]

May 20. Madrid. 64. William Lord Roos to [Salisbury]. Will obey his commands by returning at once to France, and communicate with the English Ambassador there. Sends him some Spanish gloves.

May 21. Whitehall. 65. Abstract of the King's speech to Parliament. Reproaches their delay in the subsidy business. Will not allow his prerogative to be called in question, only the expediency of exercising it in divers points. Has the full right to make impositions, but will not exercise it without Parliament. Necessity of supplies. Papists to be repressed.

May 22. 66. Gregory Ackworth to the King. Desires permission to impart to him some treasonable offence he had seen committed. Has partially revealed it to one of the Council. It concerns a libel on Queen Elizabeth.

[May.] 67. Petition of the tenants of the manor of Yorkfleet, co. York, to Salisbury, requesting allowance of 70*l.* to repair two staiths or weirs in the river Ouse, belonging to the said manor. *Inclose,*

67. I. *Commissioners of Sewers to* [*Salisbury*]. *Are certified by a jury that the above repairs are needful, and will amount to* 70*l. May* 23, *Wighton.*

May 23. 68. Memorandum of the sums yet due by the bishops, on the seventh payment of the clergy subsidy of 3 Jac. 1.

May ? 69. Arguments to prove from precedent, that the prohibition to the Commons against disputing the King's right in impositions, did not preclude their proceeding against them by Act of Parliament.

[May 23.] 70. Petition of the Commons [in reply to the King's speech, May 21,] in behalf of freedom of debate in Parliament, in reference to the right of the Crown to impose customs.

[May 23.] 71. Copy of the above.

May 24. 72. Copy of the above.

[May 24.] 73. Reply of the King to the above petition, granting it with provisoes, and explaining several points in his previous speeches. Has no wish to abridge the liberties of Parliament.

May 25. 74. Earls of Suffolk and Worcester to Salisbury. Request payment of 200*l.* more to Inigo Jones, on imprest for charges for the Queen's masque. [*See March* 4.]

May 25. 75. Thos. Trussell to the Same. Requests his acceptance of a small labour, composed by him and dedicated to his Lordship, the object of which is to suggest means for supplying the King's private state, &c.

Digitized by Google

1610. VOL. LIV.

May 25. Grant to the Earl of Salisbury and his heirs, of certain tithes in the manors of Forthampton and Swinley, parish of Bushley, cos. Gloucester and Worcester, being abbey lands, value 15*l.* 8*s.* 4*d.* per ann., at suit of the contractors [for rectories, &c.]. [*Docquet.*]

May 25. Similar grant to the Earl of Salisbury, Roger Houghton, and John Dacombe of the rectory and certain tithes of Ormskirk, co. Lancaster, of the Duchy of Lancaster, value 47*l.* 7*s.* 6*d.* per ann. [*Docquet.*]

May 25. Grant to Thos. Cæsar of the office of a Baron of the Exchequer, *vice* Nowell Sotherton, deceased. [*Docquet.*]

May 25. Warrant for the instalment of the first fruits of the Bishopric of Lincoln, 828*l.* 4*s.* 9½*d.*, to be paid in eight years. [*Docquet.*]

May 25. Grant to John Angel, on surrender of John Hepborne, of the reversion after Sir Rich. Cox, of the office of porter of the outer gate of Windsor Castle, and Keeper of the Armoury and Ordnance there. [*Docquet.*]

May 25. Grant to Piers Pennant, of Mayland, co. Essex, of redemption of the remainder of Maylandes manor and other lands, co. Essex, of which he is tenant in tail, which remainder was fraudulently transferred to the Crown. [*Docquet.*]

May 25. Madrid. 76. William Lord Roos to [Salisbury]. Doubts whether it will be safe to go through France, on account of tumults feared on the sudden death of the King, but will leave Spain as speedily as possible.

May 26. Exeter. 77. Mayor, &c., of Exeter to the Same. They have been obliged to make a new weir and leat for the mills on the river Exe. Pray that his Lordship will aid their petition to Parliament, for establishing the same in their present sites.

May 28. 78. Note of three petitions of the House of Commons to the King, about recusants, secret catholic marriages, and want of due execution of the laws against Jesuits and priests. Sir Jo. Savile offers 8,000*l.* per ann. for Yorkshire [recusants?]. Sir Geo. Manners and Sir Thos. Grantham, 2,000*l.* per ann. more than before, for Lincolnshire.

May 28. Salisbury. 79. Mayor, &c., of Salisbury to the Earl of Salisbury. Detail their past attempts to procure a new incorporation. Beg his support against the opposition of the Bishop.

May 29. Westminster. 80. Grant to Thos. Pinckney, Anthony Dodsworth, and Jerome Metcalf, servants of the Prince, of the benefit of the recusancy of Henry Shelley of Petersfield, Thos. Lane of Silsted, parish Horsley, Elizabeth Hedger and Elizabeth Norton of Barden, Eastencaul, and Thos. Linckhorne of Boyatt, all co. Hants.

May. Docquet of the above. [*Docquet, May* 31.]

May? 81. Petition of Edw. Kirton to the King, for restoration to his post in the King's Household, from which he is displaced by the Board of Green Cloth; pleads seven years' faithful service under Sir Robert Vernon, now Cofferer.

Digitized by Google

VOL. LIV.

1610.
May 30. Westminster. 82. Warrant to pay to Sir Rob. Vernon, Cofferer of the Household, 800*l.* for extraordinary charges on the creation of the Prince [as Prince of Wales.]

May 30. Entry of the above warrant. [*Warrt. Bk.* II., *p.* 155.]

May 31. Docquet of the above warrant.

May 31. Acquittance of a recognizance of 120*l.*, acknowledged by Sir Walter Leveson, deceased, to the late Queen, for true exercising of the office of Sheriff, co. Stafford. [*Docquet.*]

May 31. Grant to Sir Geo. Keie of the King's two parts in the lands of Thomas and Margaret Crowley, of Manewden, co. Essex, recusants. [*Docquet.*]

May 31. Presentation of Edm. Griffith to the rectory of Llanbeulan, with the chapels annexed of Llachilched, Llanvailog, Keirchiog, Tal-y-llyn, and Llannech y Aneth, co. Anglesea. [*Docquet.*]

May 31. Grant, in reversion, to John Charlot, of a prebend in Gloucester Cathedral. [*Docquet.*]

May 31. Grant to Simon Clark, on nomination of Wm. Garway and other contractors, of the manor of Salford Priors, co. Warwick. [*Docquet.*]

May 31. Lease to John Eldred and Wm. Whitmore, of lands, &c., in divers counties, value 114*l.* 10*s.* 11*d.* per ann., in part of 2,000*l.* to be granted to them. [*Docquet.*]

May 31. Warrant to pay to the Earl of Northampton, certain sums due to the King from the manors of Killingworth and Ladbroke, co. Warwick, part to be paid to Lady Dudley, and the remainder to satisfy the debts of Sir Robert Dudley. [*Docquet.*]

May 31. Grant to Nathaniel Wiborne of an advowson of the rectory of Waddingham, diocese of Lincoln; to present Thos. Walkington. [*Docquet.*]

May ? 83. Petition of divers inhabitants near the Bulwark Gates of the Tower, to Salisbury, to be continued in their tenements enjoyed on lease from the Gentleman Porters of the Tower, of which they understand a lease is about to be granted to another person. With order thereon.

May 31. Demise to Sir Roger Aston of such messuages within the bulwark of the Tower of London, &c., as belong to the Gentleman Porters of the Tower, and also of piece of a wharf. [*Docquet.*]

May ? 84. Note of a claim of "my Lord" on a plot of ground in the Tower wharf, part of which is granted to Sir Roger Aston. Imperfect.

May 31. Grant to Brute Babington, elected Bishop of Derry, Ireland, to hold, in commendam, a prebend residentiary in the church of Lichfield, and the rectory of Tatenhill, in the County of Stafford. [*Docquet.*]

Digitized by Google

1610. Vol. LIV.

May 31. Grant to Sir Anthony Ashley of an annuity of 50*l*, in consideration of the surrender of his office as Clerk of the Privy Council. [*Docquet.*]

May 31. Grant to Wm. Kirkham of an alms-room in St. Peter's, Westminster. [*Docquet.*]

May 31. Grant to Thos. Curwen of pardon for manslaughter of John Hodgeson. [*Docquet.*]

May 31. Grant to Thos. Pinckney of the benefit of the recusancy of Mary Lady White, Elizabeth, wife of Thomas Smalbone, and —— Fookes, widow, of Holt Farm, co. Southampton. [*Docquet.*]

May 31. Grant to Geo. Salter and John Williams of certain lands and tenements, in fee-farm, value 123*l*. 4*s*. 11*d*. per ann.; and of others in fee-simple, value 70*l*. 8*s*. 10½*d*., at suit of Sir Baptist Hicks and other contractors. [*Docquet.*]

May 31. Grant to Anth. and Thos. Luther of the office of Clerk of the Crown in Chancery, during their lives, if Henry, son of Sir Thomas Edmondes, lives so long. [*Docquet.*]

May 31. Grant to Rob. Ballard of dispensation to hold the two parsonages of Westhorpe and of Wiveton, long since united, in diocese Norwich. [*Docquet.*]

May 31. Lease to Lionel Cranfield of divers messuages, parcel of the manor of Wellington, co. Somerset, value 49*l*. 6*s*. 7*d*. per ann., part of the contract with John Eldred and others. [*Docquet.*]

May 31. 85. Charge of the works at Somerset House, since March 1609.

[May.] 86. Certificate of all sums paid into the Exchequer for defective titles, since Dec. 23, 1609.

May. 87. Countess Dowager of Huntingdon to Salisbury. Entreats him, by the precious memory of the late Queen, to protect her against the Earl of Huntingdon, her nephew, respecting the lease granted to her by Queen Elizabeth. [*See June* 15.]

May. 88. Avis Lady Cooke to the Same. Is disappointed of the wardship of Mr. Brand, which he promised her, but which is granted to another. Begs that her son-in-law, Mr. Fotherby, the Archdeacon of Canterbury's son, may be made a Knight at the Prince's creation, her daughter's worth and birth being much disgraced by that match.

[May.] 89. Account of rents of certain chantry lands and tenements in March, April, and May, received from Mr. Harris.

[May.] 90. Memorandum of an inaccuracy in [Thos.] Cæsar's patent [of Baron of the Exchequer], relating to fees excepted therefrom.

Digitized by Google

VOL. LIV.

1610.
May ? 91. Declaration of the King's determination to revive the ancient tribute of "King's silver," a poll tax to be paid on taking the oath of allegiance and supremacy, which shall yearly be enforced as a safeguard against popery; the profits to be devoted to the erection of a college at Chelsea, for the better handling of religious controversies. [*See Winwood's Memorials, Vol.* iii., *p.* 160.]

VOL. LV. JUNE, 1610.

1610.
June 1. Isle of Man. 1. John Philips, Bishop of Sodor and Man, to Salisbury. Has disbursed this year 200 marks on his ruinous Bishopric. Mr. Ireland, Lieutenant of the Isle, has taken away his "turfebery," and refuses him a pass to come to England; begs his Lordship's permission to come over.

June 1. 2. Sir John Swinnerton to the Same. Reports his proceedings in a search for recusants; could not find Mr. Taylor, but found his popish books and certain observations touching the examination of Garnet.

June 2. Whitehall. Proclamation for due execution of all former laws against recusants, for banishing priests and Jesuits, and for administering the oath of allegiance. Printed. [*Proc. Coll., No.* 15.]

June 2. 3. Extract from the above proclamation.

June 2. Westminster. 4. Warrant to pay to John Browne, 170*l.* 0*s.* 4*d.*, for repair of the lodges of Geddington Woods, Morehay, and Gretton Woods, Forest of Rockingham, co. Northampton.

June 2. Entry of the above. [*Warrt. Bk.*, II., *p.* 156.]

June ? 5. Memorandum of materials and money expended in repair of the King's castles, houses, parks, &c.

June 2. Westminster. 6. Warrant to pay 412*l.* to John Norden, for repair of Sandham Castle, Isle of Wight, and for repairs in the parks at Farnham.

June 2. Entry of the above. [*Warrt. Bk.*, II., *p.* 156.]

June 2. Strand. 7. M. de Tourval to Salisbury. Has executed six works for the King, and has now a seventh given, but has received no recompense, although his expenses have been great, especially in travelling in vain from city to city abroad, to find a printer for the King's book, and then staying three months hidden in Paris, to superintend its printing there, and keep it concealed from the Jesuits. Begs some gratuity. French.

[June 4.] 8. Patent of creation of Prince Henry as Prince of Wales, and Earl of Chester. Latin.

[June 4.] 9. Copy of the above.

Digitized by Google

1610. VOL. LV.

[June 4.] 10. Ceremonial preceding and attending the creation of Prince Henry as Prince of Wales.

[June 4.] Account of the ceremony of investiture of the Prince, as Prince of Wales. [*Dom. Corresp.*, 1613, *Nov.* 4.]

June 4. Monday. 11. Different account of the same ceremonial, followed by a list of "things to be prepared at the creation of a Prince of Wales."

June ? 12. List of the robes, insignia, &c., necessary for the creation of a Prince, also of an Earl and a Baron; with notes of fees due to Heralds on these occasions.

[June 4.] 13. Account of creation of Knights of the Bath in honour of the Prince's creation; with list of their names.

[June 4.] 14. Prerogatives of the Prince of Wales, as Earl of Chester.

June 7. 15. Wm. Combes and W. Barnes to Salisbury. For a discharge of the arrears paid by them to the Earl of Northampton, for the manors of Killingworth and Ladbroke.

June 7. Westminster. 16. Warrant for payment to Fras. Cotton, Paymaster of the Works at Portsmouth, of 42*l.* 17*s.* 11*d.*, surplus of his account; of 30*l.* to Geo. Baynard, for repair of lodges and pales in Hyde Park; and of 50*l.* to Baptist Hassell, for charges of the French Ambassador and his retinue, before convenient lodgings were provided for him.

June 7. Entry of the above. [*Warrt. Bk.*, II., *p.* 158.]

June 7. Westminster. 17. Warrant to pay to Rob. Treswell 236*l.* 12*s.* 10*d.*, for building a lodge in Leighton Walk, Waltham Forest, a barn at Nonsuch, a bridge at Redbourn, Herts, and for repairing the lodge and pales of the Little Park at Ampthill.

June 7. Entry of the above. [*Warrt. Bk.*, II., *p.* 157.]

June 9. Co. Middlesex. 18. Certificate of Sir Wm. Killigrew and of Walter Dukman, surveyor of Middlesex, concerning the conditions desirable in a proposed enclosure of ground on Hounslow Heath.

[June 9.] 19. Brief of the bill for permitting the Countess Dowager of Oxford to sell the manor of Bretts, &c., belonging to Henry, Earl of Oxford, a minor.

June 11. Grant to [Sir Henry Hobart], Attorney-General, and his heirs, and to Thomas Plumstead and John Gooch, of purchase of the manors of Marcham, Hevingham, and Marsham, co. Norfolk. [*Docquet.*]

June 11. Demise to David Holland of the manor of Dinorben Vawr, and other hereditaments, co. Denbigh. [*Docquet.*]

June 11. Lease to And. Windsor and Lancaster Gibbon of the site of the manors of Broxtow and Mapperley, cos. Nottingham and Derby. [*Docquet.*]

Digitized by Google

VOL. LV.

1610.

June 11. Grant to Sir Augustine Nichols, Anth. Shugbrough, and John Smith, in fee-simple, of the manor of Kibworth-Beauchamp, co. Leicester. [*Docquet.*]

June 11. Grant to Chris. Brown, Marshall of the Hall, of the custody of His Majesty's pastures, &c., at Sayescourt [Deptford], co. Kent, and of a mansion house there, under certain conditions. [*Docquet.*]

June 12. Grant to Hen. [David?] Penry of the office of gaol keeper of Montgomery, for life. [*Grant Book, p.* 74. *See May* 15.]

June 13. Weymouth and Melcombe Regis. 20. Mayor and Bailiff of Weymouth, &c., to Sir Julius Cæsar, Chancellor of the Exchequer. Have elected a burgess in place of Mr. White; regret that his recommendation of Lord Cranborne had not arrived earlier, as the choice had already been made, and the voters were unwilling to change. [*See June* 16.]

June 14. 21. Charges on the King's houses in the month of May.

June 14. Commission to the Archbp. of Canterbury, the Lord Chancellor, and others, to banish Jesuits and seminary priests. [*Grant Book, p.* 67.]

June 15. 22. Heads of the petition of the Countess of Huntingdon, impleaded in the Exchequer Chamber by her great nephew, the Earl of Huntingdon, for arrears of rent due to the Crown, for the manor of Loughborough, co. Leicester. With reference to Baron Altham, and his report, June 30, detailing particulars of the grant of the lands; the Earl of Huntingdon fears lest, on the death of the Countess, he may be made liable for these arrears, and therefore solicits a settlement, which is very necessary, there being some doubt as to her claim of exemption therefrom.

June 16. Weymouth and Melcombe Regis. 23. Mayor, &c., of Weymouth, &c., to Sir Julius Cæsar. Since the departure of his messenger, they have conferred with the person elected as burgess; he willingly resigns in favour of Lord Cranborne, whom they have now unanimously elected.

June 16. Your Lordship's House of Alterinnis. 24. Paul De la Hay to Salisbury. Incloses the descent and title of Thos. Perrott, who wishes to marry his daughter. Prays favour for Mr. Perrott's rights, &c. *Incloses,*

24. 1. *Pedigree of Thos. Perrott, shewing him to be the heir male of Sir Owen Perrott; with request for his restoration to his estates.*

June 16. Whitehall. 25. Earl of Salisbury and Sir Julius Cæsar to John Bradell. Had displaced Wm. Seisson, at his request, for non-payment of his collection; find on examination that it has been duly paid, and therefore order him to be reinvested in his office of collector of the rents called the Marques Fee. [*See May* 8 *and Nov.* 25.]

Digitized by Google

1610. VOL. LV.

[June 16.] 26. Petition of John Arundel, of Gwarnick, son of Roger Arundel and grandson of Sir John Arundel, of Trerice, to the House of Lords, against the Bill brought in by John Arundel, calling himself of Trerice, in reference to the inheritance contested between them. *Incloses,*

26. 1. *Note of exceptions to the Bill brought into the House of Lords by John Arundel of Trerice against John Arundel of Gwarnick.*

[June 16.] 27. Act for the assurance of certain lands and rents to the Bishop of Durham and his successors, and of certain other lands [Britain's Burse] to Robert Earl of Salisbury and his heirs.

June 16. Westminster. 28. Warrant to pay to And. Kerwyn, Paymaster of the Works, 1,449*l.*, to be employed on a new buttery at Whitehall.

June 16. Entry of the above. [*Warrt. Bk.*, II., *p.* 159.]

June 18. 29. Statement of the money due to the King for defective titles, which were confirmed June 16.

June ? 30. Petition of John Sackford to the King, for re-grant of 13 tenements in St. Martin-le-Grand, and five acres of land in St. Pancras, co. Middlesex, surrendered for defective title.

June 19. 31. Charges of the works, &c., done at Somerset House from May 1, 1609, to May 31, 1610.

June 20. Greenwich. 32. Memorandum of petition to the King, for reviving the old decayed forest of Knaresborough, co. York, belonging to the Duchy of Lancaster, and for lease of the same, and of the waste lands belonging thereto, to Capt. Thos. and Edw. Hayes. With reference thereon to the Lord Treasurer and others.

June 21. Edinburgh. 33. Peter Hay to Salisbury. Hears that Dr. Casaubon has become papist, by the inducement of Cardinal Peronne. Was called before the kirk to answer for his religion. Has given to the Earl of Errol a discourse against Popery, which he composed by order of his Majesty, &c. General dislike to Bishops in Scotland. Offers to write a popular treatise in favour of them.

June 21. 34. Sir John Roper to the Same. Offers some tarsels for his sport, which, he understands, he likes better than falcons.

June 21. Thursday, Whitehall. 35. List of the Committee on the Bill against non-residents and pluralities of benefices; and also on that for restraining execution of Ecclesiastical Canons, not confirmed by Parliament.

June 22. Whitehall. 36. Similar list for the Bill against the common abuse of assignment of debts to his Majesty, &c.

[June 22.] 37. Exceptions to the Bill [7 Jac. I., c. 15,] against assignments of debts to His Majesty.

June 22. Ongar. 38. Ambrose Randolph to Edw. Turner. Sends a list of his tenants; divers of his houses have no sign, but specifies such as have.

Digitized by Google

1610. VOL. LV.

June 23. Kew. 39. Lord Harrington to Salisbury. Touching a suit which he intends to prefer to the King, for a grant of certain incroachments on his Majesty's lands.

June 24. 40. Account of receipts for collations and institutions of ecclesiastical benefices in the province of Canterbury, since July 7, 1609. Latin.

June 24. 41–44. Four lists of dispensations, granted since June 24, 1609. Latin.

June 24. 45. Bill to enforce a clause in the Statute 13 Eliz., [c. 12,] that all ministers of the Church shall subscribe the articles of religion and Confession of Faith only.

June 25. 46. Rich Lloyd to Salisbury. Begs his opinion on his enclosed letters to His Majesty and the Parliament, &c.

June 25. Edinburgh. 47. Anonymous to the King. Deplores the late assassination of a monarch so much resembling His Majesty in virtue, wisdom, and valour [Henry IV. of France]. Recommends His Majesty to guard against any similar attempts upon his own person. Has been suspected of a leaning to popery, from being educated at Rome; but this horrid deed were alone enough to deter him.

June 25. Warrant for order to the searchers and officers of the ports, to allow English subjects to transport necessary moneys into Ireland, for their own use. [*Warrt. Bk.* II., *p.* 173.]

June 25. Westminster. 48. Warrant to pay to the Earl of Worcester, Master of the Horse, 338*l.* 7*s.* 3*d.*, for horses purchased for the Royal family since Jan. 18, and 400*l.* on account, for similar purchases.

June 26. Entry of the above. [*Warrt. Bk.* II., *p.* 160.]

June 25. Westminster. 49. Warrant to pay to Edw. Field and Humph. Harpur, 71*l.* in recompense for tops and lops, and dead trees, in Kings Norton, sold from them, contrary to the tenure of their lease.

June 25. Entry of the above. [*Warrt. Bk.* II., *p.* 160.]

June 25. Westminster. 50. Warrant to pay to Wm. Ward 453*l* 14*s.* 2½*d.*, for fitting out a ship to prevent Frenchmen from fishing in the Stowe, and other places on the Eastern coast.

June 25. Entry of the above. [*Warrt. Bk.* II., *p.* 159.]

June 26. Commission to the Earl of Salisbury to direct all officers of customs to receive duty on wares and manufactures as before, and to put a new tax on raisins, and other merchandise. [*Grant Book, p.* 66.]

June 26. 51. List of the nobility who have not paid the second payment of the third subsidy of 3 Jac. I.

June 28. Grant, with survivorship, to George Evelyn and Wm. Pennyman, on surrender of Rich. Wilkinson and John Clapham, of the office of Comptroller and Clerk of the Hanaper. [*Docquet.*]

Digitized by Google

VOL. LV.

1610.

June 28. Grant to Thos. and Agnes Crowcher of pardon for murder of an infant. [*Docquet.*]

June 28. Grant to Sir Wm. Anstruther of all the materials of the decayed castle of Kirk-Oswald, co. Cumberland; also lease of the land on which the castle stands, the gardens, &c. [*Docquet.*]

June 28. Grant to John Hatton, Footman in ordinary, of the benefit of the recusancy, of Rich. Hume, of Male, co. Lancaster. [*Docquet.*]

June 28. Grant to John Corbet, of the benefit of the recusancy of Sir Hen. James, of Smarden, co. Kent, and John Shelley, of Michel-grove, co. Sussex. [*Docquet.*]

June 28. Letter to the Earl of Shrewsbury, Justice in Eyre beyond Trent, to prohibit the inhabitants and borderers of the forest of Peak, from destroying moor fowls and heath poults. [*Docquet.*]

June 28. Release to the inhabitants of Nottinghamshire of a fine of 180*l.*, imposed on them for not building Bawtry bridge, on condition that the fine be employed in building the said bridge. [*Docquet.*]

[June 29.] 52. Authorities and arguments by Chief Justice Coke, to prove that the King cannot set impositions upon merchandise, without consent of Parliament.

June 30. 53. Petition of Rich. Glanville to Salisbury. Prays permission to recover by law certain sums borrowed from him in the Earl's name, for the King's use. With note by Salisbury that he discredits the statement, and leaves the petitioner to his remedy at law.

June 30. Grant to the Mayor and Sheriffs of London to order the arrest of all ships, merchants, &c., of Hamburg and Lubeck. [*Grant Book.*, *p.* 69.]

June. [King's Bench Prison.] 54. Sir Hen. Wyndam to the King. Prays for a habeas corpus, such as has been granted to Sir Wm. Constable, that he may appear before the King and Council, for discovery of a service important to the State.

[June.] 55. Speech in the House of Commons, in reply to Mr. Hyde and others, concerning the proposed petition to the King against impositions, freedom of debate therein being conceded, in answer to the former petition.

June? 56. Project for composition for tenures, by means of an Act of Parliament.

June? 57. Note of objections against the abolition of wardships; with replies thereto.

June? 58. Collections [by Dudley Carleton] out of divers speeches at Conferences of the two Houses, touching tenures, the compensation to be offered to the King for relinquishing wardships, &c.

June? 59. Substance of a petition for repeal of a clause in the Act 34 Hen. VIII., relating to the King's power to make or change the laws for Wales; the grant of repeal to be affixed to the proposed contract for redemption of tenures from the King.

Digitized by Google

Vol. LV.

1610.
June ? 60. Project for a new law relative to tenures in chief, wardship, livery, primer seisin, &c., &c.

June ? 61. Considerations on the best means for raising 100,000*l.* yearly, to be granted by Parliament to the King, for the relinquishment of wardships, &c.

June ? 62. Fuller's report of 20 bills which are to be proceeded in by Parliament, out of 34 shewed to the Committee.

Vol. LVI. July, 1610.

1610.
July 2. 1. Dr. John Hammond to the Earl of Salisbury. States that he is willing to pay as much as the contractors, for Chertsey mills, and will purchase the reversion of the lease.

July 2. 2. Petition of Sir Peter Bradshaw and others to Salisbury, concerning the stay in assigning an extended lease of their farm of Chinley, alias Mainstonfield, co. Derby, which they purchased from the contractors. With reference and report thereon.

July 3. Westminster. Warrant to pay to James Bovy, Serjeant of the Cellar, 650*l.* for providing wines in France for the King. [*Warrt. Bk.*, II., *p.* 162.]

[July 3.] 3. Notes [by Dud. Carleton] of arguments in the Committee for impositions, for and against the King's right to impose them by his sole authority.

[July 3.] 4. Copy of the above.

July 5. 5. Earl of Shrewsbury to Salisbury. Details the dealings of Bradshaw, in the affair of Chinley.

July 5. Westminster. 6. Edwd. Reynoldes to Sir John Rawlins. Cannot endure such delays, and claims the repayment of his principal, half in six months, and the other half in twelve months.

July 5. 7. Statement of receipts of first fruits since December 1609 ; with note of payments in specialties since 1 Eliz.

July 5. 8. Thos. Trussell to Salisbury. Renews his request to lay before his Lordship some project "which may fall out very weighty."

July 6. 9. Points of the conferences alleged by the Lower House, and answered by the Archbp. of Canterbury and Bp. of London, about the canons.

[July 7.] 10. Petition of the House of Commons to the King for redress of grievances, viz., multiplicity of proclamations ; authority exercised over the Counties of Gloucester, Hereford, Worcester, and Salop, by the President and Council of Wales ; abuses of the Ecclesiastical Commission ; stay of writs of prohibition, habeas corpus, &c. ; impositions upon merchandise and sea coal ; exaction upon sealing drapery ; tax upon alehouses ; and monopoly of wine licenses.

[July 7.] 11. Transcript of the above.

[July 7.] 12. List of heads of grievances comprised in the above.

Digitized by Google

1610. VOL. LVI.

July ? 13. Declaration by the King that the granting of wine licenses is a branch of Royal prerogative pronounced lawful by the Council and Judges, and confirming those already granted.

July 7. 14. Charges on his Majesty's houses in June.

July 8. 15. Sir Hen. Guildford to Salisbury. Suggestions for the Commissioners who are to sit on the Earl of Dorset's claim to 512 acres in Broyle Park. Considerations for his Majesty's service thereon.

July 8. Shiplake. 16. Fras. Plowden, jun. to Thos. Windebank. Regrets that his father cannot at present receive him [Mr. Windebank], being called away on other service; will apprize him of his return, &c. French.

July 9. 17. Names and quality of all recusants and non-communicants, co. Northumberland.

July 9. Westminster. Warrant to pay to Sir Gamaliel Capell 13*l.* 13*s.* 8*d.* for cleansing the intrenchment of West Tilbury Fort, and to John Killigrew 15*l.* 12*s.* 6*d.* for rent of the land on which Pendennis Fort, co. Cornwall, is erected. [*Warrt. Bk.* II., *p.* 163.]

July 9. Westminster. Warrant to pay to Lady Carey 386*l.* 8*s.* 5*d.* for the apparel of the Duke of York. [*Ibid.*, *p.* 163.]

July 10. 18. The King's answer to the petition of grievances, presented by the Lower House. Indorsed by Salisbury. "This was the answ^{r} to the first part of grievances, that only towched matters by w^{ch} the K. made profict."

[July 10.] 19. Draft of the above, corrected [by Salisbury.]

July 10 ? 20. Note of heads of ecclesiastical and other grievances.

[July 10.] 21. Note of report [from the Committee of Grievances], specifying such as are to be reserved, and the heads of Bills for redress of others; with names of the Committees appointed for recording the grievances delivered, and for the case of impositions.

July 10. 22. T[hos]. W[indebank] to Fras. Plowden, junr. His business is not so pressing but that he can await his return. [*See July* 8, *No.* 16.]

Jnly 10. Westminster. Warrant to pay to Sir Wm. Ryder and Sir Thos. Lake 828*l.* 7*s.* 8*d.*, on account of an abatement in the imposition on sugars granted to the Queen, for the half year ending 24 June. [*Warrt. Bk.* II., *p.* 164.]

July 12. [Fleet Prison.] 23. Petition of Thos. Jones to Salisbury, for liberty and freedom from arrears of rent and forfeiture of lease of lands near the Tower, claimed from him contrary to a decree in his favour, in the Court of Exchequer. With reference thereon.

July 14. 24. Petition of Nich. Douglas, alias Dickason, to the Same; was apprehended on suspicion of being Gowrie's brother; has remained ten months in prison; prays to be enlarged. With reference to the Lords of Scotland, and report by the Duke of Lenox, that his imprisonment has been sufficient punishment for his indiscretion and folly.

July ? 25. Earl of Dunbar to the Same. Desires a warrant for the bearer to apprehend John Oliphant, a follower of the traitor Gowrie, who is about to go over into France. Knows it will be pleasing to the King.

Digitized by Google

1610. VOL. LVI.

July 14. Your Lordship's House of Alterinnis. 26. Paul de la Hay to Salisbury. Entreats that he may not be disgraced by being left out of the Commission of the Peace; the accusations against him are proved by the Judges to be false clamours.

July 15. Standish. 27. Sir Hen. Winston to the Same. Solicits the wardship of the son of the late William Try, of Hardwick, co. Gloucester, for whom he stands surety for 2,530*l.*; his neighbours knowing that he is a poor kinsman of his Lordship, his failing to obtain it would be a great disgrace.

July 16. 28. Notes of arguments in speeches in Parliament, relative to the supply, tenures, &c.

July 17. Westminster. Warrant to pay 20*l.* half-yearly to John Hawkinson, out of the yearly pension of 600*l.* granted by His Majesty to Edm. Nevill, till 160*l.* be paid. [*Warrt. Bk.* II., *p.* 164.]

July 17. 29. Note of receipts paid and expected in the Exchequer, before Michaelmas.

July 18. 30. Additional propositions made by the Commons to the Lords, touching the contract for tenures.

July 18. Westminster. 31. Warrant of leave of absence to Sir William Waad, Lieutenant of the Tower, for a month per year, on condition that Sir Roger Dallison, Sir John Kay, or Edw. Forsett take his charge in his absence.

July 18. Westminster. Warrant to pay to Hen. Reynolds, 231*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* for fees, &c., paid to officers at the creation of the Prince of Wales. [*Warrt. Bk.* II., *p.* 165.]

July 20. Savoy. 32. Edward Lord Zouch to Salisbury. Commends Mr. Warner, the bearer, to be employed in place of Baron Cæsar.

July 20. Hertford. 33. Justices of Peace, co. Herts, to the Same. Great inconveniences in fulfilling the orders of the Purveyor, for 500 loads of building materials to be conveyed to Royston, on account of the harvest season. Pray for adequate compensation, if the service be enforced.

July 20. 34. Robt. Lane to the Same. Begs to be continued in the keepership of Geddington Woods, Rockingham Forest, from which he has been displaced by the Montagues' influence over the Earl of Exeter.

July 20. Warrant to pay to Thos. Lunsden, 300*l.* for surrender of a lease in reversion, sold to him by Alex. Levingston, of lands value 20*l.* per ann. [*Wt. Bk.* II., *p.* 165.]

July 21. 35. Memorial of the demands made by the House of Commons to the Lords, respecting the great contract for tenures; March 26, June 26, and July 21.

July 21. 36. Duplicate of the above.

July 21. 37. Assent of the House of Lords to the memorial of the Commons, respecting the contract for tenures.

[July 21.] 38. The Lords' memorial to the King concerning the contract for tenures, &c. Indorsed [by Salisbury], "The Lords' memoriall, added to the memoriall of the Lower House, for His Majesty's better caution."

Digitized by Google

Vol. LVI.

1610.

[July 23.] 39. The King's answer to the memorial of grievances delivered by the House of Commons. Imperfect.

[July 23.] 40. Extract from the above, concerning proclamations.

July 23. 41. Note of "The times of the King's coming to the Parliament at every Session." 1604—1610.

July 23. Warrant to pay to John Williams and others, 4,941*l.* 4*s.* 11¾*d.* for gold and silver plate, coffers, linen, cutlery, &c. &c. [*Wt. Bk.* II., *p.* 166.]

July 23. Westminster. Warrant to pay to Sir Roger Aston, Gentleman of the Bedchamber, 300*l.* for certain services, as appointed by His Majesty. [*Ibid.*, *p.* 166.]

[July 24.] 42. Sir Roger Aston to Lord ——. Parliament have concluded to grant His Majesty a supply of 200,000*l.* per ann. The "little beagle" hath run about and brought the rest of the great hounds to a perfect tune. The King gives up in return the wards, tenures, purveyorships, and compositions.

[July 24.] 43. Copy of the above.

July 24. 44. Art. Jarvis to Salisbury. Hard measures used against him by Sir Arth. Mainwaring, to whom he has surrendered an office, and who refuses him the deputyship thereof. Desires his Lordship's influence.

July 24. 45. Account of receipts and payments, in the Court of Wards and Liveries, since July 12.

July 24. Warrant to pay to Henry Gibb, Groom of the Bedchamber to the Prince of Wales, 176*l.* 12*s.* 9*d.*, in lieu of the fine of Sir Geo. Gifford, which was granted to Gibb, but afterwards remitted. [*Warrt. Bk.* II., *p.* 168.]

July 25. Shiplake. 46. Fras. Plowden, jun., to [Thos. Windebank]. Complimentary, and touching some lands near Mortimer, which Windebank wishes to purchase. French.

July? 47. Hen. Wright to Salisbury. Respecting his offer to teach the workmen in the King's silver mine the true manner of working the furnaces, according to the fashion of Germany and Hungary.

July 27. Merefleet. Friday. 48. Earl of Northampton to the Same. Touching a patent of invention granted in favour of [Hen.] Wright, a poor man, who had a promise of the patent for furnaces now granted to Slingsby [and] Palmer. Requests that Wright may either be co-partner, or have compensation for his expenses.

July 28. License to Sir Wm. Slingsby, And. Palmer, Edwd. Wolverston, and Rob. Clayton, to make furnaces, bell-metal, &c., with sea and grit coal, instead of wood and charcoal, for 21 years. [*Grant Book*, *p.* 76.]

July 29. Bletsoe. 49. Sir Thos. Lake to Salisbury. Has despatched the letters concerning Lord Mordaunt, and the Privy Seals. Delivered the King of Denmark's letters to His Majesty, and explained what course his Lordship had taken, &c. The merchants to be consulted.

Digitized by Google

VOL. LVI.

1610.

July 29. Bletsoe. 50. Sir David Murray to Salisbury. Is informed that he is offended with him, and will deprive him of the copper patent. Mr. Russell and the rest have been very earnest that he should sell his interest therein, and also the right of his patent of the brimstone and copperas, &c. Defers particulars till he meets his Lordship at Holdenby.

July 29. London. 51. Council of England to the Council of Scotland. The late execrable murder of a Prince in the adjacent kingdom must excite the greatest vigilance for the safety of his Majesty's person, who, from his cradle, has been preserved from so many imminent dangers.

July ? 52. Contents of the grant to Sir Rob. Stewart and Rich. Vans of roots and stumps of trees in the King's forests, chases, &c.; with exceptions against their use of the patents. Further demands of the patentees, and exceptions against the demands.

July 30. Re-grant to Sir Rob. Stewart and Rich. Vans of roots and stumps in the King's forests and chases. [*Grant Book, p.* 76.]

July 30. Westminster. Grant to Robt. Cunningham of 80*l.* as a free gift. [*Warrt. Bk.*, II., *p* 176.]

July 30. Westminster. 53. Warrant to pay to Rob. Bell, of London, 85*l.* 9*s.* for Frontenac wines and fruit, bought in France and in England.

July 30. Entry of the above. [*Warrt. Bk.*, II., *p.* 162.]

July 30. 54. Warrant to pay to Robt. Jossie, Deputy Keeper of the Privy Purse, 4,000*l.*, to be disbursed according to his Majesty's directions.

July 30. Entry of the above. [*Warrt. Bk.*, II., *p.* 168.]

July 31. 55. Math. Hadde to Sir Thos. Waller, Lieutenant of Dover Castle. His opinion on a case proposed; thinks it is clearly no wreck, but belongs to the Lord [Warden], as stray goods, the owners having relinquished it.

July 31. Westminster. Warrant to pay certain allowances to Sir Roger Wilbraham and others, Commissioners, &c., for the plantation of the Province of Ulster. [*Warrt. Bk.*, II., *p.* 169.]

July. 56. Lady Arabella Seymour to the Council. Expresses hearty sorrow for His Majesty's displeasure; hopes he will pardon her.

[July.] 57. Means and projects for bettering the livings of Ministers, proposed by Bancroft Archbp. of Canterbury, in the late session of Parliament.

July. 58. Arrears of debts paid 6 and 7 Jac. I., in the Exchequer, which were due between 30 Eliz. and 1 Jac I.

[July.] 59. Account of receipts of customs at Hull, 4, 5, 6, 7, and 8 Jac. I.

July ? 60. Examination of a doubt relative to papists taking the oath of allegiance.

Digitized by Google

VOL. LVII. AUGUST—OCTOBER, 1610.

1610.

Aug. 2. 1. Relation of Wm. Bayley, Vicar of Walden, and Tho. Dawney, relative to the threatening speeches used against Bayley by Wm. Atkinson, who came to claim his assistance in the discovery of certain recusants, which was refused.

Aug. 3. 2. Elizabeth Countess of Derby, to her uncle, [the Earl of Salisbury.] Will meet him on the 17th of August. Lord Gerard will send a guide for the way between Holdenby and his house.

Aug. 4. 3. List of persons who have received grants of old debts of the Crown, and of the money recovered and paid. [*Not averaging a hundredth part of the grant.*]

Aug. [4 ?] 4. Levinus Munck to [Sir Tho. Lake.] Sends four Privy Seals, to be signed, and returned to the Lord Treasurer. Mr. Carleton presses expedition in the bill for his entertainment.

Aug. 5. Holdenby. 5. Sir Thos. Lake to Salisbury. Returns the Privy Seals signed. A clause was repeated in one of them, for money to [Thos.] Sheffield for the garden at Greenwich, and the King is so attentive to business that he remembered signing it before.

[Aug. 6.] [Holdenby.] 6. Wm. Lord Knollys to the Same. On preventing the billeting of the Royal horses in the pastures about Holdenby. The 5th of August has passed with mirth, and an excellent sermon was delivered by the Bishop of Ely. [*The allusion is to the anniversary of the Gowrie Conspiracy. See Nichols' Progresses, Vol.* ii., *p.* 364.]

Aug. 6. Holdenby. 7. Sir Thos. Lake to the Same. Touching a grant to Mr. Graham of moneys found in Waltham Forest. A good quantity of gold found is in the hands of Sir Gavin Harvey, and is to be seized for the King, who desires further information about it.

Aug. 7. Kirkby. 8. Same to [the Same.] On the King's arrival from Apthorpe, presented his Lordship's letters, with the information concerning the siege, and Sir Thos. Dutton's fact. The King said Sir Thomas was to be punished according to a maxim in his Basilicon Doron, that "faults in war are of all others straightest to be looked into." Dutton arrived at the Court to excuse himself, but was arrested, &c.

Aug. 7. 9. Earls of Suffolk and Worcester and Lord Knollys to the Same. Upon the receipt of his direction, sent Sir Thos. Lake to Court to acquaint His Majesty with the business. They will remain until his Lordship's coming, and send for other Lords, if needful.

Aug. 7. 10. Charges of works on His Majesty's houses in July last.

Aug. 8. Westminster. 11. Edw. Reynoldes to Mrs. Mills. Sends an answer to her letter to Mr. Levinus [Munck]. Thinks the Knight whom Mr. Mills first helped to place with Sir Thos. Walsingham, will in gratitude further his views; the suit most easy to be effected would be one for a grant of recusants, whereof Hampshire was wont to have plenty.

Digitized by Google

1610. VOL. LVII.

Aug. 10. Bosvile House. 12. Ralph Ewens to [Salisbury.] Sends the articles of the contract of the House of Commons, as directed; of those added by the Lords, he has no knowledge.

Aug. 10. Millbrook, near Ampthill. 13. Gilb. Earl of Shrewsbury to the Same. Begs favour for the petition of Crumpton and Reeve, prisoners in the Marshalsea, for no other crime than that of being present at the marriage of their master and mistress.

Aug. 10? 14. Petition of Thos. Reeve to the Council. Has been imprisoned for marrying the Lord Maltravers to the Lady Elizabeth Stewart. The King has since graciously pardoned him, but he cannot leave his prison, being unable to pay the fees. Prays for their Lordships' warrant to dispense with them. With note that their Lordships will make no order on the above.

Aug. 11. Warwick. 15. Sir Rich. Verney, Edw. Boughton, and Wm. Barnes, lessees of the lands of Sir Rob. Dudley, to Salisbury. Their patent contains no proviso for their security or reimbursement of charges, but they have entered on the business, confiding in his Lordship's message that they shall receive no prejudice thereby. *Annexed is,*

15. 1. *Note of such things as the lessees of Sir Rob. Dudley's lands desire to be considered, relative to their own indemnity, the condition of Kenilworth Castle, disposal of offices in the lands, &c.*

Aug. 11. Holdenby. Warrant to pay certain sums to Sir Arthur Ingram and others, Farmers of the imposition on starch, it being now forbidden to be made in England. [*Warrt. Bk.* II., *p.* 169.]

Aug. 11. Holdenby. Warrant to pay to Sir Wm. Bonfield, Captain of Sandsfoot Castle, co. Dorset, 240*l.* 10*s.* 4*d.* for repair of the same; to Thos. Sheffield, keeper of the orchard and garden at Greenwich, 33*l.* for trees and plants; and to Sir Thomas Edmondes 50*l.* for rent of a house at Paris. [*Ibid.*, *p.* 270.]

Aug. 13. Grant to Robert Walter, Serjeant of the Buckhounds, and Rich. Brass, one of the huntsmen, of 86*l.* as a gift. [*Ibid.*, *p.* 172.]

Aug. 13. Holdenby. Warrant to pay to Robt. Jossie, Deputy Keeper of the Privy Purse in the absence of the Earl of Dunbar, 3,000*l.*, for certain important services and urgent affairs. [*Ibid.*, *p.* 171.]

Aug. 14. Northampton. 16. Geo. Montgomery, Bishop of Meath elect, to Salisbury. States that the bearer, And. Aydie, Professor of Philosophy in Dantzic College, was the means of suppressing the infamous libel against the King, which came out under the name of Bartolus Pacenius, but is really by the Jesuit Abercromby, now living near Dantzic, whom he offers to apprehend and send over, if encouraged so to do. [*See Aug.* 29.]

Aug. 14. Wedgenock. 17. Sir Fulk Greville to the Same. Begs his acceptance of a stag of his own breeding and killing.

Digitized by Google

1610. VOL. LVII.

Aug. 16. The Office. 18. Fras. Smith to John Nicholas. Letter of private friendship.

Aug. 19. Lambeth. 19. Archbp. of Canterbury to Salisbury. His friends in Ireland beg his influence in favour of Sir Chris. Plunket, who has a suit before the Council.

Aug. 19. Grafton. 20. Warrant from the Council of Scotland for letters patent constituting George Earl of Dunbar, Treasurer of Scotland, the Comptroller and Collector of the new augmentations, sole and "full intremettor" of his Majesty's revenues and casualties, &c., and regulator of the entire revenues of Scotland, in order to avoid the abuses occasioned by a multiplicity of officers.

Aug. ? 21. Declaration of the duties and prerogatives of the office of High Treasurer of Scotland, since the addition of the comptrollership thereto.

Aug. 20. Ludlow Castle. 22. Ralph Lord Eure to Salisbury. Contemptuous conduct of John Cole, co. Salop; he refused to obey the orders of the Court of Wales, and arrested the pursuivant who was sent to enforce them. His object is to bring the causes of the four counties to trial at the King's Bench.

Aug. 21. Lechworth. 23. Sir Rowland Lytton to Sir Dud. Carleton. Congratulates him on his employment; suggests his taking Mr. Chamberlain with him; asks his advice whether to permit Will. Lytton to join the army for Cleves.

Aug. ? Puddlewharf. 24. Sir Dud. Carleton to John Chamberlain. Has finished his task, and seen Secretary Herbert, Mr. Edmondes, and Mr. Comptroller; is now going to the water. Directions about the transmission of letters.

Aug. 21. Kensington. 25. Lord Treasurer Salisbury to Auditor Gofton. The King intends to settle on the Prince of Wales, lands to the amount of 10,000*l.* per ann. Requests him to calculate the Prince's revenues, with certain additions, and send in particulars of the amount.

Aug. 22. Woodstock. Proclamation for abolishing the making of starch in England and Wales, under severe penalties, and forbidding the purchase of starch made in England. Printed. [*Proc. Bk., p.* 232.]

Aug. 23. Gray's Inn. 26. Sir Fras. Bacon to Sir Julius Cæsar. On Sir Robt. Stewart's petition, has examined the state of the foundation of Bedford Hospital; finds the right of possession very uncertain. Recommends a speedy re-settlement, for the sake of the poor of the town.

Aug. 23. Woodstock. 27. Sir Roger Aston to Salisbury. Requests that the bearer may receive the huntsmen's money.

Aug. 26. Calais. 28. Rich. Gifford to [the Same.] Signifies his delivery from the tyrannical Florentines, who have kept him 3 years in prison. Prays for protection for 6 months, to come to England without molestation, a repeal of his exile, and restoration to favour.

Digitized by Google

1610. VOL. LVII.

Aug. 29. 29. And. Aydie to Salisbury. The book was probably indited by Abercromby, and written by Stroza, President of the Jesuits at Brunsbech. Found another libel among Dr. Bruce's papers. The apprehension of the Jesuit will not be without danger. [*See Aug.* 14.]

Aug. 30. 30. Earl of Northampton, Warden of the Cinque Ports, to Sir Thos. Harfleet, of Ash, Kent. Commission constituting him Scout Master of the Cinque Ports.

Aug? 31. Complaints of an officer of the Cinque Ports to the Lord Warden, against Mr. Harfleet, Mayor of Sandwich, and other inhabitants there, for opposing the government of the Lord Warden, and refusing to assist his officers, allowing them to be abused, and their prisoners to escape, &c.

Aug. Malbeck. 32. Sir John Hollis to Salisbury. The House of Commons having postponed the decision as to the mode of collecting the moneys for the contract with the King for tenures, that they might consult the counties thereon, he intended to have the matter fully discussed in a meeting of the Commissioners for the Subsidy, at Southwell, but Sir Henry Pierpoint insisted on holding the meeting at Mansfield, where, on account of its remoteness, few persons were present.

Aug. 33. Edm. Wright to Mr. Typper. States the price at which Lady Wharton purposes to sell certain lands, and the state of her title thereto. *Incloses,*

33. 1. *Particulars of certain manors, co. Dorset, to be sold as above.*

Aug. 31. Grant to Claude Russell of 40*l.* as a free gift from the King. [*Wt. Bk.* II., *p.* 171.]

Aug. 31. 34. Sums expended upon works at Richmond and St. James's, since March 1. Two papers.

Aug.? 35. Sums expended upon works at sundry of His Majesty's houses in August.

Aug.? 36. Remembrance of decays and wants about the King's house at Holdenby.

Aug. 37. Abstract of the rentals at Holdenby as they were heretofore and are now let, and of the rise that may be made in the rents, when the prices of wool rise again.

Aug.? 38. Instructions [given by Sir Hen. Savile to Sir Dud. Carleton] in reference to purchase of books, collation of MSS., relating to St. Chrysostom, at Paris and in Italy.

Sept. 1. Sprowston. 39. John Corbet to Salisbury. Begs him to excuse his attendance until next month, as he has been ill.

Sept. 2 Aldershott. 40. Sir Thos. Lake to the Same. To ascertain the value of an escheat likely to fall to the Crown, for which Mr. Barclay has sued to the King.

Digitized by Google

VOL. LVII.

1610.

[Sept. 2.] 41. [Jean de] Barclay to Mr. North. Has remembered the name of the person whose escheat was granted to him; it is Cicely Howse, alias Rokete. Begs its speedy entry, as she is extremely ill. Asks whether, as a foreigner and the King's servant, he is bound to contribute to the subsidy now raising. French.

Sept. 3. Court. 42. Ellis Rothwell to Salisbury. Prays to be remembered, it being reported that Mr. [Humphrey] Flint is dead, by which means some places will be vacant; requests some little thing for himself.

Sept. 3. 43. Examinations of Roger Woodall, Mark Charlton, and Rich. Bankes, of Waterbeach, co. Cambridge, concerning misdemeanours of John Yaxley, steward of the manor.

Sept. 4. Warrant dormant for letters to Sir Wm. Ryder, Sir John Trevor, and others, Farmers of the imposition on sea-coals, to cease to levy 12*d.* per chaldron, on coals transported from Sunderland and Blyth, and to repay sums received on this account since the close of the late Parliament, such sums to be allowed in defalcation of their accounts. [*Warrt. Bk.*, II., *p.* 174.]

Sept. Docquet of the above. [*Docquet, Sept.* 9.]

Sept. 4. London. 44. Sir Thos. Lake to Edw. Anthony. Private business. Requests repayment of certain advances made for him.

Sept. 5. Commission to the Earl of Salisbury to issue a book of rates, for new regulation of customs. [*Grant Book, p.* 67.]

Sept. 6. 45. License by Sir Geo. Buck [Master of the Revels] for Thomas Morris, Wm. Grove, and Martin Hill, to "shew a strange lion, brought to do strange things, as turning an ox to be roasted, &c."

Sept. 8. 46. Sir Ralph Winwood to Salisbury. Advises that Baldwin be sent straight to the Tower. Met him at Dusseldorf; he acknowledged himself a British subject, and was delivered to Sir John Burlacy and Capt. Dewhurst, who promised to treat him well if he did not attempt to escape. The King should thank the Elector Palatine and Prince of Anhalt, for their share in his capture.

Sept. 8 Warrant to pay to Thomas Morgan 100*l.* 15*s.*, for repair of the fences of Oatlands Park, Surrey. [*Warrt. Bk.*, II., *p.* 172.]

Sept. 9. Docquet of the above.

Sept. 9. Confirmation to Wm. Taunton and his heirs, of the advowson and right of patronage in the rectory and church of Ridmarley, co. Worcester, parcel of the possessions of the Bishopric of London. [*Docquet.*]

Sept. 9. Grant of new foundation to the Hospital of St. Mary Magdalen, Colchester; with confirmation of former liberties. [*Docquet.*]

Digitized by Google

VOL. LVII.

1610.

Sept. 10. Warwick. 47. Sir Ric. Verney and Wm. Barnes to the Earl of Salisbury. Answer to his letter concerning reports of their proceedings [in the affairs of Sir Rob. Dudley's lands], which they assert to be ill founded. *Inclose,*

47. I. *Note of demands said to be made on behalf of Lord Lisle, by Sir Rich. Verney, and Wm. Barnes, lessees of Sir Robert Dudley's lands at Killingworth; with instructions in opposition to the granting thereof* [*by the Lord Treasurer*].

47. II. *Answer of Sir R. Verney and Mr. Barnes to the several parts of the note above mentioned.*

Sept. 10? 48. Note of the increase of rents proposed for divers places at Killingworth.

Sept. 10. 49. Simon Basil to Salisbury. Sends the charge of wages for the month of August. Has appointed the tasks for the workmen at Salisbury's house, &c.

Sept.? 50. Specifications of a plan by Mr. Osborne, for making a portico at the south end of the Earl of Salisbury's garden in the Strand. Scale of proportions for architectural mouldings annexed.

Sept. 10. Dover. 51. Mayor and Jurates of Dover to Stephen Brett, Jurate of New Romney, and bailiff elect for the East ports at Great Yarmouth. Send him the names of the questman elected for Dover, and of the masters of fishing boats who intend to fish on that coast this year; with the names appended.

Sept. 10. Croft. 52. Sir Herb. Croft to Salisbury. His cousin, Edw. Blount, with a servant, killed one of the King's gamekeepers in a fray. Desires favour for Blount, as being formerly a servant of his Lordship.

Sept. 11. Broadgate. 53. Henry Lord Grey to the Same. Sends the answer of Sir Wulstan Dixe, to whom he committed the hearing of widow Cater's supplication.

Sept. 11. 54. [Earl of Salisbury] to Sir Hen. Fanshaw. To draw a commission for examination of the misdemeanors of John Yaxley, steward of Waterbeach, and of Rob. Spicer, deputy-steward.

Sept.? 55. Petition of Sir Rich. Martin to the King, that his accounts in his former office of wardenship of the Mint may be passed; being an old man, he wishes to be even with the world before his death.

Sept. 11. Hampton Court. Warrant to repay to Sir Rich. Martin, late Warden of the Mint, 410*l.*, due to him from the late Queen. [*Warrt. Bk.*, II., *p.* 175.]

Sept. 13. Broad Street, Thursday. 56. Earl of Shrewsbury to Salisbury. Will be glad to hear that his Tuesday's exercise only brought an aching of his heels, &c. His wife has attended the Queen at Nonsuch. Begs for news, that he may send it to the Archbp. of York.

Digitized by Google

1610. VOL. LVII.

Sept. 14. 57. Names of the High Sessors for London, for the subsidy of 7 Jac. I.

Sept. 14. 58. Lease from the Goldsmith's Company to William Ward, of London, of a tenement in Cheapside. With note of assignment to Wm. Banks, Dec. 5, 1632, and re-delivery at the hall, July 10, 1645.

Sept. 15. 59. Grant from Sir Thos. Savage to Wm. Noy, of Lincoln's Inn, of an annuity of 5*l.*, issuing out of his manor of Melford, co. Suffolk, as a retaining fee.

Sept. 19. Alnwick. 60. George Earl of Dunbar to Sir Rob. Carr. Thanks for his friendly offices with the King in a certain suit. Hopes to see him shortly.

Sept. 19. Westminster. Warrant for Chas. Anthony, Engraver of the Mint, to make seals for the service of the Prince, in his Courts of Revenue, Stannary Courts of Devon and Cornwall, Court of Trematon, and office of Sheriff of Cornwall; also, to make hammers of iron for the coinage of tin in those parts. [*Warrt. Bk.*, II., *p.* 174.]

Sept. Docquet of the above. [*Docquet, Sept.* 21.]

Sept. 20. 61. Extract from the will of Wm. Pymme of Wollavington, co. Somerset, concerning the alleged misconduct of his wife. Indorsed "libellous scandal."

Sept. 21. Grant to Sir John Kennedy of protection for six months, by order of the Council. [*Docquet.*]

Sept. 21. Grant to Geo. Salter and John Williams, in fee-simple, of divers manors, lands, and tenements, value 173*l.* per ann. at nomination of Wm. Garway and other contractors. [*Docquet.*]

Sept. 21. Grant to Wal. Bessey of a Gunner's place in the Tower. [*Docquet.*]

Sept. 21. Grant of the accustomed reward of 5*s.* per ton, for building six ships, of the aggregate burthen of 1,318 tons. [*Docquet.*]

Sept. 21. Grant to Alban Coxe and John his son, of the keepership of the of the King's game about Barnet, Hadley, South Mims, and Tatteridge, cos. Hertford and Middlesex, for life. [*Docquet.*]

Sept. 21. Grant to Thos. Corbin and Wm. Peasley, of annuities of 25*l.* each, on surrender of a pension of 50*l.* by Elizabeth Fortescue, late Mother of the Maids. [*Docquet.*]

Sept. 21. Grant to John Mason of an alms-room in Carlisle. [*Docquet.*]

Sept. 22. Houghton. 62. Sir John Hollis to Salisbury. Proceedings relative to trying the disposition of the people of Nottinghamshire, as to the money to be raised for the contract with the King for redemption of tenures; they rejoice at the prospect of freedom from purveyances and tenures.

Digitized by Google

VOL. LVII.

1610.

Sept. 22. 63. Sir Thos. Bartlett to Salisbury. Entreats protection, and relief. Is ready to tender "a project or two, of good value and convenience."

Sept. 22. [Paris.] 64. Capt. Wm. Turner to the Same. Overtures made to him by the Pope's nuncio to decoy some Englishman of note,—young Lord Roos or Lord Cranborne,—into the Pope's dominions, where he might be seized and detained, in hope of procuring the release of Baldwin, the Jesuit, in exchange. Proffers of service; begs his intercession to obtain the King's pardon.

Sept. 23. 65. Ann Ferrers to Mr. ——. Has been very ill, and therefore begs to be excused her half-year's rent.

Sept. 24. Honor of Hampton Court. Proclamation signifying His Majesty's pleasure for the revocation of certain former proclamations, and for a review of the statute laws. Printed. [*Proc. Coll., No.* 15.]

Sept. 25. Cranborne. 66. Thos. Hooper to Salisbury. Particulars of planting the park, and erecting the mansion at Cranborne. Thanks for his own appointment, as keeper of the chace.

Sept. 25. Strand. 67. Sir Thos. Bartlett to the Same. Repents his past errors and entreats the loan of 100*l.* Incloses a project for reducing to due courses His Majesty's revenue, of which he is at present defrauded.

Sept. ? 68. Same to the Same. Renews his request for consideration of his project, which will prevent his own ruin and that of many thousands.

Sept. 25. Restraint to Sir Rich. Tichborne, Ranger of the Forest of West Beare, co. Southampton, from serving any warrants for deer for three years, on account of the small number of deer there remaining, with order to charge the borderers not to disturb the game. [*Docquet.*]

Sept. 25. Grant to Clement Edmondes, Clerk of the Privy Council, of the benefit of the recusancy of Sir Edw. Mansfield, co. Bucks; Augustine Belson, co. Oxford; Charles Townley and Dorothy Brookesby, co. Lincoln. [*Docquet.*]

Sept. 25. Grant to Thos. Dale of the benefit of the recusancy of John Winter, and —— Russell, widow, co. Worcester. [*Docquet.*]

Sept 25. Grant to David Drummond of the benefit of the recusancy of Dame Mary Grisly, co. Derby. [*Docquet.*]

Sept. 27. 69. Certificate of the revenue arising from the Mises in Wales; with notes [by Sir Julius Cæsar] in reference to payment of subsidies there, on expiration of the Mise.

Sept. 28 Northampton House. 70. John Griffith to Edw. Anthony. To prepare a new Privy Seal for John Murray, of lands escheated by the fugacy of Sir Rob. Dudley,—the former Privy Seal being mislaid.

Sept. 28. Strand. 71. Sir Thos. Bartlett to Salisbury. Is driven to despair; craves money or employment, not having 5*s.* in the world, and the prospect of a dungeon for his abode, &c.

Digitized by Google

1610. VOL. LVII.

Sept. 28. Dover Castle. 72. Sir Edward Herbert to Salisbury. On landing at Dover, heard that Sir Thos. Waller had orders to stay him, and therefore repaired voluntarily to him. Means to forget past differences, but if accused of any wrong, desires to clear himself.

Sept. 28. Carlisle. 73. Articles agreed on betwixt the Lord Lieutenant and Lord Wm. Cranston, respecting the apprehension and punishment of Borderers, &c.

Sept. 29. 74. Auditor Nath. Fulwer to Salisbury. Remonstrates against the monopoly by Mr. Connock, Auditor to the Duchy of Cornwall, of the auditorship of all other lands assigned to the Prince.

Sept. ? 75. Memorandum of the charge of diet, for officers of the Prince's Household.

Sept. ? 76. Notes [by Salisbury] concerning the establishment of the Prince's Household.

Sept. ? 77. List drawn out for the Prince, of the names and tenures of manors, &c., in the Duchy of Cornwall.

Sept. ? 78. Statement of the revenue of the Principality of Wales, Duchy of Cornwall, and Earldom of Chester, in the time of Edward the Black Prince.

Sept. ? 79. Memorandum relative to Sheriffs appointed by the Dukes of Cornwall for that county.

Sept. ? 80. Particular account of such lands and revenues of the King, co. Cornwall, as are no part of the Duchy of Cornwall; also of such lands of His Majesty, co. Chester, as are no part of the Earldom of Chester.

Sept. ? 81. Names of the counties where the Prince's lands lie.

Sept. 29. Grant to the Prince of Wales of the ancient possessions of the Principality of Wales, amounting to 1,106*l.* 12*s.* 7½*d.* per annum, and other manors and lands in Wales annexed to the same, amounting to 2,943*l.* 10*s.* 9¼*d.*, with arrears since Lady-day; reserving to the King a certain yearly rent for the manor of Tal-y-garn and Carew Castle, after the death of Dorothy Countess of Northumberland, together with all rights and jurisdictions annexed by Act of Parliament to the Crown. [*Docquet.*]

Sept. 29. Similar grant to the Same of the honor of Eye, co. Suffolk, and divers manors and lands annexed to the Duchy of Cornwall, amounting to 2,706*l.* 3*s.* per annum. [*Docquet.*]

Sept. 29. Grant to the Same of the County Palatine of Chester and Flint, with the possessions thereto anciently belonging, amounting to 230*l.* 9*s.* 10*d.* per ann.; reserving to the King the appointment of the Chief Justice of Chester, and other rights and jurisdictions annexed by Act of Parliament to the Crown. [*Docquet.*]

Digitized by Google

1610. VOL. LVII.

Sept. 29. Grant to Anth. Washborne, in reversion after Rich. Delabere, of the office of Attorney General of cos. Carmarthen, Pembroke, Radnor, and Brecknock. [*Docquet.*]

Sept. 29. Grant to Thos. Cole, the King's Chaplain, of dispensation to hold the rectory of Stokesby, diocese York, and to reside elsewhere, on account of his age and infirmities. [*Docquet.*]

Sept. 29. Grant to Wm. Fawne of an alms-room in Christ Church, Oxford. [*Docquet.*]

Sept. 29. 82. Bill of disbursements about Lord Salisbury's house at Hatfield, since September 22, 1609, [by Thos. Wilson.]

Sept. 29. 83. Account of Sir Roger Aston, Master of the Great Wardrobe, for the past year.

Sept. 29. 84. Estimate of a year's account, in the office of the Great Wardrobe.

Sept. 29? 85. Estimate of a year's charges for the Prince and Duke of York, in the Great Wardrobe.

Sept. 29. 86. Account of Lord Stanhope, Treasurer of the Chamber, for the past year.

Sept. 29. 87. Accounts of Sir David Murray for Prince Henry's Privy Purse expenses, since Michaelmas 1609. [*The details of this account are very curious. It is signed in several places by the Prince.*]

Sept. 30. Belvoir. 88. Earl of Rutland to Salisbury. The weakness in his legs still continues. Prays him to further his suit to the King, to be excused attendance in Parliament.

Sept.? 89. Memorial by Lewis Harris, Messenger of the Chamber, praying allowance for riding express from Hatfield to the Earl of Northampton's, at Greenwich, with letters for the King's service, and returning.

Sept.? 90. Notes [addressed to the Earl of Shrewsbury] on Bradshaw's dealings concerning the herbage of Chinley. [*See July 5.*]

Oct. 2. Amesbury. Tuesday. 91. Earl of Hertford to Salisbury. Glad to hear of the health of His Majesty, "now the only Christian pillar of a monarch upholding the truth." Lady Hertford purposes to hunt in his Lordship's new warren, in his castle of Old Sarum.

Oct. 5. Naples. 92. Sir Edwin Rich to the King. A Jesuit, Philip Beamond, alias Oswald Tesmond, has arrived there, and is plotting to send the King an embroidered satin doublet and hose, which are poisoned, and will be death to the wearer.

Oct. 5. Naples. 93. Same to Salisbury. On the same subject. Wishes his communication to be kept secret, that he may have further opportunities of serving the King.

Digitized by Google

1610. VOL. LVII.

Oct. 5. Tower. 94. Sir Wm. Waad and Sir Roger Dallison to Salisbury. Have failed to make an agreement between Merry and Timberley, purchasers of Sir Roger Aston's lease of the Bulwark in the Tower. Subjoin a list of the demands of the lessees, and offers or objections of the tenants.

Oct. 8. Hampton Court. Warrant to pay to Sir John Burlacy and Capt. Barnaby Dewhurst, 120*l.* for conveying Baldwin, the Jesuit, from Dusseldorf, in Cleveland, to London. [*Warrt. Bk.*, II., *p.* 176.]

Oct. 8. Commission to the Archbp. of Canterbury and the Lord Chancellor to examine into injuries and exactions of the officers of different courts, and to institute fitting ordinances. [*Grant Book, p.* 68.]

Oct. 9. 95. Charges of sundry of His Majesty's houses in September.

Oct. 10. Ludlow Castle. 96. Ralph Lord Eure to Salisbury. A last assault is being made by the malcontents in Hertfordshire, against the jurisdiction of the Court of Wales. The Grand Jury have got up a petition to the Justices, under direction of certain Knights, leaders of the opposition, who themselves keep aloof.

Oct. 12. 97. Articles of agreement between the Commissioners for Sale of Lands, and John Eldred, Arthur Ingram, Martin Freeman, and Wm. Whitmore, Contractors for the Customs, that, in lieu of a claim now relinquished on the customs, granted in payment of certain moneys owed them by the King, lands be assigned to them in fee-simple, value 50,000*l.*

Oct. ? 98. Note of divers manors delivered to the Farmers of the Customs, as part of their grant.

Oct. 12. 99. Bill of payments of the bailiffs of Yarmouth, for articles of provision. Oct. 3 and 12.

Oct. 12. Warrant for payment of expenses to Thomas Pott, for conveying certain greyhounds and water spaniels to the Duke of Lorraine. [*Warrt. Bk.*, II., *p.* 176.]

Oct. 13. Bourdeaux. 100. D. Home, Minister at Duras, to the King. Detailed account of a manuscript at a printer's at Bourdeaux, entitled "De Unione, Tractatus Secundus," written by a Scotchman, concerning the Union of England and Scotland; he (Home) thinks it so unfair as to be prejudicial to the interests of the Union. French.

Oct. 14. Mottisfont. 101. Wm. Lord Sandys to Salisbury. Is ill, and his eyes bad. Sends his proxy for parliament.

Oct. 14. Salisbury. 102. Sir Thos. Shirley, jun., to the Same. Begs compassion, as an execution for 2,000*l.* is issued against him from the Exchequer, for his debt to Rob. Bromley, outlaw. *Incloses,*

102. I. *Copy of the Exchequer writ above named. June* 27.

Digitized by Google

1610. VOL. LVII.

Oct. 15. Normanby. 103. Edmund Lord Sheffield to Salisbury. Glad to hear of the King's recovery. Begs to be excused being present at the beginning of Parliament. Is afflicted with sickness, and not merely making excuse of it.

Oct. 15. Bourdeaux. 104. D. Home, Minister of the Reformed Church at Duras, to the Same. Has stayed the printing in those parts of a Latin book concerning the Union, of a dangerous nature. Requests directions thereon. Sends a newly published book, the reply of the Jesuits to the accusation of their being authors of the King of France's death. He is living with a protestant nobleman, whose house has been much persecuted for protection of the English, and who has become Earl of Montgomeri.

Oct. 15. Grant to John Spottiswood of the Archbishopric of Glasgow. [*Grant Book, p.* 76.]

Oct. 16. 105. Dates and duration of the several sessions of Parliament, from Henry III. to 8 James I.

Oct. 17. 106. Petition of Thos. Shalcroste to Salisbury, for grant of a lease of premises belonging to Lord Seymour and escheated to the Crown 60 years before, for lack of right heirs. With reference thereon.

Oct. 17. 107. Petition of Wm. and Geo. Thompson to the Same, for grant of a lease of premises formerly belonging to John Clarke, of Walthamstow, deceased. With reference and report by Sir Fras. Bacon, and order thereon, granting the lease.

Oct. 18. Royston. 108. Sir Thos. Lake to the Same. Returns Sir Ralph Winwood's letters and other papers, signed. The King pities the Count of Emden and wishes the States to assist him. He defers declaring for the Princes of the German Union, till the administration of the Palatinate be settled between the Dukes of Neuburgh and Deuxponts. Incloses a German letter from the former, for translation.

Oct. 18. Westminster. Warrant for payment of expenses to Sir James Murray, sent to the Marquis of Brandenburg, with a present of horses from the King. [*Warrt. Bk.*, II., *p.* 177.]

Oct. 20. 109. Estimate of decays and needful reparations of several of His Majesty's parks at Ampthill.

Oct. 20. Warrant to pay to John de Clerc, merchant stranger of London, 210*l.* for moneys disbursed by Sir Thos. Edmondes, Ambassador in France. [*Warrt. Bk.*, II., *p.* 177.]

Oct. 21. Royston. 110. Sir Thos. Lake to Salisbury. Reception of the Ambassador of Denmark, whose chief errand is about the Princes of the Union. Reply to be postponed till the King's return to town. The United Provinces disposed to treat with Sweden. Order to be taken for entertaining the Prince of Anhalt, &c., &c.

Digitized by Google

1610. Vol. LVII.

Oct. 22. Royston. 111. Sir Thos. Lake to Salisbury The Ambassador of Denmark proposes the removal of the Merchant Adventurers from Stradt to Crimpe. The Merchants to be consulted thereon. The King will be in London on Tuesday week, or earlier if needful.

Oct. 24. Royston. 112. Same to the Same. The King is convinced that the slanderous French book against him is written by Pierre Mathieu, who is now in Lyons, and recommends measures to be suggested to the French Government, for his apprehension before he can take refuge in the Pope's dominions, &c. &c.

Oct. 25. Burford. 113. Sir Thos. Cornwall to the Same. Prays to be left out of the roll of the Sheriffs for Herefordshire, on account of his necessary attendance on the Prince [of Wales], and his having no present residence in the county.

Oct. 25. Westminster. Warrant to pay to Sir Roger Dallison, 600*l.* for charges of fireworks used at the creation of the Prince of Wales. [*Warrt. Bk.*, II., *p.* 178.]

Oct 27. Holborn. 114. Thomas Lord Arundel to Salisbury. Desires the fulfilment of a decision in Parliament, that he should have 20 marks per ann. in chantry lands, in lieu of land in controversy between himself and the two Companies [of Salters and Brewers], which land was allotted to them. [*See Journ. Com., Vol.* i., *p.* 404.]

Oct. 28. 115. Last will of Rich. Bancroft, Archbishop of Canterbury.

Oct. 28. 116. Examination of Frances, wife of John Gurley, of Bramham, co. York, relative to speeches spoken by her master, the Vicar of Bramham, against the King.

Oct. 29. Grant to John Sotherton of the office of one of the Barons of the Exchequer, during pleasure. [*Grant Book, p.* 76.]

Oct. 30. Warrant to pay 1,500*l.* per month to the Prince of Wales, for support of his Household, &c. [*Warrt. Bk.*, II., *p.* 178.]

Oct. 30. License to John Speed to print genealogies of the Holy Scriptures, together with the maps of Canaan, for ten years. [*Grant Book, p.* 76.]

Oct. 30. Brancepeth Castle. 117. Hen. Sanderson to Salisbury. The complaints brought against him by Thos. Lewin are false and groundless. Begs they may not be referred to the Bishop of Durham, who patronises his opponent, but to the Duke of York's Commissioners.

Oct. 118. Lady Arabella Seymour to the Queen. Sends a copy of her petition to the King, whereby her present hard fortune will be perceived, and entreats Her Majesty's mediation.

Oct ? 119. Petition of Maurice Peeter to Salisbury for his freedom ; has spent his patrimony in prosecuting two suits to His Majesty and the Queen, for reformation of the deceits in manufacturing fustians and dyeing silks.

Digitized by Google

VOL. LVIII. NOVEMBER, DECEMBER, 1610.

1610.

Nov. 2 1. John Osborne to Salisbury. Transmits records required, relative to certain matters.

Nov. 2. Westminster. Grant to Rob. Brooke, goldsmith, of London, of protection from arrest, for one year. [*Sign Man., Vol.* i., *No.* 7.]

Nov. 2. Westminster. Grant to Rich. Lazomby, for service to be done at Theobald's Park, of part of the fee enjoyed by Humphrey Flint, deceased, as keeper of Theobalds and Cheshunt Parks. [*Ibid., No.* 8.]

Nov. 2. Westminster. Grant to And. Bussey of the residue of the fee of Humph. Flint, deceased, with the keepership of Cheshunt Park. [*Ibid., No.* 9.]

Nov. 3. Ghent. 2. Mary Lady Lovell to [Salisbury.] Understands that Father Baldwin is in England, and likely to be condemned for treason. Strong confidence in Flanders of his innocency. Has heard him swear by his priesthood that he knew nothing of the Powder Treason. Fears his execution would cause reflections on his Lordship.

Nov. 3. Grant to Hildebrand Prosen of the office of Merchant in the East for furnishing the King's ships, for life. [*Grant Book, p.* 75.]

Nov. ? 3. Appeal and protest of Thos. Curtis and Wm. Laxton, churchwardens of Harringworth, diocese Peterborough, made through John Lambe, Notary of the Arches' Court, against the false charges brought against them by Christ. Middleton. Latin. *Annexed is,*

3. I. *Power of attorney from Curtis and Laxton to Lambe and others. October. Latin.*

Nov. ? 4. Petition of Thos. Baldwin and others his Majesty's tenants of the manor of Braisle, co. Warwick, to Salisbury, to assign them a day to attend him, they having come up by his order, to compound for their estates.

Nov. 6. 5. Petition of the farmers of Hendre, Rosair, Trebill, and other townships, co. Anglesea, to Salisbury, against Wm. Owen, who was commissioned by them to obtain confirmation of their leases, on the proclamation for defective titles; instead of doing which, he had the leases drawn out for himself. With reference and report thereon.

Nov. 6. 6. Rich. Parry, Bishop of St. Asaph, to Salisbury. Failure of his attempt to settle the difference between the King's tenants of Llysfaen, co. Caernarvon, and Sir John Gwyn, who urges that the offer which the tenants make, by way of fine for their tenures, will not pay the charges of his patent of purchase thereof.

Nov. 6. Westminster. Grant to Hen. Whitaker, of Huncot, of pardon for homicide of John Wrennowe, of Chorley, both co. Lancaster. Latin. [*Sign Man., Vol.* i., *No.* 10.]

Nov. 7. 7. —— to the Earl of Salisbury. Proposes that the King should exact a tithe of the value of 100,000 horse loads of turf, annually carried from Dartmoor Forest, co. Devon. Requests the patent and certain profits thereof for himself and Sir. Wm. Monson; is an old servant of the late Queen, and has never received the reward she meant for him.

Digitized by Google

VOL. LVIII.

1610.

Nov. 7. Ludlow Castle. 8. Ralph Lord Eure to the Earl of Salisbury. Rich. Atkins, Chief Justice of Assize for cos. Pembroke, Cardigan, and Carmarthen, is dead. Requests the appointment of a person who will maintain the dignity of the Council of Wales. The Bishop of Hereford dangerously ill.

Nov. 8. Hatfield. 9. Rob. Liminge to Thos. Wilson. Progress of the works at Hatfield.

Nov. 8. Westminster. Grant to Rob. Newell of the treasurership of Chichester Cathedral. Latin. [*Sign Man., Vol.* i., *No.* 11.]

Nov. 8. Grant, with survivorship, to Sir Thos. and Wm. Russell, of the office of Masters of the Game in Malvern Chace, co. Worcester. Latin. [*Ibid., No.* 12.]

Nov. 8. Presentation of Wm. Webb to the rectory of Thurmaston, co. Leicester, vacant by promotion of Dr. Brute Babington to the Bishopric of Derry. Latin. [*Ibid., No.* 13.]

Nov. 8. Westminster. Warrant to pay 1,800*l.* to Lord Stanhope, Treasurer of the Chamber, for surplus expenses of that office. [*Ibid., No.* 14.]

Nov. 8. Entry of the above. [*Warrt. Bk.*, II., *p.* 178.]

Nov. 9. 10. Answer of the Commons to the King's message touching the contract for tenures, declining to proceed therein according to some points in his last declaration.

Nov. 9. 11. Indulgences granted by Paul V., at the instance of Cardinal Borromeo, Archbp. of Milan, on occasion of the canonization of Santo Carlo Borromeo. French.

Nov. 9. Westminster. Presentation of Jeremiah Holte to the rectory of Horton, diocese Lincoln. Latin. [*Sign Man., Vol.* i., *No.* 15.]

Nov. 9. Westminster. Warrant to advance to Henry Prince of Wales his half yearly rents, due at Michaelmas last, from the lands assigned to him for supporting his dignity, but not yet received into the Exchequer. [*Ibid., No.* 16.]

Nov. 10. Entry of the above. [*Warrt. Bk.*, II., *p.* 179.]

[Nov.] 12. Bill against transportation of iron ordnance, gun metal, iron ore, iron mine, and iron shot.

Nov. 10. 13. Note of the Committee who are to meet at Whitehall, to consider of the above Bill.

Nov. 10. 14. Note of assignations of certain Crown debts. Imperfect.

Nov. 10. Westminster. Commission to the Bishop of London and others, to inquire concerning dilapidations in the Bishopric of Durham, during the time that the See was held by Tobias Matthew, the present Archbishop of York. Latin. [*Sign Man., Vol.* i., *No.* 17.]

Nov 11. Westminster. Grant to Ric. Kilby of the Hebrew professorship in Oxford, void by death of John Harding. Latin. [*Ibid., No.* 18.]

Digitized by Google

VOL. LVIII.

1610.
Nov. 11. 15. Hen. Williams to Salisbury. Begs that he will himself hear a case decided by him ten years before, in the Court of Wards, between Wm. Williams, his late father, and his grandchild, Dorothy Williams, the same being again brought in question.

Nov. 12. 16. Charges of works, &c., on sundry of His Majesty's houses in October.

Nov. 12. Westminster. Grant of the accustomed bounty of 5*s.* per ton, on six new ships, built by John Lowe and five others. [*Sign Man., Vol.* i., *No.* 19.]

Nov. 12. Westminster. Grant to Rob. Treswell, on surrender of Thos. Morgan, of the office of Surveyor of the Woods South of Trent. Latin. [*Ibid., No.* 20.]

Docquet of the above. [*Docquet, Sept.* 29.]

Nov. 12. Westminster. Warrant to pay to John Norden, 36*l.* for services, and 49*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* for repairs done in several forests. [*Sign Man., Vol.* i., *No.* 21.]

Nov. 12. Entry of the above. [*Warrt. Bk.* II., *p.* 179.]

Nov. 12. Westminster. The King to the Treasurer, &c., of the Exchequer. To compound with the Bishop of Worcester for the first fruits of his diocese, by four yearly instalments. [*Sign Man., Vol.* i., *No.* 22.]

Nov. 14. 17. Petition of Anthony and Roger Errington, of Newcastle-upon-Tyne, to Salisbury; request continuance of their lease of a coal mine at Denton, sometime parcel of the monastery of Tynemouth, bought over their heads, on false pretences, by Wm. Court and [John] Lyons, Receiver of Northumberland. With reference, and report thereupon.

Nov. ? 18. Particulars relating to Denton coal mines, Northumberland, demised to Ant. and Roger Errington, and passed by the contractors of leases.

Nov. ? 19. Particulars of the value of the King's coal mines in Durham and Northumberland, and of the rates at which they are let, as ascertained by the survey of Commissioners.

Nov. 14. Westminster. License to Sir Oliphe Leigh to impark 500 acres of land, in East Wickham and Bexley, co. Kent. Latin. [*Sign Man., Vol.* i., *No.* 23.]

Nov. 14. Westminster. Presentation of Samuel Burton to the archdeaconry of Gloucester, with the annexed rectory of Dursley. Latin. [*Ibid., No.* 24.]

Nov. 14. Westminster. Grant to Sir Thos. Leigh, of Stoneleigh, of the King's reversion of Rowley Park, co. Stafford, with all messuages, lands, &c., as part of the 120*l.* per ann., granted to the Earl of Bedford, Feb. 10, 1609. Latin. [*Ibid., No.* 25.].

Nov. 14. Westminster. Grant to Ellis Rothwell of the fines imposed on Wm. Wharton, late gaoler of York, for suffering Brian Metcalf, convicted of præmunire, and Wm. Mush, a seminary priest, to escape from the castle. [*Ibid., No.* 26.]

Digitized by Google

1610. VOL. LVIII.

Nov. 14. Westminster. Grant to John Eldred and Wm. Whitmore, of lease of lands named, in cos. Kent, Surrey, Cumberland, York, Middlesex, Lincoln, and Northumberland, and in Hampton Court and Westminster, value 103*l.* 11*s.* 1*d.* per ann., as part of the grant of lands value 2,000*l.* per ann., made to Eldred and other Commissioners. Latin. [*Sign Man., Vol.* i., *No.* 27.]

Nov. 14. Westminster. Similar grant to Geo. and Thos. Whitmore, of London, of the manor of Kenilworth, co. Warwick, and other lands in cos. Middlesex, Sussex, Northumberland, Wilts, and Somerset, at the nomination of the above Commissioners. Latin. [*Ibid., No.* 28.]

Nov. 16. Grant to the Earl of Salisbury and Sir Walter Cope, of the office of Keepers of Hyde Park, co. Middlesex. [*Grant Bk., p.* 77.]

Nov. 16. 20. Petition of Robert ap Owen and others to Salisbury. For stay of a writ of intrusion, issued against them by Sir John Gwyn, who will not accept their reasonable fine for renewed lease of lands at Penmaen Llysfaen, co. Caernarvon, of which they and their ancestors have been time-out-of-mind tenants to the King. With reference to the officers of the Prince, to whom the above manor is assigned.

Nov. 16. Westminster. Warrant to pay to George Muncrieff, falconer, 50*l.*, his portion of receipts from the lands of Sir Wm. Blakeston, of Durham, paid into the Exchequer, and to pay him all future receipts from the recusancy of the same. [*Sign Man., Vol.* i. *No.* 29.]

Nov. 16. Entry of the above. [*Warrt. Bk.* II., *p.* 178]

Nov. 16. Westminster. Presentation of Rob. Ely as one of the six preachers in Canterbury Cathedral, on decease of Wm. Hull. Latin. [*Sign Man., Vol.* i., *No.* 30.]

Nov. 16. Westminster. Lease to Owen Shepherd and John Dudley, at the suit of Sir Wm. Anstruther, of the decayed castle of Kirk Oswald, co. Cumberland, a previous grant thereof to Anstruther being called into question, because he is an alien and no denizen. [*Ibid., No.* 31.]

Nov. 17. 21. The Speaker's address to the Commons. The King has resolved to give up the contract for the tenures, his conditions not being met. Parliament is adjourned till Wednesday, when His Majesty will send them a message concerning supply.

Nov. 17. Venice. 22. Visct. Cranborne to Sir Dud. Carleton. Thanks for his good opinion. Hopes to see him shortly. French.

Nov. 18. Westminster. Royal assent for Neile, Bishop of Rochester, elected Bishop of Coventry and Lichfield. [*Sign Man., Vol.* i., *No.* 32.]

Nov. 19. 23. Petition of the copyhold tenants of Patrington and Welwick, co. York, to Salisbury. To have their fines declared certain, in consequence of their expenses in making and keeping a jetty, &c., against the violence of the river Humber. With reference and report thereon. [*See Nov.* 28.]

Digitized by Google

VOL. LVIII.

1610.

Nov. 19. Westminster. Grant to Fras. James, and Rob. Yonglove, at the nomination of Esme Stuart Lord Aubigny, of messuages, lands, &c., in London and Westminster, and in cos. Huntingdon, Gloucester, Dorset, York, Durham, Warwick, Kent, Sussex, Berks, Lincoln, and Oxford, total value 12*l.* 7*s.* 11*d.* per ann., in part of the grant of concealed lands, value 1,000*l.* per ann., made to Lord Aubigny. Latin. [*Sign Man., Vol.* i, *No.* 33.]

Nov. 20. 24. Sir Gilbert Wakering, Surveyor of Norfolk and the city of Norwich, to Salisbury. Having become aged and sickly, recommends Jonas Pitt to succeed him, &c.

Nov. 20. 25. Estimate of the charges of the Duke of York, with such diet and servants as are now allowed him.

Nov. 20. Westminster. Grant to Trinity College, Cambridge, of power to purchase lands &c. of the yearly value of 200*l.*, notwithstanding the statute of mortmain. Latin. [*Sign Man., Vol.* i., *No.* 34.]

Nov. 20. Westminster. Grant to the City of Lincoln of remission of payment of a fifteenth and tenth, amounting to 100*l.*, in respect of their poverty. [*Ibid., No.* 35.]

Nov. 20. Westminster. Grant to the Warden, &c., of St. Mary's College of Winton, Oxford, [*i.e.* New College,] of power to purchase lands in mortmain, to the value of 30*l.* per ann. Latin. [*Ibid., No.* 36.]

Nov. 20. Westminster. Grant, in reversion, to Dr. Wm. Laud, of a prebend in St. Peter's Westminster. Latin. [*Ibid., No.* 37.]

Nov. 20. Westminster. Grant to Barbara Robins of Llandough, and six others, of cos. Glamorgan and Brecon, of pardon for felony, they being convicted on slight evidence. Latin. [*Ibid., No.* 38.]

Nov. 20. Westminster. Grant to Thos. Reynolds, of London, of pardon for highway robbery at Kensington, on Wm. Starkey. Latin. [*Ibid., No.* 39.]

Nov. 20. Westminster. Warrant for payment of 210*l.* to Thos. Castle, of Haddenham, co. Cambridge, for pasture ground at Gunnersley, in Somersham Chace, co. Huntingdon, purchased to erect a lodge for preservation of deer. [*Ibid., No.* 40.]

Nov. 20. Entry of the above. [*Warrt. Bk.* II., *p.* 180.]

Nov. 21. Royston. 26. Sir Thos. Lake to Four Lords [the Earls of Salisbury, Northampton, Suffolk, and Worcester, *see Nov.* 23]. The King wishes to know whether the motion of the House of Commons relative to marriages [in the contract for tenures] had been suggested by any of the Lords; he fears it is a ruse to obtain a prolongation of their sittings. Misdoings of the present Parliament. His Majesty purposes to send them a message that he means to dissolve Parliament before Christmas; in the mean time, if they will make a clear offer to him for the custody of wards and marriage of heirs, including support as well as supply, they may hope for a gracious answer. The King thinks the notion that he wishes to retain the custody of wards that he may marry them to Scots, is ridiculous.

Digitized by Google

1610. VOL LVIII.

Nov. 22. Royston. 27. Sir Thos. Lake to the Earl of Salisbury. Incloses a letter to the Earl of Worcester, about the Masque matters. The King suspects that the House only seeks to prolong its sittings. If the matter of the marriages be long in hand, His Majesty will hardly have patience with it. Sends the Privy Seals about the navy.

Nov. 22. Westminster. Grant to Ant. Lewes of the office of Gamekeeper in Waltham Forest, co. Essex, in the room of John Manwood, deceased. [*Sign Man., Vol.* i., *No.* 41.]

Nov. 22? Thursday, Padua. 28. Hen. Howard to Sir Dud. Carleton. Has recovered from his indisposition. Hopes soon to be in Venice.

Nov. 23. 29. Sir Dudley Carleton to Salisbury. In Padua he saw Visct. Cranborne, whose anxiety to return home makes him ill; he has symptoms of ague. Mr. Howard is also threatened with a relapse.

Nov. 23. Royston. 30. The King to the Lords Treasurer, Privy Seal, Chamberlain, and the Earl of Worcester. If the Lower House desire a conference with the Upper, to treat only of marriages and custody of the bodies of heirs, their wish is to be complied with.

Nov. 23. Royston. 31. Sir Thos. Lake to [Salisbury.] Cautions to be observed in allowing the matter of marriages to be treated in Parliament. The King hopes supply will not be utterly refused. Some papers of the late Archbishop of Canterbury, on church matters, are to be sent for, for the King's use.

Nov. 24. Royston. 32. Same to [the Same.] Acknowledges his letters. The King wishes the Parliament to be adjourned with the expectation of meeting again, and not be dissolved, if any hope remain of obtaining supply. The King will return to Theobalds to confer with his Lordship, if Parliament continue. The imposition was laid on Scotch wines before the King's coming out of Scotland, and the memorial is false. Sends a letter of Sir Hen. Nevill, relative to a proposed purchase of —— forest.

Nov. 24. Royston. 33. Same to [the Same.] Arrival of a German, who says he is a bastard of the Emperor. The adjournment not a secret, &c.

Nov. 24. 34. Note of assignations of Crown debts, with additions [by Salisbury.]

Nov. 24. Westminster. Grant to Lancaster Gibbons of the office of Serjeant-at-Arms, in place of John Markham, deceased. Latin. [*Sign Man., Vol.* i., *No.* 42.]

Nov. 24. Westminster. Warrant to pay to Sir Robert Mansell, Treasurer of the Navy, 2,500*l.*, for finishing the new ship called the Prince Royal, in addition to 6,000*l.* formerly advanced. [*Ibid., No.* 43.]

Nov. 24. Entry of the above. [*Warrt. Bk.* II., *p.* 180.]

Nov. 24. Westminster. Grant to Thos. Alured, in reversion after Thos. Stephens, of the office of Yeoman of the King's Wardrobe in Wales, and of making bills of complaint for debt there. [*Sign Man., Vol* i., *No.* 44.]

Digitized by Google

VOL. LVIII.

1610.

Nov. 24. Westminster. Confirmation to the Dean and Chapter of Ripon, co. York, of the communities of the Collegiate Church, paying the rent of 46*l.* 8*s.* 6¾*d.*, and grant of 10*l.* additional per annum, for provision of lamp lights for the church. Latin. [*Sign Man., Vol.* i., *No.* 45.]

Nov. 24. Westminster. Warrant to pay to Sir Robt. Mansell, 3,481*l.* 3*s.* 11*d.*, for cables and cordage. [*Ibid., No.* 46.]

Nov. 24. Entry of the above. [*Warrt. Bk.* II., *p.* 180.]

Nov. 25. Royston. 35. Sir Thos. Lake to [Salisbury.] The King understands that the Commons intend only to refuse supply, and to consider fresh grievances. Unless good assurance can be had of different procedure, they are to be dissolved as quietly as may be, for he will endure no further taunts and disgraces. His Majesty has had patience, but "he cannot have *asinine* patience." He thinks some of the speeches uttered in the House approach very nearly to treason, and that he shall have ground to call the speakers to account, &c.

Nov. 25. Royston. 36. Same to [the Same.] Incloses the King's packet for the Queen. His Majesty will arrange a meeting with his Council, if there be sufficient ground, but he thinks nothing can be done except to dismiss the Parliament.

Nov. 25. 37. Petition of Wm. Seisson to the Same. Complains that notwithstanding the commands of the Lords of the Council, in answer to his former petition, the Receiver of Westmoreland refuses to restore him to his post, as Collector of the marques fee. With order thereon. [*See June* 16 *and May* 8.]

Nov. 26. Royston. 38. Sir Thos. Lake to [the Same.] His Majesty thinks a meeting with the Council about the form of dissolving the House needless; proposes an adjournment to the next term, and then a dissolution. The letter from the two Dutch Princes, intimating a new suit for assistance and despair of agreement, displeases the King.

Nov. 26. London House. 39. George Abbot, Bishop of London, to the Same. Sends some of the books and papers which he has seized in the house of Dixon, a scrivener, whom he has committed.

Nov. 26. Warrant to pay to Sir Thos. Thynne, 100*l.* for rent of his house, hired for the French Ambassador. [*Sign Man., Vol.* i., *No.* 47.]

Nov. 26. Entry of the above. [*Warrt. Bk.* II., *p.* 181.]

Nov. 26. Westminster. Warrant for payment of expenses of two masques, one for the Queen, and one for the Prince. [*Sign Man., Vol.* i., *No.* 48.]

Nov. 26. Entry of the above. [*Warrt. Bk.* II., *p.* 180.]

Nov. 26. Warrant to pay to John Arden, administrator of John Harding, of Berwick, deceased, 737*l.* 7*s.* 11*d.*, in lieu of the debts of Harding, assigned by him to the late Queen. [*Sign Man., Vol.* i., *No.* 49.]

Nov. 26. Entry of the above. [*Warrt. Bk.* II., *p.* 181.]

Digitized by Google

1610. VOL. LVIII.

Nov. 26. Warrant to levy the same customs on merchandise passing between England and Scotland, as on that passing between England and Ireland, the cessation from such customs being found injurious. [*Sign Man., Vol.* i., *No.* 50.]

[Nov. 26.] Entry of the above. [*Warrt. Bk.* I., *p.* 231.]

Nov. 26. Westminster. Grant to Sir John Davis of premises in St. Leonards, Shoreditch, with leases, goods, debts, &c., forfeited in the time of the late Queen by his attainder; together with discharge of a bond. [*Sign Man., Vol.* i., *No.* 51.]

Nov. 27. Westminster. Grant to the East India Company of license to admit Merchant Strangers into their society to trade with them on common stock, and to enjoy the same privileges as the rest of the Company. [*Ibid., No.* 52.]

Nov. 27. Royston. 40. Sir Thos. Lake to [Salisbury.] The King thinks the adjournment of Parliament should be longer than till Monday, in order to give time for consideration of his Council, with whom he would not have a formal meeting, because it would seem as though some great matter were in hand. The Parliament to be prorogued on pretence that the gentlemen of the better sort should be in their country residences about Christmas, in order to relieve the people with hospitality; that the King is absent on recreation; and that he expects a French Ambassador to settle the league between the kingdoms. The mention of King Joram troubles His Majesty much; the speaker is to be found out, and punished.

Nov. 28. Royston. 41. Same to [the Same.] His Majesty wishes only one long adjournment of the Parliament till Candlemas, and then its dissolution, &c. Arrangements for two or three Privy Councillors to meet His Majesty privately, if needful. Lord Worcester's letter is about the Princess Elizabeth.

Nov. 28. Westminster. Presentation of Dr. Geo. Montaigne to the deanery of Westminster, void by translation of Rich. Neile to the Bishopric of Coventry and Lichfield. Latin. [*Sign Man., Vol.* i., *No.* 53.]

[Nov. 28.] Entry of the above. [*Warrt. Bk.* I., *p.* 233.]

Nov. ? 42. Statement by Dr. Neile, Dean of Westminster, of the revenues and expenditure of the Collegiate Church of St. Peter's, Westminster, when he was Dean there.

Nov. 28. Westminster. Warrant to pay 20*l.* to Jehu Webb, Master of the Tennis Play, for teaching the Duke of York to play at tennis. [*Sign Man., Vol.* i., *No.* 54.]

Nov. 28. Entry of the above. [*Warrt. Bk.* II., *p.* 182.]

Nov. 28. Westminster. Grant to Peter Peters, a Dutchman, of pardon for piracy on the vessel of Edw. Cashel, of Dundalk, Ireland. Latin. [*Sign Man., Vol.* i., *No.* 55.]

Nov. 28. Westminster. Warrant to pay 56*l.* 3*s.* to Paul Fourre for entertaining the Danish Ambassador, Jonas Charisius, and 18*l.* for hire of a coach for him. [*Ibid., No.* 56.]

Nov. 28. Entry of the above. [*Warrt. Bk.* II. *p.* 182.]

Digitized by Google

1610. VOL. LVIII.

Nov. 28. Westminster. Grant to Thos. Jones and Rich. Turner, of the mastership of the Toils, alias the Pale of Canvas, on surrender of a former patent to Hen. Seckford and Thos. Jones. Latin. [*Sign Man., Vol.* i., *No.* 57.]

Nov. 28. 43. Petition of the King's tenants of Patrington and Welwick, co. York, to Salisbury; the steward of the manors is wrong in declaring their fines arbitrable, they having been certain since the time of Hen. VII.; plead to have them so declared, on account of their expenses in embanking their grounds against the violence of the River Humber. With reference thereon.

Nov. 28. 44. Petition of Sir Edw. Heron to the Same, for lease of lands conveyed to Baker and others, in trust for payment of the debts of the late Zachary Scott, who was indebted in 1,300*l.* to Heron. With reference, report, and order thereon.

Nov. 29. 45. Petition of Tho. Spencer to the Same, for order to the Woodward of Whittlewood Forest, co. Northampton, to allow his right of 40 loads of wood yearly, as his "estovers" as Lord of the manor. With reference, report, and order thereon.

Nov. 29. Westminster. Commission to Ant. Hippen to command the ship Globe, fitted out by the East India Company and bound for the East Indies. [*Sign Man., Vol.* i., *No.* 58.]

[Nov. 29.] Entry of the above. [*Warrt. Bk.* I., *p.* 228.]

Nov. 30. London House. 46. Abbot Bp. of London to Salisbury. The writings in the study of the Archbp. of Canterbury shall be laid before the Bishops of Ely and Rochester for perusal.

Nov. 30. 47. [Earl of Salisbury?] to Sir Art. Mainwaring, Clerk of the Pipe. The new lease to Lord Knollys of his dwelling-house in the Tilt-yard, is to contain no power of re-entry for lack of payment of rent, but only a fine of double rent; the rent being only 7*l.* per ann., and his Lordship spending much money on the house.

Nov. 30. Westminster. Grant to Thos. Cockayne of the keeping of the game at Royston and Thetford, upon surrender of Geo. Sherman. [*Sign Man., Vol.* i., *No.* 59.]

[Nov. 30.] Warrant of the above. [*Warrt. Bk.*, I., *p.* 231.]

Nov. 30. Westminster. Grant to Ric. Connock of a pension of 100*l.* per annum during the lives of Philadelphia and Rob. Carr, upon surrender of a former grant, during the lives of Rob. and Anne Royston. [*Sign Man., Vol.* i., *No.* 60.]

Nov. 30. Grant to Lawrence Michell, in reversion after Barth. Rogers, of the office of Keeper of the Court of Wards and Liveries. [*Grant Book, p.* 74.]

Nov. 30. Grant to Barth. Rogers of the office of Keeper of the Court of Wards and Liveries, for life. [*Ibid., p.* 75.]

Nov. 48. "Remembrances touching the parsonage of Holdenby," as to vacancies that will occur on certain removals.

Digitized by Google

VOL. LVIII.

1610.
Nov.? 49. Petition of Hen. Sanderson to Salisbury. Thos. Lewin's complaints exhibited against him have been proved false. Requests that any further examination may be by the Commissioners of the Duke of York.

Dec. 1. London. 50. Bishop Abbot to the Same. Sends papers taken upon a man who had divers popish books and letters. Several papers are English intelligence in Spanish; among them the King's letter on the commitment of young Lord Mordaunt.

Dec? 51. Petition of Sir John Townshend to the King; has bought the lease of Sir Fras. Fortescue of the forest of Whichwood, Sir Francis being censured by the Court of Exchequer for cutting down trees. Prays for a lease of the coppice woods.

Dec. 1. 52. Petition of the Same to Salisbury for a warrant to Treswell, Surveyor of Whichwood Forest, to produce the survey of certain coppices whereof the petitioner desires a lease. With order thereon and Treswell's survey.

Dec? 53. Sir John Townshend to the Same. Arguments in favour of his claim for a lease of the underwood in Whichwood Forest.

Dec. 2. Royston. 54. Sir Thos. Lake to [the Same.] The Commission for prorogation of Parliament is signed. His Majesty is not satisfied with the reasons given by the Council, why the offensive speakers in Parliament could not be punished; thinks they are afraid of the burden of doing it, and desires to know what evidence Queen Elizabeth had, when she punished this Wentworth's father [for his speeches in Parliament,] and why he should be tied to other formalities than she was, &c.

Dec. 2. Paris. 55. Henry Lord Clifford to [Salisbury] his father-in-law. His journey being brought about by his Lordship, sends him the first fruits of it; thanks for the present of a horse. French.

Dec. 3. Ludlow. 56. Ralph Lord Eure to George Earl of Dunbar. Danger of the present movement in Parliament, to subvert the jurisdiction of the Court of Wales over the four English shires; underhand means pursued by certain parties in Herefordshire to have it believed that the opposition to it is general, whereas it is really confined to a few parties. The flocking of suitors to the Court of Wales proves its acceptableness. Danger to the Council of the North, if these shires are made independent. *Incloses,*

56. 1. *Petition of the Grand Jury of Herefordshire to the Justices of the Peace of the County, against the jurisdiction of the Council of Wales, entreating them to recommend the Knights of the shire to seek redress from the King. With the names of the Jurors and notes on each name, shewing the influence of family connections, &c. upon them, in inducing them to join in the petition. Sept.*

Digitized by Google

VOL. LVIII.

1610.
Dec. 3. Warrant to pay to Rob. Barker, printer, 78*l.* 2*s.* 10*d.* for books, parchment, and papers, for the use of Parliament. [*Warrt. Bk.*, II., *p.* 182.]

Dec. 3. 57. Propositions by Barth. Haggatt, concerning the best mode of dealing with copyholders for composition of fines, and confirmation of [defective titles of] tenure.

Dec. 3. 58. Sir Thos. Lake to Salisbury. Concerning the grant of a charter for the foundation of Wadham College, Oxford, by purchase of mortmain lands.

Dec. 4. Royston. 59. Same to the Same. On Sir Henry Carey's petition. The King will release his remainder, upon proper composition.

Dec. 4. Royston. 60. Same to the Same. The King consents to the passing of Mr. Needham's purchase, with the advowsons, if his Lordship be satisfied.

Dec. 4. Grant to the East India Merchants of freedom from molestation, and other privileges. [*Grant Book, p.* 73.]

Dec. 4. Grant to the Grooms and Pages of the Queen's Chamber, of 100 marks, to be divided among them as a Christmas gift. [*Warrt. Bk.*, II., *p.* 183.]

Dec. 5. Ludlow Castle. 61. Ralph Lord Eure to Salisbury. Similar to his letter of Dec. 3, to the Earl of Dunbar. *Incloses,*

61. I. *Certificate of the number of causes commenced before the Lord President and Council of Wales, out of the four English shires, for two years past.*

Dec. 6. Hinchinbrook. 62. Sir Thos. Lake to the [Same.] The King is not satisfied with the letters of the Council. Has used arguments to persuade His Majesty not to prosecute [the offensive speakers in Parliament]; thinks he will desist. Sends the Duke of Savoy's letter, signed.

Dec. 6? 63. Statement of the value of Sir Rob. Dudley's forfeited lands in Killingworth and Ladbroke, and of the expenses incurred by Lord Lisle and Lord Kincleven; also vindicating them from certain charges.

Dec. 6. 64. Remembrances [by Salisbury] concerning Killingworth, referring to divers points in the above paper.

Dec. 7. Huntingdon. 65. Sir Thos. Lake to [Salisbury.] Transmits the King's answer to the Council, and another letter from him to the Lord Chancellor, written at the suit of Sir Robert Carr, more harshly than the subject deserves. Returns the letter to the States, signed.

Dec. 7. 66. Account of Thos. Marbury, Clerk of Faculties, from Nov. 1607.

Dec. 8 67. Charges on sundry of His Majesty's houses in November,

Digitized by Google

VOL. LVIII.

1610.

Dec. 8. Warrant to pay to Robt. Treswell, Surveyor of the Woods, 60*l.* for finishing Hainault lodge and stables, Waltham Forest. [*Warrt. Bk.*, II., *p.* 183.]

Dec. 8. Warrant to pay to Robt. Chapman, 197*l.* disbursed on certain coal mines at Denton, Northumberland, the lease whereof has been surrendered to his Majesty. [*Ibid.*, *p.* 183.]

Dec. 9. Newmarket. 68. Sir Alex. Hay to Salisbury. Lord Dunbar ill. Directions on Sir Robt. Stewart's affairs. Lesley is to be confronted with him. He has acted foolishly in signing certain bonds. His patent to be stayed for the present.

Dec. 10. Royston. 69. Sir Thos. Lake to the Same. His Majesty is displeased that the French Court hesitate to promulge an edict of the Parliament of Paris, for suppressing a book by Bellarmine in answer to Barclay, which is already suppressed at Venice. His Ambassador is to remonstrate with M. de Villeroy and the Queen on the subject. The letter to Lord Coke is upon a book of reports, which he is about to publish, &c. *Annexed is,*

69 I. *Abstract of Bellarmine's book against Barclay, "De potestate Summi Pontificis, in temporalibus."*

Dec. 10. Exeter. 70. Mayor and Corporation of Exeter to the Same. To make stay of the attempt of the Dean and Chapter of Exeter, to recover the jurisdiction of St. Sidwell. *Annexed is,*

70. I. *Memorandum shewing that the whole fee of St. Sidwell was made part of the County of Exeter, by Act of Parliament 2 Edw. VI., to prevent disorderly persons from taking refuge therein and in the City interchangeably, but that the Dean now seeks to recover it.*

Dec. 10. 71. Ben. Rudyard to Sir Rob. Carr. Assurances of service.

Dec. 11. Royston. 72. Sir Thos. Lake to [Salisbury.] Transmits a letter and papers from the King of Denmark to His Majesty, of which he wishes a summary, and the draft of a reply, &c. A letter is to be written to the Council of Scotland, informing them of the league with France.

Dec. 13. Royston. 73. Same to the Same. The King is troubled with contradictory information from France, about passing the edict. Lord Hay's report does not agree with Salisbury's. Returns the warrant signed. The King will be at Theobalds on Saturday.

Dec. 13. 74. Book of the copyhold rents of manors remaining to the King's use, and of those assigned to the Prince of Wales and Duke of York; with average of fines arising therefrom, for five years, ending Michaelmas 44 Eliz.

Dec. ? 75. Digest of regulations concerning copyholders, in reference to the ascertaining and exaction of their fines. Indorsed "The effect of the printed bookes concerning the coppiholders."

Digitized by Google

1610. VOL. LVIII.

Dec. 13. Grant to Hen. Maynard of the office of Clerk of the Parliament, for life. [*Grant Book, p.* 74.]

Dec. 14? Friday. Padua. 76. Dr. Matthew Lister to Sir Dud. Carleton. His Lordship [Visct. Cranborne's] sickness lingers on week after week, and the event is still doubtful. Has written to the Lord Treasurer truly but hopefully about it.

Dec. 14. Whitehall. 77. Earl of Salisbury and Sir Julius Cæsar to the Earl of Northumberland. Send a note of his debts to the King, and desire speedy payment. [*See Dec.* 22.]

Dec.? 78. Valuation of the manor of Haselbury-Bryan, [co. Dorset,] belonging to the Earl of Northumberland.

Dec. 15. Grant to Sir Thos. Mead of the office of Marshal of the Marshalsea, King's Bench, for 21 years. [*Grant Book., p.* 74.]

Dec. 15. Warrant to pay to the Earl of Dunbar 400*l.*, to be disbursed for His Majesty's urgent occasions. [*Warrt. Bk.* II., *p.* 183].

Dec. 15. Warrant to pay to Walter Gawen 300*l.*, for releasing an annuity of 30*l.* per ann., charged on the estate of Sir Walter Raleigh before his attainder. [*Ibid., p.* 189.]

Dec. 16. 79. Examination of Francis Magner, sailor, of Ratcliffe, near London. His meeting with Father Patrick, who tried to persuade him to join some troops to be sent by the King of Spain to persuade the Irish to rebel. Plots to seize Dublin castle, and to send the Irish regiment from Flanders to Ireland. Met the Earl of Tyrone and Sir Wm. Stanley at the Spanish court.

Dec. 17. Warrant to pay to Sir Geo. Buck, Master of the Revels, 100*l.* towards the charges of the revels for the ensuing year. [*Warrt. Bk.* II., *p.* 185.]

Dec. 17. Warrant to pay to Francis Speering, 254*l.* for two pieces of hangings, skilfully wrought. [*Warrt. Bk.* II., *p.* 183.]

Dec. 17. Warrant to pay necessary sums to Miles Whytakers, keeper of the house and park at Theobalds, and to And. Bussey, keeper of Cheshunt Park, co. Middlesex, for repairing and keeping up the same. [*Ibid., p.* 182.]

Dec.? 80. Petition of Miles Whytakers to Salisbury, for a lease of certain lands in Kirkby Moorside, formerly granted to Henry Earl of Westmoreland, escheated to the Crown by attainder of his son Charles, afterwards granted to Ralph Bowes, deceased, and now estated to the Duke of York. *Annexed is,*

80. I. *Certificate by Aaron Rathborne of the quantity and value of the said lands in Kirkby Moorside.*

Digitized by Google

1610. VOL. LVIII.

Dec. 18? Tuesday. Padua. 81. Dr. Matthew Lister to Sir Dud. Carleton. Visct. Cranborne improves, but too slowly for his desire of returning immediately to England. Asks Carleton to write, as if instructed by the Earl of Salisbury, and advise Cranborne to visit Florence and other places, and not to leave his travels unfinished.

Dec. 20. License to Dorothy Wadham to found a College at Oxford, and grant of divers privileges for the same. [*Grant Book, p.* 74.]

[Dec. 21.] 82. Warrant to pay to Sir David Fowlies, Cofferer to the Prince, 200*l.* per month, and surpluses, for defraying the Household expenses of Charles Duke of York.

Dec. 21. Entry of the above. [*Warrt. Bk.* II., *p.* 186.]

Dec. 21? Friday. Padua. 83. Dr. Matthew Lister to Sir Dud. Carleton. Recovery [of Visct. Cranborne] tedious. He has a slow fever, and is not improving so well as could be wished. There is no crossing his desire to return to England, therefore sends back Carleton's letter. The Lord Treasurer has been informed of his danger.

Dec. 22. 84. Hen. Earl of Northumberland to Salisbury. Concerning the two debts claimed as due to the King, for arrears of rent from Tynemouth and Newham. Explains the particulars of his tenure, &c. [*See Dec.* 14.]

[Dec.] 85. Inquiries to be made on behalf of the Earl of Northumberland, respecting the arrears charged against him for Tynemouth and the manor of Newham.

Dec. 22. Warrant to pay 500*l.* per annum, for three years, to Sir Wm. Ryder and Sir Thos. Lake, for their loss by alteration of the impost on sugars, demised to them by the Queen. [*Warrt. Bk.*, II., *p.* 185.]

Dec. 22. Warrant to pay 350*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.* to Auditor Pourde and Ralph Tooke for purchase of lands to enlarge Cheshunt Park, and 53*l.* 0*s.* 8*d.* for fencing the same. [*Ibid., p.* 184.]

Dec. 22. Warrant to pay to Geo. Wood, lately employed at sea, 182*l.* 10*s.*, his pension for a year. [*Ibid., p.* 185.]

[Dec. 24.] 86. Petition of Edw. Thornburgh, of Shaddesden, Hants, to the King, for a grant in fee simple of the decayed forest of Chute, cos. Hants and Wilts, leased to him and his father, Edw. Thornburgh, of Hamfell, co. Lancaster, by the late Queen, at so high a rent that it has been the overthrow of an ancient house.

Dec. 24. London. 87. Edward Thornburgh to Salisbury. For his favour in reference to the above petition to His Majesty, &c.

Digitized by Google

VOL. LVIII.

1610.

Dec. 24. 88. Account of Wm. Garway, Fras. Jones, and Nich. Salter, Farmers of Customs, for the past year.

Dec. 24. Berwick. 89. Account of reparations at Berwick since Dec. 25, 1609. Signed by Sir Wm. Bowyer, Deputy to the Earl of Dunbar, Governor.

Dec. 24. Warrant to pay to the Earl of Essex 3,000*l.*, in lieu of claims made by his late father, notwithstanding his father's attainder. [*Warrt. Bk.* II., *p.* 187.]

Dec. 24. Warrant to pay to John Wolfgang Rumler, Apothecary, 879*l.* 13*s.* 6*d.* for physical and odoriferous parcels, provided for the Queen, Prince of Wales, Duke of York, and Princess Sophia, deceased. [*Ibid.*, *p.* 186.]

Dec. 26. Warrant to pay to Lady Ellen M'Carty 40*l.*, for relief of her great necessity and present want. [*Ibid.*, *p.* 187.]

Dec. 27. Westminster. 90. Warrant to the Privy Council to grant special licenses to recusants to repair to London, &c.

Dec. 27. Warrant to pay certain sums to the Earl of Worcester, Master of the Horse, for horses and geldings. [*Warrt. Bk.* II., *p.* 187.]

Dec. 28. 91. Wm. Typper to Salisbury. Particulars of the claim made upon the Earl of Northumberland, for the manor of Newham.

Dec. 28. 92. Account of John Lord Stanhope, Treasurer of the Chamber, for the year ending Michaelmas 1610; with list of bills yet unpaid, and note by Sir Julius Cæsar, dated 7th Feb. 1610–11, ordering their payment.

Dec. 28? Friday. Padua. 93. Dr. Matthew Lister to Sir Dud. Carleton. Has not yet ventured to give the Lord Treasurer's letters to Lord [Cranborne], lest any agitation produce a relapse. His Lordship is better, and still intending to return to England.

Dec. 28. 94. [Sir Dud. Carleton] to Salisbury. Has stolen away to visit Visct. Cranborne at Padua, and found him better, but extremely anxious to return home. The Grand Duke of Florence has offered to facilitate his journey by Bologna, but the offer was declined because of his [Salisbury's] unwillingness to incur foreign obligations.

Dec. 29. 95. ——, a Scotchman, to —— [names of both parties blotted out]. Ten pounds is all the writer craves; the business he has been about is that of his master, not the Queen's.

Dec. 29. Warrant to pay to Sir Roger Aston, 1,000*l.* in gold to be bestowed on the Prince of Wales, and 200*l.* in gold on Charles Duke of York, as his Majesty's New Year's gift. [*Warrt. Bk.* II., *p.* 184.]

Dec. 30. Declaration by the King of the dissolution of Parliament. [*Grant Book*, *p.* 69.]

Digitized by Google

VOL. LVIII.

1610.
Dec. 31. Ludlow Castle. 96. Ralph Lord Eure and Sir Rich. Lewkenor to Salisbury. Request that the suit of John Meredith *v.* Thos. Puleston, for present possession of certain lands of which he has only the reversion, may be settled in the Marches' Court, or in the county where the lands lie, in order to discourage the practice of taking up suits to London. *Incloses,*

96. 1. *Petition of Thos. Puleston, of Trevalyn, co. Denbigh, to the Council of Wales, that John Meredith, who claims possession of his lands, may be ordered to try the cause in the county, being himself too old and infirm to travel to London. Dec.* 29.

Dec. 31. 97. Statement of the several natures of forfeited bonds and recognizances, remaining in the Exchequer Office since 30 Eliz.

Dec. 31. Warrant to pay to Sir Robert Carey 100*l.*, for the Duke of York to spend in New Year's gifts. [*Warrt. Bk.* II., *p.* 185.]

Dec. 31. Westminster. Proclamation for dissolving Parliament. Printed. [*Proc. Bk.*, *p.* 238.]

Dec.? 98. Petition of Wm. and George Thompson to Salisbury, to pass a lease granted them of a messuage, &c. in Walthamstow, Essex. [*See Nov.* 17.]

Dec.? 99. Notes of sundry projects for the increase of the revenue made by surveyors of lands, &c.

Dec. 100. Charges of works on sundry of the King's houses in December.

Dec. 101. Particulars of alterations in sundry of the King's houses.

Dec. 102. Blank form for the weekly return of christenings and burials in London and the suburbs, being 121 parishes, with a column for such as have died of the plague. Printed.

VOL. LIX. 1610? UNDATED.

1610?

Warrant to pay to Sir Hen. Mynne sums not exceeding 6,000*l.* per ann., for increased wages and allowances of the band of Gentlemen Pensioners. [*Warrt. Bk.* I., *p.* 185.]

1. John Bradshaw to Salisbury. For his favour to the inclosed petition. Has served him three years, on recommendation of the Countess of Derby.

2. Robert Dudley, of Newcastle, to the Same. Requests him to nominate some indifferent person to decide the difference between himself and his son Ambrose.

3. Dorothy Countess of Northumberland to the Same. Thanks him for favour shown to her son at Court, in this time of his father's disgrace.

Digitized by Google

VOL. LIX.

1610?

4. Earl of Essex to Sir Fulk Greville. Advice on the best course for availing himself of the services of others, whom he may employ in taking notes from books for him; urges the necessity of personal industry to make a good scholar.

5. Maurice Peeter to the Earl of Salisbury. Requests confirmation of a grant made to him by the King, at Sir Oliver Cromwell's house at Hinchinbrook, for reformation of frauds daily committed in the manufacture of bombazine cotton, and in the dyeing of silks. Has long been a suitor thereon to his Lordship and the Queen.

6. Capt. Edward Prinne to the Same. Prays that he may have the conveyance of a packet, which will enable him to go to Paris to speak with Don Christopher, son of Don Antonio, the deceased King of Portugal; has not means to journey at his own cost.

London. 7. John Sedley to Sir Dudley Carleton, his brother-in-law. Acknowledges favours; desires to do him service, &c.

8. Mary Lady Wingfield to Salisbury. Regrets her son's disorderly conduct. Professes her devotion to his Lordship.

9. Warrant to William Brookes to seize all setting dogs who destroy game, within five miles of Cooling Park, Kent.

Co. Dorset. 10. Petition of And. Buckler to Salisbury, that his tenement in the manor of Wyke Regis, Dorsetshire, may be resettled on himself and his intended wife. [*See July* 25, 1609.]

11. Petition of William Williams to the Same; prays for a Commission to the Chief Justice of the Circuit, or to the Lord Bishop of St. Asaph, to examine the complaint which he has preferred by bill in the Court of Exchequer, against Sir John Wyn and others, for detaining from him the remainder of lease of a farm left him by his uncle, in Carnarvonshire.

12. Petition of Christopher Shaw, the Queen's Embroiderer, to the Same, for payment of embroiderer's work done for the Queen, for a masque on the creation of the Prince of Wales, &c.

13. Petition of Sir Wm. Walsh to the Same, for a lease of Alton Woods, co. Worcester, being within his manor of Aberley. With report thereon.

14. Petition of His Majesty's tenants of Kirk-Levington, parcel of the possessions of the late Countess of Lenox, to the Lord Treasurer. Understanding that lands not in the entail are now to be sold, they desire to purchase those which they hold.

15. Satirical paper assigning certain armorial bearings to Jesuits, puritans, usurers, pedants, and ignorami. Indorsed "Cambridge Heraldrie."

16. Allowances to the Gentlemen Ushers for making ready certain of His Majesty's houses, and for riding and hunting journeys, with causes of increase of such expenses this year. *Annexed is,*

16. I. *Queries in reference to the regulation of expenses, to which the above is a reply.*

Digitized by Google

VOL. LIX.

1610?

17. Particulars of the value of materials at the old Banquetting House, Whitehall, which have not been accounted for by the Board of Works. Indorsed [by Salisbury] "Note of abuses in the King's works."

18. Charges of repairs done at the old Close Lodge, at Elsholt, by Mr. Nairn.

19. Charges of repairs of lodges at Farnham Park, by Mr. Nairn.

20. Memorandum of the times and places of sitting of certain Courts and Commissions. Indorsed, "E. of Salisbury."

21. Note in the cause Sir Warwick Hele, executor of Serjeant Hele, and Sir Francis Hele *v.* Simon Killigrew, relative to lands extended by Serjeant Hele, for a debt due to him by Killigrew.

22. Table of profits of the Alienation Office, from the year 1576 to 1610.

23. Titles of original writs customarily issued from the Chancery at Lancaster; together with particulars of the fees thereon, alphabetically arranged.

24. Law case between John Parker and Thomas Allen, the latter having promised to repay a loan of 4*s.* 6*d.* made to him by the former, by giving him one grain of wheat for the first of the 36 buttonholes on his doublet, and doubling the amount for each of the others; the total is found to amount to 32,768 quarters of wheat, against the payment of which Allen remonstrates.

25. The King to the Judges of the Court of Exchequer, forbidding causes to be brought into their court by writs of subpœna, not justly belonging thereto, and ordering the attorneys of the King's Bench to be allowed to plead in court, as the attorneys of the Common Pleas do.

26. Account of the sources from which fees are due to Officers of the Exchequer, and of persons receiving moneys from the Exchequer, who pay no fees.

27. Book of the remainder of all the lands within the last entail, not assigned to the Queen and Prince, and not already assigned nor to be assigned to the Duke of York.

28. Petition of the King's tenants of Brailes, co. Warwick, to Salisbury, to fix a time for their attendance, to purchase their several tenements in fee-farm.

29. Petition of George Anglesea to Salisbury, to be paid a debt owing to him by the widow Babington, out of certain money due to her out of the Exchequer, she being "a very wilful woman," and refusing to pay it.

30. Another petition to the same effect.

Digitized by Google

1610? VOL. LIX.

31. Petition of Wm. Beecher to Salisbury, to confirm his previous order to the Serjeant-at-Arms to fetch Mrs. Babington; which order is stayed, on her pretence that she will give satisfaction. *Annexed is,*

31. I. *Petition of Wm. Beecher to Salisbury, that Anne Babington may be apprehended by his Lordship's Serjeant-at-Arms, and compelled to perform the decree of the Court of Exchequer.*

32. Petition of the creditors of Anne Babington and Robert Bromley, surety to the late [Uriah] Babington, to the Same, that Anne Babington be enjoined some speedy course for their satisfaction, her husband having spent the public money which he received as accountant in the Exchequer, in the purchase of lands.

33. Petition of the Same to the Same, to establish the award given under the Commissioners' hands and seals.

34. Representation of the estate and assets of Widow Babington and Robt. Bromley, which are liable to meet the demands of the creditors of Uriah Babington, deceased, with request that Mrs. Babington may be compelled to perform the decree of the Exchequer, relative to their payment.

35. Account of the revenue of the manors of Falmer, Ford, and Climping, co. Sussex.

36. Valuation of manors in various counties, including those granted to Helena Marchioness of Northampton. Indorsed [by Salisbury], "Exchange."

37. Note of sums due to the Exchequer, by the Collector of the fifteenths, &c.

38. Statement of the revenue and expenses of the Bishop of Durham.

39. Statement that the inventor of a project, undisclosed, by which His Majesty may satisfy a great part of his debts, wishes a tenth part of the profits of it to be applied to establishing an institution for voyages of discovery, and bringing in merchandise.

40. William Brown's evidence respecting the abuse offered to Marmaduke Channer, of Waltham Cross, the Lord Treasurer's servant, by —— Raymente, &c.

41. Report concerning the fines called reliefs, due to the Crown on the death of a peer or landowner, his heir being of full age.

42. Note of certain lands, parcel of the manor of Ashburton, co. Devon, which are to be passed in fee-simple or fee-farm. With notes of land let in other counties.

Digitized by Google

VOL LIX.

1610 ?

43. Estimate of the fines that might be raised on certain demesnes and leaseholds taken out of the entail, if their present leases were extended for 50 years.

44. Difficulties on behalf of the King and of the tenants, in enfranchising the King's copyholds of inheritance.

45. Memorandum of common grounds inclosed by consent of the Mayor, Bailiffs, and Burgesses of the town of Cambridge, to the use of sundry Colleges.

46. Memoranda of divers particulars of grants of fines, debts, offices, &c., whereof it is fit that their values be known, before His Majesty grant any part of them.

47. Opinions on divers modes suggested for increasing the King's revenue. Raising money on the penal laws disapproved, as having been productive of mischief to Richard II. and Henry VII. The sale of offices and honours commended, and the creation of an order of Baronets, each to pay 1,000*l.* for the dignity. Debasing the coinage not advisable, but rather a coinage of copper money, to which a nominal value is to be given, and it is to be made legally payable with other money, in the proportion of 1 to 20. [Pages 33 to 44 of a MS. book. Imperfect.]

48. Estimate by Hen. Beale of the expense of setting forth a ship of war of 500 tons, being 4,077*l.* 10*s.*

49. Estimate for maintenance of the navy at Chatham, and keeping the shipping on the coasts of England, Scotland, and Ireland; with a project for letting one of the King's ships of war to the East India Company.

50. Note of requests for grants, presented by different parties to Lord [Salisbury].

VOL. LX.

Index to warrants 1–7 Jac. I., calendared under the dates of the respective entries.

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

GENERAL INDEX.

A.

A. B., 364, 388, 442.
Abbey-Holme, 518.
Abbot, Dr. George, Dean of Winchester, 421, 450; Bishop of Coventry and Lichfield, 570; Bishop of London, 575, 580, 622, 641.
....., ..., letters of, to Salisbury, 646, 648, 649.
Abbots-Bromly, 404.
Abbots-Langley, 298.
Abbots-Ripton, 363.
Abercromby, David, 368, 470.
....., Robert (jesuit), 628, 630.
Abercromway, William, 92.
Abercromy, Abraham, 430.
....., James, 554.
Aberfraw, 84, 124.
Abergavenny, Barons of, 94.
Aberley, 656.
Abermarles, 34.
Aberston, 249, 346.
Aberystwith, 227.
Abington Magna, 456.
Abington, Richard, 264.
....., Thomas, 279, 283, 286, 288, 291–293, 295, 297, 303, 304, 321.
....., ..., letters of, 305, 306.
....., Mrs, 295, 299.
Abraham, Robert, 242.
Accession, *see* James I.
Acheson, John, 7, 34, 60.
Achmouty, James, 160.
....., John, 47, 64, 88, 362, 415.
Ackworth, Gregory, 612.
Acomb, 114.
Acrington, 605.
Acton, 383, 511.
Acton, Francis, 28.
....., Robert, 206, 242.
Acts, clerk of, 8.
Acworth, William, 105.
Adams, Francis, 174.
....., Henry, 50.
....., Morgan, 595.
....., Richard, 589.
....., Thomas, 326.
Addes, William, 125.
Addington, 24, 228, 372, 407.
Addle, 558.
Addy, John, 272.
Adelmare, *see* Cæsar.
Admington, 234.
Admiral, Lord High, *see* Howard, Charles.
Admiral Galley, 21.
Admiralty, 210, 508.
....., causes in, 458, 497, 588.
....., court of, 135, 159, 169, 437, 457, 528, 592.
....., ..., officers of, 92, 129, 162, 192, 352. 399, 416, 482.
....., ..., judge of, *see* Cæsar, Sir Julius.
....., ..., treasurer of, *see* Greville, Sir Fulk.
Advocate-General, 11, 496.
Ager, Captain, 47.
....., Thomas, 312.
Agges, John, 32.
Aguey, 592.
Ahmed I., Grand Seignior, 228, 270, 311.
Aid for knighthood, *see* Henry, Prince.
..... marriage, 489, 494.
Ainsworth, John, 514.
Airay, Dr. Henry, 362, 363.
Alabaster, Thomas, 104.
....., letters of, to Cecil, 27, 37, 40, 53, 54, 59, 77, 143, 170.
Albany, Duke of, *see* Charles, Prince.
Albert, Archduke, Regent of Flanders, 1, 27, 145, 146, 216, 294, 596.
....., ambassadors to, 181, 512.
....., ambassadors of, 217; *see also* Aremberg, Count.
....., army of, 37, 40, 410.
....., servants of, 103, 244.
....., transactions of, with English catholics &c., 236, 273, 274, 298, 324, 325.
....., treaty with Holland, 355, 407.
Alborne Richard, 379.
Alcester, 234.
Alchemy, 305.
Alcock, William, 356.
Aldborough, 353.
Alden, John, 369.
....., ——, (fellow), 68.
Alderchurch, *see* Alderkirk.
Alderkirk, 102, 395, 418
Aldermaston, 381.
Aldershott, 597.
Aldgate, *see* London, streets of.
Aldingham, 610.
..... Hall, 479.
Aldmerston, 338.

Digitized by Google

Aldrich, Francis, 177.
....., Jonas, 579.
Aldridge, Thomas, 431.
Aldritt, John, 188.
Aldsworth, 513.
Ale and Alehouses, 411, 421, 434, 437, 474, 525, 542, 560, 564, 622.
Ale, export of, 33, 92, 144, 210, 505.
Aleppo, 228.
Alexander, Andrew, 547.
....., Henry, 396, 592.
....., Sarah, 145.
....., Sir Sigismund, 592.
....., Walter, 78, 83, 145, 396, 557.
....., William, 357, 557.
....., *see* Zinzan, Sir Robert and Henry.
Alford, Edward, 126.
Algiers, 426, 469.
Aliceholt Forest, 508.
Alienations, *see* Crown lands.
Aliens, (foreigners and strangers), 156, 179, 192, 229, 285, 350, 426, 428, 464, 468, 509, 517, 549, 631, 643; *see also* Merchant strangers.
Alkaster Malbishe, 218.
Allam, Mary, 556.
Allegiance, Oath of, 100, 139, 330, 363, 370, 397, 407, 425, 463, 565, 616, 626.
....., refusals of, 276, 559, 564.
Allen, Abraham, 598.
....., Charles, 607.
....., Edward, 167.
....., Thomas, 657.
....., Capt. Thomas, 384.
....., William, 92, 591.
Allensmore, 225.
Allett, John, 180.
Allexton, 154, 249.
Alley, Emanuel, 16, 81.
....., Jeremy, 16, 81.
Alleyn, David, 265.
Allhallows parish, London, 119.
Allian, John, 488.
Allibone, Thomas, 537.
Allington, 404.
Allington, John, 575.
Allinson, Christopher, 513.
....., Robert, 105.
Allison, Ralph, 112.
....., Walter, 114.
Almoner, *see* Andrews, Lancelot; Watson, Anthony; Scott, Robert.
Alnwick, 260, 332, 633.
..... Castle, 254, 262.
Alterinnis, 525, 618, 623.
Altham, Edward, 422, 423, 444, 492.
....., Sir James, Baron of the Exchequer, 469, 470, 473, 479, 512, 513, 521, 558, 564, 596, 618.
Althorp, 495.
Altofts, 521.
Alton, 365.
Alton Priors, 191.
..... woods, 656.
Alum, 521, 554, 567, 572, 600, 609.
Alured, Thomas, 645.
Alverley, 331.
Alvingham, 515.
....., Priory, 202.
Alvington, 158.
Amadas, Philip, 484.
Ambassadors, 34, 68, 72, 79, 147, 165, 174, 299, 507.
Ambler, James, 96.
Amesbury, 147, 636.
Amice, Israel, 250, 406.
Ammunition, *see* Ordnance.
Amounderness, 381.
Amport, 172, 344.
Ampthill, 14, 230, 234, 343, 458, 605, 617, 628, 638.
Ampton, 579.
Amsford, 173.
Amwell, 287.
Ancy, Richard, 402.
Anderby, 121.
Anderson, Sir Edmund, Chief Justice of the Common Pleas, 16, 19, 237, 304.
....., Sir Francis, 333, 373.
....., Sir Henry, 181.
....., John, 497.
....., William, 373.
Anderton, Christopher, 174.
....., James, 115, 174, 218, 227.
....., James, jun., 218.
....., Matthew, 123.
....., *see* Strange.
Andover, 58.
Andrew, Arthur, 164.
....., Sir Eusebius, 435.
....., Jane, 524, 607.
....., Sir John, 524, 607.
....., Thomas, 423.
....., William, 247.
Andrews, Edmund, 574.
....., Edolph, 379.
....., John, 32, 110, 131.
....., Lancelot, Bishop of Chichester, Almoner, 383, 412, 443, 463, 467, 472; Bishop of Ely, 537, 543, 546, 557, 570, 576, 627, 648.
....., Richard, 418.
...., priest, 273.
....., Dr. Roger, 536.
....., William, 56, 379.
....., Sir William, 369, 379.
....., Captain, 17.
....., Mr., 154, 403.
Angel, John, 613.
....., Robert, 526.
Angiers, Mr., 231.
Anglesea, 84, 119, 124, 391, 407, 429, 444, 608, 614, 640.
Anglesea, George, 657.

Digitized by Google

Angus, Earl of, *see* Douglas.
Anhalt, Christian, Prince of, 631, 638.
Ann, George, 441.
Anne of Denmark, Queen of James I., 12, 49, 72, 83, 116, 141, 148, 182, 185, 203, 217, 226, 272, 348, 365, 451, 459, 485, 488, 496, 524, 543, 553, 576, 582, 605, 610, 632, 646, 651, 653, 654, 656.
....., accouchement of, 210, 250, 311.
....., auditor of, *see* Ewens.
....., aurum reginæ, 383, 393.
....., Chamberlain of, *see* Sydney.
....., closet, furniture for, 109, 399, 401.
....., coronation of, 14, 24, 25.
....., council of, 41, 44, 45, 194, 307, 493, 506.
....., court of, 15, 186, 201, 203.
....., debts of and to, 273, 277, 307, 389, 572, 588.
....., gifts to, *see* James I., gifts of.
....., grants of and to, 107, 141, 603, 623.
....., household of, 124, 147, 156, 205, 254, 482.
....., jewellers of, 7, 574.
....., jointure of, 35, 45, 51, 52, 53, 61, 68, 94, 106, 111, 136, 210, 226, 231, 273, 401, 523, 531, 574.
....., journeys and removals of, 3, 5, 18, 50, 66, 72, 131, 203.
....., ladies of, 3, 74, 208, 602.
....., lands of, 359, 464, 578, 657.
....., letters, &c., of and to, 6, 12, 60, 277, 509, 639.
....., masques of, 187, 298, 386, 472, 590, 612, 646.
....., officers of, 24, 30, 31, 34, 35, 38, 74, 99, 109, 125, 134, 136, 142, 148, 192, 213, 399, 408, 416, 583.
....., payments for, 171, 182, 186, 187, 654.
....., portrait of, 148.
....., servants of, 71, 78, 100, 120, 135, 143, 150, 155, 156, 200, 216, 396, 414, 420, 427, 432, 463, 470, 481, 524, 534, 563, 582, 650, 656.
....., surgeon and physician of, 205, 233, 457.
....., Vice-Chamberlain, *see* Carew, Sir George.
....., wardrobe, jewels, and furniture of, 12, 14, 30, 42, 136, 176, 187, 217, 395, 420, 425, 556, 574, 578.
Anne Boleyn, Queen of Henry VIII., 35, 288.
Anne, Jar., 196.
Annesley, Brian, 190.
Annuities, lists of, 482.
Anonymous letters, 6, 12, 145, 147, 237, 238, 278, 311, 333, 337, 443.
...., to James I., 275, 300, 350, 620.
Ansam, William, 143.
Anstey, John, 142.
Anstey Pasture, 106.
Anstruther, James, 37.
....., Sir William, 98, 146, 157, 346, 551, 621, 643.
Antelownd, Francis, 346.
Antenati, *see* Scots, naturalization of.
Anthony, Charles, King's engraver, 6, 83, 160, 164, 179, 357, 579.
....., ..., warrants to, 2, 82, 83, 225, 633.
....., Edward, 14, 131.
....., ..., letters to, 122, 336, 405, 443, 476, 588, 593, 631, 634.
....., Thomas, 357.
....., (priest), 7.
Anthony, ——, 593.
Antonio, King of Portugal, 656.
Antwerp, 140, 181, 190.
Anys, William, 490.
Ap Griffith, David, 194.
....., Ap John, &c., 127.
Ap Hughes, Maurice, 63.
Ap Owen, Ralph, 643.
Ap Thomas, Cadwallader, 389.
Apocrypha, 474.
Apparel, 41, 74, 190, 504.
Appleby, 408.
..... castle, 435.
Appleby, Robert, 418, 502.
....., William, 418, 502.
Appletree, Thomas, 529.
Apprentices, 342.
Apthorpe, 51, 627.
Aquaviva, Claudius, Father general of the Jesuits, 223, 228, 321, 339.
Aquila castle, 545.
Aragon, 101.
Archbishops, 40, 114, *see* Canterbury and York.
Arch-cliff bulwark, Dover, 405.
Archdale, Richard, 89, 147, 152.
Archduke, *see* Albert.
Archer, Nicholas, 430.
Arches, Court of, 204, 216, 323, 407, 447, 485.
....., ..., clerks and notaries of, 231, 640.
Archibald, John, 137, 390, 414.
....., Walter, 404.
Archibold, Mr., 256.
Archpriests in England, *see* Blackwell and Birkett.
Arden, Sir Henry, 146.
....., John, 646.
....., Thomas, 430.
Ardmannoch, Lord, *see* Charles, Prince.
Aremberg, Count, Ambassador from the Archduke, 6, 22, 26, 31, 35, 40, 41, 54, 55, 148.
Argentré, Bertrand De, 101.
Argyle, Earl, *see* Campbell.
Arkenstall, Giles, 261.
Arkilgarth Dale, 158.
Arkleside, 159.
Arley, William, 496.
Arlington, 390, 511.
Armfield, Edward, 429.
Armiger, Mr., 158.
Armin, 578.

Digitized by Google

Armington, William, 399.
Armourer, Cuthbert, 538.
....., David, 438.
Armouries, *see* Greenwich; Hampton Court; Portsmouth; Tower; Westminster; Windsor; Woolwich.
Arms and Armour, 163, 191, 226, 244, 252, 272, 434, 443; *see also* Guns, Ordnance.
Arms, coat of, 312.
....., *see* Royal Arms.
Armstrong, Sanders Ringell, 216.
....., Thomas, *alias* Sowters Tom, 355, 572.
....., William, 106.
Arnet, Robert, 507.
Arnold, Richard, 408.
Arthuret, 78, 320.
Artillery, 285, 567.
Artleborough, 587.
Arundel, manor, 129.
..... House, Strand, 31, 187, 189, 390.
Arundel, Lady Blanche, 390.
....., Dorothy, 390.
....., James, 447, 513, 522.
....., John, 287, 373, 619.
....., Sir John, 619.
....., Roger, 619.
....., Thomas, 390.
....., Sir Thomas, 390.
....., Thomas, Lord of Wardour, 215, 246, 364, 390, 516, 586.
....., ..., letters of, to Salisbury, 516, 542, 639.
....., Earl of, *see* Howard.
Arundell, John, 171.
Ascham, Humphrey, 593.
Ascott, 34, 141, 312, 372, 441, 459.
Ash, 117, 508, 630.
Ash, Margaret, 259.
Ashburton, 658.
Ashby, 259, 383, 465, 520.
..... Ledgers, *see* Ledgers Ashby.
Ashby, Sir Robert, 151.
....., Stephen, 33.
Ashdown Forest, 201, 428, 545.
Ashfield, Sir Edmund, 92.
....., Robert, 243.
Ashill, 403.
Ashington, 429.
Ashley, Sir Anthony, 609, 615.
....., Henry, 284.
....., John, 49.
....., Sir John, 395.
Ashmore, 529.
Ashpoole, Lieutenant Edward, 470.
Ashridge, 456, 549.
Ashtead, 422.
Ashton, 450.
..... Keynes, 191.
Ashton, Ralph, 197.
....., Ralph, jun., 197.
....., Richard, 530.
Ashton, Sir Richard, 427, 519, 524, 596.
..... Mr., of Leaver, 519.
Ashworth, 563.
Aske, 332.
Aske, George, 556.
Askew, Robert, 248, 252.
....., Sir Roger, 65.
....., *see* Pennington, Bridget.
Askham, 568.
Askwith, Henry, 202.
Aslaby, Francis, 93.
Aspeden, 177.
Aspley, 231.
Assart lands, *see* Crown lands.
Astell, Roger, 537.
Asterley, 52.
Astley, Thomas, 80.
Aston, Sir Arthur, 146, 218.
....., Hugh, 506.
....., Mary, 153, 178.
....., Sir Roger, 42, 65, 68, 80, 130, 158, 174, 175, 178, 333, 339, 460, 470, 496, 530, 636, 637.
....., ..., grants to, 57, 64, 89, 90, 152, 153, 177, 357, 385, 506, 603, 614.
....., ..., letters of, 625.
....., ..., letters of, to Salisbury, 547, 548, 561, 629.
....., ..., letters to, 221, 443.
....., ..., payments, &c., to, 373, 386, 388, 391, 491, 492, 567, 579, 602, 625, 654.
....., ..., warrants, &c., to, as Master of the Wardrobe, 111, 404.
Aston-in-the-Walls, 511.
Aston-sub-Edge, 147, 234, 268, 288, 301, 385.
Astrology, 185.
Atee, Francis, 383, 403.
Ater, Christopher, 242.
Atheists, 5.
Atherton, Richard, 83.
Athew, Thomas, 468.
Atkins, Dr. Henry, 95, 151, 218.
....., ..., letters of, to Cecil, 128, 231.
....., Richard, 227, 641.
....., Thomas, 535.
Atkinson, Anthony, 430.
....., Henry, 389.
....., John, 18.
....., Robert, 198.
....., Thomas, 42.
....., William, 53, 82, 627.
Attainder, bills of, 316, 317.
Attorney General, *see* Coke, Sir Edward; Hobart, Sir Henry.
Atwood, *see* Taylor, William.
Aty, Sir Arthur, 175.
Aubigny, Lord, *see* Stewart, Esme.
Aucher, Captain, *see* Autcher.
Auchterlony, Sir James, 369, 491.
....., Sir William, 294.

Digitized by Google

Audley, George Lord, letters of, to Salisbury, 439, 583.
....., Henry, 223.
....., Hugh, 152.
....., Thomas, 283.
Augmentations, Court of, 387.
Austin, John, 108.
....., Nathaniel, 64.
....., Roger, 593.
Austin Friars, 373.
Austerley, *see* Osterley.
Austria, 301.
Austria, Ambassadors of, 147.
....., Archdukes of, 218.
....., House of, 101.
Autcher, Captain, 209, 502.
Avebury, 128.
Aveley, 529.
Avelyn, Abraham, 66, 380.
Avery, Robert, 299.
Avis, Henry, 543.
Awre, 365.
Axminster, 93, 197.
Ayala, Christopher, 281.
Aydie, Andrew, 628, 630.
Aylesbury, 508.
Aylshot Forest, 382.
Ayre, Rowland, 493, 537.
Ayrey, Thomas, 402, 428.
Ayscough, Sir Roger, 111.
Ayton, 521.
....., Robert, 430, 514.

B.

Baber, *see* Bavar.
Babham, Christopher, 526, 557.
Babington, 251.
Babington, Anne, 507, 605, 657, 658.
....., Dr. Brute, Bishop of Derry, 614, 641.
....., Gervase, Bishop of Worcester, 448, 611.
....., ..., letters of, to Salisbury, 392, 558.
....., Uriah, 108, 110, 658.
....., Dr., Chancellor of Coventry and Lichfield, 504, 505.
Babington conspiracy, 13.
Babthorpe, William, 607.
Bacheler, Daniel, 107.
Backhouse, Henry, 165.
....., Mr., 493.
Bacon, Dorothy, 208, 232.
....., Edward, 123.
....., Sir Francis, 144, 176, 182, 317; Solicitor-General, 368, 384, 400, 457, 530, 638.
....., ..., speeches of, 101, 349, 355.
....., ..., letters of, 442, 629.
....., ..., letters of, to Salisbury, 245, 287, 302, 393, 453, 461, 526, 534, 543.
Bacon, Sir Francis, writings of, 62, 100, 244, 350, 361, 475, 597.
....., ..., letter to, 483.
....., George, 123.
....., Matthew, 136.
....., Nathaniel, 123; Sir Nathaniel, 208, 232.
....., Nicholas, Sir, 387, 400, 498.
....., Robert, 557.
Badger, Rowland, 593.
....., Sir Thomas, Master of the Privy Harriers, 190.
Badley, 52.
Bagg, James, 459.
Baggs, Mr., 292, 593.
Bagley, Elizabeth, 387.
Bagliano, Signor, 486.
Bagot, Walter, 36.
....., Mr., (of Blyfield), 476.
Bagshaw, Dr. [Christopher], 249.
....., George, 537.
....., George, 537.
Bagshot, 390.
....., Park and Castle, 23, 65, 562, 591.
Bagwell, John, 119, 179.
....., William, 119, 179.
Baildon, Sir Francis, 154.
Bailey, Richard, 383.
Bailies, Thomas, 601.
Bailiff, James, 358.
Baily, Richard, 26.
....., William, 407.
Bainbridge, 158.
....., Philip, 369.
....., (collegian), 230.
Baize, *see* Wools.
Baker, Abraham, 501.
....., Alexander, 591.
....., George, 506, 599, 601.
....., George, (surgeon), 591.
....., Matthew, 98.
....., Richard, 183.
....., Robert, 528.
....., Seth, 599.
....., Thomas, 390.
....., Mr. 648.
Baldersby, 22.
Baldwin, Ralph, 394, 400, 529.
....., Thomas, comptroller of works, 312, 404.
....., Thomas, 119, 640.
....., William, (jesuit,) 103, 263, 290, 297, 314, 411, 631, 634, 637, 640.
Bales, Peter., 456.
Balfour, Michael, Lord Burly, 71.
Ball, John, 294, 324, 325, 326, 329, 389.
....., Peter, 586.
....., Thomas, 145, 227.
Ballard, Robert, 615.
Ballmer, Robert, 283.
Ballytemour, 541.
Balmerinoch, Lord, *see* Elphinstone.

Digitized by Google

Baltesford, 529.
Baltimore, 453.
Bamfield, William, 82.
Bampfield, John, 532.
Banbury Castle, 45.
Banckes, *see* Banks.
Bancroft, Richard, Bishop of London, 38, 109, 122; Archbishop of Canterbury, 155, 171, 189, 195, 216, 224, 226, 321, 383, 370, 414; Chancellor of Oxford, 449, 563, 588, 622, 626, 645.
....., accounts of, 203, 526.
....., commissions to, 216, 444, 613, 637.
....., letters of, 17, 21, 204, 445, 477, 527.
....., ..., letters of, to Cecil, 20, 22, 29, 41, 239, 451, 499, 548, 556, 570.
....., ..., letters of, to Lake, 40, 85, 133, 320, 334.
....., letters to, 86, 307, 373, 463, 477, 484, 507, 551, 586.
....., letters to, *see* James I., letters of.
....., will of, 639.
Banes, Thomas, 372, 470.
Bangor, 317.
Bangor, Bishop of, *see* Rowlands, James.
....., Dean of, 165.
....., Monachorum, 121, 180.
Banham, 77.
Bankes, Richard, 238, 631.
....., Thomas, 447.
Banks, or Banckes, John, 65, 271, 384, 517, 602.
....., William, 633.
Bannister, George, 46, 47.
....., Henry, 389, 390, 419.
....., Sir Robert, 87, 88, 338, 371, 581.
Baptist, John, 160, 164, 179.
Baptista, John, 216; *see* Battista, Giovanni.
....., Mr., 249.
Barbary, 422, 480, 518, 574.
Barber, Matthew, 74.
....., William, 527.
Barbon, Hugh, 412.
Barby, Philippe de, 30.
Barclay, Jean de, or John, 376, 506, 514, 561, 577, 579, 630, 631, 651.
Barden, 613.
Bardsey Monastery, 207.
Bardwell, 581.
Barefoot, Robert, 371, 398.
Baremoor, 295.
Barford, 368.
Barforth, 414, 442.
Barges, *see* James I.
Barham, Dorothy, 400.
....., Thomas, 236.
Barith, George, 447.
Barington, Sir Francis, 33.
Barker, Christopher, 8.
....., James, 110.
....., John, 57, 164, 370.
Barker, Robert, King's printer, 20, 40, 74, 232, 574, 607, 650.
....., Robert, 355.
....., Justice, 497.
Barkesdale, Ralph, 389.
Barkham, Edward, 407
Barking, 248, 371, 398.
..... cum Needham, 508.
Barkley, Henry, 145.
....., John, 581.
....., Thomas, 49.
Barksdale, John, 606.
Barley, *see* Corn.
Barley, Captain John, 368.
Barlichway, hundred of, 234.
Barlings, 499.
Barlow, Sir Alexander, 486.
..... ., Dr. William, 217; Bishop of Rochester, 229, 426; Bishop of Lincoln, 577.
....., ..., letters of, to Salisbury, 506, 508, 545, 609.
....., Mr., of Pembrokeshire, 556.
....., priest, 310.
Barmoor, 262.
Barnard Castle, 16, 98, 401, 411, 523, 540, 542, 554.
Barnard, Richard, 91, 137.
Barnastroppe, 577.
Barnby, Robert, 429.
Barnardiston, Anne, 221.
....., John, 221.
....., Sir Thomas, 221.
Barneby, Francis, 31, 38, 94, 178.
Barnes, 150.
Barnes, John, 442.
....., Paul, 454.
....., Robert, 29, 581.
....., Thomas, 189, 273, 289, 294.
....., Thomas, (felon), 497.
....., William, (canon), 70.
....., William, 632.
....., ..., letters of, to Salisbury, 617, 628, 632.
....., Mr., 257.
Barnet, 604, 633.
Barney, Alice, 593.
....., John, 593.
Barnstable, 180, 231.
Barnstaple, 107, 304, 338, 404, 455, 593.
Barnwood, Forest, 537, 606.
Baron, George, 74.
Baronets, 659.
Barrett, Edmund, 166.
....., Edward, 394.
....., Henry, 75.
....., Richard or David, 278, 279, 287.
....., Thomas, 83.
Barro, William, 181.
Barrow, 412.
Barscourt, 422.
Barsetlow, 76, 407.

Digitized by Google

Bartlet, Thomas, 593, 610.
Bartlett, George, 242.
....., Rowland, 472.
....., Sir Thomas, 603, 634.
....., (widow), 603.
Barton, John, 98, 583.
....., Richard, 83.
Barton Regis, 609.
Barwell, Edmund, 157.
Barwick, Christopher, 571.
Basford, 429.
Bash, Mr., 458.
Basilden, 137.
Basilicon Doron, *see* James I., writings of.
Basill, Martin, 607.
....., Simon, 286, 312, 404, 573, 597, 598.
....., ..., letters of, to Salisbury, 519, 591, 60532.
Basing, 34, 36, 367.
Baskervile, Lawrence, 160, 215, 218, 227, 442.
Baskerville, John, 19.
....., Thomas, 114.
Bassano, Andrea, 165.
....., Arthur, 165.
....., Edward, 165.
....., Jeronimo, 165.
....., Scipio, 165.
Basset, Edward, 180.
....., Elizabeth, 137.
....., Sir Robert, 64, 184, 301.
....., William, 137, 249.
Bassildon, 537.
Bastwick, Nicholas, 255.
Bate, John, 311, 420.
Bateman, Abraham, 104.
....., John, 104.
....., Oliver, 363.
....., Robert, 472.
Bates, Edward, 557.
....., John, 252.
....., Martha, 244.
....., Thomas, 244, 252, 259, 267, 279, 291.
Bath, Mr., 259.
Bath, 5, 61, 199, 454, 457, 520.
....., Earl of, *see* Bourchier.
....., Knights of, 24, 186, 187, 617.
....., Dean and Chapter, 416.
..... and Wells, Bishop of, *see* Still, John; Montague, James.
....., Diocese of, 179, 452.
Bathurst, Ralph, 535.
Batley, (jesuit,) 268.
Battell, William, 610.
Battells, 273.
Batten, Henry, 408.
....., James, 204.
....., Richard, 564.
Battersea, 469.
Battersea Marsh, 501.
Battesford, Philip, 188.
Battista, Giovanni, 548; *see* Baptista, John.
Battleswalk, 372.
Batty, Matthew, 248, 256.
....., William, 406.
Bavar, Francis, 196, 298.
Bawdeswell, 230.
Bawlden, John, 309.
Bawtry Bridge, 621.
Baxter, Francis, 505.
....., Marmaduke, 505.
....., Thomas, 440.
Bayley, Edward, 184, 278.
....., Lawrence, 217.
....., William, 183, 627.
Baylie, James, 431.
....., Mr., 274.
Bayn, Paul, 211.
Baynam, Mr., 411.
Baynard, George, 617.
....., Robert, 530.
....., Captain, 12, 277.
Baynard's Castle, 319, 594, 609.
Baynham, Sir Edmund, 279, 280, 291, 297, 466, 493.
....., William, 400.
Bayning, Paul, 290.
....., Susan, 290.
Baysey, John, 390.
Beacon, Dr. Thomas, 84.
Beale, Henry, 659.
....., Leon, 449.
....., William, 105, 169.
Beamond, Henry, 459.
Beamonds, 490.
Beamount, Thomas, 137.
Bear and bull baiting, 167, 201.
Beard, Thomas, 137, 195.
....., Mr., 245.
Beast, Randoll, 447.
Beauchamp, Lord, *see* Seymour.
....., Lady, *see* Seymour.
Beauchamps Court, 252, 271.
Beaulieu, 340, 367.
Beaumaris, 407.
Beaumont, Francis, 254, 287.
....., Sir Henry, 336.
....., John, 381.
....., Sir Thomas, 391.
....., M. de, French Ambassador, 60, 244
..... family of, 335, 336.
Beccles, Hospital, *see* St. Mary Magdalen.
Beck, Edmund, 284, 420.
....., Mr. (of Richmond), 32.
Beckett, Mr., 27.
Beckingham, Richard, 219.
Becliff, 479.
Becontree, or Bekentre, 95, 195.
Bedford, 253, 346.
....., Barony of, 24.
..... Hospital, 346, 629.

Digitized by Google

Bedford House, 604.
Bedford, Earl of, *see* Russell.
....., Marquis of, *see* Stafford.
Bedfordshire, 43, 480, 492.
....., grants of lands in, 61, 75, 152, 320, 366, 376, 580.
....., justices of, 245.
....., lands and places in, 55, 245, 382.
....., receivers of, 138, 584.
....., recusants in 572, 587.
....., residents in, 426, 497.
Bedingfield, Sir Henry, 382.
....., Thomas, Master of tents and toils, 32.
Bedware, Edward, 558.
Bedwas, 410.
Bedwell, 408.
Bedwell, Richard, 408.
Beecher, William, 131, 507, 605.
Beeke, William, 527.
Beer, *see* Ale.
Beere Regis, *see* King's Beere.
Beeston, George, 175, 495.
....., Sir George, 537.
....., Sir Hugh, 175, 368, 451.
....., Peter, 102, 444.
....., William, 73.
Beeston-Regis, 141.
Beetham, 349.
Bekentre, *see* Becontree.
Belesby, 511.
Beling, Mr., 439.
Bell, Richard, 167.
....., Robert, 559, 626.
Bell Inn, Daventry, 252.
....., Friday Street, London, 455.
Bell metal, 437, 625.
Bellamy, *see* Spiller.
Bellarmine, Robert, Cardinal, 370, 463, 467, 472, 569, 570, 651.
Bellasis, Sir Henry, 261, 559.
....., Margaret, 511.
Bellassis, 27.
Bellew, Richard, 64.
Belley, John, 77.
Bellman, Robert, 609.
Bellott, Thomas, 146.
Belloy, Augustine, 468.
Beloe, Mr., 470.
Belou, William, 166.
Belsnap, 383.
Belson, Augustine, 634.
Belstead Hall, 114.
Belvoir, 522, 551, 636.
..... Castle, 5.
Bempton, 320.
Bendbo, John, 55.
Bendloss, *alias* Bendishe, Andrew, 383.
Bengworth, 208.
Bennet, John, 529.
....., Matthew, 63.
Bennet, Philip, 272.
....., Robert, Bishop of Hereford, 225, 264, 553, 641.
....., ..., letters of, to Salisbury, 500, 587, 601.
....., Thomas, 384, 511, 516.
....., Sir Thomas, Lord Mayor of London, 52, 146.
....., ..., house of, 246, 251, 255.
....., William, 232.
Bennett, John, 592.
Bennington, 570.
Bennyfield, 518.
Benock, Mr., 241.
Benshall, Richard, 230.
Benson, Richard, 566.
....., William, 408.
....., Mr., 190.
....., ..., letters to, *see* Vincent.
Bentley, 68.
Bentlowes, Andrew, 505.
Benwell, 512.
Benyon, Edward, 98.
Beoley, 591.
Bereblock, Joan, 539.
....., William, 539.
Beresford, Christopher, 417.
....., Thomas, 123.
Bergen-op-Zoom, 324.
Berington, John, 404.
Berkeley, Henry, 296.
....., Sir Maurice, 354, 552.
Berkshire, grants of lands in, 105, 133, 160, 285, 351, 357, 644.
....., lands and places in, 65, 93, 161, 215, 326, 423, 439, 506, 521, 562, 584.
....., offices in, 15, 607.
....., receivers in, 121, 224.
..... recusants in, 346, 383, 407, 414, 430, 524, 537, 557, 572, 589, 593.
....., residents in, 143, 250, 301, 372, 381, 393, 606.
Bermondsey Monastery, 10.
Bernard, Francis, 71.
Bernardy, Philip, 429.
Berne, 341.
Berrige, Robert, 207.
Berry, Sir Benjamin, 64.
....., Hugh, 397.
....., Humphrey, 110.
....., Robert, 215.
....., Thomas, 215.
Berry-narbor, 110.
Bertie, Robert, Lord Willoughby of Eresby, 18, 465.
Berty, Francis, 490.
Berwick-upon-Tees, 152.
Berwick-upon-Tweed, 2, 3, 58, 82, 98, 187, 208, 209, 258. 294, 335, 418, 453, 646.
....., bridge of, 205, 208, 358, 431, 453.
....., captain of, 58, 59; *see* Bowyer, Sir William.

Digitized by Google

Berwick-upon-Tweed castle, 64, 87, 453, 654.
....., chamberlain of, *see* Skinner.
....., charter of, 100.
....., commissioners for, letters to, *see* James I., letters of.
....., garrison of, 4, 5, 12, 32, 38, 41, 49, 56, 58, 65, 67, 70, 98, 109, 113, 125, 186, 274, 345, 420, 424, 500, 574, 580.
....., letters of, 38, 49, 94, 98, 187.
....., mayor, &c., of, 65, 107.
....., ordnance in, 113, 405, 444, 485.
....., palace, 98.
....., receivers for, 222.
....., treasurer of, 134, 205.
Berwick, Anne Lady, 544.
....., Francis, 529.
....., John, 528, 529, 544.
....., Sir William, 527.
Beseby, 442.
Beskwood Park, 14, 358, 522, 551.
Bessey, Walter, 633.
Besson, Richard, 21, 158.
Beste, Valentine de, 190.
Beswick, Henry, 387, 535.
Bethell, Sir Hugh, 181, 294.
Betts, Robert, 328.
Betune, (priest), 309.
Beverley, 512.
....., mayor of, 137.
Beverley, George, 262.
Bevilham, 160.
Beville, Sir Robert, 375.
Bewcastle, 360, 405.
Bewdley, 517, 528, 538, 559, 582, 583.
....., park, 313.
....., *see* Tickenhill.
Bewick farm, 414.
Bewreper, 149.
Bexley, 642.
Beythim Forest, 457.
Beza, Theodore, 17.
Bible, the, 49, 74, 135, 206, 212, 213, 340, 455, 474, 475, 536, 639.
....., translators of, 478.
Bickenholt, 107.
Bickerstaff, Edward, 251.
Bideford, 573.
Biggs, Christopher, 557.
....., Thomas, 389.
Bignows, 272.
Billing, 517.
Billing, Henry, 172.
Billingsley, Henry, 166, 330, 364.
....., (collegian), 230.
..... Lady, 556.
Billy, Hugh, 390.
Bilsborough, 191.
Bilson, Dr. Thomas, Bishop of Winchester, 42, 68, 166, 212, 345, 361, 376, 431, 467, 535.
....., ..., letters of, 486, 564, 576.
Bilson, Dr. Thomas, letters of, to Salisbury, 345, 564.
....., ..., letter to, 403 ; *see also* James I., letters of.
....., Mr., 233.
Binchester, 554.
Binding, Richard, 142.
Bindon, Viscount, *see* Howard.
Bing, Henry, 366.
....., John, 366.
....., William, 457.
Bingham, Ellis, 148.
....., John, 219, 452.
Bingley, George, 332.
....., John, 140, 449, 478, 555.
....., ..., letters of, to Salisbury, 536, 574.
Birch, Edward, 55.
Birchington, 487.
Birchley, Mr. (armourer,) 434.
Birchmore, Thomas, 121, 126.
Bird, Peter, 401, 415.
....., William, 464.
....., Dr. William, 123.
....., Mr., (late), 492.
Birkby, James, 117.
Birkett (or Birkhead), George, Archpriest, 397, 455.
Bisham, Salisbury's house, 555.
Bishop, James, 93.
....., James (pirate), 534.
Bishop's Auckland, 55, 278, 461, 522, 544, 554, 569, 573.
Bishop's Burton, 205.
Bishop's Castle, 530.
Bishop's Hall, 320.
Bishop's Ottery, 484.
Bishop's Waltham, 212, 486.
Bishop's Wilton, 114.
Bishop's collector, *see* Worcester diocese.
Bishops, 26, 36, 62, 67, 114, 136, 147, 189, 197, 212, 275, 316, 331, 459, 504, 566.
....., letters to, 12, 40, 44, 175, 204.
....., in Scotland, *see* Scotland, Bishops of.
Bishopsgate, *see* London, streets of.
Bishopthorpe, 177, 559.
Bisley, 51, 123, 481.
Biss, James, 532.
....., Thomas, 125.
Bittern, 336.
Bittleston, 313.
Blackburn, 210, 496.
Black Deeps, 108.
Blackford, 197.
Blackfriars, *see* London, street of.
Blackfriars, the, 72, 413.
Blackmanstone, 595.
Blackmore Forest, 154, 402.
Blackstone Quarry, Peak, 467.
Blackwall, 20, 264.
Blackwell, Elizabeth, 583.

Digitized by Google

Blackwell, George, Archpriest, 8, 126, 229, 240, 245, 269, 307, 314, 363, 370, 397, 457.
Blagrave, John, 71.
Blague, Dr. Thomas, Dean of Rochester, 143, 180, 520.
Blake, Richard, 387.
....., William, 124, 125, 126, 131, 133, 146, 173, 175, 215, 218, 227, 336, 337, 356, 357, 361.
Blakeston, Sir William, 643.
Blakey, Robert, 542.
Bland, Adam, 181.
....., Peter, 432, 497.
....., Thomas, 364, 389.
....., Sir Thomas, 181, 559.
....., William, 497.
Blandford-Forum, 541.
Blantyre, Lord, *see* Stewart, Walter.
Bleeching Court, 96.
Blenfield, 287.
Blethin, Ambrose, 200.
Bletsoe, 140, 141, 625, 626.
Blewet, Arthur, 29, 44, 416.
....., Mrs., 44.
Blifield, 476.
Blincow, Dr. Anthony, 59, 97.
Blinkinsop, Henry, 607.
Bliss, Thomas, 194.
Blockhouses, *see* Milton, West Tilbury.
Blockwood, *see* Logwood.
Blofield, Edward, 13.
Blomeart, Jehan, 417.
Blounder, William, 88.
Blount, Charles, Lord Montjoy, Earl of Devonshire, Lord Deputy of Ireland, 3; Lord Lieutenant of Ireland, 23, 47, 53, 89, 107, 110, 149, 203, 251, 272, 278, 282, 287, 298, 314, 355.
....., ..., grants to, 16, 31, 64, 83, 192, 195, 227, 480.
....., ..., illness, death, and funeral of, 307, 308, 312, 315.
....., ..., letters of, 260.
....., ..., letters of, to Cecil, 182, 234, 301, 304.
....., ..., letters to, 163, 182, 245.
....., ..., warrants to, 86, 113.
....., Edward, 173, 632.
....., Sir Edward, 45, 55.
....., George, 68.
....., John, 464.
....., Sir Thomas Pope, 606.
Blower, William, 17.
Bloxam, Thomas, 147, 385.
Bloxham, 45.
Bludder, Sir Thomas, 29, 39, 312, 362, 435, 458, 469, 531.
Blundesdon, 211.
Blunston, Christopher, 312.
....., Nicholas, 142.
Blunt, Francis, 416.
Blunt, John, 269.
....., Richard, 103.
Blyth, 631.
Boas, Roger, 407.
Boats, *see* Ships.
Bockholes, Thomas, 416.
Bockmore, 396.
Bodeley, John, 153.
Bodenham, Jonas, 257.
Boderie, M. de la, French Ambassador, 461, 477, 544.
Bodine, John, 62.
Bodley, Sir Thomas, 124, 137, 503.
Bois-le-duc, 37, 40.
Bold, Philip, 159.
Boleyn, Sir James, 62.
Bolle, Elizabeth, 386.
Bolls, John, 455.
Bolney, 185.
Bologna, 654.
Bolt, John, 541.
....., Richard, 85.
....., Roger, 392.
Bolton, Lancashire, 91.
....., Cumberland, 607.
Bolton, Francis, 104.
....., William, 110.
Bond, George, 64.
....., Harry, 287.
....., John, 328.
....., Robert, 62.
....., Sir William, 599.
....., Dr. Nicholas, 219.
Bonds, 45, 133, 149, 161, 184.
Bonfield, Sir William, 628.
Bonington, 297.
Bonithon, John, 189.
....., Richard, 33, 83.
Bonner, Anthony, 321.
....., Michael, 508.
Books, 59, 62, 101, 140, 152, 166, 181, 184, 210, 214, 244, 261, 290, 314, 333, 339, 341, 348, 354, 387, 390, 392, 398, 452, 484, 495, 515, 531, 533, 548, 568, 569, 570, 576, 586, 591, 594, 602, 607, 646, 650, 651.
....., heretical and seditious, 36, 193, 308, 449, 455, 628, 630, 638, 639.
....., licenses for, 74, 139, 226, 344, 406, 425, 542, 584.
....., popish, 109, 250, 272, 324, 382, 502, 616, 638, 649.
Book of articles, 109, 210, 406.
..... canons, 393.
..... common prayer, 40, 85, 86.
..... equivocation, 270, 273, 286, 288, 303.
..... rates, 451.
..... succession, 8.
Bookbinding, 474, 559, 574, 577.
Boolebrook, 541.
Booreman, ——, 233.

Digitized by Google

Boorne, John, 251.
Booth, John, 371.
....., Richard, 375.
....., Thomas, 253, 263.
....., William, 594.
Boothby, Thomas, 115.
Boots, Christopher, 128.
Border lands, 75, 163, 174, 195, 202, 343.
...., debateable, 8, 195, 219, 595.
Borderers, 258, 635.
Borders and Marches, 24, 62, 172, 241, 295, 302, 335, 361, 367, 504.
....., commissioners of, 2, 9, 24, 67, 193, 201, 202, 203, 229, 295, 302, 316, 325, 338, 358, 366, 440.
...., letters of, to Privy Council, 257, 283, 313, 315, 319.
....., ..., letters to, 192, 289, 313, 345.
....., ..., letters to, *see* James I., letters of.
....., disturbances on, 3, 4, 5, 9, 25, 56, 58, 73, 161, 192, 198, 201, 313, 315, 316, 358.
....., lieutenants on, 13, 32, 47, 73; *see also* Clifford, George and Francis, Earls of Cumberland; and Home, Alexander, Lord.
....., military service on, 29, 86, 91, 95, 201, 438, 440.
Boreman, William, 367.
Bornstra, Captain J. Wibrants, 62.
Boroughbridge, 556.
Borromeo, St. Carlo, 641.
....., Cardinal, Archbishop of Milan, 641.
Borstall, 606.
Borton-on-the-hill, 234, 288.
Boseville, Henry, 173.
....., Sir Ralph, 188.
....., Sir Robert, 173.
Bosley, 587.
Bosmere and Claydon, 495.
Bossiney, 551.
Bostock, Edmund, 378, 380.
....., Edward, 366.
Boston, 130, 146, 210.
Bosvile House, 628.
Boswell, William, 483.
Boswell House, 289, 292, 301.
Botcherby, Margaret, 220.
Botelio, (Portuguese,) 216.
Botfield, ——, 269.
Bothal, 265.
Bothnia, John, 31.
Bothwell, Francis, 105, 128.
....., Francis, Earl, of, 116.
Botreaux Castle, 551.
Boughton, Edward, 628.
....., William, 523.
Bouillon, Henry de la Tour, Duke of, 284, 298, 308.
Boulstred, Sir William, 500.
Bourchier, Sir George, 17.
Bourchier, Sir James, 196.
....., William, Earl of Bath, 64, 84, 138, 149, 258, 272, 304, 444, 455, 593.
....., ..., letters of, to Salisbury, 258, 304, 444, 469, 488, 564.
....., family of, Earls of Essex, 32.
Bourdeaux, 5, 459, 558, 559, 566, 637, 638.
Bourdin, Peter, Lord of St. Anthoine, 82, 407.
Bourdman, John, 221.
Bourgh-upon-Stanmore, 607.
Bourne, William, 41, 42, 143, 498, 499, 502.
Bouth, Richard, 390.
....., Robert, 137.
Boveytracey, 15.
Bovy, James, 393, 521, 622; *see* Boy.
Bow, 27.
Bow Bridge, 95.
Bowcher, Henry, 92, 95, 101.
Bowcombe, 595.
Bowes, George, 51, 76, 140, 156.
....., ..., letters of, to Cecil, 90, 114, 123, 134.
....., Jane, 46.
Bowes, Sir Jerome, 233, 373, 518.
....., Sir John, 470.
....., Marmaduke, 529.
....., Ralph, 150, 219, 652.
....., Sir William, 56.
Bowie, Agnes, 143.
Bowland, 121, 124.
Bowler, John, 172.
Bowles, George, 429.
Bowll, Robert, 200.
....., William, 202.
Bowood Forest, 530.
Bowyer, Sir Edmund, 61.
....., Emma, 501.
....., Henry, 151, 536.
....., John, 88, 501.
....., Sir John, 571.
....., Robert, 124, 178, 568.
....., Sir William, Captain of Berwick, 2, 5, 65, 67, 98, 105, 109, 113, 151, 257, 345, 511, 532, 553, 654.
....., ..., letters of, to Cecil, 94, 187, 258, 340, 450, 453.
....., ..., letters to, 382, 402; *see also* James I., letters of.
....., William, 120.
....., Mr., 593.
Boy, James, (Bovy), 447.
Boyatt, 613.
Boyland, 77.
Boyle, Richard, 146.
Boys, John, 427.
Boyse, William, 244.
Bozeat, 541.
Brabant, 127, 397.
Brabon, Mr., 190.
Bradborn, 317, 333.
Bradburn, 373.

Digitized by Google

Bradbury, Jonas, 595.
Braddell, Edward, 89.
Bradell, John, 325, 542, 618.
....., ..., letters of, to Salisbury, 518, 542.
Braden Forest, 149, 176 ; *see* Braydon.
Braderton, John, 412.
Bradfarton, 479.
Bradley, 171.
Bradney, 403.
Bradninch, 156.
Bradock, Thomas, 131.
Bradshaw, Alexander, 592.
....., John, 655.
....., Peter, 213, 224.
....., Sir Peter, 622, 636.
....., Roger, 389.
....., Thomas, 158, 592.
Bradstock, William, 593.
Bradston, Edward, 432.
Bradwell, 164.
Bradwell, William, 381.
Bradwood, Melchizedec, 406.
Bragg, Robert, 111.
....., Thomas, 407.
Braig, John, 65.
Brailes, or Braisle, 383, 640, 657.
Brames, Daniel, 428.
Bramham, 639.
Brampton, 51, 216.
Brampton-Bryan, 98.
Brampton, Henry, 581.
Brancepeth, Castle and Park, 43, 59, 386, 390, 401, 461, 540, 542, 554, 559, 581, 639.
....., forest, 59.
Brand, Launcelot, 375.
....., Mr., (ward), 615.
Brandenburg, Marquis of, 560, 638.
Brandling, Robert, 525.
Brandon, Charles, Duke of Suffolk, 167, 292, 410, 570.
Brandsburton, 418.
Branscombe, 467.
Branston, 257.
Branthwaite, Dr. William, 370, 526.
Brantingham, 555.
Brass, Richard, 34, 53, 91, 153, 219, 374, 375, 418, 535, 545, 628.
Braxsted Magna, 143.
Bray, 93, 507.
Bray, William, 53.
Braybrook, James, 479.
Braydon Forest, 593 ; *see* Braden.
Braye, John, 61.
Brazil sugar, 207, 429.
..... wood, 207, 413, 429, 439.
Breach, Philip, 438.
Bream, the, 437.
Brecknockshire, 81, 174, 361.
....., officers in, 83, 429, 430, 636.
Brecknockshire, places in, 14, 513
....., residents in, 644.
Brecon, 22, 342, 357.
Bredgate, John, 26, 294.
Bree, William, 46.
Bremen, Commissioners at, 3.
Brenchley, 576.
Brenning, Richard, 402.
Brentford Bridge, 395.
Brereton, Andrew, 141.
....., Mr., 112, 513.
Bretagne, 101.
Brett, Sir Alexander, 138
....., John, 366.
....., Mar., 366.
....., Dr. Richard, 433.
....., Robert, 352.
....., Sir Robert, 370, 525, 526, 581.
....., Stephen, 632.
Bretton, Nicholas, 325.
Bretts, 617.
Brewdnell, Katherine, 472.
Brewers and Brewing, 392, 416, 474, 542.
Brewning, Anthony, 530.
Brewster, Richard, 312.
Brice, Robert, 177
Brickleton, 572.
Bricknell, John, 572.
Bridewell, 227, 265.
Bridgeman, John, 158.
Bridgenorth, 272, 592.
....., Castle, 284.
Bridges, Dr. John, Dean of Salisbury, Bishop of Oxford, 59, 67, 69, 87, 93, 97.
Bridges, Thomas, 338.
Bridgetown, 246.
Bridgewater, 348, 407, 601.
Brigeasterton, 211.
Briggs, Henry, 131.
Brigham, 268, 366.
Brigham, Thomas, 13, 152, 157, 335.
Bright, Andrew, 89, 158, 241.
....., Ellen, 241, 243.
....., John, 448.
Brightlingsea, 487.
Brigstock, 9, 136.
....., Park, 6, 7, 9, 225.
Brill, The, 53, 56, 108, 210, 257, 295, 302, 537, 542.
Brill Hills, *alias* Godley corner, 606.
Brill, Bucks, 606.
Brimstede (or Brymstede), Edward, 26, 253.
Bringewood, Forest of, 133, 142.
Brington, 107, 495.
Brinkeredick, 529.
Briskett, Mr., 61.
Bristol, 39, 57, 111, 130, 348, 436, 453, 493.
....., alms rooms in, 596.
....., mayor of, 436, 453.
....., merchants of, 453, 518, 596.

Digitized by Google

Bristol, Bishop of, *see* Thornborough.
....., prebends of, 125.
Bristow, Nicholas, 558.
Britain, *see* Great Britain.
Britain's Burse, 501, 555, 619.
British dominions, 477.
Britons, *see* English.
Brittain, Samuel, *see* Wharton.
....., William, 28.
Britton, Henry, 414.
....., Thomas, 290.
Broadbury, 401.
Broadcloths, *see* Cloth.
Broadclyst, 121.
Broadgate, 632.
Broadhempstone, 334.
Broadkirk, 398.
Broadway, 395.
Broadwell, Theodosia, 184.
....., William, 184.
Brocas, Henry, 484.
....., Sir Pexall, 24, 69, 102, 211, 473.
Brock, William (felon), 370.
....., ..., 579.
Brockholes, Mr., 524.
Brokenhurst, 518, 553.
Broderick, Thomas, 390.
... ., William, King's embroiderer, 9, 131, 220, 432, 601.
Brokesby, Ralph, 271.
Bromecroft, 417.
Bromfield, 379, 439.
Bromley, Sir Edward, Baron of the Exchequer, 568, 586.
....., Sir Henry, 76, 98, 147, 255, 281, 284, 296, 301.
....., ..., letters of, to Salisbury, 255, 283, 284, 286.
....., Robert, 108, 110, 380, 507, 539, 605, 637, 658.
....., Sir Thomas, Lord Chancellor, 568.
....., William, 345.
Bromley Hall, 27, 37, 40.
Brompton, 363.
Bromyard, 264.
Bronker, Henry, *see* Bruncard, Sir Henry.
Brook, Charles, 328.
....., John, 292.
....., Sir John, 361, 596.
....., Sir Richard, 463.
....., ——, 265.
Brook Farm, 571.
Brookbank, Henry, 488.
Brooke, Ambrose, 91.
....., Ann, Lady Cobham, 487.
....., Arthur, 30.
....., Basil, 117.
....., Calisthenes, 487.
....., Frances, Lady Cobham, Countess of Kildare, 49, 50, 95, 108.
Brooke, George, 17, 20, 21, 22, 27, 31, 41, 50, 53, 54, 66, 81.
....., Henry, Lord Cobham, Warden of the Cinque Ports, 18, 26, 27, 38, 41, 46, 57, 64, 68, 109, 137, 197, 347, 490.
....., ..., allowances to, 211, 488.
....., ..., attainder of, 75, 101, 123, 138, 295, 297.
....., ..., conspiracy and trial of, &c., 21, 22, 31, 34, 35, 48, 49, 50, 53, 54, 72.
....., ..., letters of, 19, 26, 49, 50, 54.
....., ..., letters of, to Cecil, 20, 41, 50, 210, 295, 297, 491, 506.
....., ..., letters of, to James I., 6, 50, 55, 210, 577.
....., ..., letters to, 5, 6, 17, 20, 50.
....., ..., rents, lands, &c., of, 64, 81, 95, 106, 125, 181, 195, 206, 218, 227, 328.
....., Richard, 346.
....., Robert, 349, 640.
....., Silvester, 106, 162.
Brooke, *see* Gerard.
Brooker, Hugh, 230, 302.
Brookes, William, 656.
Brookesby, Bartholomew, 38, 53, 87, 115, 116, 250, 292, 297.
....., Dorothy, 293, 303, 389, 634.
....., Helen, 575.
....., Thomas, *alias* Jennings, 250, 292, 297.
....., Mrs., *alias* Jennings, 250, 293, 303.
Brooks, Robert, 393.
Brotherhead, John, 141.
Brough, George, 93.
Broughton, 252, 562.
....., John, 138.
....., Mark, 514.
....., Peter, 19.
....., ..., (servant), 260.
....., ——, 476.
....., —— (recusant), 572.
Broughton Tower, 416.
Brown, Anne, 357.
....., Anthony, Viscount Montague, 1, 127, 258, 265, 266, 274, 291, 295, 329, 351, 354.
....., ..., letters of, 246, 251, 255.
....., Bartholomew, 244.
....., Christopher, 618.
....., Sir George, 356, 600.
....., Sir Henry, 252.
....., Jacob, 366.
....., Robert, 407.
....., Sir Valentine, 422.
....., Sir William, 609.
....., William (late), 607.
....., William, 658.
....., or Browne, priest, 256, 260, 261, 265.
Browne, Anthony, 205.
....., Christopher, 58.
....., Edward, 95.

Digitized by Google

Browne, Evan, 65.
....., Francis (registrar), 54, 96, 113, 135, 148.
....., Hugh, 58.
....., John (minister), 34.
....., John, 616.
....., Lancelot, 99.
....., Richard (minister), 34, 241.
....., Richard (gaol-keeper), 556, 605.
....., Sir Richard, 72, 76, 171.
....., Robert, 96, 149, 171.
....., Robert (yeoman of the cellar), 142, 367, 391.
....., Samuel, 301.
....., Thomas (surveyor), 78, 146.
....., Thomas (recusant), 532.
....., Thomas (potter), 153.
....., William (pauper), 545.
....., William (recusant), 511.
....., William (servant), 245.
....., William (warder), 42.
Brownists, 463, 601.
Brownlow, Richard, 180.
Broxburne, 452.
Broxtowe, 617.
Broyle Park, 428, 531, 541, 623.
Bruce, Edward, 468.
....., Edward, Lord Kinloss, 2, 7; Lord Bruce, Master of the Rolls, 130, 144, 354, 472, 520.
....., ..., grants to, 31, 54, 277, 292, 298, 365.
....., ..., letters of, 2, 31, 95, 361.
....., ..., letters to, 144.
....., Robert, 200.
....., William, 60.
....., Dr., 630.
Brudenells, John, 312.
Brudnell, Thomas, 576.
Bruet, William, 165.
Bruges, 146.
Bruges, Ann, Lady Chandos, 410.
....., Grey, Lord Chandos, 21, 79, 228, 295, 359, 410, 547.
....., ..., grant to, 524.
....., William, Lord Chandos, 194.
Bruncard, or Bronker, Sir Henry, 59, 295, 323.
....., William, 397.
....., Mrs., 397.
Brunsbech, 630.
Brunswick Luneburgh, Augustus, Duke of, 122.
....., Frederick Ulric, Duke of, 600, 611.
Brush, Mr., 123.
Bruskett, Michael, 577.
Brussels, 274, 319, 329, 333, 339, 389, 440.
Bryde-kirk, 131.
Brymstede, Edward, *see* Brimstede.
Bubb, Richard, 389.
Bucanus, ——, 341.
Buchan, —— (usher), 583.
Buchanan, John, 31, 104, 106.
....., Thomas, 398.
Buck, George, master of revels, 16; Sir George, 631, 652.
....., Peter, 91, 94, 95; Sir Peter, 279, 286.
....., Peter, jun., 91, 94.
....., Thomas, 374, 533, 546.
Buckden park, 363.
Bucke, John, 308, 309, 310.
Buckeridge, John, Bishop of Rochester, 648.
Buckfastleigh, 595.
Buckholt, 380, 522, 550.
Buckhounds, *see* James I., buckhounds of.
Buckhurst, Lord, *see* Sackville.
Buckingham, 433.
....., Duke of, *see* Stafford.
Buckinghamshire, 43, 94, 480.
....., grants of lands in, 7, 84, 97, 103, 169, 320, 355, 413, 415, 580.
....., lands and places in, 23, 47, 83, 98, 272, 449, 462, 493, 500, 508, 524, 526, 571, 574, 606.
....., receivers in, 121, 138, 565, 584.
....., recusants in, 356, 408, 593, 634.
....., residents in, 275, 288, 396, 418.
....., sheriffs of, 282.
Buckland, 201, 526, 572.
Buckland, Barbara, 515.
....., Brewer, 417.
....., Charles, 598.
....., Edward, 472.
....., Francis, 532.
....., Maurice, 515.
Buckler, Andrew, 531, 656.
Bud, George, 571.
Budd, Peter, 203.
....., Richard, 65, 120.
Budden, Dr. John, 219, 489.
Buddough, James, 97, 401, 527.
Bugges, Anthony, 144.
Builth, 14, 22.
Bulkeley, Sir Richard, 132, 442.
Bull, Richard, 415.
Buller, Robert, 104.
Bulleyn, Robert, 77.
Bullingham, Francis, 347, 460.
Bullion, 11, 153, 352; *see* Coin.
Bullivant, Hugh, 323.
Bulloch, Dorothy, 269.
....., John, 269, 443.
Bulmer, Bevis, 51, 68; Sir Bevis, 196, 221 298, 368, 421, 424.
....., Diana, 375.
Bunbury, Henry, 221.
Bunch, William, 421.
Bungay, 198.
....., priory, 289.
Bunny, Richard, 147,
Buny, William, 519.

Digitized by Google

Burby, Cuthbert, 442.
Burche, Anthony, 529.
Burchett, Humphrey, 160.
Burchill, John, 15.
Burcot, 279.
Burdeaux, Baldwin, 346.
Burford, 639.
Burford, Walter, 264.
Burges, John, 15, 127.
Burgh, Elizabeth, 547.
....., Frances de, Countess of Essex and of Clanricarde, 37, 344, 371, 456, 583, 586, 587.
....., Lady, 20.
....., Richard de, Earl of Clanricarde, 37, 371, 456, 457, 583, 586, 587.
Burgh Castle, 208, 232.
Burghley House, 5.
Burghley, Nicholas, 153.
Burgundy, 166, 235.
....., House of, 394.
Burham, 330.
Burials, *see* Funerals.
Burien, Richard, 420.
Burlace, Nicholas, 46.
....., William, 396.
Burlacy, Sir John, 631, 637.
....., Sir William, 365, 441, 593.
Burlamachi, Laurence, 4.
....., Philip, 477.
Burleigh, Lord, *see* Cecil, Thomas and William.
Burley, Captain, 233.
Burly, John, 63.
Burnby, 172.
Burneby, John, 70.
Burned Lodge, 194.
Burnell, Edward, 226.
....., Captain Francis, 2.
Burnham Abbey, 23.
Burrell, Christopher, 607.
....., James, 205, 208.
....., Robert, 218,
Burroughes, Henry, 121.
Burrow, Robert, 429.
....., Wilmot, 429.
Bursco, priest, 63.
Burscough, 80.
Burton, Herefordshire, 142.
....., Westmoreland, 256, 385.
Burton, Edward, 85, 98.
....., Robert, 593.
....., Samuel, 642.
Burwash, 160.
Bury, Edmund, 78.
....., Leonard, 78.
Bury St. Edmunds, 10, 108, 116, 371, 406, 441, 504, 574, 579, 590.
Bush, John, 309.
Bushell, Edward, 72.
....., Sir Edward, 256, 257.
Bushen, Philip, 138.
Bushley, 613.
Bushop, Barnaby, 383.
Bushton, Philip, 107.
....., ——, 304.
Bushy Park, 207.
Bussey, Andrew, 640, 652.
Busshopdale, 158.
Butcher, Henry, *see* Bowcher.
....., Sir Henry, 478.
Butchers, 397, 419.
Butler, Elizabeth, 511.
....., Henry, 86.
....., Sir Henry, letters of, to Cecil, 181, 209.
....., Sir Oliver, 424.
....., Sir Philip, 180, 339.
....., Thomas, Earl of Ormond, 351, 452
....., William, 553.
....., priest, 190, 309, 310.
....., Lady, 424.
Butterall, Thomas, 384.
Butterton, William, 155.
Butterwick, 406.
Button, James, 470, 611.
....., Captain Thomas, 89, 534.
....., William, 405.
....., Sir William, 470.
Bye, Reynold, 127.
Byfleet, 169, 422.
Byley, 541.
Bymaken, Greyfriars at, 604.
Bynion, Edward, 35.
Bynns, Ottiwell, 418.
Bythorn-cum-Oldweston, 107.
Bywater, Thomas, 203, 204, 206.

C.

Cadbury, Richard, 194.
Cade, John, 461.
....., Nicholas, 46.
Cadwallader, Roger, *alias* Rogers, 224, 225, 601.
....., *see* Ap Thomas, Cadwallader.
Caen, stone from, 451, 452.
Caerleon, 529.
Cæsar, Alice, 120.
....., Dr. Henry, *alias* Adelmare, 78, 409.
....., Sir Julius, Chancellor of the Exchequer, Judge of the Admiralty, 451, 476, 497, 508, 515, 524, 536, 541, 570.
....., ..., commissions to, 415, 424, 432 440, 493, 574, 618.
....., ..., grants to, 32, 120, 418.
....., ..., letters of, 59, 118, 434, 437, 472, 483, 495, 527, 531, 534, 594, 618, 652.
....., ..., letters of, to Salisbury, 306, 450, 451, 492, 536.
....., ..., letters of, to Lake, 365, 379, 401 406, 409, 528.

Digitized by Google

Cæsar, Sir Julius, letters to, 206, 212, 373, 508, 509, 520, 521, 537, 547, 557, 618, 629; *see also* James I., letters of.
....., ..., notes and endorsements by, 539, 634, 654.
....., ..., petition to, 610.
....., ..., warrants to, 357, 423, 599.
....., Thomas, 522.
....., Thomas, 63, 378, 483; Baron of the Exchequer, 613, 615, 624.
Cage, John, 76, 169; Sir John, 578.
....., David, 24.
Caistor, 351.
Calais, 17, 151, 235, 248, 265, 289, 304, 308, 309, 334, 493, 629.
....., governor of, 145.
Calandrini, John, 449.
Calcott, 351.
Caldert, Roger, 550.
Cale, Matthew, 555.
Calico, *see* Cotton.
Calley, William, 410.
Callowes, 572.
Calon, Nicholas, 65.
Calshot Castle, 400, 588.
Calstock, 119, 128, 498.
Calverly, Henry, 274.
....., William, 274.
Calvert, George, 51, 52, 53, 55, 77, 89, 90, 438, 474, 514, 541.
....., Sampson, 328.
Calvin, Robert, 377, 428, 452.
Calwich, 407.
Cam, Thomas, 379.
Cambaia, 121.
Camber Castle, 71, 579.
Camberwell House, 61.
Camborne, 53.
Cambridge, 183, 218, 225, 333, 406, 505.
..... castle, 244, 255.
....., letters from, 428, 465, 560.
....., Mayor of, 289, 659.
....., University, 20, 177, 185, 206, 210, 230, 276, 375, 386, 466, 489, 506, 523, 548, 551, 569, 571, 582, 659.
....., ..., charter of, 201, 203, 206.
....., ..., Chancellor of, (Sir Robert Cecil) 19, 136, 551, 569.
....., ..., Vice-Chancellors of, 186, 210, 255, 280, 302, 361, 428, 602.
....., ..., ..., letters of, to Salisbury, 428, 489, 506.
....., ..., ..., letters to, *see* Cecil, Earl of Salisbury, letters of.
....., ..., Proctor of, 447.
....., ..., Lady Margaret (Tudor's) lecture, 478, 489
....., ..., Regius Professor of Greek at, 478.
....., ..., Colleges of, *viz.*,
Bennet College, *see* Corpus Christi.
Caius, *see* Gonville and Caius.
Catherine's Hall, 177.
Cambridge University, colleges of—*continued.*
Christ's, 157, 271, 353, 549, 560, 561, 563.
Clare Hall, 177, 320, 425.
Corpus Christi, 8, 84, 186, 214, 230, 386.
Emmanuel, 177.
Gonville and Caius, 85, 186, 368, 526, 600.
Jesus, 115, 602.
King's, 68, 84, 459, 505, 551, 598.
Magdalen, 151, 177, 209.
Pembroke Hall, 157, 177.
Peter House, 276, 361, 387, 484.
Queen's, 142, 186, 238, 450.
St. John's, 230, 311, 418.
Sidney Sussex, 177.
Trinity, 186, 190, 204, 262, 334, 364, 382, 417, 551, 581, 582, 596, 644.
Trinity Hall, 177.
Cambridgeshire, 81, 536.
....., grants of lands in, 125, 177, 200, 215.
....., lands and places in, 95, 115, 211, 288, 385, 433, 578, 598, 608.
....., offices in, 164, 379, 386.
....., residents in, 24, 290, 631, 644.
....., sheriffs, of, 550.
Camden, William, Clarencieux, 185, 369.
Campbell, Archibald, Earl of Argyle, 31, 46.
....., Robert, 557.
Campion, Edmund, jesuit, 421.
Camps, 125, 357.
Campsall, 133.
Canaan, maps of, 639.
Canary Islands, 54, 528.
Candeler, Richard, 141.
Candia, 198.
Cank, 36, 374.
Cannefield, Robert, 390.
Cannon Row, 397, 593.
Canon, Thomas, 201.
Canterbury, 41, 151, 373, 391, 519.
....., letters from, 312, 330, 375, 551.
....., ruins at, 450, 451, 452, 456, 458.
....., park at, 229, 473.
....., Archbishops of, *see* Whitgift; Bancroft.
....., Archbishopric of, 60, 135, 155, 443, 526, 620.
....., Archdeacon of, *see* Fotherby, Charles.
....., Consistorial Court of, 555.
....., Deans and Chapter of, 551, 561.
....., cathedral of, 643.
....., ..., alms-rooms in, 92, 117, 161, 167, 179, 197.
....., prebends of, 72, 74, 108, 115.
....., Prerogative Court of, 28, 204.
Cantyre, 418.
Capell, Sir Gamaliel, 33, 568, 623.
Caple, Richard, 68, 118, 133.
....., Thomas, 263.
Cardell, Francis, 161.
....., Thomas, 161.
Carden, Mr., 239.

Digitized by Google

Cardenas, J. de, 187.
Cardiff, 446, 518.
Cardiganshire, 15, 164, 259.
....., justices in, 74, 227, 641.
....., offices in, 83, 122, 361, 368, 487.
Cardisson, 595.
Cardoini, Camillo, 17.
Cards, customs on, 209.
Carell, Sir Edward, 77, 158.
....., Sir John, 146.
Carveston, Edward, 391.
Careswall, 505.
Carew, Edward, 542.
....., Sir George, Lord Carew of Clopton, 214, 243, 384.
....., ..., as Vice-Chamberlain and Receiver of the Queen, 136, 189, 231, 254.
....., ..., as Lieutenant of Ordnance, 42, 380, 418, 434, 442.
....., ..., as Master of Ordnance, 442, 448.
....., ..., letters of, 448, 456, 503.
....., ..., letters of, to Salisbury, 275, 520, 548.
....., ..., letters to, 17, 548.
....., Joyce Lady, 246.
....., Sir George, 233; Ambassador to France, 265, 289, 305, 329.
....., Lady, 289.
....., Sir John, 605.
....., —— 524.
Carew Castle, 200, 635.
Carey, Sir Adolphus, 505.
....., Sir Edmund, 100.
....., Sir Edward, Master of the Jewels, 7, 10, 15, 89, 137, 147, 151, 388, 428, 504, 553.
....., Sir George, 446, 495.
..... ——, Lord Hunsdon, 307.
....., George, Lord Hunsdon, Lord Chamberlain, 4, 10, 595.
....., Elizabeth, Lady Hunsdon, 121, 595.
....., Henry, Lord Hunsdon, 288, 349.
....., Sir Henry, Master of the Jewels, 15, 72, 137, 147, 326, 388, 428, 601, 607, 650.
....., Henry, 607.
....., Henry, sen., 272, 274, 277.
....., Henry, jun., 277.
....., John, Lord Hunsdon, 58, 136, 324, 465.
....., Sir Philip, 504.
....., Richard, 310, 403, 503.
....., Robert, 169.
..... Sir Robert, 1, 2, 35, 44, 89, 98, 490, 504, 532, 537, 607, 655.
..... Thomas, 607.
...., Valentine, 549, 561, 563.
....., Elizabeth, Lady, 400, 444, 445, 527, 575, 623.
Cargill, Thomas, 39, 170, 396, 496.
Carill, Sir John, 60, 116, 537
Carington, Andrew, 276.
....., John, 276.
Carington, Samuel, 276.
Carleton, 401.
Carleton, Alice, 234, 333.
....., Dudley, 37, 82, 88, 164, 207, 208, 222, 227, 235, 239, 243, 249, 265, 375; Ambassador to Venice, 627; Sir Dudley, 630.
....., ..., notes and papers by, 2, 101, 109, 122, 159, 167, 596, 621, 622.
....., ..., letters of, 234, 272, 287, 329, 378, 514, 515.
....., ..., letters of, to Sir Walter Cope, 274, 371, 468, 484, 503, 514, 541, 553, 574.
....., ..., letters of, to Salisbury, 44, 265, 271, 274, 287, 319, 333, 335, 380, 468, 473, 514, 645.
....., ..., letters of, to Chamberlain,
(1603). 18, 59.
(1604): 68, 141, 146, 151.
(1605): 186, 187, 255.
(1606): 294, 305, 306, 312, 315, 317, 320, 323, 329, 333, 338, 339.
(1607): 348, 365, 367, 368, 370, 391.
(1608): 394, 441, 444, 447, 457, 463, 465, 466, 472, 474, 476, 477.
(1609): 484, 486, 489, 491, 492, 493, 505, 506, 535. 547, 552, 558.
(1610): 581, 629.
....., ..., letters to, 2, 3, 32, 46, 155, 187, 204, 235, 272, 274, 310, 312, 329, 441, 454, 579, 643, 645, 656.
....., ..., letters to, *see* Chamberlain, John; Lister, Dr.; Lytton, Sir Rowland; Matthew, Tobie; Norris, Francis Lord; Percy, Sir Allan.
....., Anne, Mrs., 378, 474, 506, 515, 535.
....., George, 2.
....., Dr. George, 552.
Carlion, *see* Caerleon.
Carlisle, 94, 114, 319, 406, 576.
....., alms-rooms at, 81, 170, 198, 532, 545, 633.
....., castle of, 203, 204, 260.
....., ..., gunner's places in, 407, 502, 512, 568.
....., gaol of, 237, 279, 283.
....., letters from, 5, 24, 237, 258, 279, 280, 292, 313, 317, 319, 325, 355, 635.
....., Mayor of, 5.
Carlisle, Bishop of, *see* Robinson, Henry.
....., Christopher, 487.
....., Mary, 487.
....., Robert, 398.
Carlton, 24.
Carmarthen, Richard, 14, 70, 81.
Carmarthen, 117, 342.
Carmarthenshire, lands, &c. in, 259, 385.
....., grants of lands in, 38, 204.
....., justices of, 34, 74, 641.
....., offices in, 83, 119, 122, 361, 487.
....., residents in, 34.
Carmichael, James, 126.

Digitized by Google

Carmichael, Sir Henry, 286.
....., Nathaniel, 542.
Carmina, 596.
Carn, Edward, 83. 556.
Carnaby, Lancelot, 299, 307, 310.
....., servant of, *see* Healey, John.
Carnarvon, 601.
....., Castle, 14, 560.
Carnarvonshire, grants of lands in, 18, 87, 643.
....., lands and places in, 130, 207, 317, 656.
....., officers in, 175, 226, 391, 429, 444, 601, 636.
....., residents in, 13, 640.
Carol, Sir John, 592.
....., ..., junior, 561.
....., Sir Thomas, 592.
Caron, Sir Noel de, Ambassador from Holland, 92, 181, 185, 280, 290, 405, 426, 491.
Carpenter, Edward, 511.
....., Peter, 397.
....., Roger, 112.
....., Thomas, 242.
....., jesuit, 231.
Carpenters, 163.
Carr, John, 205.
....., Philadelphia, 648.
....., or Kerr, Sir Robert, 391, 405, 417, 485, 544, 567, 606, 650.
....., ..., grants, &c., to 147, 162, 163, 385, 596, 599.
....., ..., letters to, 633, 651.
....., Robert, 472, 648.
..... Mr. (recusant), 294.
Carrack, The, *see* Spain, carrack of.
Carrhouse, 334, 566.
Carryer, William, 88.
Carse, or Kars, John, 57, 80, 390, 395, 505, 529, 541, 590, 594, 598.
Carthay, 344.
Cartmel, 497.
Cartmell, Thomas, 191.
Cartwright, Francis, 86.
....., Richard, 11, 320, 530.
Carus, Mr., 524.
Carvile, John, 34.
Casaubon, Dr. Isaac, 25, 619.
Case, Bryan, 130.
Cashel, Edward, 647.
Cason, Edward, 176.
Cassand Island, 151.
Casse, Mr., (tutor), 302.
Cassinghurst, Mr., 369.
Castel, John, 190.
Castell, George, 507.
Castile, 101.
....., Constable of, Juan Ferdinand de Velasco, Duke of Frias, Spanish Ambassador, 54, 59, 140, 141, 146, 148, 151, 315.
Castillian, Francis, 213.
Castle Ashley, 146.
..... Eden, 30.
..... Hedingham, 397.
..... Moithen, 368.
..... Morton, 593.
..... Rushin, 102, 104.
Castle, Thomas, 644.
Castleford, 523.
Castleton, 190.
Caswell, 593.
Catchmay, Thomas, 363, 415, 495.
Catechism, *see* Books.
Cater (widow), 632.
Catesby, Ann Lady, 242, 244, 252, 383, 403, 586.
....., Robert, 190, 240–46, 251, 254, 256, 258, 259–66, 268, 270, 279–82, 288, 292, 293, 296, 297, 299, 300, 314.
....., ..., death of, 247, 255, 301.
....., ..., grants of lands of, 322, 337, 346.
....., ..., servants of, 248, 249, 252, 259, 267, 279.
Cathay, 121.
Catherick, Anthony, 233.
Catherine of Aragon, Queen of Henry VIII., 35.
Catherine Parr, Queen of Henry VIII., 35.
Catholic Bishops in England, 457.
....., succession, 38, 300, 305.
Catholics, 1, 2, 37, 55, 72, 127, 229, 236, 243, 245, 260, 261, 262, 271, 272, 274, 291, 297, 300, 309, 313, 322, 325, 397, 555, 558, 565, 626.
....., conduct of the King towards, *see* James I., opinions of.
....., conspiracies and projects of, 6, 28, 126, 200, 223, 228, 241, 263, 299.
....., doctrines of, 270, 288, 341.
....., English, 4, 5, 16, 18, 243, 261, 263, 265, 272, 273, 299, 301, 330, 355.
....., English, abroad, 60, 249, 253.
....., faction of, 59, 260, 282, 315.
....., favour towards, 177, 224, 266, 274, 332.
....., letters of, 5, 6.
....., lords, 258, 264, 265, 280.
....., names of, 249, 250, 255, 257, 281.
....., proceedings against, 12, 36, 53, 61, 181, 224, 254, 258, 267, 277, 278, 279, 286, 298, 301, 306, 308, 341, 612.
Catmere, 557.
Catterlen, 395.
Catteshall, 24.
Cattle, 39.
Causton, John, 141.
Cavan, 282.
Cave, Lady, 495.
Cavell, John, 181.
Cavendish, Sir Charles, 523.
....., William, Lord, of Hardwick, 214.
Caversfield, 97, 413.
Caversham, 257.

Digitized by Google

Cawdale, Richard, 562.
Cawmillne, Laird of, *see* Lawther.
Cawood Castle, 459, 520.
Cawood, Thomas, 6.
Cayton, 521.
Cayworth, William, 223, 224.
Cecil, Sir Robert, Secretary of State, Keeper of the Privy Seal, Master of Wards and Liveries, Chancellor of Cambridge, 1, 6; Lord Cecil of Essendon, 8, 9, 25, 45, 46, 50, 52, 68, 73, 89, 94, 96, 112, 133, 136, 138, 145; Viscount Cranborne, 165, 181, 182, 187, 197, 201; Earl of Salisbury, 214, 224, 229, 230, 269, 271, 272, 274, 275, 278, 287, 292, 294, 296, 303, 311, 312, 326, 329, 330, 332, 334, 335, 336, 346, 355, 359, 364, 367, 368, 376, 391, 394, 417; Lord High Treasurer, 435, 440, 444, 447, 452, 454, 458, 459, 462, 467, 469, 477, 478, 480, 484, 493, 497, 498, 501, 502, 511, 514, 517, 529, 533, 534, 541, 544, 551, 553, 555, 559, 565, 579, 590, 609, 614, 619, 625, 627, 632, 652, 653, 654, 659.
....., commissions to, 10, 74, 331, 371, 373, 432, 436, 439, 444, 449, 458, 461, 464, 476, 477, 493, 510, 511, 521, 572, 603, 605, 620, 631.
....., corrections and indorsements by, 7, 56, 72, 98, 134, 141, 156, 162, 166, 168, 172, 189, 226, 227, 237, 243, 263, 271, 275, 298, 315, 318, 335, 336, 342, 350, 351, 353, 373, 374, 393, 405, 409, 425, 426, 438, 467, 471, 479, 485, 488, 494, 509, 572, 589, 596, 623, 624, 635, 657, 658.
....., designs against, 263, 270, 278, 287, 290, 313.
....., grants to, 9, 68, 86, 197, 206, 214, 272, 326, 333, 351, 384, 385, 427, 441, 510, 515, 554, 613, 643.
....., memorials and petitions to, 38, 85, 91, 97, 109, 183, 184, 194, 264, 309, 315, 323, 340, 349, 393, 405, 428, 438, 450, 456, 457, 464, 466, 467, 469, 471–73, 479, 480, 485, 487–90, 493, 504, 507, 511–16, 521–24, 526, 528, 542, 551, 557, 564, 567, 569, 577, 594, 596, 598, 605–8, 610, 612, 614, 621–23, 638–40, 642, 643, 646, 648, 649, 652, 655–58.
....., papers by, 2, 167, 451, 483, 560, 650.
....., payments to, 48, 218, 364, 513, 515, 527.
....., references to, 186, 487, 497, 619.
....., secretary of, *see* Munck, Levinus.
....., servants of, 479, 480, 658.
....., speeches of, 351, 361, 588, 608.
....., warrants to, 137, 423, 599.
....., letters of, to various persons, 12, 36, 47, 51, 52, 55, 73, 78, 80, 86, 94, 103, 123, 131, 140, 146, 150, 169, 177, 208, 213, 233, 235, 280, 289, 298, 301, 321, 347, 353, 355, 401, 443, 448, 449, 451, 461, 466, 478, 495, 500, 501, 511, 527, 530, 531, 558, 588, 594, 597, 609, 618, 629, 632, 648, 652.
Cecil, Sir Robert—*continued.*
....., letters of, to
Cambridge, Vice-Chancellors, 450, 582.
Coke, Sir Edward, 193, 306.
Customs, Officers of, 433–5, 437, 441, 448, 449, 454, 456, 458, 469, 477, 485, 502, 505.
Howard, Lord Henry, 2, 3.
James I., 1, 187.
Lake, Sir Thomas, 2, 3, 72, 181, 187, 189, 201, 203, 237, 280, 316, 352, 354, 355, 405, 534, 563, 564, 568.
Osborne, John, 530, 531.
Privy Council, 3, 227.
Seaton, Earl of Dunfermline, 265, 432.
Sheffield, Lord, 556, 571.
Windebank, Sir Thomas, 10, 189, 212, 326, 327.
....., letters to, from various persons,
(1603):—2, 3, 5, 6, 7, 9, 17, 24, 34, 35, 36, 41, 51–6, 60, 61.
(1604):—68, 69, 73, 78, 94, 98, 139, 146, 150, 151, 155, 162, 177, 182.
(1605):—204, 206, 208, 211, 213, 222, 224, 231, 232, 234, 239, 241, 244, 245, 246, 248, 250, 256, 261, 263, 265, 268, 272, 274, 276.
(1606):—280, 281–5, 292, 295, 297, 299, 302, 305, 306, 307, 313, 319, 329, 337, 338, 340.
(1607):—343, 347, 385.
(1608):—397, 403, 415, 420, 421, 422, 424, 425, 426, 428, 430, 433, 435, 436, 439, 441–4, 446, 448–53, 455, 457, 459, 462, 464, 465, 468, 469, 470, 473, 474, 477, 478, 479.
(1609):—484, 485, 486, 487, 489, 490, 492, 493, 495, 499, 502, 503, 504, 506, 508, 513, 516–20, 522, 526, 528, 532, 536, 538, 549, 550–6, 558, 559, 560, 562–5, 568, 569, 570, 572, 574, 577.
(1610):—585, 586, 588, 590, 592, 595, 596, 597, 598, 601, 602, 604, 605, 606, 608, 609, 611, 613, 615, 616, 619, 620, 622, 623, 624, 628–32, 634–40, 642, 644, 649, 653–6.
....., letters to, *see*
Abbot, Bishop.
Aid Commissioners.
Alabaster, Thomas.
Arundel, Lord.
Aston, Sir Roger.
Atkins, Dr.
Audley, Lord.
Babington, Bishop.
Bacon, Sir Francis.
Bancroft, Bishop.
Barlow, Bishop.
Barnes, William.
Basili, Simon.
Bennet, Bishop.
Bingley, John.

Digitized by Google

Cecil, Sir Robert—*continued.*
....., letters to, *see*
Blount, Earl of Devonshire.
Bourchier, Earl of Bath.
Bowes, George.
Bowyer, Sir William.
Bradell, John.
Bromley, Sir Henry.
Brooke, Lord Cobham.
Butler, Sir Henry.
Cæsar, Sir Julius.
Cambridge, Vice-Chancellors of.
Carew, George Lord.
Carleton, Dudley.
Cecil, Thomas, Earl of Exeter.
....., William, Lord Roos.
....., William, Viscount Cranborne.
Clifford, Francis, Earl of Cumberland.
Cock, Sir Henry.
Cockayne, Richard.
Coke, Sir Edward.
Combe, William.
Compton, Lord.
Cooke, Sir William.
....., Avis, Lady.
Cotton, Henry, Bishop.
Croft, Sir Herbert.
....., Sir Jasper.
Cromwell, Lord.
Denys, Sir Thomas.
Digby, Sir Everard.
Docwra, Thomas.
Dudley, Lettice, Countess of Leicester.
Edmondes, Sir Thomas.
Egerton, Earl of Ellesmere.
Elphinstone, Lord Balmerinoch.
Erskine, Viscount Fenton.
Eure, Lord.
Ewens, Ralph.
Fane, Sir Thomas.
Fitzwilliams, John.
Forest, Anthony.
Freville, Sir George.
Fulwer, Nathaniel.
Gerard, Thomas Lord.
Glenham, Lady.
Glover, William.
Goad, Dr.
Godolphin, Sir William.
Goodere, Sir Henry.
Gorges, Sir Thomas.
Gray, Patrick.
Gregory, Arthur.
Greville, Sir Fulk.
Harrington, Lord.
Harvy, Sir George.
Hastings, Sir Francis.
Hay, Sir Alexander.
....., Earl of Errol.

Cecil, Sir Robert—*continued.*
....., letters to, *see*
Hay, Paul de la.
Herbert, Earl of Pembroke.
Hercey, John.
Hitcham, Robert.
Hobart, Sir Henry.
Hollis, Sir John.
Howard, Charles, Earl of Nottingham.
....., Henry, Earl of Northampton.
....., Thomas, Viscount Bindon.
....., Thomas, Earl of Suffolk.
Hume, Earl Dunbar.
James I.
James, Dean and Bishop.
Jarvis, Arthur.
Johnson, Sir Robert.
Ker, Lord Roxburgh.
Lane, Sir William.
Lawson, Sir Wilfrid.
Leigh, Sir Henry.
Lewkenor, Sir Lewis.
Lloyd, Bishop.
Lok, Henry.
Manners, Sir Oliver.
....., Earl Rutland.
Markham, Sir Griffin.
....., Lady.
Maton, William.
Matthew, Bishop.
Mayors of Chester, Exeter, Headon, Plymouth.
Meere, John.
Metcalfe, Sir Thomas.
Murray, Sir David.
....., John.
Neale, Francis.
Newton, Adam.
Norden, John.
Norris, Lord.
Ogle, Sir Richard.
Osborne, John.
Parker, Lord Morley.
....., Lord Monteagle.
Paulet, William, Lord St. John.
Percy, Earl of Northumberland.
Peyton, Sir John.
Phelips, Sir Edward.
Phelippes, Thomas.
Popham, Sir John.
Privy Council.
Ratcliffe, Earl of Sussex.
Robinson, Bishop.
Roper, Sir John.
Russell, Earl of Bedford.
Sackville, Earl of Dorset.
St. John, Oliver Lord.
Saltonstall, Sir Samuel.
Sanderson, Henry.
Scrope, Lord.

Digitized by Google

Cecil, Sir Robert—*continued.*
....., letters to, *see*
Seaton, Lord Fyvie, Earl of Dunfermline.
Selby, Sir William.
Selkane, Dorothy.
Sempill, Sir James.
Serle, Alexander.
Sheffield, Lord.
Shirley, Sir Thomas.
Skinner, Sir Vincent.
Skrimshaw, Richard.
Somerset, Earl of Worcester.
Stallenge, William.
Stanhope, John Lord.
....., Sir Michael.
Stanley, Earl of Derby.
Stapers, Richard.
Stewart, John, Earl of Mar.
....., Sir Robert.
....., Colonel William.
Stoner, Sir F.
Stuart, Lady Arabella.
Sydney, Lord Lisle.
Talbot, Earl of Shrewsbury.
Tichborne, Sir B.
Tindall, Humphrey.
Townshend, Sir H.
Tresham, Lady.
Trussell, Thomas.
Vere, Sir Francis.
Verney, Sir Richard.
Waad, Sir William.
Wales, President and Council of.
Wardour, Edward.
Warwickshire, Sheriffs.
Weston, Sir R.
....., Dr. Simon.
Wharton, Samuel.
Wilbraham, Sir R.
Willis, Simon.
Wilson, Thomas.
Wingfield.
Worcestershire, Sheriffs.
Wotton, Lord.
Wright, Henry.
Wriothesley, Earl of Southampton.
Zouch, Lord.
... ., Elizabeth Lady, 54, 506.
....., William, Viscount Cranborne, 185, 232, 237, 276, 302, 311, 332, 466, 473, 479, 523, 618, 634, 643, 645, 652, 653, 654.
....., ..., letters of, to Salisbury, 276, 311, 466.
....., Catherine, Viscountess Cranborne, 538.
....., Lady Frances, 466.
....., William, 1st Lord Burleigh, 145, 305, 340, 490, 587.
....., Thomas, 2nd Lord Burleigh, 24, 29, 32, 78, 95, 148, 161, 210, 211, 213; Earl of Exeter, 214, 414, 608, 624.
Cecil, Thomas, letters of, to Salisbury, 213, 214, 232, 441, 522, 539, 606.
....., Dorothy, Lady Burleigh, 24; Countess of Exeter, 505.
....., William, 3rd Lord Burleigh, 455, 516, 610.
....., William, Lord Ross, 32, 220, 463, 579, 634.
....., ..., letters of, to Salisbury, 612, 613.
....., Sir Edward, 35, 271, 406, 408, 533, 539.
....., Richard, 362.
....., Sir William, 32, 186, 353.
Cecil-Hatfield, 448.
Cecil House, 499, 515, 525.
Cecill, Dr. J., priest, 17, 35, 290.
....., Thomas, 447.
Cee, Mr., 256.
Ceely, Ann, 35.
....., Thomas, 35.
....., William, 35.
Cepy, Nicholas de, 294.
Chaderton, William, Bishop of Lincoln, 98, 128, 135, 199, 316, 363, 421, 460.
....., Laurence, 177.
Chadwell, 24.
Chadwick, John, 345.
Chalcroft, Richard, 166.
Chalkhill, John, 471.
Challock, 442.
Challoner, Captain, 426.
Challoner (or Chaloner), Sir Thomas, 30, 99, 126, 127, 142, 169, 176, 178, 191, 411, 439, 554, 563, 570.
Chalmer, William, 31, 77, 217.
Chamber, John, 82.
....., William, 373.
Chamber, Treasurer of, 399; *see* Stanhope, Lord.
Chamberlain, Lord, *see* Carey, George, Lord Hunsdon; Howard, Thomas, Earl Suffolk.
Chamberlain, Francis, 591.
....., Henry, 443.
....., John, 629.
....., ..., letters of, 234.
....., ..., letters of, to Dudley Carleton,
(1603):—1, 3, 20, 43.
(1604):—141.
(1605):—185, 213, 237, 244.
(1606):—296, 299, 305, 308, 312, 322, 326, 332, 333, 334, 337, 339.
(1607):—348, 365, 372, 391.
(1608):—394, 403, 446, 448, 459, 463, 464, 466, 467, 473, 475, 476.
(1609):—484, 485, 487, 492, 495, 505, 506, 576.
(1610):—583.
....., ..., letters to, *see* Carleton, Dudley; Lytton, Sir Rowland.
....., Richard, 152.
....., Robert, *alias* Jones, John, 514.
....., Sir Robert, 94.

Digitized by Google

Chamberlain, William, 175, 178.
....., Mrs. 493.
Chambers, Charles, 367, 416, 524, 578.
....., Edmund, 360.
....., George, 376.
....., George, priest, 283, 286, 291, 293, 295, 297.
....., Richard, 593.
....., Robert, 199.
Chancellor, Lord, *see* Egerton, Thomas.
..... of Exchequer, *see* Hume, Sir George; Cæsar, Sir Julius.
..... of Duchy of Lancaster, *see* Fortescue, Sir John; Parry, Sir Thomas.
Chancery Court, 7, 70, 132, 204.
....., causes in, 4, 157, 167, 191, 341, 401, 549, 584.
....., masters in, 346, 600.
....., officers of, 26, 96, 105, 131, 153, 286, 355, 615.
....., records of, 144, 178.
Chandos, Lord, *see* Bruges.
Channer, Marmaduke, 658.
Chantrell, Robert, 346.
Chantry lands, *see* Crown lands.
Chapel Hainault, *see* Hainault.
Chapel Royal, *see* James I.
Chapham, John *see* Clapham.
Chaplin, Edward, 556.
....., John, 513.
Chapman, Adam, 487.
....., Ann, 401.
....., Clement, 85, 501.
....., Francis, 538.
....., Henry, 285.
....., John, 73, 149, 197, 556.
....., Robert, 589, 651.
....., Thomas, 495.
Char, Sir George, 49.
Charcoal, *see* Coal.
Chard, 27, 227, 297.
....., Mayor of, 535.
Charing Cross, 589.
....., mews at, 156, 488, 584.
Charisius, Jonas, Danish Ambassador, 647.
Charles IX., King of Sweden, 501, 567, 580.
Charles, Nicholas, 469.
Charles, Prince, Duke of York, &c., 151, 186, 187, 194, 203, 246, 534, 542, 644, 647.
....., journey of, to England, 119, 122, 128.
....., apparel, jewels, &c., of, 339, 395, 404, 424, 430, 432, 445, 556, 636.
....., books for, 591.
....., commissioners of, 639, 649.
....., gifts to, *see* James I., gifts of.
....., guardian of, *see* Carey, Elizabeth Lady.
....., household of, 482, 488, 596, 653.
....., lands of, 222, 401, 540, 578, 651, 653, 657.
Charles, Prince, officers and servants of, 95, 226, 246, 280, 284, 398, 414, 415, 481, 541, 644.
....., payments for, 582, 654, 655.
....., residences of, 161, 453, 488
....., tutor of, *see* Murray, Thomas.
Charleton, Edward, 358.
Charlett, Francis, 126.
Charlot, John, 614.
Charlton, Edward, 358.
....., Mark, 631.
Charlton, 281.
Charlton-upon-Otmoor, 433.
Charneley, John, 191.
Charnock, priest, 29, 256, 559.
....., John, 587.
Charter House, letters from, 203, 505, 609.
Chartley-Beomond, 281.
Chatham, 22, 94, 95, 317, 329, 659.
Chatsworth, 417.
Chauncey, Sir Toby, 265, 583.
....., Sir William, 583.
Chaunt, John, 85.
Chauton, 416.
Chaworth, George, 463, 519.
Cheapside, *see* London, streets of.
Chedzoy, 199.
Cheek, Lady, 153.
Chelie, 262.
Chellaston, 320.
Chelsea, 119, 461, 516, 525, 560.
....., college at, 616.
..... House, 330, 486.
Chelston, 404.
Cheney, Thomas Lord, 180.
....., Richard, 449.
Cheque, *see* Prick and cheque, Clerks of.
heriton, 205.
Cherry-Burton, 103.
Cherry, Edward, 189, 191.
....., Sir Francis, 118, 157, 189, 191.
Chertsey, 526, 622.
Chesham, Alexander, 417.
Cheshire, 10, 544.
....., lands and places in, 83, 143, 385, 515, 635.
....., mises in, 274, 485.
....., offices in, 175, 209, 353, 444.
....., receivers for, 18, 197,469.
....., residents in, 44, 374, 428, 573, 107.
Cheshunt Park, 361, 376, 406, 532, 640, 652, 653.
..... Nunnery, 406.
Chesilhampton, 365.
Chesshall, William, 306,
Chester, 4, 202, 373, 374, 383, 407, 415, 426, 443, 502, 567.
....., letters from, 375, 502, 563.
....., alms-rooms in, 30, 78.
..... Castle, 203, 315, 563.

Digitized by Google

Chester, Chamberlain of, 50, 153.
....., Earldom of, 461, 635.
....., justices and sheriffs of, 274, 429, 635.
....., Mayor, &c., of, 27, 202, 271, 378.
....., ..., letters of, to Cecil, 24, 287, 502.
....., Bishop of, *see* Vaughan, Lloyd.
....., Dean and Chapter of, 176, 217, 364, 505.
....., Diocese of, 147, 206, 610.
..... Herald, *see* Knight, Thomas.
....., County Palatine of, 27, 108, 117, 153, 198, 271, 274, 344, 401, 635.
....., ..., exchequer of, 198.
Chester, George, 396.
....., Sir Robert, 86.
....., William, 382.
Chesterford, 232.
Chesworth, 537.
Chewte, Christopher, 319.
....., Philip, 334.
Chichester, 43, 60, 78, 164, 359, 453, 517, 557, 561.
....., Lieutenant of, 78.
....., Mayor of, 43, 517.
....., Bishop of, *see* Watson, Andrews, Harsnet.
..... Cathedral, 641.
....., Dean and Chapter of, 340, 557.
....., Diocese of, 262, 556, 575.
....., Chancellor of, 556.
Chichester, Amias, 390.
....., Sir Arthur, Lord Deputy of Ireland, 236, 274, 339, 385, 429, 478, 541, 569, 583.
....., Gertrude, 390.
....., Sir Robert, 469.
....., Mr. (of Turner's-piddle), 525.
Chickford Walk, 230.
Chicklade, 511, 516.
Chief Barons, *see* Periam, Sir William; Fleming, Sir Thomas; Tanfield, Sir Lawrence.
Chief Justices, *see* King's Bench and Common Pleas.
Chielsmore, 549.
Child, Thomas, 537.
Childwall, 497.
Chiltern Hills, 294.
China, 121, 344.
Chinley, *alias* Mainstonfield, 622, 636.
Chinnor, 497.
Chipley, 45.
Chippingale, Dr. John, 178, 205.
Chipping Campden, 268.
Chipping Lamborne, 562.
Chiswick, 189.
Cholmley, Mary, 570.
....., Richard, 570.
....., William, 308, 516.
Chopwell, 217, 384, 418, 569.
....., Wood, 569.
Chorley 640.
Christ Church, Canterbury, 155.
...., Devon, 158.
...., Hants, 496.
Christen Malford, 416.
Christian IV., King of Denmark, 54, 61, 121, 228, 312, 327, 329, 412, 491, 509, 560, 625, 651.
Christian, Robert, 328.
Christmas, William, 126, 135, 408, 496.
Christopher, Don, Prince of Portugal, 656.
Christ's Hospital, Durham, *see* Sherburn.
...., London, 227.
Church, Edmund, 479.
....., Richard, 380, 384.
....., Rocke, 479.
Church Stretton, 570.
Church Affairs, 7, 14, 16, 47, 54, 67, 68, 97, 121, 122, 127, 135, 148, 177, 189, 193, 216, 305, 328, 528, 645.
Church of England, 2, 7, 40, 41, 62, 73, 177, 210, 330, 392, 431.
Church of Rome, 326.
Churches, Protestant, 397.
....., Roman Catholic, 329.
Churchill, John, 337.
....., Mr., (steward), 68.
....., Mr., 288.
Churchland, 137.
Churchlow, William, 154.
Churchwood Meadows, 501.
Chute Forest, 328, 353, 509, 517, 653.
Chute, Sir Edward, 73.
....., Philip, 377, 381.
....., Sir Walter, 196, 473.
Cinque Ports, 18, 19, 61, 141, 258, 343, 432, 453, 473, 478, 499, 508, 630.
....., fishermen of, 509.
....., officers of, 24, 630.
....., wardens of, *see* Brooke, Lord Cobham; Howard, Earl of Northampton.
Cirencester, 438, 516.
Clackclose, 101.
Clanricarde, Earl, *see* Burgh, De.
....., Countess, *see* Burgh, De.
Clapham, 469.
Clapham, James, 81, 386.
....., or Chapham, John, 206, 620.
Clare, Sir Francis, 331.
....., Ralph, 450.
....., Mrs., 247.
Clarencieux King-at-Arms, *see* Camden, William.
Clarendon Park, 9, 380.
Clark, Daniel, 501.
....., Simon, 614.
Clarke, Edward, 25.
....., Humphrey, 17.
....., John, 638.
....., William, 412.
....., Sir William, 305.
....., Dr., 561.

Digitized by Google

Clarkeson, Michael, 137.
Clasquin, Captain, 95.
....., Mr. P., 95.
Clavee, John, King's Apothecary, 387.
Claworth, 125.
Claxton, Sir John, 540.
Clayton, Ralph, 383, 399.
....., Robert, 625.
....., or Cleiton, Dr., 465, 526.
Clement VIII., 8, 72, 126, 139, 185, 197, 305, 313.
Clements, Nicholas, 76, 407.
Clenok, priest, 229.
Clerc, John de, 638.
Clere, Sir Edward, 307.
Clergy, 36, 68, 75, 136, 184, 268, 373, 459, 500, 520, 538, 606.
..... aid, *see* Henry, Prince, aid for knighting.
....., High Commission, 466.
....., subsidies and tithes of, 116, 304, 384, 477, 508, 523, 530, 553, 562, 566, 576, 612.
Clerk, Edmund, 131.
....., Sir Robert, Baron of the Exchequer, 348.
....., Sir Thomas, 443.
Clerke, William, priest, 21, 33, 35, 36, 37, 53.
Clerkenwell, 150, 305, 415, 439, 449.
Clerks Hall, 112, 117.
Clesby, Roger, 81.
Cleve, Lady, 25.
Cleves, or Cleveland, Duchy of, 547, 596, 629, 637.
Cleyland, Alexander, 553.
Clifford, Sir Alexander, 169.
....., Lady Anne, 276, 435, 485.
....., Lady Frances, 538.
....., George, Earl of Cumberland, 15, 88, 184, 191, 203, 219, 237, 244, 276, 295, 304, 309, 312, 402, 513.
....., ..., as Governor of Berwick, 41, 49, 56.
....., ..., as Lieutenant of the Borders, 62, 73, 172.
....., ..., grants to, 13, 75, 78, 102, 215.
....., ..., letters to, 123, 161.
....., Grissel, Countess of Cumberland, 295, 408, 435, 465.
....., Francis, Earl of Cumberland, Lieutenant of the Borders, 204, 276, 280, 302, 313, 319, 376, 402, 440, 595, 635.
....., ..., grants to, 215, 260, 286, 339.
....., ..., letters to, 304, 338, 401.
....., ..., letters of, to Salisbury, 304, 465.
....., Henry, Lord, 204, 260, 649.
Clifton, Sir Gervase, 51.
....., Henry, 63, 217.
....., John, 533.
....., Thomas, 63, 217.
....., *see* Singleton.
Climping, 657.
Clink, Prison of, Southwark, 31, 431.
Clinton, Edward, 11th Earl of Lincoln, 24, 532.
....., Henry, 12th Earl of Lincoln, 40, 45, 143, 405, 447, 448, 516, 532.
Clipston, 14.
Clive Forest, 493.
Clock, John, 507.
Clocks, 522, (?), 534, 536.
Clogher, Bishop of, *see* Montgomery, George.
Clopton, 214, 246, 252, 256.
Clopton, William, 24, 82, 375.
Closburn, Laird of, 134.
Cloth, Draperies, Kerseys, &c., 48, 179, 215, 233, 335, 358, 361.
....., customs on, 79, 88, 204, 229, 339, 343, 433, 534.
....., export and import of, 7, 31, 46, 62, 67, 88, 90, 102, 112, 166, 184, 191, 219, 229, 309, 337, 433, 480, 534.
Clothall, 176.
Clothiers and Clothmakers, 229, 305, 362, 473, 478, 525; *see also* London, companies of.
Clowley, Thomas, 572.
Clun, 77.
....., hospital at, 356.
Clyve, *see* King's Cliffe.
Clyve Episcopi, 125.
Co, Richard, 333.
Coal, 184, 312, 346, 368, 424, 477, 625.
....., customs on, 154, 161, 312, 424, 622, 631.
....., meters of, 44, 154, 207.
....., mines, 384, 499, 512, 552, 589, 605, 606, 642, 651.
..... (wood or charcoal), 146, 160, 439.
Coat and conduct money, 63, 525.
Cobb, John, 238.
....., Lady, 416.
Cobham, 20, 108, 422.
..... Hall, 57, 59, 181.
Cobham, Lord, *see* Brooke.
Coborne, James, *see* Cockburn.
Cock, Captain Charles, 13.
....., Sir Henry, Cofferer of the Household, 47, 76, 235, 357, 386, 476.
....., ..., letters of, to Salisbury, 451, 536, 574, 587.
....., ..., payments to, 29, 34, 39, 78, 109, 166, 235, 356, 378, 398, 413, 488.
Cockayne, Richard, letters of, to Salisbury, 469, 555.
....., Thomas, 648.
....., William, 582, 585.
Cockburn, James, 34, 137, 180.
Cockermouth Castle, 254, 279.
Cockes, George, 472.
....., Richard, 476.
Cocks and cock-fighting, 165; *see* James I., cockmasters of.
Cod, *see* Fish.
Codbarrow Hall, 541.
Codrus Cottage, 114, 123, 134.
Coell, Thomas, 579.

Digitized by Google

Cofferer of the Household, *see* Cock, Sir Henry; Vernon, Sir Robert.
Coffin, John, 404.
....., Edward (jesuit), 126.
Coggeshall, 147, 304.
Coin and Coinage, 2, 3, 11, 160, 166, 168, 211, 357, 659.
....., French, 233.
....., Hungarian, 429.
....., Irish, 58, 65, 179.
....., exchange of, 446.
....., export of, 77, 363, 373, 429, 620.
....., officers of, 212, 560, 563.
Coining, crime of, 33, 68, 93, 167, 203, 206, 208, 221, 237, 352, 379, 415, 535.
Coke, Sir Edward, Attorney General, 4, 49, 60, 61, 106, 182, 241, 246, 269, 293, 296, 302; Chief Justice of Common Pleas, 348, 359, 426, 558, 560, 621.
....., ..., annotations, &c., by, 21, 37, 49, 54, 239, 259, 261, 263, 266, 267, 306, 314, 341, 373.
....., ..., commissions to, 46, 330, 378.
....., ..., grants to, 86, 133, 147, 169, 171, 317, 414.
....., ..., letters of, 6, 52, 541.
....., ..., letters of, to Cecil, 210, 227, 257, 303, 305, 361, 529.
....., ..., letters of, to Lake, 159, 318.
....., ..., letters to, 50, 87, 190, 206, 383, 392, 525, 611, 651.
....., ..., letters to, *see* Cecil, Earl of Salisbury.
....., ..., speeches of, 350.
....., Lady Elizabeth, (Lady Hatton), 312, 414, 417, 463, 478, 488, 501.
Colbeck, Margaret 443.
....., Thomas, 443.
Colbourne, 352.
Colbrand, John, 142.
Colburne, Archibald, 71.
Colchester, 229, 347, 631.
....., Castle, 15, 354.
Colcock, Allen, 591.
Coldham Hall, Suffolk, 240, 243, 253.
Coldharbour, *see* Colharbour.
Coldwell, Henry, 407.
Cole, George, 442.
....., Henry, 74.
....., John, 629.
....., Michael, 354.
....., Richard, 89, 415.
....., Thomas, 636.
....., William, 253, 261.
....., Mr., 239, 270.
Cole Park, Wilts, 430, 496.
Coleman, Morgan, 140.
Coles, Edmund, 529.
Coleshill, 95.
Colharbour, 61, 239.
Coling, John, 580.
Colle, John, 572,
Colledge, Thomas, 142.
Collehurst, Ann, 486.
Colles, Humphrey, 297.
Colleson, Peter, 116.
Colleton, John, 457.
Collingwood, Francis, 345.
....., John, 313.
....., (recusant), 250.
Collins, David, 159.
....., Henry, 529.
Collion, 529.
Colly, Richard, 294.
Colly-Weston, 362.
Collyer, Richard, 501.
Collymore, James, 539, 560.
Colman, Nicholas, 599.
....., Walter, 374.
Colmer, George, 165, 367.
Colmores, 72.
Colne, River, 227.
Cologne, 344.
Colpepper, *see* Watson.
Colt, John, 415.
....., Maximilian, *see* Poultrain.
....., Mr., 237.
Colthurst, Christopher, 84.
....., Edmund, 93.
....., Robert, 264.
Colvell, James, 363.
Combe, 241, 534.
..... Keynes, 192.
Combe, William, letters of, to Salisbury, 281, 437, 617.
Comberton, 433.
Combes, Henry, 197.
Commerce, *see* Trade.
Commons, House of, 90, 94, 105, 287, 311, 316, 603, 628, 630, 644.
..... addresses and petitions of, to the King, 90, 104, 122, 314, 589, 603, 612, 622, 641.
....., bills in, 129, 311, 351, 358, 360, 361.
....., grievances of, 335, 603, 622, 623, 625.
....., letters to, *see* James I., letters of.
....., members of, 88, 102, 238.
..... messages, &c. to, from the King, *see* James I., speeches and messages of.
....., petitions to, 90, 97, 621.
....., proceedings, speeches, &c., in,
(1604): 88, 97, 100.
(1606): 287, 292, 300, 301, 302, 311, 314, 316, 337, 338.
(1607): 349, 351, 352, 357, 358, 360, 361, 362.
(1610): 590, 593, 596, 608, 609, 621, 622, 624, 643; *see* Parliament, speeches in.
....., speaker of, *see* Phelips, Sir Edward.
Common Pleas, 6, 10, 115, 137, 230, 231, 335, 479, 529, 657.

Digitized by Google

Common Pleas, Chief Justices of, *see* Anderson; Coke.
....., clerks and prothonotaries of, 302, 366, 447.
....., fines in, 531, 591.
....., justices of, 137, 154.
....., records in, 71, 173.
Common Prayer, Book of, *see* Books.
Communicants and Non-communicants, 36, 147, 298, 479, 623.
Companies, *see* London, companies of.
Compton, Sir Henry, 173.
....., Spencer, 83.
....., William Lord, 23, 44, 78, 83, 226, 285, 375, 602.
....., ..., letters of, to Salisbury, 465, 548.
....., Sir William, 82.
....., Mr. (recusant), 288.
....., Mrs. (recusant), 288.
Compton, 175.
Compton Episcopi, 417.
Compton Magna, 162.
Compton-Pauncefoot, 530.
Comptroller of the Household, *see* Wotton, Edward Lord.
Comyng, Patrick, 486.
Concealed lands, *see* Crown lands.
Condé, Henri de Bourbon, Prince of, 596.
Coney, Peregrine, 277.
Conformity and non-conformity, 63, 133, 175, 177, 217, 499.
Congleton, 385, 389.
Coningham, Sir David, 286.
Coningsby, Sir Ralph, 606.
....., Sir Richard, 84, 383, 402, 443.
....., Sir Thomas, 41, 155, 172.
Conjuration, *see* Witchcraft.
Connock, Richard, 28, 60, 75, 181, 212, 427, 635, 648.
Conspiracies, 13, 20, 21, 22, 26, 27, 30, 33, 34, 35, 36, 38, 46, 49, 50, 54, 72, 139, 273, 278, 282, 312, 411; *see also* Gunpowder Plot.
Constable, Francis, 277.
....., Henry, 217, 403.
....., Sir Henry, 389, 438, 558, 590.
....., Sir John, 400.
....., Sir Robert, 76.
....., William, 255.
....., Sir William, 10, 26, 207, 384, 621.
....., Lady, 389.
Constantine, Peter, 208.
Constantinople, 228.
Conventicles, 551.
Convocation, 109.
Conway, Sir Edgar, 400.
....., Edward, 23.
....., Sir Edward 210, 302.
....., James, 558, 566.
....., John, 559.
....., Thomas, 23, 588.
Conway castle, 207.
Conyers, Christopher, 233.
....., Robert, 242, 569.
....., Thomas, 308.
....., William, 131.
Coo, William, 232.
Cooke, Anne, 546.
....., Avis Lady,
....., ..., letters of, to Salisbury, 542, 615.
....., Edward, 121, 351, 357.
....., Francis, *see* Gray.
....., Katherine, 512.
....., Robert, 15.
....., or Cookes, Thomas (wardrobe-keeper), 137, 369, 374.
....., ..., (felon), 125, 173, 255.
....., ..., (ship-builder), 289.
....., Walter, 416.
....., William, 589.
....., Sir William, 15, 262, 400.
....., ..., letters of, to Salisbury, 555, 564. 609.
....., Mr. (minister), 199.
Cookes, *see* Cooke.
Cookesbury, William, 531.
Cookham, 93, 334, 383.
Cookhill, 253.
Cookridge Woods, 558, 564.
Cooling Park, 57, 656.
Coombe, William, 488.
Cooper, Anthony, 436.
Coote, Sir Nicholas, 248.
Cope, Sir Anthony, 381, 399, 427, 581.
....., Sir Walter, 101, 294, 296, 299, 303, 323, 330, 348, 367, 368, 381, 435, 444, 446, 466, 473, 476, 484, 485, 487, 488, 492, 558, 579.
....., ..., grants to, 399, 403, 436, 643.
....., ..., letters of, 60, 454.
....., ..., letters to, 303, 508, 533; *see* Carleton, Dudley.
Cope Castle (Holland House), 317, 446.
Copley, Anthony, 18, 23, 26, 53, 143.
....., ..., letters and confessions of, 20, 21, 22, 27, 37, 38, 39, 55.
....., William, 106.
....., Lieutenant, 448.
....., Mrs., 273.
Copp, Rowland, 179.
Copper, 326, 551, 556, 592, 626.
Coppin, Sir George, 105, 381, 399, 495.
Coppinger, Ambrose, 334.
....., Francis, 37.
Copyhold lands, *see* Crown lands.
Corbet, John, 234, 271, 272, 274, 389, 434, 438, 561, 602, 621, 630.
....., Katherine, 425.
....., Sir Miles, 425.
....., Robert, 363, 415.
Corbett, Clement, 592.
Corbin, Thomas, 633.

Digitized by Google

Cordall, Thomas, 120.
Corea, 121.
Corn, 210, 273, 300, 348, 349, 422, 428, 430, 431, 435, 474, 607.
....., dearth of, 437, 451, 458.
....., export and import of, 43, 44, 58, 131, 261, 391, 412, 418, 421, 429, 458, 471, 502.
Cornhill, *see* London, streets of.
Cornish, Nicholas, 163.
Cornwall, 118, 326, 352, 368, 428, 607, 609.
....., grants of lands in, 35, 105, 160, 330, 345, 484.
....., lands and places in, 48, 56, 119, 128, 141, 179, 190, 233, 281, 353, 373, 431, 458, 466, 498, 527, 551, 623, 635.
....., lieutenants and justices, in &c., 109, 244, 431, 633, 635.
....., receivers of, 427.
....., recusants in, 287.
....., residents in, 27, 53.
....., tin and tinners in, 33, 68, 83, 85, 117, 146, 152, 196, 199, 335, 362, 368, 633.
....., Duchy of, 138, 518, 635.
....., ..., lands belonging to, 224, 532, 549, 594, 635.
....., ... offices in, 9, 28, 60, 68, 186, 191, 223, 392, 460, 635.
...., receivers of, 85, 93, 143, 152, 198, 426, 460.
Cornwall, Sir Thomas, 400, 639.
Cornwallis, Sir Charles, 264, 309, 348.
....., Thomas, 89, 144, 152, 205 ; Sir Thomas, 376, 414, 544, 591.
....., Thomas, jun., 205.
....., William, 310.
....., Sir William, 87, 172, 275, 352, 425, 602.
Coronation, *see* James I.
Corse Court, 543.
Cosen, Edmund, 253.
Cosill, 383.
Coston, John, 391, 443, 526.
Coswarth, 231.
Coswarth, Edward, 231, 244.
Cotes, John, 354.
....., Thomas, 47.
Coton, 430.
Cottesbach, 33.
Cottingham, Yorkshire, 526.
....., Northamptonshire, 554.
Cotton or calico, 271, 350.
Cotton, 365.
Cotton, Francis, 617.
....., Henry, Bishop of Salisbury, 613.
....., ..., letters of, to Salisbury, 486, 528.
....., Richard, 561.
....., Sir Robert, 1, 299, 360, 484.
....., William, 472.
....., William, Bishop of Exeter, 149, 181, 585.
....., Mr., 465.
....., Mrs., 465.
Cottrell, Edward, *alias* Sampson, 347.
Cotty, Thomas, 294.
Coughton, 248, 279, 291, 292, 295, 297, 299, 313.
Council, the, *see* Privy Council.
Councils, the, 243.
Coundon, 64.
Counsel-at-law, and Counsellors, 11, 22, 144, 518.
Counterfeit money, *see* Coining.
Counties, four English, *see* Gloucestershire, Herefordshire, Shropshire, Worcestershire.
County attorneys, 404.
..... feodaries, 511.
..... lieutenants, 25, 344, 369, 376, 460.
..... sessions, 358.
..... sheriffs, 2, 404, 411.
..... surveyors, 388.
Courcelles, Mary, 96, 115.
Court, the, 27, 36, 40, 47, 50, 53, 54, 66, 131, 187, 216, 237, 255, 262, 274, 276, 329, 454, 460, 479; 505, 539, 547, 552, 560, 576, 627, 655.
....., absence or banishment from, 11, 19, 25, 146, 232, 292, 323, 333, 492.
....., amusements of, 68, 72, 187, 200, 394, 403.
....., letters from, 51, 155, 160, 223, 347, 354, 448, 477, 503, 520, 563, 605, 631.
....., news of, 3, 18, 332, 348, 448.
Court, Thomas, 581.
....., William, 319, 642.
Courtenay, James, 204, 228.
....., James, jun., 228.
Courtney, Elizabeth, 312.
....., Francis, 341.
....., George, 191.
Courts, foreign, 76.
Coveney, 447.
Covent Garden, 604.
Coventry, 242, 277, 480, 548, 549.
....., lieutenancy of, 78.
....., mayor, &c., of, 64, 263, 287, 348.
....., priory of, 549.
Coventry and Lichfield, Bishops of, *see* Overton, Abbot, Neile.
....., diocese of, 504, 505, 575.
Covert, Sir Walter, 78.
Covewald, 262.
Coward, Thomas, 218.
....., William, 159.
Cowbit, 356.
Cowdry, or Cowdray, 414, 442, 511.
Cowell, Dr. John, 177, 186, 465, 594, 605.
Cowes, 444.
Cowley, Thomas, 420.
Cowper, John, 48.
....., Sir John, 48, 530.
....., Robert, 22, 546.
....., Mr. (minister), 263.
Cox, Mr., 448.

Digitized by Google

Coxe, Alban, 633.
....., John, 633.
....., Sir Richard, 77, 530, 613.
....., Roger, 399.
Coxiter, Richard, 128.
Coyte, Nicholas, 345.
Cradock, John, 42.
....., John, 240.
....., Richard, 35.
Craig, James, 55, 127, 170.
....., John, 175.
....., Sir Thomas, 354.
Cranborne, Viscount, *see* Cecil, Robert and William.
Cranborne house, park, and chace, 93, 157, 430, 456, 520, 634.
Crane, Fr., 311.
....., John, 56, 59, 67, 70, 511.
....., Ralph, 497.
Cranfield, 127.
Cranfield, Lionel, 209, 378, 387, 615.
....., Thomas, 103.
Cranford, 610.
..... le Mot, 178.
..... St. John's, 178.
Cranmer, Robert, 75.
....., Thomas, Archbishop of Canterbury, 535.
Cranston, Sir William, 283, 349; Lord, 635.
Crashaw, William, 536.
Craven, 339.
Craven, John, 417.
....., Richard, 399.
Crawley, Thomas, 379.
Creichton, Sir James, 113, 128, 401, 563.
....., Jesuit, 17.
Creslow, 84.
Cressy, William, sen., 407.
....., William, jun., 407.
Creswell, Joseph (Jesuit), 224, 263, 411.
Crew, Thomas, 349.
Crewe, Anthony, 160.
Crichton, Robert, Lord of Sanquair, 141.
Crick, Samuel, 151.
Crimpe, 639.
Cripplegate, *see* London, streets of.
Cripps, John, 423.
Crishall, 528.
Crites, John de, 39, 89, 92, 212, 588, 608.
....., John de, jun., 608.
Crixith, 107.
Crockerne, 53.
Crockford, Richard, 153.
Crockhill, 149.
Crockley-in-the-Edge, 279.
Croft, 632.
....., Sir Herbert, 83; Steward of Leominster, 307, 370, 400, 401, 402.
....., ..., letters of, to Salisbury, 307, 632.
....., Sir Jasper, letters of, to Salisbury, 599 606.
Croft, Robert, 532.
....., *see* Moatford.
Crofton, 423.
Croke, or Crooke, Sir John, 79, 182; Justice of King's Bench, 382, 470, 539, 595, 597.
Crome, Robert, 558.
Crompton, John, 366.
....., Nicholas, 496, 539, 580.
....., Dr. Thomas, 11, 14, 334.
....., Sir Thomas, 103, 444.
Cromway, Euphemia, 57, 94.
Cromwell, Edward Lord, 57, 97, 154, 169, 193, 247, 249, 298, 317.
....., ..., letters of, to Salisbury, 249, 298.
....., Sir Oliver, 52, 179, 228, 326, 365, 377, 479, 557, 610, 656.
....., Thomas, 610.
Crooke, George, 486.
....., Henry, 434.
....., William, 42.
Crooke, Sir John, *see* Croke.
Crosby, Richard, 124.
Cross, Sir Robert, 597.
Cross, sign of, 548.
Croston, 530.
Croydon, 20, 23, 41, 73, 239, 248.
Crowcher, Agnes, 621.
....., Thomas, 621.
Crowhurst, 160.
Crowley, Margaret, 614.
....., Thomas, 614.
Crowmill et Bickton, 222.
Crown, clerks and prothonotaries of, 16, 22, 119, 122, 167, 174, 231, 325, 387, 391, 487, 615.
....., debts of, 86, 134, 136, 146, 171, 235, 287, 300, 326, 372, 378, 381, 427, 455, 459, 467, 469, 475, 477, 501, 503, 545, 546, 556, 574, 576, 580, 588, 597, 641, 645, 658.
....., debts to, 32, 46, 61, 80, 96, 111, 134, 165, 167, 192, 202, 204, 219, 229, 381, 416, 421, 422, 442, 446, 461, 463, 465, 490, 504, 534, 561, 589, 594, 595, 618, 619, 653, 658.
....., debts to, for recusancy, 59, 61, 136, 173, 598.
..... debts, grants of, 364, 366, 386, 394, 421, 428, 466, 478, 485, 486, 487, 526, 527, 563, 570, 573, 599.
..... debts, old, 364.
..... debts, old, grants of, 367, 368, 369, 370, 371, 372, 376, 378, 379, 383, 385, 387, 392, 396, 399, 400, 401, 411, 412, 427, 431, 467, 470, 472, 491, 497, 532, 533, 535, 554, 557, 579, 627.
..... jewels, 8, 10, 207; *see also* James I., jewels of.
....., revenue and expenditure of, 10, 62, 76, 181, 184, 300, 353, 360, 413, 419, 426, 433, 436, 448, 451, 461, 462, 470, 475, 476, 477, 480, 481, 482, 503, 544, 553, 579, 594, 629, 655, 659.

Digitized by Google

Crown lands, 43, 57, 61, 63, 103, 150, 190, 284, 316, 341, 342, 360, 420, 430, 447, 451, 476, 481, 485, 487, 489, 507, 509, 511, 523, 526, 530, 533, 553, 556, 599, 608, 613, 630, 634, 635.
...., assart, 62, 105, 163, 196, 216, 226, 285, 300, 331, 335, 379, 402, 408, 421, 468, 471, 493, 568.
...., chantry, 125, 160, 173, 215, 218, 326, 327, 329, 352, 356, 357, 365, 373, 377, 378, 380, 381, 385, 399, 410, 417, 424, 427, 432, 476, 492, 503, 526, 589, 600, 607, 608, 613, 615, 639.
...., concealed, 43, 160, 184, 204, 218, 307, 328, 358, 369, 444, 450, 451, 460, 503, 505, 513.
...., copyhold, 48, 51, 298, 342, 423, 456, 469, 470, 471, 474, 480, 494, 495, 508, 513, 515, 550, 554, 557, 561, 578, 605, 650, 651, 659.
...., encroached, 461, 620.
...., entailed, 330, 476, 509, 510, 560.
...., escheated, 171, 638.
...., undervalued, 331, 886, 491.
...., Commissioners for sale or lease of, 45, 48, 54, 124, 196, 199, 270, 320, 330, 331, 335, 350, 369, 376, 386, 393, 402, 404, 436, 438, 439, 440, 441, 450, 460, 464, 471, 474, 483, 486, 493, 510, 523, 553, 554, 560, 571, 572, 578, 637, 643.
...., alienations of, 460, 461.
...., fines for alienations of, 175, 327, 380, 492, 546, 584, 594.
...., office of alienations of, 406, 434, 450, 584.
...., farming of, 422.
...., grants of, 390, 400, 432, 457, 468, 484, 485, 498, 547, 557, 585, 599.
...., sales and surveys of 404, 470, 471, 477, 499, 503, 515, 538, 539, 543.
...., surveyors of, 15, 71, 119, 135, 215, 216, 404.
Crumpton, ——, (prisoner,) 628.
Crutched Friars, 230.
Cryggion Mores, 457.
Cudberd, Richard, 281.
Culcheth, Jeffery, 515.
Cum Turth, 127.
Cumberford, Humphrey, 356.
....., William, 529.
Cumberland, 172, 258, 319, 325, 388, 399, 401, 543.
....., grants of lands in, 75, 78, 174, 209, 286, 336, 366, 415, 643.
....., lands and places in, 114, 122, 131, 174, 191, 218, 320, 360, 405, 430, 473, 485, 502, 595, 621.
....., lieutenants of, 123, 376.
....., recusants in, 537, 605, 607.
....., residents in, 258, 395, 507.
....., Earls of, *see* Clifford.
Cunliffe, Richard, 159.
Cunningham, Patrick, 145.
....., Robert, 626.
Cunningsby, Thomas, 120.
Cure, Cornelius, 286.
Curle, William, 383.
Curll, Edward, 478.
Currants, customs on, 51, 72, 79, 136, 161, 165, 168, 169, 208, 211, 219, 228, 306, 311, 498.
Currer, William, 474.
Curriers, 103, 351; *see also* Leather.
Curtis, Thomas, 27, 640.
Curwen, Cuthbert, 280.
....., Thomas, 615.
Custom House, 139, 294, 324, 396, 439.
Customs, 61, 72, 149, 150, 193, 337, 353, 367, 428, 464, 470, 612, 621, 622, 626, 631, 637; *see also* Cards, Cloth, Coals, Currants, Dyeing Woods, Gold and Silver Thread, Lead, Muscadell, New Drapery, Oil, Pewter, Plate, Raisins, Salt, Starch, Sugar, Tin, Tobacco, Wines, Wool.
....., abuses in, 322, 470, 480, 490.
....., collectors of, 12, 111, 345, 370, 421, 426, 449, 463, 490, 492, 510.
....., commissioners for, 139, 156, 158.
....., exemption from, 72, 102, 147, 148, 152, 183, 191, 210, 349, 356, 418, 429, 437, 508, 572.
....., farmers of, 12, 134, 139, 156, 165, 168, 192, 208, 303, 306, 311, 312, 322, 339, 343, 349, 356, 374, 386, 389, 390, 393, 406, 408, 409, 424, 430, 459, 475, 477, 480, 485, 499, 507, 510, 524, 586, 590, 628, 631, 637, 654.
....., farmers of, letters to, 191, 210.
....., grants of, 88, 92, 117, 161, 168, 180, 191, 269, 397, 419, 437, 496, 527, 588.
....., officers of, 7, 70, 139, 161, 166, 214, 229, 294, 437, 503, 518, 537, 620.
....., officers of, letters to, *see* Cecil, Earl of Salisbury; Sackville, Earl of Dorset.
Cuthbert, John, 380.
Cutts, Allan, 220.
....., Francis, 103.
....., George, 220.
....., Sir John, sen., 103, 140, 288, 420.
....., Sir John, jun., 103.

D.

D——, Mr., 451.
Dacombe, John, 424, 524, 613.
Dacre, Avice, 491.
....., Ann, 367.
....., Elizabeth, 367.
....., Frances, 367.
....., Francis, titular Lord Dacre, 246 367, 491.

Digitized by Google

Dacre, (or Dacres,) George, Lord, (of Gillesland,) 61, 473.
....., Randal, 491.
....., Thomas Lord, *see* Fiennes.
....., William Lord, of Gillesland, 491.
....., barony of, 184.
Dacres, John, 46.
Dakins, William, 129.
Dalby, Thomas, 430.
Dale, Thomas, 634.
....., William, 89, 147, 152, 244.
....., Captain, 448.
Dalkeith, 5.
Dallison, Sir Roger, 446; Lieutenant of Ordnance, 478, 499, 552, 575, 576, 611, 624, 637, 639.
....., ..., grants to, 58, 106, 161, 323, 444.
Dalston, Sir George, 406.
....., Sir John, 576.
Dalton, Edward, 170.
....., Robert, 139.
Damport, William, 223, 349, 502, 504.
Danby, 233.
Danby, Christopher, 93.
Daneaster, Griffin, 493.
Daniell, Francis, 383.
Danson, John, 69, 97, 150, 156, 216, 220.
Danton, 320.
Dantzic, 628.
....., College, 628.
Danvers, Sir Charles, 288.
....., Henry Lord, 23, 35, 311; President of Munster, 411, 453.
Danyell, Jane, 6, 80, 185, 583, 584, 586.
....., John, 6, 80, 185, 371, 456, 457, 583, 584, 586.
....., John, (of Yorkshire,) 172.
....., Samuel, 72, 182.
Darby, Edward, 144.
Darcy, Sir Francis, 581.
....., John Lord, 230, 289, 465.
....., Thomas Lord, 354.
....., *see* Garnet.
Darell, James, 205.
....., Sir Marmaduke, 29, 39, 72, 312, 393, 458, 531.
....., Sampson, 366.
Darley, Francis, 507.
Darling, ——, 500.
Darnell, Sir Thomas, 82, 445.
Darnley, Henry Lord, *see* Stuart.
Darrell, George, 375.
Darren, the, 225.
Dartford, 19, 476.
Dartmoor Forest, 640.
Dartmouth, 138.
Darwin, Edward, 577.
Daston, Richard, 74, 227.
Davenant, John, 450, 489.
Davenport, Randal, 147.
Daventry, 244, 252.
Davers, John, 154, 495.
Davies, Edward, 118.
....., George, 476.
....., Griffin, 149.
....., Henry, 433.
....., John, (pauper,) 158, 530.
....., John, 498.
....., Sir John, 495, 496.
....., Joshua, 99, 126, 127, 291.
....., Roger, 106.
....., William, 498.
Daville, Ralph, 117.
Davis, Sir John, 647.
....., Robert, 341.
Davison, John, 313.
....., Michael, 313.
....., Robert, 248, 260, 262, 265.
....., Sir William, secretary of state, 464, 484.
Davy, John, 119.
Dawes, Abraham, 575.
Dawney, Thomas, 627.
Dawson, Richard, 521.
....., Thomas, 107.
Day, William, 143.
Deakin, John, 377.
Deal, 361.
....., Castle, 457.
Dean, 576.
....., Forest of, 71, 395, 483.
Debateable lands, *see* Border lands.
Debts, *see* Crown debts.
Decrowe, Brnjamin, 610.
Deddington, 126.
Deeble, Nicholas, 498.
Dee, John, 41.
Dee River, 378.
Deene, 312.
Deer, *see* James I., deer of.
Deering, Mr., 492.
Delabere, Richard, 636.
Delavale, Claudius, 556.
....., Sir Roger, 193, 198, 237.
De la Warr, Lord, *see* West.
Delves, George, 233.
Den, Thomas, 154.
Denbighshire, lands and places in, 103, 203, 221, 371, 402, 463, 511, 529, 617.
....., offices in, 231, 325, 379, 498.
....., residents in, 130, 655.
Denization, grants of, 105, 127, 128, 184, 190, 218, 223, 229, 231, 413; *see* Scots, denization of.
Denman, William, 377.
Denmark and Danes, 412, 561.
Denmark, Ambassadors of, 638, 639; *see* Charisius, Jonas.
....., King of, *see* Christian IV.
Denning, John, 332.

Digitized by Google

Dennorwick, 18.
Denny, Sir Edward, 141, 150; Lord Denny, 230, 408, 415.
....., Honor, *see* Hay, Lady.
Dennys, (recusant,) 572.
Dent, Anthony, 124, 344.
....., Catherine, 66.
....., Robert, 66.
Denton, 401, 420, 642, 651.
Denton, Sir Thomas, 179, 581.
....., Mr., 430.
Denys, Thomas, 154.
....., Sir Thomas, letters of, to Salisbury, 249, 506, 547.
Depopulations, 464.
Deptford, Kent, 47, 610, 618.
..... Strond, 157, 317.
Derby, Earl of, *see* Stanley, Ferdinando, and William.
Derbyshire, grants of lands in, 21, 75, 86, 89, 320, 347, 373, 617, 622.
....., lands and places in, 76, 149, 216, 218, 407, 514, 520.
....., receivers of, 179, 444, 469.
....., recusants in, 389, 472, 493, 634.
....., sheriffs of, 552, 560.
Derham, Robert, 144, 276, 387.
Derickson, Captain, 277.
Deroquigni, Adrian, 226.
Derry, Bishop of, *see* Montgomery, George.
Derwen Vawr, 317.
Dethe, Anthony, 513.
Dethick, Henry, 540.
....., Sir William, Garter King, 25, 68.
Deux-ponts, John II., Duke of, 568, 638.
Develish, 481.
Devereux, Frances, Countess of Essex, 6; *see also* Burgh, De.
....., Robert, 2nd Earl of Essex, 2, 6, 15, 130, 190, 236, 382, 445, 456, 586, 587, 654.
....., Robert, 3rd Earl of Essex, 232, 236, 237, 259, 322, 344, 654, 656.
....., Wat., 478.
Devon, Vice-Admiral of, 457.
Devonshire, 118, 190, 326, 352, 393, 548, 607.
....., grants of lands in, 197, 332, 334, 365, 404, 417.
....., lands and places in, 99, 107, 138, 156, 158, 160, 207, 272, 439, 479, 573, 640, 658.
....., officers in, 272, 392.
....., receivers of, 427, 469.
....., recusants in, 383, 390, 404, 413, 416.
....., residents in, 53, 110, 121, 318, 407.
....., tin and tinners in, 68, 83, 85, 117, 139, 146, 196, 199, 335, 362, 368, 633.
....., Earl of, *see* Blount, Charles.
Dewhurst, Captain Barnaby, 631, 637.
....., Thomas, 406.
Dey, Richard, 252.
Dias, Anthony, 429.
Dick, Thomas, 77.
Dickason, *see* Douglas, Nicholas.
Dicke, Michael, 4.
Dickenson, John,
....., Thomas, 145.
Dieppe, 604.
Diet, Anthony, 349.
Digby, 330.
....., Sir Everard, 242, 243, 246, 251, 259, 260, 279, 282, 283, 297, 299, 325, 332, 344, 346, 366, 553.
....., ..., letters of, 261, 266.
....., ..., letters of, to Salisbury, 261, 266.
....., ..., examinations of, 265, 267, 270, 279, 281.
....., ..., servants of, 247, 248, 249, 252, 260, 261, 263, 266, 270.
....., James, 243.
....., John, 312, 366.
....., Sir John, 597.
....., Mary Lady, 248, 270, 283, 299, 553.
....., Sir Robert, 162, 242, 260, 266.
....., Rowland, 332.
....., Simon, 243, 383.
....., Susan, 332.
....., Thomas, 270.
Diggens, Nicholas, 142.
Digges, Dudley, 91.
Diggle, Edmund, 162.
Dike, Richard, 153.
Dimples, the, 383.
Dingle, Nicholas, 611.
Dingley, Francis, 208, 281.
Dimock, *see* Dymock.
Dinorben Vawr, 617.
Dirleton, 100.
Discourses, 62, 387, 475, 619.
Dispatches, *see* Posts.
Ditchley, 364.
Dithey, William, 338.
Dithoure, 301.
Ditton house and park, 47, 524.
Dives, Sir John, 346.
Dixe, Sir Wulstan, 632.
Dixon, Thomas, 35, 142, 430.
....., scrivener, 646.
Dobbes, ——, 259.
Dobbinson, Ralph, 302, 608.
Dobson, Robert, 85.
....., William, 16, 591.
Docwra, Thomas, 73, 89, 198, 204, 420.
....., letters of, to Cecil, 55, 73.
Dodd, Edward, 198.
....., Dr. Roger, 83; Bishop of Meath, 238, 451.
....., Thomas, 160.
Doddenham, 413.
Dodderidge, John, 147, 317.
....., Sir John, Solicitor-General, 162, 169, 171, 468, 470.
Dodderston Grange, 277.
Dodford, 226.

Digitized by Google

Dodswell, Anthony, 534.
Dodsworth, Anthony, 390, 401, 414, 442, 613.
....., Richard, 113.
....., Silvester, 34, 94, 120, 151, 211.
....., Thomas, 344.
....., Mr., 505.
Dogget, Captain Edmund, 427.
....., William, 153.
Doilie, Cox, 365.
Dolle, John, 516.
Dollman, Sir Robert, 591.
Dolman, William, 172.
Domingo, Dr. Jacob, a German, 61.
Doncaster, 129, 238, 244, 334, 566.
Doncastle, Griffith, 593.
Donne, John, 196, 492.
Donster, Richard, 479.
Donton, 508.
Dorchester gaol, 556.
Dormer, Anthony, 404.
....., Sir John, 107, 355, 427.
....., Sir Michael, 365, 472.
....., Robert, 107, 404.
....., Sir Robert, 43, 107, 275, 404, 580.
....., Lady, 472.
Dorrington, Francis, 153.
....., John, 229.
....., William, 37, 374.
....., Sir William, 212.
Dorsbury, 371.
Dorset, Earl of, *see* Sackville.
Dorset House, 89, 147, 109, 150, 192, 196, 210, 211, 214, 229, 236, 302, 331, 377, 407, 477, 484.
Dorsetshire, 42, 96, 489, 565.
....., grants of lands in, 55, 115, 138, 188, 201, 235, 610, 644.
....., lieutenants in, 350.
....., lands and places in, 48, 57, 82, 121, 170, 190, 192, 195, 227, 342, 439, 481, 483, 488, 489, 518, 531, 541, 630, 652, 656.
....., receivers in, 112, 114, 121, 209.
....., recusants in, 389, 395, 530.
....., residents in, 277, 489.
....., sheriffs of, 164, 382.
Dotting (scholar), 125.
Douay, 38, 151.
..... College, 268, 455.
Doubleday, Edmund, 89, 93, 452, 474, 563, 571.
Doughty, Edward, 27, 42, 378.
....., John, 558.
....., John (late), 558.
Douglas, 604.
....., Alexander, 15, 192.
....., George, 587.
....., Sir George, 527, 577.
....., James, 462.
....., Sir James, 379, 415, 437, 524, 527.
....., Nicholas, alias Dickason, 623.
....., Robert, 231.
....., Thomas, 203, 224, 226.
Douglas, William, Earl of Angus, 550.
....., Mr., 307.
Dove, Mrs, 333.
....., Thomas, Bishop of Peterborough, 183, 507.
Dover, 81, 141, 232, 246, 264, 290, 294, 309, 310, 343, 473, 487, 548, 604, 632, 635.
....., haven, 20, 50.
....., letters from, 34, 289, 308.
....., mayor of, 493, 632.
....., passage at, 26, 345.
....., pier, 377.
....., water-bailiff of, 16.
..... Castle, 17, 18, 64, 141, 302, 478, 548, 635.
...., constable of, 152.
...., lieutenants of, *see* Fane, Sir Thomas, and Waller, Sir Thomas.
Dowell, James, 389.
Dowgate, 239.
Dowlies, George, 261.
Downam, Dr. George, 128.
Downe, Nicholas, 365.
Downe Barton, 136.
Downes, Andrew, 478, 506, 513.
....., Humphrey, 542.
....., Lawrence, 595.
Downing, alias Tailor, ——, 203.
Downs, the, 203.
Dowood Grange, 499.
Dragwell Rents, 87.
Drake, Francis, 167, 192.
....., Sir Francis, 167.
....., John, 100, 245.
....., Richard, 18, 167.
....., Robert, 223.
....., Thomas, 167, 192.
Drakelow, 249.
Drama, masques, and plays, 59, 72, 186, 187, 201, 394, 403, 470, 590, 645, 656; *see also* Anne, Queen, and Henry, Prince, masques of.
Draperies, *see* Cloth.
Draycot, 327.
..... Cerne, 210.
Draycot, John, 327, 350, 576.
Drayton, 231, 252, 450.
Drayton, William, 199.
Drew, Sir Daniel, 367, 368.
....., John, 422.
Driffield, 314.
Droeshout, Martin, 397.
Droitwich, 372.
Drummond, David, 591, 634.
....., James, Earl of Perth, 368, 380.
....., Lady Jane, 42, 74, 201, 208, 381.
....., Joan, 384.
....., John, 321.
....., Sir John, 78, 399, 527, 573.
....., William, 319.
Drury, Sir Drew, 152, 180.

Digitized by Google

Drury, Henry, 514.
....., Dr. John, 97, 556.
....., Robert, 338.
....., Sir Robert, 108, 116, 216, 387.
....., Thomas, 527.
....., Sir William, 216.
....., *see* Stansby.
Dryden, Erasmus, 200.
Dublin, 3, 502.
..... Castle, 385, 652.
Duchy, the, *see* Lancaster, Duchy of.
..... House, 191.
Duck, Thomas, 391.
....., William, 52, 117, 395, 612.
....., William, jun., 395.
Ducket, Francis, 349.
....., John, 220.
....., Nathaniel, 130.
....., Roger, 280.
Duckett, priest,
Dudley, Alice, Lady, 614.
....., Ambrose, 217, 418, 569, 655.
....., Ambrose, Earl of Warwick, 214, 229.
....., Ann, Countess of Warwick, 78, 229, 347, 427.
....., John, 643.
....., John, Duke of Northumberland, 513.
....., Robert, Earl of Leicester, 32, 450.
....., Lettice, Countess of Leicester, 32, 550.
....., ..., letters of, to Salisbury, 465, 478, 576.
....., Sir Robert, 225, 317, 347, 355, 403, 491, 594, 614, 628, 632, 634, 650.
....., ..., mistress of, *see* Southwell.
....., Thomas, 512.
....., Lord, *see* Sutton.
Dudley Castle, 245.
Duffield, 89, 163, 347.
Duffield, Captain John, 429.
Dukman, Walter, 617.
Dulas, 447.
Dull, Edmund, 235.
Dummer, 317.
Dumper, Richard, 330.
Dun, *see* Dunn.
Dunbar, Earl, *see* Hume.
Duncame, James, 120.
Dunce, Thomas, 135, 476.
Dunche, Mary, 128.
Dunchurch, 243, 244, 247, 249, 260, 263, 265, 266, 282, 404.
Duncomb, Richard, 226.
Dundalk, 647.
Dundee, 156, 257.
Dunfermline, 128, 235.
....., Earl of, *see* Seaton, Alexander.
Dungan, Richard, 142, 226.
Dunhead, 390.
Dunkirkers, 12, 118.
....., ships of, 217, 277.
Dunmow, 137, 225, 531, 572.
Dunn, or Dun, Sir Daniel, 149, 204, 216, 323, 432, 485, 500, 534, 535, 537, 583.
....., Thomas, 487.
Dunstaburgh, 75, 120, 146.
Dunstar, John, 396.
Dunston, 146.
Dunston, John, 328.
Duntish, 481.
Duport, Dr. John, 602.
Duppa, Jeffrey, 207, 215, 422, 589.
Duras, 637, 638.
Durham, city, 573.
....., alms-rooms in, 92, 170, 220, 418, 498, 539.
..... gaol, 436, 460.
....., letters from, 278, 286, 294, 332.
....., Bishop of, *see* Hutton, Matthew; James.
....., cathedral, 127, 371.
....., Chancellor of, 332.
....., Dean and Chapter of, 76, 205.
....., diocese, 36, 82, 91, 110, 217, 219, 287, 319, 354, 388, 390, 401, 461, 523, 554, 589, 641.
....., prebend of, 106.
....., county of, 401, 543, 642.
....., ..., grants of lands in, 177, 209, 317, 418, 644.
....., ... lands and places in, 70, 98, 150, 173, 513, 540, 569.
....., ..., recusants in, 36, 264, 294, 375, 401, 511.
....., ..., residents in, 137, 220, 310, 643.
....., county palatine of, 520.
Durham house, 195, 207, 329, 446, 463, 480, 501, 544, 555.
Durham, Richard, 390.
Dursley, 642.
Dusseldorf, 631, 637.
Duston, 609.
Dutch, 57, 139, 184, 412, 534, 647; *see also* Hollanders; Germans.
Dutch strangers in England, 229, 352, 392.
Duties, *see* Customs.
Dutton, John, 221.
....., Sir John, 527.
....., Sir Thomas, 627.
....., William, 427.
Dwinford, William, 277.
Dyeing and Dyers, 146, 218, 277, 370, 397, 423, 462, 473, 639, 656.
Dyeing woods, customs on, 269, 370, 413, 444, 452; *see also* Brazil wood.
Dyer, Sir Edward, 152, 331.
....., Henry, 394.
....., Richard, 415.
....., Walter, 421.
....., Sir William, 454.
Dymock, Sir Edward, 24, 102.

Digitized by Google

E.

E—— B——, 184.
Eaglesay, 544.
Earbery, Anthony, 109.
Eardley, 149.
Earebury, 147.
Earl, Augustine, 79.
Earl Marshal, Commissioners for the office of, 74, 192, 505, 586.
....., ..., court of, 505.
Earl's Colne, 4.
Earle, Vincent, 257.
Earth, Joseph, 45, 55, 293.
East, merchants in, 119, 191, 640; *see also* Russia merchants.
East Beare, forest, 376, 382, 405, 414.
East Bedfont, 537.
..... Chirton, 557.
..... Greenwich, 120, 197, 216, 363, 375, 442.
..... Grimstead, 338, 589.
..... Ilsley, 572.
..... India Company, 54, 77, 328, 391, 442, 503, 512, 565, 576, 592, 647, 648, 650, 659.
.... trade, 168, 411, 467.
..... Indies, 37, 54, 77, 84, 143, 344, 350, 391, 400, 648.
..... Lulworth; *see* Lulworth.
..... Retford, 382.
..... Thickley, 137.
..... Wickham, 642.
..... Witton, 54.
East, Thomas, 286.
Eastcole, 583.
Eastencaul, 613.
Eastergate, 383.
Eastholt, 398.
Easton-neston, 268.
Eastwell, 503.
Eaton, Geoffrey, 537, 572.
....., John, 520.
Ebrington, 321.
Ebrington, Margaret, 24.
Ecclesiastical benefices, 391, 393, 443, 447, 480, 526, 551, 619, 620.
..... causes, 67, 407, 458, 497, 541, 603.
..... causes, commissions in, 121, 194, 197, 206, 212, 216, 225, 382, 622.
..... causes, officers in, 14.
..... courts, 135, 204, 357, 382, 555.
Echard, Christopher, 323.
Echelford, 462.
Ecop, William, 167.
Eden, Philip, 420.
Edes, Dr. Richard, Dean of Worcester, 176.
Edgar, Eleazar, 155, 166.
....., Ezekiel, 154.
Edgar, Joseph, 155.
Edgecott, 583.
Edgin, Thomas, 266.
Edinburgh, 72, 94, 235, 358, 428, 453.
..... Castle, 387.
....., letters from, 1, 21, 90, 104, 105, 200, 213, 237, 258, 278, 282, 286, 298, 305, 328, 348, 430, 450, 526, 585, 596, 619, 620.
..... plague in, 94, 278.
Edmondes, Clement, 156, 190, 419, 535, 634.
....., Edward, 194.
....., Henry, 615.
....., Thomas, French secretary, 3; Sir Thomas, 181, 187, 209, 466, 506, 512, 547, 587, 615, 628, 629, 638.
....., ..., grants to, 63, 105.
....., ..., letters of, to Cecil, 3, 4, 20, 563.
....., ..., letters to, 59.
....., Lady, 162.
Edmondsey, 415.
Edsforth, 486.
Edward III., of England, 532.
Edward VI. of England, 223, 397, 435.
Edward, the Black Prince, 635.
Edward, Richard, 51.
Edwards, David, 60.
....., Henry, 63.
....., Hugh, 496.
....., John, 584.
....., William, 501.
Effingham, Earl of, *see* Howard, William.
Egerton, Edward, 153.
....., Sir John, 198, 359, 379, 381, 410, 447.
....., Sir Thomas, Lord Chancellor, Earl of Ellesmere, 23, 50, 111, 204, 206, 218, 225, 308, 341, 353, 387, 479, 511, 515, 529, 534, 577, 587.
....., ..., commissions to, 148, 163, 187, 205, 206, 285, 320, 330, 331, 335, 338, 379, 409, 415, 420, 421, 422, 432, 436, 438, 439, 444, 446, 476, 477, 483, 511, 521, 603, 605, 637.
....., ..., grants to, 29, 379, 381, 447.
....., ..., letters of, 2, 477.
....., ..., letters of, to Cecil, 50, 456, 549, 577.
....., ..., letters to, 50, 86, 97, 123, 158, 167, 202, 221, 233, 289, 477, 484, 507.
....., ..., letters to, *see* James I., letters of.
....., ..., petition to, 497.
....., ..., reference to, 220.
....., ..., speeches of, 351, 361, 488.
....., ..., warrants to, 28, 71, 74, 105, 128, 380, 381.
Egerton, Alice, Countess of Ellesmere, 456.
....., Lady Frances, 410.
Egglestone, 219.
Egiock, Francis, 10; Sir Francis, 151, 552.
Eglionby, Dr., (minister), 354.
Eland, George, 382.
Elbing, 429.

Digitized by Google

Eldred, John, 203, 219, 393, 469, 476, 580, 579, 581, 637.
....., ..., as contractor for lands, 523, 545, 560, 590, 595, 614, 615, 643.
Eldrich, Tristram, 442.
Electors, Imperial, 224.
....., Palatine, *see* Frederic V.
Elemosynars-Barnes, 108.
Elizabeth, Queen of England, 1, 2, 6, 10, 12, 14, 18, 39, 41, 42, 43, 45, 62, 99, 108, 114, 115, 127, 131, 136, 145, 146, 150, 162, 172, 178, 184, 185, 190, 244, 272, 274, 288, 306, 321, 372, 377, 414, 446, 464, 475, 479, 534, 543, 586, 597, 612, 614, 632, 646, 649.
....., illness and death of, 1, 2, 4, 6, 40.
....., funeral and tomb of, 3, 5, 201.
....., debts to, 32, 71, 76, 197, 228, 233, 417, 433, 490, 558, 563.
....., events in reign of, 1, 8, 23, 29, 60, 61, 62, 63, 81, 92, 106, 209, 212, 223, 228, 261, 275, 276, 286, 300, 314, 376, 393, 405, 409, 439, 448, 450, 460, 461, 481, 539, 574, 587, 647.
....., grants of, 7, 9, 12, 13, 16, 27, 32, 60, 63, 77, 88, 107, 134, 135, 158, 159, 181, 186, 201, 223, 233, 273, 307, 368, 438, 481, 513, 539, 558, 615, 653.
Elizabeth, Queen, officers and servants of, 26, 48, 52, 64, 118, 148, 257, 640.
Elizabeth of York, Queen of Henry VII. of England, 35.
Elizabeth, Princess, 15, 18, 81, 241, 242, 243, 246, 254, 266, 280, 431, 434, 485, 501, 534, 552.
....., apparel and jewels of, 388, 395, 488, 556, 590.
....., gifts to, *see* James I., gifts of.
....., officers and servants of, 57, 92, 124, 143, 414, 434, 591.
Ellesmere, Lord, *see* Egerton.
Elletts, Francis, 529.
Ellicor, Robert, 607.
Elliot, John, 414.
....., Robert, 591.
....., Thomas, 395.
Elliott, Robert, 46.
..... Sir Thomas, 430.
Ellis, Andrew, 164.
....., Hugh, 164, 479.
....., John, 139, 196.
....., Mary, 317.
....., Philip, 47.
....., Richard, 464.
....., Susan, 461, 463.
....., William, 260.
Ellmol, 547.
Ellwald, William, 526.
Ellynet, William, 562.
Elm, 594.
Elmes, Thomas, 473, 495, 496.
Elmhurst, Roger, 179.
Elmsett, 547.
Elnborough, 379.
Elphinstone, Alexander Lord, 1, 174.
....., Sir George, 75.
....., Sir James, 20, 33.
....., Sir James, 103, Lord Balmerinoch, 132, 224, 259, 262, 348, 354, 461, 466, 509,
....., ..., letters of, to Cecil, 94, 132, 259, 262, 348, 468.
....., ..., trial of, 497.
....., John, (clerk), 362, 485, 527.
....., John, (Queen's Usher), 218, 408, 479, 509.
Elsdon, 316.
Elsholt, 657.
Elsing, Henry, 178.
Elsley, Walter, 277.
Elston, Thomas, 506, 546, 601.
Eltham, 160, 221, 271, 454.
..... Park, 160, 217, 397, 402, 422, 451, 514, 524, 530, 602.
....., ..., game at, 221, 454.
Eltoft, Thomas, 394.
Elvaston, John, 360.
Elvish, Thomas, 429.
Elvyn, Dr., 463.
Elwes, Henry, 557.
Elworthy, 403.
Ely, 316, 536, 550.
....., alms-room in, 511, 530.
....., Bishop of, 438; *see* Heton, Andrews.
....., Dean of, *see* Tindall, Humphrey.
....., Dean and Chapter of, 438, 537.
....., deanery of, 594.
....., diocese of, 575.
Ely, Isle of, 132, 290, 536, 550, 608.
Ely house, Holborn, 285.
Ely, Robert, 643.
Embalming of the dead, 189.
Emden, Count of, 638.
Emerson, Dorothy, 430.
....., Thomas, 200, 215, 301, 330, 333, 562.
Emley, 430.
Emperor, *see* Rodolph II.
Empson, Avis, 591.
....., John, 591.
Enborne, 393.
Encroached lands, *see* Crown lands.
Enderby, 232.
Enfield, 3, 150, 179, 232, 247, 419, 478.
....., letters from, 273, 282, 290, 292, 344, 458, 501, 593.
..... Chace, 3, 179, 445; *see also* Whitewebbs.
..... house, 293.
Engelbert, William, 60.
England, 1, 2, 3, 17, 27, 33, 52, 101, 114, 119, 122, 128, 134, 145, 151, 164, 166, 168, 175, 188, 209, 231, 233, 234, 244, 265, 268, 276, 278, 281, 283, 296, 301, 303, 317, 321, 324, 348, 350, 353, 356, 359, 361, 367, 388, 389, 393, 403, 426, 438, 444, 446, 452, 470, 509, 515, 517, 538, 558, 560, 564, 566, 594, 600, 604, 616, 626, 629, 640, 647, 653, 654.

Digitized by Google

England, ambassadors of, *see* Albert, France, Holland, Spain, and Venice, Ambassadors to.
....., arms and flag of, 2, 311, 328.
....., coasts of, 426, 509, 540, 549, 659.
....., headlands of, *see* England, ports of.
....., Jesuits in, 99, 308, 310, 314, 339, 411, 457.
....., manufactures in, 333, 356, 413, 572, 628, 629.
....., merchants of, 62, 112, 168, 173, 193, 208, 221, 228, 229, 264, 336, 516.
....., offices in, 81, 92, 366, 431.
....., plague in, 340, 555.
....., ports and headlands of, 19, 139, 161, 185, 192, 202, 256, 370, 422, 430, 490, 567, 575, 580, 598, 620, 632.
....., priests in, 139, 243, 249, 256, 284, 294, 309, 455, 457.
....., residents in, 5, 16, 211.
....., recusants in, 264, 307.
....., subjects of, 18, 19, 530, 565, 603, 631.
....., trade of, 112, 168, 183, 186, 208, 233, 306, 336, 426, 433.
....., union of, with Scotland, *see* Union.
....., visitors to, 327, 412.
Engleby, John, 394, 400.
Englefield, Sir Francis, 230, 353, 371.
....., Margaret, 371.
English, 17, 44, 79, 130, 192, 236, 246, 253, 267, 278, 283, 284, 298, 304, 324, 334, 358, 392, 428, 487, 508, 548, 638.
English troops, 40, 68, 314, 373.
English, David, 31.
Enshall, 37.
Ensworth, Eleanor, 404.
Entail and entailed lands, *see* Crown lands.
Eppleworth wood, 526.
Epsley, Mr., 243.
Equivocation, Book of, *see* Books.
Erbury, *see* Earebury.
Erdiswick, Walter, 416.
Erith, 288, 303, 312.
Erle, Robert, 142.
Errington, Anthony, 642.
....., Robert, 401.
....., Roger, 642.
Errol, 235.
....., Earl of, *see* Hay.
Erskine, George, 92; Sir George, 565.
....., James, 11, 16; Sir James, 497.
....., John, Lord, 455.
....., Robert, 120, 175, 323.
....., Sir Thomas, 145, 156; Lord Dirleton, 196, Viscount Fenton, 343, 356, 375, 376, 441, 470.
....., ..., grants to, 14, 43, 100.
....., ..., letter of, to Salisbury, 287, 375, 490, 491.
....., ..., letter to, 458.
....., Elizabeth, Viscountess Fentor. 343.
...., William, 357.
Escheated lands, *see* Crown lands.
Esher, 422.
Esk river, 56, 75, 78.
Eskott, George, 601.
Essendon, 139.
Essex, county of, 86, 131, 289, 452, 480, 508, 595.
....., grants of lands in, 35, 44, 72, 85, 112, 125, 128, 137, 144, 147, 160, 164, 165, 288, 304, 364, 371, 397, 408, 415, 587, 595, 613, 655.
....., lands and places in, 15, 18, 22, 23, 24, 34, 48, 76, 93, 95, 143, 145, 180, 195. 217, 231, 260, 268, 285, 354, 449, 514, 607, 645.
....., Lieutenants, Justices, &c., of, 4, 33, 146, 223, 227, 542.
....., receivers in, 119, 198, 216.
....., recusants in, 59, 348, 383, 438, 463, 531, 572, 592, 602, 614.
....., residents in, 26, 87, 107, 172, 216, 245, 331, 352.
Essex house, 263, 320.
....., letters dated from, 247, 248, 308, 326, 332, 338.
Essex, Earl and Countess of, *see* Devereux.
....., William, 562.
Estcombe, *see* Nethercombe.
Estcourt, Sir Edward, 452.
Estcourt, George (*alias* Willis), 200.
....., Sir Thomas, 455.
Estmassey, 260.
Eston, (pirate), 586.
Eston at le Mount, 24.
Eston Lodge, 522.
Estritton, 421.
Etal, 177.
Etherington, 38.
Eton, letters from, 46, 348, 457, 463, 465, 466, 468, 474, 476, 477, 484, 486, 489, 491, 492, 493, 535, 541, 552, 553, 558, 581.
....., Court at, 365.
..... College, 68, 357, 477, 603.
...., Provost of, 357; *see* Savile, Sir Henry.
....., ..., letters to, *see* James I., letters of.
Eure, Sir Francis, 389, 566.
....., Ralph Lord, President of Wales, 369, 423, 495, 515, 553, 566; *see* Wales, President and Council of.
....., Ralph Lord, letters of, 398, 450, 500, 649.
....., ..., letters of, to Salisbury, 383, 389, 401, 402, 404, 423, 425, 434, 451, 528, 538, 552, 559, 582, 583, 608, 629, 637, 641, 650, 655.
....., ..., letters to, 398, 401, 489, 490.
....., Sir William, 16.
Europe, 101, 145, 185, 355.
Eusden, John, 459.
Evans, Ambrose, 517.
....., David, 75, 114.
....., Erasmus, 167.

Digitized by Google

Evans, John, 122, 581.
....., Richard, 138.
....., Roger, 118, 529.
....., Thomas, 20.
Evat, Mr., (minister), 421.
Eveleigh, John, 141.
Evelyn, George, 620.
....., John, 156.
....., Robert, 156.
....., Thomas, 340, 379, 567.
Everard, John, 423.
Evesham, 85, 208.
Evreux, Cardinal, 576.
Ewbanks, Henry, 540.
Ewell, 339, 403.
Ewelme, 105, 125, 326, 447, 584.
....., alms-rooms in, 159, 191, 207, 382, 539.
....., hospital of, 362.
Ewens, Ralph, Auditor of the Queen, 34, 51, 55, 112, 132, 557.
....., letters of, to Cecil, 35, 628.
Ewer, Edward, 97.
Eworth, 191.
Exchange, Royal, 572.
Exchange, *see* Coin.
Exchequer, 6, 80, 102, 109, 171, 201, 286, 462, 470, 471, 479, 488, 495, 561, 567, 585, 610, 623, 637, 641, 649, 658.
....., Auditors in, 10, 57, 58, 65, 120, 146, 169, 232, 316, 327, 388, 564, 574.
....., Barons of, 46, 125, 156, 346, 442, 464, 465, 519, 555, 586, 613, 615, 624, 639.
....., bills and suits in, 346, 471, 472, 514, 516, 538, 551, 583, 606, 618, 656.
....., bonds in, 456, 457, 655.
..... Chamber, 434, 437, 438, 605.
....., Chamberlain of, 436.
....., Chancellors of, *see* Hume, Sir George; Cæsar, Sir Julius.
....., Chief Barons of, *see* Periam, Sir William; Fleming, Sir Thomas: Tanfield, Sir Lawrence.
....., debts from and to, 407, 471, 507, 525, 657, 658.
....., King's Remembrancer of, *see* Fanshaw, Sir Henry.
....., ..., office of, 327, 439.
..... lands, 43, 116, 196, 199, 388, 420.
....., ..., grants of, 14, 16, 34, 47, 113, 136, 137, 139, 142, 147, 164, 169, 188, 197, 219, 221, 225, 270.
....., Lord Treasurer's Remembrancer of, *see* Osborne, John.
....., messenger and door-keepers of, 17, 91, 124.
....., officers of, 140, 294, 296, 333, 362, 391, 421, 465, 480, 482, 528, 657.
....., payments into, 29, 76, 116, 154, 172, 230, 424, 426, 445, 449, 464, 493, 494, 518, 523, 532, 538, 569, 586, 590, 596, 615, 624, 626, 643.
Exchequer, payments from, 25, 62, 80, 131, 219, 504, 524, 582, 605, 657.
....., petitions to, 511, 586.
....., receivers of, 93, 519.
....., records of, 120.
....., tellers of, 10, 75, 120, 122, 151, 528, 532, 536, 539, 553, 599.
....., warrants to, 16, 39, 80, 83, 101, 122, 131, 132, 152, 171, 202, 377.
Excommunication, 323, 565, 566, 603.
Exe, River, 613.
Exeter, 99, 116, 181, 276, 537, 651.
....., letters from, 99, 547, 548, 613.
....., Mayor of, letters to Cecil, 99, 278, 613, 651.
....., Bishop of, *see* Cotton.
....., Dean and Chapter of, 99, 103, 651.
....., diocese of, 15, 85, 103, 149, 276, 394.
....., Earl of, *see* Cecil, Thomas.
....., earldom of, 213.
Exeter house, 441.
Exton, 23.
Eye, 71, 550, 635.
Eyer, Margery, 389.
Eynesford, 70, 123.
Eynesham monastery, 301.
Eynon, Henry, 526.
....., Lewis, 526.
Eysey, 75.

F.

F——, J ——, 312.
Fabian, John, 447.
Faccombe, 61.
Faculties, Clerk of, 650.
Fairfax, Sir Charles, 151.
....., Sir Thomas, 218, 559.
....., priest, *see* Fisher.
Fakenhurst, 17.
Falconbridge, William, 494.
Falconry, 209, 452, 560, 567, 568, 619; *see also* James I., falconers, &c.
Falkland, 213.
Fall, John, 69.
Falmer, 377, 658.
Falmouth, 449.
..... Castle, 10, 353.
Fane, Sir Francis, 408.
....., Mary, Lady Despencer, 113.
....., Sir Thomas, Deputy Warden of Cinque Ports, Lieutenant of Dover Castle, 25, 49, 50, 94, 308, 309, 310.
....., ..., letters of, to Salisbury, 232, 289,
Fanshaw, Sir Henry, King's remembrancer of the exchequer, 45, 130, 337, 414, 425, 460, 492, 632.
....., John, 130.
....., Sir Thomas, 108, 146, 605.
....., William, 108.
....., Lady, 299, 446.

Digitized by Google

Farleigh, 372.
....., Wallop, 552.
Farley, 365.
Farley, Mr., 181.
Farmer, Richard, 53.
....., Simon, 119.
....., Father, *see* Garnet.
Farmor, John, 383.
Farn island, 56.
Farnham, 24, 32, 467, 532.
..... Castle, Parks, and Chaces, 138, 326, 329, 354, 431, 437, 446, 508, 535, 544, 566, 597, 616, 657.
Farr, Henry, 275.
Farrant, Daniel, 383.
Farringdon, Ann, 605.
....., William, 605.
Farrington, Hugh, 383.
Faukes, Guy, 240, 244, 246, 248, 252, 255, 260, 269, 274, 283, 292, 296, 297, 315.
....., ..., confessions and declarations of, 246, 247, 258, 281, 314.
....., ..., examinations of, 239, 241, 243, 246, 247, 263, 279, 283.
....., ..., mother of, 269.
Faulkoner, Stephen, 589.
Faunt, Nicholas, 63, 371.
Fauntleroy, William, 316.
Fausley, 157.
Faversham, 72, 571.
Fawcett, Edward, 554.
Fawkes, *see* Faukes.
....., Mr., 222.
Fawley, 58.
Fawne, William, 636.
Fayal island, 183.
Fees and wages, lists of, 362, 482.
Felbridge, 31.
Felley Priory, 13.
Fells, William, 208.
Felton, Sir Anthony, 520.
....., Thomas, 1, 393.
Fenner, Sir Edward, Justice of King's Bench, 396.
....., Sir Richard, 591.
Fens, the, 290, 300, 316, 347.
Fenton, 473.
Fenton, Viscount, *see* Erskine.
....., Edward, 601.
....., James, 407, 426.
....., Dr. Roger, 536.
Fenwick, John, 207; Sir John, 440.
....., Randall, 222.
....., Roger, 516.
....., William, 217, 537.
....., Sir William, 358.
Ferabosco, Alphonso, 198.
Feria, (Jane Dormer,) Duchess of, 44.
Ferkin, Abraham, 189.
Fermery, Robert, 577.
Fermor, Sir George, 249, 257, 259, 263.
....., Lady, 249, 259, 266, 267, 268.
....., Robert, 268.
Ferne, Sir John, 118, 250, 387, 532.
Ferrand, Dr., 28.
Ferrers, Ann, 634.
....., Edward, 348, 366, 425, 546, 547, 585.
....., Henry, 113, 132, 243.
....., John, 550.
....., Sir John, 408.
....., Richard, 246.
....., Thomas, 175.
....., Walter, 408.
....., William, 424, 597.
Ferris, Francis, 560.
Ferrour, John, 549.
Ferrybridge, 241, 581.
Ferrys, Anthony, 179.
Fesham, 406.
Fetherston, Ralph, 373.
Fettiplace, Alexander, 430, 572.
Field, Edward, 68, 72, 80, 582, 620.
....., Dr. Richard, 542; Dean of Gloucester, 580.
....., Thomas, 119.
Fielder, Henry, 165.
Fielding, Edward, 199.
Fiennes, Sir Henry, 405.
....., Richard, Lord Saye and Seale, 29, 45, 410, 562.
....., Thomas, Lord Dacre, 184.
Fifield, 593.
Fifteenths, *see* Tithes.
Filey, 106.
Finch, Sir Moyle, 41, 503.
....., Moyle, 453.
....., Richard, 118.
....., Samuel, 73.
....., Thomas, 414.
Finchampstead, 273.
Fines and forfeitures, 51, 61, 65, 101, 171, 174, 185, 234, 334, 355, 357, 380, 381, 391, 409, 414, 439, 456, 457, 460, 461, 462, 466, 468, 470, 474, 479, 480, 486, 489, 494, 497, 541, 546, 549, 560, 565, 567, 568, 606, 608, 609, 640, 648, 651, 658, 659.
....., clerks and receivers of, 325, 327, 642, 369, 371, 397, 425, 442, 458, 488, 533, 539.
....., composition for, 495, 515, 650.
....., grants of, 72, 141, 164, 165, 191, 311, 317, 366, 367, 371, 382, 407, 411, 423, 525, 528, 533, 590, 592, 599, 642, 659.
....., remission of, 15, 106, 447, 558, 621, 625.
Fines, Irish, 413.
Fineshade, 472.
Fingry, 24.
Finkley Walk, 517.
Firle, 576.
First fruits, 387, 524, 528, 596, 609, 622.
....., composition for, 202, 430, 642.

Digitized by Google

First fruits, instalments of, 195, 575, 613.
....., receivers for, 76, 211.
....., remembrancer of, 25, 45, 55, 346.
....., remission of, 16, 93, 104, 133, 217, 229, 468, 506.
Fish, John, 271, 353.
....., Walter, 405.
....., Mrs., 405.
Fish, fishing, and fishermen, 64, 76, 110, 118, 144, 210, 227, 229, 352, 509, 540, 549, 604, 620, 632.
Fish, tribute on, 426, 468, 509, 549.
Fishmongers' Company; *see* London, Companies of.
Fisher, Henry, 288.
....., James, 170.
....., John, 324.
....., Captain John, 13, 16.
..... Thomas, 382.
....., John, *alias* Fairfax, *alias* Percy, *alias* Pierce, priest, 261, 263, 265, 268, 270, 312.
Fishington, William, 604.
Fitch, Lady, 463.
Fittleton, 333.
Fitton, Edward, 416, 525.
Fitzgarrett, Captain, 4.
Fitzgerald, Captain Edward, 499, 606.
....., Richard, 251.
Fitzherbert, Anthony, 514.
....., Nicholas, 86.
....., Richard, 264.
....., Thomas, 301.
....., Mr., 46.
Fitzjames, priest, 309, 324.
....., Thomas, 297, 586.
Fitzpain Okeford, 115.
Fitzwalter, Thomas Lord, 547.
Fitzwilliam, William, 54.
Fitzwilliams, Sir George, 442.
....., John, letters of, to Salisbury, 595, 597.
....., or, Fitzwilliam, Sir William, 63, 65, 84, 233, 455.
Flampstead, 111, 201.
Flanders, 57, 156, 184, 186, 190, 230, 232, 236, 246, 273, 314, 324, 325, 333, 397, 609, 640, 652; *see also* Low Countries.
....., merchants in, 59.
....., Regent of, *see* Albert, Archduke.
....., trade in, 77.
....., treaty of, with Holland, 403, 407.
Flasket, John, 116, 119.
Flecton, Robert, 64.
Fleet, Lincoln, 165.
Fleet, the, *see* Navy.
Fleet, prison, 88, 271, 306.
....., prisoners in, 140, 399, 497.
....., warden of, 399, 591.
....., John, *alias* Walsgrove, 87, 284.
Fleetwood, Sir George, 115.
....., Henry, 85, 128, 528, 532.
Fleetwood, Sir Miles, 149, 593, 595.
....., Richard, 407.
....., Thomas, 32, 100.
....., William, 130, 353, 599.
....., Sir William, 137, 149, 364, 532, 545.
Fleming, Sir Thomas, Solicitor-General, 96; Chief Baron of Exchequer, 162, 190; Lord Chief Justice of King's Bench, 367, 378, 383, 392, 394, 431, 525, 587, 611.
....., ..., letters to, *see* James I., letters of.
....., Thomas, 121.
Flemings, 89.
Flere, Anthony, 383.
Fletcher, Robert, 234.
Fleury, Charles, 512.
Flight, John, 223.
Flint, Humphrey, 361, 365, 376, 532, 602, 631, 640.
Flint, County Palatine of, 635.
Flint Castle, 401.
Flintshire, 121, 175, 180, 353, 444, 461.
Flitcham, 77.
Florence and Florentines, 278, 311, 371, 378, 380, 446, 484, 547, 579, 610, 629, 653.
Florio, Giovanni, 328, 330, 333.
Flour, *see* Corn.
Flower, John, 247, 266.
Flowton, 547.
Floyd, Lodovick, 408.
Floyer, Anne, 571.
Fludd, Henry, 391, 411.
....., Humphrey, 395.
....., John, 516.
Flushing, 5, 21, 53, 56, 108, 257, 295, 323, 324.
Fokingham, 143.
Foliambe, Hercules, 154.
Folkstone, 73, 604.
Folliat, Edward, 593.
Folliott, Sir John, 255.
Folly John Park, Windsor Forest, 78, 236, 580.
Fontenay, Count, 468.
Fookes, (widow,) 615.
Foord, Walter, 464.
Foorth, William, 218.
Footyet, Richard, 526.
Forbench, Richard, 515, 526, 567.
Forces, paymaster of, *see* Wright, Richard.
Ford, 144, 658.
Foreigners, *see* Aliens.
Forest, Anthony, letters of, to Cecil, 52, 88; Sir Anthony, 508.
Forest, Sieur de la, *see* Verton.
Forests, *see* Woods.
Forhome, 70.
Formeby, William, 389.
Forsett, Edward, 292, 293, 295, 446, 512, 514, 605, 624.
Forstall, Jethro, 167.
Forster, Giles, 110.

Digitized by Google

Forster, Giles, jun., 110.
....., John, 401.
....., Julian, 384.
....., Thomas, 348.
Fortescue, Elizabeth, 633.
....., Sir Francis, 275, 570, 649.
....., John, 320.
....., Sir John, Master of the Wardrobe, Chancellor of the Duchy of Lancaster, 10, 29, 34, 39, 82, 90, 94, 98, 132, 140, 148, 176, 212, 265, 299, 356, 391, 399, 450.
....., ..., warrants to, 8, 12, 28, 75, 90, 110.
....., Nicholas, 189, 253.
....., Thomas, 434.
....., Sir William, 506.
....., Mr., 240.
....., Mr., (of Warwickshire), 304.
Forthampton, 613.
Fortun, Agnes, 246.
Forty, Charles, 69, 93.
Foster, Nicholas, 74.
....., Thomas, 443.
....., Sir William, 381.
....., Jesuit, 253.
....., (recusant,) 269.
Fotherby, Charles, Archdeacon of Canterbury, 542, 615.
....., Mr., 542, 615.
Fotheringay, 45.
Fotherley, T., 244, 250, 256.
Fougli, Alexander, 330.
Fouke, John, 205.
Foulthrop, Edward, 184.
Fountaine, Martin, 136.
....., Thomas, 93, 498.
Fountains Abbey, 120.
Fountayne, Mr., 280.
Fourre, Paul, 647.
Fowes, John, 242.
....., William, 127.
Fowkes, John, 205.
....., Sir Henry, 30, 418, 607.
Fowks, Sir Bartholomew, 76.
Fowle, Matthias, 153.
Fowler, Edward, 297.
....., Henry, 120.
....., Moses, 135.
....., Richard, 119, 391.
....., Sir Thomas, 285.
....., William, 463, 553.
Fowlies, David, 7; Sir David, 72, 155, 653.
Fowlis, Alphonso, 512.
Fox, Charles, 395.
....., Francis, 378.
....., Henry, 88, 222, 395.
....., Humphrey, 472.
Foxall, William, 428, 431.
Foxholes, 154.
Foxley, 230.
Foxon, Henry, 462.
Foxwell, (recusant,) 251.
Frampton, Charles, 112.
....., Robert, 112.
....., William, 112.
France, 5, 40, 54, 101, 209, 248, 249, 255, 261, 274, 284, 317, 332, 340, 355, 368, 372, 411, 413, 439, 463, 464, 466, 473, 476, 486, 492, 540, 550, 557, 558, 563, 612, 613, 622, 623, 639, 651.
....., ambassadors of, 3, 12, 23, 40, 187, 416, 473, 544, 583, 617, 646, 647; *see also* Beaumont, Boderie, Rosny.
....., ambassadors to, 181, 305, 512, 602, 612, 651; *see also* Parry, Sir Thomas; Carew, Sir George.
....., church of, 466.
....., constable of, *see* Montmorenci.
....., court of, 448, 651.
....., King of, *see* Henry IV.
....., merchants of, 193, 301.
....., prince born in, 405.
....., relation of, to Scotland, 277, 305.
....., Scotch guard in, 277.
....., Scots in, 149, 167, 337, 351.
....., trade with, 173, 208, 229, 233, 306, 315, 433, 516, 517, 518, 534, 535, 537.
....., treaty of, with England, 235, 343, 651.
....., vessels of, 13, 54, 64, 309, 377.
....., visitors to, 26, 230, 235, 308, 448.
....., wines of, 198, 297, 521, 626.
Franceschi, Colonel Jaques, or Giacomo de, 319, 324, 325, 326.
....., Tomasio de, 323, 324, 325, 326.
Franchetti, Sigismund, 4.
Francis, Edward, 13.
....., Sir Edward, 223, 247, 248.
....., Elizabeth, 223.
....., John, 208.
....., William, 142
Franciscans, Superior of, *see* Harrington, —.
Franck, Robert, 479.
Frankenthal, burgrave of, 224.
Frankland, Joyce, 85.
....., William, 574.
Franklin, George, 137.
....., Henry, 71.
....., Richard, 248.
Frany, William, 611.
Freake, Edmund, 150.
....., John, 166.
Frederic V., Count Palatine, 224, 226, 543, 631.
Frederico, Giovanni Antonio, 72.
Freed, John, 469.
Freeman, Charles, 312.
....., Sir Francis, 537.
....., John, 106, 517.
....., Martin, 173, 356, 476, 545, 637.
....., Ralph, 475.
....., William, 163, 349, 475.
....., *see* Spiller.

Digitized by Google

Freemantle Park, 54, 164, 438.
Freemasons, 163.
Freeston, Mary, 598.
Freke, Thomas, 326.
Fremington, 365.
French, 22, 82, 226, 290, 419, 432, 437, 461, 508, 535, 620.
French church in London, 290.
French edict, 62.
Freshville, Sir Peter, 154.
Freville, Sir George, 390, 514, 581.
....., ..., letters of, to Salisbury, 462, 549, 554.
Freysarde, ——, 256.
Freyson, 406.
Frith and Bird's Nest, 106.
Frobisher, Peter, 521.
Frodsham, 10.
Frome-Selwood, 366.
Fromond, Bartholomew, 592.
Frost, Catherine, 408.
Fryar, Francis, 194.
Fryer, Leonard, 212, 260.
....., William, 387.
Fryser or Frisar, Ingram, 149, 179.
Fuentes, Conde de, 231.
Fulbourn, 95, 288.
Fulbrook Park, 371, 579.
Fulham, 17, 22, 29, 40, 133, 154, 495, 563.
Fuliambe, Joan, 389.
Fuller, Ambrose, 293.
....., Nicholas, 370, 382, 391, 394.
....., Richard, *see* Johnson.
....., Mr., 622.
Fullerton, Sir James, 565.
Fullingmill meads, 415.
Fulmer, 598.
Fulmodeston, 86.
Fulnetby, Robert, 220.
Fulwer, Nathaniel, 57, 120.
....., ..., letters of, to Salisbury, 574, 635.
Fulwood, Sir George, 552.
....., Richard, (priest), 310, 313.
Funerals, 25, 91, 140.
Furnes, monastery, 197, 218.
Furtado, friar, 209.
Fustians, 639.
Fyvie, Lord, *see* Seaton, Alexander.

G.

G—— M——, 5.
Gaddesden, Thomas, 469, 495.
Gage, Edward, 175, 178.
....., Edward, (recusant), 592.
....., John, 389, 576.
....., Mr., 139.
Gainford wood, 542, 549, 554.
Gainsborough, 238.
Galbraith, Francis, 221, 485.
....., James, 221.
Gall, or Gale, Francis, 35, 198, 550.
....., Guido, 412.
Galle Otes, 572.
Galley, 551.
Galloway, Patrick, 31, 77.
Galtres, manor, 513.
Galtres Forest, 126, 304, 413, 420.
Game, *see* James I., game, &c.
Gamston, 125.
Gamull, Thomas, 378, 426.
Gardener, John, 498.
....., Sir Robert, 512, 520.
....., William, 532.
Gardiner, Thomas, 126.
....., *see* Harryman.
Gardner, James, 217.
....., John, 558, 559, 566.
Gare Mill, 457.
Gargarran, 35.
Gargrave, 427.
....., Sir Richard, 123, 345.
....., Thomas, 123.
Garland, Francis, 571.
....., Thomas, 385, 486.
Garnet, Henry, *alias* Darcy, Farmer, Meaze, Walley, Superior of Jesuits in England, 240, 247, 249, 250, 254, 259, 261, 263, 268, 270, 280, 283, 284, 286, 290–293, 295, 298–301, 303–306, 310, 314, 321, 325, 339, 340, 346, 411.
....., confessions and declarations, &c., of, 300, 303, 306.
....., examinations of, 288, 296, 297, 299, 300, 308, 312, 616.
....., letters of, 7, 228, 291, 296, 308, 309, 312.
....., letters to, 14, 223, 279, 302.
....., execution of, 315.
....., portrait of, 315.
Garniston, ——, 204.
Garrat, Francis, 361.
Garrett, John, 99.
....., Sir John, 429.
Garston Hall, 497.
Garter King-at-arms, *see* Dethick, Segar.
....., chancellor of, 432.
....., knights of, 25, 41, 114, 115, 312, 444.
....., order of, 18, 106.
Gartertop, 447.
Garth, Christopher, 591.
Garthbullch, 533.
Gartra, 416.
Garvey, James, 248, 270.
....., Neal, 432.
Garway, 515.
Garway, John, 120.
....., Thomas, 181.

Digitized by Google

Garway, William, 158, 374, 406, 415, 480, 483, 488, 516, 556, 567, 592, 598, 599, 614, 633, 654.
Gascoigne, Sir William, 549.
Gascony, 500.
Gaskyn, Joel, 289.
Gatacre, Elizabeth, 426.
Gateacre, William, 367.
Gatehouse, Westminster, 38, 183, 279, 285, 307, 435.
....., prisoners in, 15, 36, 206, 272, 287, 289, 295, 302, 304, 310, 363, 555.
....., St. John's, 170.
Gater, Gavin, 466.
Gates, Mary. 572.
Gawdy, Sir Francis, Justice of King's Bench, 152.
....., Sir Henry, 113.
Gawen, Catherine, 345.
....., Walter, 652.
Gawsell, Robert, 468.
Gawsworth, 587.
Gay, John, 368, 369, 370, 371, 372, 376, 383, 396, 470, 486, 527, 554.
Gaylard, Ellis, 188.
Gayer Milne, 514.
Gayer, Mr., 140.
Gaywood, 422, 440.
Geale, Richard, 178.
Geddington, 6.
..... wood, 608, 616, 624.
Gedney, 132, 538.
Gee, Sir William, 118, 532, 537.
....., William, 590.
Geere, Michael, 416.
....., William, 162.
Geffe, Nicholas, 42, 43, 73.
Geneva, 17, 25, 44, 68.
Genge, Mr., (minister), 525.
Genings, Ambrose, 456.
Genoa and Genoese, 231, 548.
Gent, William, 312.
Gentilis, Dr. Albericus, 159, 333, 489.
....., Robert, 159, 333.
Gentleman pensioners, 9, 13, 36, 89, 424, 432, 655.
Gentlemen-at-arms, 432.
George, Sir Arthur, 20.
German Union, 638.
Germans (Almains), 213, 413, 547, 645.; *see also* Dutch.
Germany, 112, 185, 198, 203, 285, 450, 625.
Gerard, Gilbert, (?) Lord, 338.
....., Henry, 259.
....., John 141.
....., John, *alias* Brooke, Lee, jesuit, 240, 247, 254, 256, 259, 268, 270, 278, 279, 280, 284, 291, 296, 300, 304, 306, 310, 326, 304.
....., ..., letters of, 282.
....., Mary, 370, 384, 390, 395.
Gerard, Sir Thomas, 326.
....., Thomas Lord, 23, 77, 102, 338, 435, 573, 627.
....., ..., letters of, to Salisbury, 450, 573.
....., William, 355, 440.
Gerard's Bromley, 23, 435.
Gerini, Ottavio, 448.
Ghent, 640.
Gibb, Anthony, 592.
....., Henry, 625.
....., John, (groom), 47, 64, 88, 105, 175, 412, 454.
....., John, (pauper), 398, 498.
Gibbins, Gideon, 240.
Gibbon, Lancaster, 617, 645.
Gibbons, Thomas, 129.
Gibbridge, Richard, 244.
Gibbs, Henry, 488.
Gibson, *alias* Watson, Anthony, 148.
....., John, 144.
....., Richard, 301, 311.
....., Robert, 400.
....., William, 130, 144.
....., Dr., 28.
....., (usurer), 602.
Giffard, Nathaniel, 177.
Gifford, Elizabeth, 461.
....., Sir George, 469, 528, 625.
....., Henry, 209.
....., Humphrey, 449.
....., Richard, 328, 560, 629.
....., Sir Richard, 421.
....., Walter, 285, 289, 547.
....., Dr. William, 31, 314.
Gilbert, Adrian, 554.
....., Sir John, 311, 446.
Gilby, John, 234.
Giles, Nathaniel, 151, 334.
Gill, Alexander, 497.
....., Francis, 392.
....., John, 131.
....., Ralph, 107, 249.
....., Thomas, 107.
Gillesland, 46.
Gillett, Job, 131, 133.
....., John, 124.
Gillingham, 48.
Gillot, Thomas, 334.
Gilsborough, 157.
Gimingham, or Gymingham, 111, 508, 513.
Girone, Ferdinand de, Spanish Ambassador, 473, 476.
Gittons, John, 414, 442.
Giuseppe, Simone, 548.
Gladdis, (servant), 303.
Glamorganshire, 81, 83, 120, 174, 361, 446.
....., judges and justices of, 429, 430.
....., residents in, 483, 644.
Glangrese Gill, 90.
Glanville, Richard, 341, 621.

Digitized by Google

Glany, Owen, 167.
Glascock, Henry 197.
Glaseover, Hugh, 149, 159, 170, 175, 203, 315, 563.
Glasgow, archbishopric of, 235, 638.
Glass, John, 345.
Glaston, 595.
Gledthorpe, Grange, 11.
Glenham, Ann, Lady, 499.
....., ..., letters of, to Salisbury, 515, 525.
....., Sir Henry, 104.
Glen, John, 78.
Gloucester, 177, 480, 564.
....., alms-rooms in, 122, 179.
..... gaol, 547.
....., mayor, &c. of, 279, 284, 609.
....., New Inn at, 77.
....., archdeaconry, 354, 642.
....., bishop of, *see* Ravis, Parry.
....., bishopric, 354.
....., dean and chapter of, 155, 361.
....., prebend, 614.
Gloucestershire, 181, 276, 298, 326, 342, 353, 405, 423, 424, 466, 622, 629, 649, 650.
....., feodary of, 522.
....., grants of lands in, 27, 46, 72, 82, 125, 126, 137, 191, 232, 234, 321, 328, 365, 384, 385, 498, 644.
....., lands and places in, 51, 57, 71, 142, 160, 190, 279, 395, 483, 499, 513, 528, 594, 606, 613.
..... receivers in, 121, 223.
..... recusants in, 437, 530, 610.
..... residents in, 122, 234, 288, 301, 385, 400, 427, 432, 581, 609, 624.
..... sheriffs of, 451, 455.
Glover, Alexander, 30.
....., Richard, 84, 334, 335, 447.
....., Thomas, 32, 503.
....., Sir Thomas, 311.
....., William, 513.
....., ..., letters of, to Salisbury, 508, 517.
....., ——, 84.
Goad, Dr. Roger, 459, 598.
....., ..., letters of, to Salisbury, 459, 465, 505, 560, 563.
Goathurst, 553.
Goche, Barnaby, 177, 202.
....., Margaret, 202.
God's house, Southampton, 588.
Goday, Juan de, 341.
Godby, John, 200.
Goddard, William, 91.
Goddington, 418.
Godley Corner, *see* Brill Hills.
Godmanchester, 106, 322.
Godolphin, 518, 566.
Godolphin, John, 566.
....., Sir Francis, 16, 17, 55, 60, 85, 117, 143, 427.
Godolphin, Sir William, 145, 338, 427, 453 512, 531, 566, 588.
....., ..., letters of, to Salisbury, 474, 518, 566, 576.
....., Mr., 52.
Godourus, William, 598.
Godsalve, Robert, 351.
Godwin, Francis, Bishop of Llandaff, 354.
Gofton, Francis, auditor, 10, 33, 470, 488, 510, 629.
Gogirthan, 164.
Golborne, 111.
Gold, 68, 114, 123, 134, 576, 627.
Gold and Silver, 51, 90, 462, 535, 579.
Golding, Peter, 357.
Goldsmith, William, 595.
Goldson, Robert, 316.
Gomeldon, William, 107, 466.
Gomes, Francisco, 183.
Gooch, John, 617.
Gooche, Matthew, 515.
Good, John, 340, 379, 486.
Goodere, Henry, 334.
....., Sir Henry, 221.
....., ..., letters of, to Salisbury, 213, 592.
....., William, 334.
Goodfellow, William, 521.
Goodlack, Mary, 589.
Goodlat, Robert, 108.
Goodman, Gabriel, 119.
....., Godfrey, 119, 378.
....., John, 515.
....., Thomas, 207.
Goodrowse, William, 490.
Goodwin, Sir Francis, 90, 94, 223, 232, 344, 433, 493.
....., John, (minister), 179.
....., John, 195.
Goolayton, 416.
Goosnargh, 383.
Gopsill, William, 550.
Gordon, George, Earl and Marquis of Huntley, 441, 565, 566.
....., George, Lord, 441.
....., John, 68.
....., John, dean of Salisbury, 104, 213, 528.
....., Robert, 374, 610.
Gore, Richard, 271.
....., Walter, 76.
Gorges, Arthur, 231.
....., Sir Arthur, 330, 541.
....., Sir Edward, 55, 395.
....., Sir Ferdinando, 26, 39, 426, 533.
....., Lady Helen, Marchioness of Northampton, 63, 199, 219, 395, 658.
....., Robert, 55.
....., Sir Thomas, 7, 10, 135, 199, 219, 231, 291, 329, 395, 424, 508, 518, 589.
....., ..., grants to, 26, 63, 70, 329.
....., ..., letters of, to Salisbury, 452, 502, 520.

Digitized by Google

Gorges, Theobald, 55.
Gorhambury, 453.
Goring, 537.
Goring, Mr., 74.
Gorsage, James, 389.
Gorse, George, 86.
Gorway, Robert, 547.
Gosberkirk, 506.
Gosling, or Gostling, Dr. John, 368.
Gosnold, Captain Robert, 50, 154, 496.
Gosport, 225, 345.
Gosse, Mr., 572.
Gostwick, William, 24.
Gotelan[illegible], 98.
Gough, Thomas, 213.
Gowarth, 369.
Gower, Alexander, 281.
....., J., 68, 72.
Gowrie conspiracy, 200, 403, 467, 627.
Gowrie, Earl, *see* Ruthven.
Grace Dieu Monastery, 381.
Gradsby, 531.
Grafton, Northamptonshire, 272, 403, 500, 525, 595, 629.
Graham, George, 207.
....., Hutchins, 216.
....., John, *alias* Jock of the Pear tree, 313.
....., John, (surveyor), 354.
....., Sir John, 219, 223.
....., Lady, 223.
....., Richard, *alias* Jock Rychie, 292, 313.
....., Robert, 166, 174, 211.
....., *alias* Rosetrees, William, 304.
....., Mr., 627.
Grahams, and Greames, the, 56, 192, 237, 257, 258, 279, 280, 283, 284, 289, 292, 295, 302, 313, 315, 317, 319, 325, 349, 355.
Grain, *see* Corn.
Graine, Sir John, (Grame or Graham), 17.
Grammar Schools, 4, 102, 114, 122, 173, 208, 397, 447, 516.
Grand Duke, *see* Tuscany.
Grand Seignior, *see* Ahmed I.
Grange, Justice E., 239.
....., John, 47.
Grange, the, 304.
Granger, John, 29, 423.
Grant, Francis, 199, 242.
....., Mrs., 190, 251, 255, 256, 269, 558.
....., John, 241, 242, 243, 246, 247, 251, 254, 255, 256, 259, 261, 266, 269, 281, 299, 325, 346, 471.
....., ..., letters to, 57, 190, 199, 206, 222, 232.
....., John, 212.
Grant, river, 536.
Grantham, 115.
Grantham, Sir Thomas, 613.
....., William, 240.
Grave, William, 427.
Graveley, 232.
Graveley, Edward, 400.
Gravelines, 27, 232, 248, 420.
Gravenor, John, 526.
....., Martha, 430.
Graves, Thomas, 215, 381.
Gravesalls, 397.
Gravesend, 17, 224, 239, 246, 444.
Gray, Lady Catherine, 261.
....., Edward, 120, 193, 237, 358.
....., Francis, *alias* Cooke, 95.
....., Dr. Hugh, 129.
....., Sir John, 148, 325.
....., Patrick, master of, 213, 235; Lord Gray, 526.
....., ..., letters of, to Cecil, 156, 257.
....., Ralph, 120.
....., Sir Ralph, 435.
....., or Grey, Robert, *see* Douglas, Thomas.
....., William 112.
Gray's Inn, 35, 88, 124, 256, 400, 480.
....., letters from, 61, 526, 535, 543, 608, 629.
Graye, John, 63.
Great Britain, 101, 163, 198; *see also* James I., titles of.
Great Grimsby, 489.
Great Munden, 131.
Great Yarmouth, *see* Yarmouth.
Greaves, Thomas, 426.
Grecians, 548.
Green, Rook, 59, 71.
....., Thomas, 400.
....., William, 582.
Green Cloth, Board of, 47, 72, 76, 146, 273, 385, 613.
Green Wax, 158, 175, 507.
Greenakers, Richard, 389.
Greene, Abraham, 211, 509, 585.
....., Giles, 247, 256, 259, 397.
....., Henry, 598.
....., John, (King's coffer maker), 29, 102.
....., John, (minister), 161.
....., John, (recusant), 284, 572.
....., Margery, 466.
....., Richard, (page), 57, 80, 157, 395.
....., Richard, 39.
....., Richard, (receiver), 444.
....., Robert, 466.
....., William, 501.
Greener, Henry, 486.
Greenham, 572.
Greenhow, 72.
Greenhowe, Thomas, 577.
Greens Norton, 595.
Greenway, Oswald, *alias* Greenwell, Tesmond, 99, 126, 263, 267, 268, 269, 279, 280, 281, 291, 297, 299, 300, 309, 312, 313, 636.
Greenwell, *see* Greenway.

Digitized by Google

Greenwich, 99, 141, 203, 310, 636.
....., armoury at, 92, 96, 97, 178, 434, 445, 584.
....., letters, &c., from, 8, 9, 10, 11, 13, 14, 15, 16, 17, 116, 124, 126, 128, 204, 207, 211, 213, 216, 219, 221, 223, 225, 227, 319, 321, 324, 327, 329, 362, 431, 435, 441, 512, 517, 521, 619.
....., park and gardens at, 149, 197, 214, 627, 628.
....., wardrobe at, 327.
Greenwood, John, 92.
Gregory, Arthur, letters of, to Salisbury, 339, 340, 430.
....., Valentine, 586.
....., William, 413.
Gresham, Sir Richard, 120.
....., Sir Thomas, 417, 527.
Gresham college, 129.
Gresham's hall, 398.
Gresley, Sir Thomas, 249.
Gretna, 399.
Gretton Woods, 546, 616.
Greville, Sir Edward, 234, 301.
....., Sir Fulk, Treasurer of the Admiralty, 24, 29, 98, 110, 128, 192, 234, 246, 251, 252, 271, 364, 656.
....., ..., letters of, to Salisbury, 271, 373, 628.
Grey, Henry Duke, of Suffolk, 499.
....., Frances, Duchess of Suffolk, 63, 499.
....., Henry Lord, of Groby, 23, 36, 162, 171, 553, 632.
....., Jane Sibilla Lady, 386.
....., Sir John 18, 490.
....., Thomas Lord, of Wilton, 21, 22, 27, 31, 39, 48, 54, 56, 57, 329, 347, 386.
....., ..., letters of, to James I., 36, 55.
....., Sir William de, 135.
....., *see* Moatford.
Greystocke, 61.
Griffen, Hugh, 605.
Griffin, Nicholas, 401.
....., Rice, 404.
....., Sir Rice, 493.
....., priest, 1.
Griffith, Edmund, 614.
....., Henry, 240.
....., John, 634.
....., Richard, 510.
....., William, 142, 407.
Griggs, Augustine, 401, 572, 581.
Grimesdich, John, 66, 177, 385, 427.
Grimeskirk, 23.
Grimeston, Christopher, 135, 204.
....., Richard, 180, 191.
Grimsby, 129, 142, 429.
Grimscot, 492.
imstone, Elizabeth, 529.
....., Elizabeth Lady, 591.
Grinstead, 54.
Grinwore, 416.
Grisby, 401.
Grisly, Mary, 634.
Groby, 23.
Grosse, Ezekiel, 231.
Grove, John, 179.
....., William, 631.
Grovelegh, 380.
Gryme, George, 592.
Guard, captains and yeomen of, 2, 42, 43, 69, 93, 97, 123, 124, 145, 153, 156, 220, 287, 294, 338, 372, 433, 506, 546, 599, 601.
Guevara, Henry, 313.
Guiana, 127, 576.
Guildford, 36, 473, 498.
..... Park, 233, 414, 510, 530, 578.
..... Priory House, 231.
Guildford, Henry, 133.
....., Sir Henry, 7, 65, 116, 126, 531, 623.
Guildhall, 305.
Guillim, John, 225.
Guillin, Thomas, 15.
Gunderrot, Sir Henri de (Gontheraut, Guntrode, or Guntreade), 380, 417, 565, 570, 580.
Gunne, Thomas, 318.
Gunnersley, 644.
Gunns, Thomas, 389.
Gunpowder, 6, 156, 248, 256, 305, 356, 443, 460, 548, 552, 573.
Gunpowder Plot, papers bearing upon, 57, 99, 103, 113, 126, 190, 199, 206, 232, 233, 237, 238, 317, 437, 471, 493, 574, 592, 640.
....., Commissioners for, 241, 247, 271, 282, 292, 297, 300, 303, 304.
....., details of, 239–274, 278–286, 288–306.
Guns and gun makers, 212, 397, 406, 448, 503; *see also* Arms.
Gunthorpe, 512.
Gurley, Frances, 639.
....., John, 639.
Gurlyn, Thomas, 593.
Gurnet, Richard, 131.
Guy, Piers, 66.
Gwarnick, 619.
Gweltesdale, 211, 308.
Gwillin, John, pursuivant, 81.
Gwylliams, Thomas, 179.
Gwyn, Edward, 142.
....., Sir John, 588, 640, 643, 656.
....., Roger, 13, 16, 17, 113, 184.
....., Mr., (recusant), 288.
....., Mrs., (recusant), 288.
Gwynn, John Lewes, 130.
....., Richard, 317.
Gwyon, David Lloyd, 164.
Gymingham, *see* Gimingham.
Gyve, Thomas, 134.

Digitized by Google

H.

H——, G——, Signor, 333.
Hacheston, Mr., 369.
Hackett, Mr., 257.
Hacking, Lawrence, 111.
Hackney, 78, 150, 433, 493.
Hadde, Matthew, 626.
Haddenham, 644.
Haddington, Viscount, *see* Ramsay, John.
Hadley, 633.
Hadsor, Richard, 306, 307.
Haggatt, Bartholemew, 650.
Haggerstone, 294.
Haggerstone, Mr., 294.
Hague, The, Commissioners at, 411.
Hagworthingham, 232.
Haia Park, 147.
Haigh, Mr., 321.
Hailes, 46.
Hainault, 187, 398.
....., lodge and walk, 150, 371, 408, 593, 651.
Haistenes, Matthew, 156.
Hakewill, William, 383.
Hale, 497.
Hale, Henry, 179.
....., Richard, 16.
....., Thomas, *alias* Jerome Price, 34.
Hales, Bartholomew, 255.
....., Sir Charles, 24, 95, 313, 319, 325, 440.
....., Edward, 595.
....., Sir Nicholas, 509.
....., Robert, 275.
Halfheid, Henry, 114, 414, 433.
Halifax, 387.
Haling, 455.
Hall, Arthur, 102.
....., Edward, or Father, *see* Oldcorne.
....., Francis, 427.
....., George, 138, 387.
....., John, 122, 325, 400.
....., Richard, 586.
....., Thomas, (server), 49.
....., Thomas, 142.
....., Sir Nicholas, 426.
....., William, (of Penrith), 473.
....., William, (of Leicester), 33.
....., William, (of London), 52.
....., William, 408.
....., Mr., 183, 458, 507.
Halsey, John, 235, 384.
....., William, 589.
Halton-Holgate, 262.
Ham, Jerome, 57.
Hambledon, 571.
Hambledon chace, 376, 431, 535.
Hamburgh, 54, 61, 621.
Hamerton, Richard, 403, 404, 423.
Hamfell, 653.
Hamilton, James, 161.
....., Thomas, 159.
....., Sir Thomas, 212, 213.
....., priest, 454.
Hamly, 464.
Hamlyn, Michael, 502.
Hammond, Christopher, 423.
....., Dr. John, 82, 281, 551, 622.
....., William, 114, 593.
....., (jesuit), *see* Hart.
Hampden, Sir Edward, 215.
Hampshire, 272, 294, 431, 452, 462, 496, 605.
....., forests in, 209, 344, 369, 382, 418, 517, 541.
....., grants of lands in, 68, 123, 162, 175, 320, 329, 344, 349, 410, 550.
....., lands and places in, 23, 54, 58, 126, 175, 190, 209, 321, 328, 344, 353, 395, 400, 438, 439, 471, 496, 508, 522, 579, 589, 634, 653.
....., offices in, 89, 135, 414.
....., receivers in, 121, 223, 527, 528.
....., recusants in, 272, 294, 317, 493, 530, 561, 953, 613, 615, 627.
....., residents in, 61, 256, 317, 503.
....., sheriffs of, 48, 57, 69, 164.
Hampstead, 34, 36, 37, 39, 51.
Hampton, 25, 428, 441.
....., Westmoreland, 479.
Hampton-in-Arden, 51.
Hampton, Richard, 66.
....., Thomas, 468, 534.
Hampton Court, 59, 207, 381, 480, 540, 643.
....., armoury at, 445.
....., chace at, 422.
....., game at, 395, 490.
....., letters from, 21, 27, 29, 30, 66, 67, 68, 71–76, 154–158, 192, 234, 290, 330, 331, 411, 456, 458, 460, 483, 541, 542, 544, 545, 547, 552, 632, 634.
....., palace and gardens, 75, 76, 80, 99, 330, 376, 467.
....., ..., wardrobe at, 64.
Hamworth, 277.
Hamworth park, 238.
Hanaper, comptrollers of, 26, 206.
....., clerks of, 374, 620.
Hanborough, 356.
Hanbury, Thomas, 120.
Handy, William, 249, 263,
Hanley, Hugh, 401, 415, 574.
....., Richard, 216.
Hanley castle, 593.
..... walk, 233.
Hannaby, 572.
Hansby, Ralph, 205.
Hanse Towns, 154.
Hanslope, 464, 493, 506.
Hapsburg, Maria Magdalena of, 366.

Digitized by Google

Harberhouse, 401.
Harborne, William, 479.
Harbottle, 132, 174, 190.
..... castle, 190.
Harcourt, Robert, 514, 557.
....., Sir Walter, 445.
....., Mr., 453.
Hardam, John, 43.
Hardelagh, *see* Harlech.
Harderet, Abraham, 125, 396, 436.
....., Jacob, 590.
....., Mar., 317.
....., Nathaniel, 396.
Harding, Dr. John, 91, 403, 407, 641.
....., John, 646.
....., Richard, 156.
....., Thomas, 161.
Hardingham, 319.
Hardwick, Bedfordshire, 580.
....., Gloucestershire, 624.
Hardwick, Francis, 180.
Hardy, Peter, 60.
Hare, Hugh, 7.
....., John, (clerk), 7, 54, 152, 180, 484, 604.
....., John, (member), 289, 292.
....., John, (merchant), 348.
....., Michael, 171.
....., Nicholas, 152.
....., Sir Ralph, 101.
....., Mr., 158.
Harecourt, Robert, 547.
Harenedar, John de, & Co., 184.
Hareward, William, 128.
Harewood, John, 192, 399.
....., William, 192, 399.
Harfield, 50, 52, 151, 320.
Harfleet, Sir Thomas, 630.
Haringay, 70, 440.
Harington, 188.
Harkstow, 357.
Harlech, or Hardelagh, 489, 490, 500.
..... castle, 495.
Harlesewes, 447.
Harleton, 115.
Harley, Sir Robert, 133.
....., Thomas, 98, 578.
Harlow, Thomas, 435.
Harman, Matthew, 529.
Harmon, William, 469.
....., Sir William, 445, 562.
Harmondsworth, 391.
Harper, Alexander, 60.
....., George, 187.
....., John, 404.
Harpur, Henry, 216.
....., Humphrey, 620.
....., Sir John, 154, 419, 520.
Harriers, *see* James I., harriers of.
Harries, Thomas, 81.
Harrington, Arthur, 319.
....., Sir Edward, 251, 289.
....., Isabel, 124.
....., John, 124, 448.
....., Sir James, 405.
....., Sir John, 124, 125, 560.
....., John Lord, 23, 57, 81, 191, 241, 242, 244, 263, 287, 434, 557.
....., ..., letters of, to Salisbury, 241, 242, 263, 265, 534, 552, 611, 620.
....., ——, Superior of Franciscans, 479.
Harrington Week, 90.
....., Hants, 579.
....., Northamptonshire, 586.
Harringworth, 640.
Harris, Arthur, 142.
....., Christopher, 16, 17.
....., Edward, 7.
....., Sir Francis, 144.
....., Henry, 304, 615.
....., Honoria Lady, 487.
....., John, 339, 551, 571.
....., Lewis, 636.
....., Richard, 98, 345.
....., Thomas, Serjeant, 36, 37, 431.
....., William, 183, 383.
....., (pirate), 525, 568.
Harrison, Anthony, 70.
....., John, 116.
....., Richard, 111, 574.
....., Thomas, 159.
....., Thomas, (of Norwich), 611.
....., Wiliam, 348.
Harrowden, 253, 256, 278, 300.
Harry, (prisoner), 296.
Harryman, *alias* Gardiner, Robert, 433.
Harsnet, Dr. Samuel, 361, Bishop of Chichester, 556, 557, 577.
Hart, Sir John, 70.
....., John, 221.
....., Nicholas, *alias* Hammond, 263, 280, 281, 282.
....., Richard, 385, 592.
....., Sir Percival, 373.
Harthurst, 480.
Hartington, 75, 218.
Hartlebury, 558.
Hartley, 346.
..... Green, 416.
Hartside, Margaret, 31
Hartwell, 262.
Harvey, Sir Gavin, 26, 627.
....., Robert, 38.
....., Tristram, 136.
....., William, 25.
....., Mr., (surgeon), 457.
Harvy, Sir George, Lieutenant of the Tower, 25, 26, 88, 109, 140, 145, 210, 347.
....., ..., letters of, to Cecil, 37, 41, 50, 209.
....., Lady, 41.
....., Sir William, 126.

Digitized by Google

Harwich, 2, 93, 338, 563, 580.
Harwood, 384.
Haselbury-Bryan, 652.
Haselrigg, Thomas, 403.
Haslope, 493.
Hasselgrave, Robert, 283.
Hassell, Baptist, 617.
Hast, Henry, 379.
Hastings, 160.
Hastings, Catherine, Countess Dowager of Huntingdon, 561, 615, 618.
....., Sir Francis, 194, 251, 257.
....., ..., letters of, to Salisbury, 251, 257, 561.
....., George, 4th Earl of Huntingdon, 140, 164.
....., Henry, 195, 257
....., Sir Henry, 257.
....., Henry, 5th Earl of Huntingdon, 194, 359, 409, 410, 465, 610, 615, 618.
....., Elizabeth, Countess of Huntingdon, 195, 410.
....., Robert, 439.
Hatch, Henry, 571.
Hatesbury Court, 413.
Hatfield, 477, 506.
..... castle, 455.
..... house and park, 158, 230, 354, 358, 514, 515, 516, 532, 538, 553, 582. 597, 598, 636, 641.
Hatherton, 159, 374.
Hatton, 28.
Hatton, Sir Christopher, 312, 414, 453, 488, 518, 530, 535, 536, 538.
....., Edward, 113, 166.
....., John, 621.
....., William, 114.
....., Sir William, 152.
....., Lady, *see* Coke, Lady.
Haughton, Adam, 486.
....., Thomas, 439, 442.
Hauksley, 430.
Haverford, West, 74, 83, 122, 585.
Havering atte Bower, House and Park, 18, 22, 514.
Havers, Thomas, 492.
Havington, 89.
Haward, Thomas, 517.
Hawdon, Cuthbert, 286.
Hawft, T., 227.
Hawkesworth, Robert, 286.
Hawkins, Alexander, 72.
....., John, 415.
....., Sir Richard, 207, 437, 457.
....., Robert, 413.
....., William, 418.
Hawkinson, John, 624.
Hawks and Hawking, *see* Falconry; James I., falconers.
Hawthorn, Gilbert, 608.
....., William, 407.
Hawthornden, 319.
Haxey, George, 222.
Hay and Straw, 60, 394, 401, 413, 445, 544.
Hay, Alexander, 111, 187, 188, 265, 324, 354, 381, 417; Sir Alexander, 456, 473, 498, 545, 568.
....., ..., letters of, to Salisbury, 454, 565, 568, 569, 651.
....., Alyson, Lady of Dunkerrant, 108.
....., Lady Anne, 74.
....., Francis, Earl of Errol, 187, 188, 565, 619.
....., ..., letters of, to Salisbury, 235, 298.
....., George, 212.
....., Sir George, 580.
....., Sir James, 84, 88, 102, 141, 213, 219; Lord Hay, 321, 334, 348, 364, 478, 651.
....., ..., grants to, 108, 149, 152, 215, 230, 287, 355.
....., ..., payments to, 269, 381, 419, 421, 476.
....., ..., letters of and to, 461, 565.
....., Honor Lady, 149.
....., Lord James, 213.
....., Paul de la, letters of, to Salisbury, 525, 618, 624.
....., Peter, 619.
....., William, 120.
Haydock, Richard, 212, 213.
Haydon, Michael, 215, 406.
....., Robert, 547.
....., Mr., 547.
Hayes, Captain Edward, 39, 619.
....., John, 112.
....., Captain, Thomas, 30, 163, 619.
....., Sir Thomas, 63, 65, 397, 415, 465.
....., Thomas, 61, 65, 150, 232.
....., Timothy, 268
....., William, 591.
Hayman, Henry, 405.
Haynes, Richard, 31.
Hayton, 507.
Hayward, John, 22.
....., Timothy, 162.
Hazell, Henry, 345.
Headon, 590.
....., mayor of, letters to Salisbury, 558, 590.
Healey, *alias* Vavasour, John, 295, 299, 301, 310–313.
Heard, Nicholas, 30.
Heardon, Mr., (of Folkestone), 73.
Hearne, Jeremiah, 427.
Heath, Robert, 362, 606.
....., William, 498.
....., Mrs., (of Worcestershire), 36.
Heathley Wood, 194.
Heaton, Ralph, 115.
....., William, 498.
Hechstetter, Daniel, 223.
....., Emanuel, 223, 502.
Hedger, Elizabeth, 613.
Hedgman, Francis, 105.

Digitized by Google

Hedley, Thomas, 349.
Hedlond, Edmond, 219, 604.
....., John, 219.
Hedworth, William, 205.
Heigham, Sir John, 412.
Hele, Sir Francis, 657.
....., Serjeant John, 46, 181, 402, 657.
....., Sir Warwick, 657.
Heles, George, 339.
Helliar, William, 99 ; Archdeacon of Barnstaple, 276.
Hellingley, 496.
Helmans, Charles, 342.
Helme, Thomas, 516.
Helpston, 84.
Helvoet Sluys, 21, 143, 146, 156, 190, 317, 324, 325.
Helweth, 513.
Heming, Edward, 209.
Hemingham, Sir John, 528.
Hempholme, 529.
Hemsworth, George, 181.
Hender, John, 551.
Hendre, 640.
Hendred, 589.
Heneage House, 492.
Heneage, Michael, 249.
....., Thomas, 249.
....., Sir Thomas, 180.
....., William, 180.
Henley, 68, 147, 321.
... . park, 331, 545.
Henley-upon-Thames, 175.
Henlip, 293, 295, 300, 313.
..... house, 281, 283, 296, 297.
Henllan, 130.
Henn, Henry, 404.
Henry III., of England, 597.
Henry IV., of England, 359.
Henry IV., of France, 3, 6, 23, 37, 40, 42, 59, 64, 77, 257, 284, 298, 300, 308, 317, 326, 339, 410, 419, 477, 577, 596.
...., death of, 608, 609, 613, 620, 626, 638.
...., mistress of, *see* Verneuil.
Henry V., of England, 532.
Henry VI., of England, 357.
Henry VII., of England, 101, 275, 659.
Henry VIII., of England, 62, 87, 91, 124, 201, 210, 532, 621.
Henry, Prince, 15, 51, 66, 131, 203, 208, 367, 398, 411, 454, 459, 500, 517, 543, 552, 557, 568, 576, 577, 597, 611, 633.
....., ..., aid for knighting, 494, 498, 500, 502, 503, 504, 506, 508, 511, 516, 519, 520, 521, 523, 529, 534, 548, 552, 557, 559, 562, 570.
....., ..., ..., commissioners, letters of, 500, 502, 518, 519, 548.
....., ..., ..., ..., letters of, to Salisbury, 504, 517, 518, 519, 520, 521, 522, 538, 544, 548, 549, 555.
Henry, Prince, apothecary of, 80, 134, 383, 399.
....., ..., apparel, jewels, &c. of, 165, 167, 170, 190, 404, 415, 424, 430, 432, 461, 465, 556, 562, 580, 587, 636.
....., ..., council of, 392.
....., ..., creation of, as Prince of Wales, 588, 597, 611, 614, 615, 616, 617, 624, 639, 656.
....., ..., dog-keeper of, *see* Pott, Thomas.
....., ..., gifts to, *see* James I., gifts of.
....., ..., household of, 29, 30, 109, 166, 205, 236, 328, 378, 383, 413, 482, 488, 543, 596, 635, 639.
....., ..., hunting and hawking of, 176, 567, 576.
....., ..., jeweller of, 7, 125.
....., ..., lands of, 439, 549, 578, 635, 641, 651, 657.
....., ..., masque for, 646.
....., ..., masters of, 176, 198, 407.
....., ..., musicians of, 173, 176, 207.
....., ..., officers of, 29, 32, 38, 78, 85, 86, 100, 129, 145, 180, 195, 202, 218, 328, 367, 430, 446, 498, 522, 562, 587, 625, 643, 653.
....., ..., payments for, 74, 121, 131, 178, 402, 501, 654.
....., ..., privy purse expenses of, 636.
....., ..., residences of, 132, 135, 328.
....., ..., revenue of, 75, 629.
....., ..., servants of, 60, 69, 88, 93, 94, 113, 116, 121, 126, 130, 131, 143, 159, 199, 205, 221, 235, 414, 420, 427, 431, 481, 547.
....., ..., stable and horses of, 414, 485, 562, 582, 596.
....., ..., surgeon and physician of, 82, 229.
....., ..., tiltings of, 570, 586.
Henshaw, Thomas, 135.
Henslow, Phillip, 167, 180, 228
Henson, Francis, 309.
....., Thomas, 567.
....., William, 345.
Hepborn, John, 530, 613.
Hepburn, John, 92.
Hepburne, Marian, 226.
Heralds, 115, 312, 324, 482, 617 ; *see also* Lancaster, Richmond, Somerset, Windsor.
Herbert, Anne Lady, 6.
....., Edward, 263.
....., Sir Edward, 207, 448, 583, 635.
....., Henry Lord, 256, 529.
....., John, 432.
....., Sir John, Second Secretary, 63, 144, 330, 348, 415, 418, 467, 629.
....., Mary, Countess Dowager of Pembroke, 383, 518.
....., Lady Mary, 231.
....., Sir Philip, 88, 102, 186, 214 ; Lord Herbert and Earl of Montgomery, 219, 312, 319, 334, 348, 411, 415, 465, 492, 530.

Digitized by Google

Herbert, Sir Philip, grants to, 152, 164, 180, 191, 210, 215, 226, 287, 372, 377, 410, 495, 498, 629.
....., Lady Susan, 180, 186, 210.
....., Richard, 207.
....., William, Earl of Pembroke, Warden of the Stannaries, 57, 68, 106, 109, 149, 155, 191, 199, 319, 378, 392, 395, 483, 552.
....., ..., grants to, 6, 515, 551.
....., ..., letters of, to Salisbury, 155, 448, 465, 507, 561, 609.
....., Sir William, 580.
....., Mrs., *see* Woodhouse, Mrs.
Hercey, John, 215, 439, 471, 481.
....., ..., letters of, to Salisbury, 436, 543, 556, 561, 563.
Hereford, 552.
....., letters from, 225, 400, 587.
....., Bishop of, *see* Bennet.
....., Dean and Chapter of, 378.
....., diocese of, 559.
Herefordshire, 25, 181, 298, 342, 353, 405, 423, 466, 604, 622, 629, 649, 650.
....., grants of lands in, 33, 204, 384.
....., lands and places in, 103, 133, 142, 215, 447, 515, 575.
....., receivers of, 110, 121.
....., recusants in, 225, 404, 443, 447, 486, 559, 592.
....., residents in, 61, 62, 223, 225, 400.
....., sheriffs and justices of, 398, 451, 525, 556, 639, 649.
Hering, Andrew, 345.
Heriot, Mr., 25, 263.
Herne, Henry, 520.
Heron, Sir Edward, Baron of the Exchequer, 429, 568, 648.
....., Reynold, 113.
....., Richard, 108.
....., Robert, 137.
....., Walter, 137.
Herrick, William, 7, 116, 119, 120, 122, 151, 167, 170; Sir William, 226, 365, 377, 536, 592.
Herringham, 522.
Herriot, George, 572, 574, 575, 602.
....., Thomas, 141.
Herris, Anthony, 107.
....., Edward, 152.
....., Sir William, 107.
Hertford, 463, 597.
Hertford Park, 164.
Hertford, Earl of, *see* Seymour, Edward.
Hertfordshire, 93, 131, 150, 181, 209, 452, 637.
....., grants of lands in, 13, 111, 358, 400, 530.
....., lands and places in, 24, 48, 55, 87, 131, 141, 145, 152, 157, 176, 177, 201, 204, 287, 292, 387, 478, 495, 617, 633.
....., lieutenant in, 443, 485.
....., offices in, 361, 369.
Hertfordshire, receivers in, 119, 198, 216.
....., residents in, 26, 396.
....., sheriffs and justices, &c. of, 162, 219, 225, 542, 574, 624, 637.
Hertingfordbury Park, 141, 164.
Hervy, William, 340.
Hesketh, Sir Thomas, 87, 313.
Hesse, Landgrave of, 413, 417.
Heston, 143.
Hetley, Thomas, 525.
Heton, Francis, 131.
....., Martin, Bishop of Ely, 103, 285, 543.
....., Thomas, 262.
Hevingham, 617.
Hewes, John, 190.
....., Richard, 30.
....., Thomas, 587.
Hewet, Israel, 406.
Hewett, Joseph, 240.
....., Lawrence, 357.
....., Thomas, 357.
Hewick, Dr., 250.
Hewish, Thomas, 189.
Hewitson, Francis, 413, 598.
Hewitt, Sir William, 590.
Hexham, 299, 438.
Hext, Sir Edward, 292, 435.
....., Solomon, 125.
Heyburn, Christopher, 141.
Heydon, Sir Christopher, 377.
....., Dr. Benjamin, 380.
Heyes, Thomas, 61.
Heyford, 497.
Heysh, Thomas, 605.
Hibblethwaite, Mr. (minister), 232.
Hicke Sleades, 546.
Hickes, William, 350.
Hickman, Walter, 199,
Hickman's Lands, 188.
Hickmote, Anthony, 304, 479.
Hicks, Sir Baptist, 134, 397, 513, 526, 557, 615.
....., ..., payments, &c., to, 29, 365, 391, 415, 465.
....., Michael, 9, 119, 125.
Hickson, Humphrey, 327.
Hide, Captain, 507.
Hides, *see* Leather.
Hieon, 547.
Higgins, Anthony, 419.
....., Robert, 251.
....., Mrs., 255.
Higginson, Symon, 93, 191.
High Commission Court, 94, 362.
Higham, John, 10.
Higham Ferrers, 129, 312, 316, 321.
..... Park, 75, 184, 405.
Highgate, 198, 604.
Highnam, 564.
High Peak, Derby, 149.
Highways, repair of, 524, 572, 595, 604.

Digitized by Google

Highworth, 360.
Higlinde Park, 408.
Higons, or Higgins, Theophilus, 586.
Hill, 543.
Hill, John, 38, 95.
....., Martin, 631.
....., Robert, 117, 556.
....., William, 10, 120.
....., Dr. William, 251, 257, 297, 465.
Hilles, D., 165.
Hills, Mary, 117, 194.
Hillyard, Sir Christopher, 590.
....., Captain Joshua, 355.
....., Lawrence, 374.
....., Nicholas, 131, 179, 374, 595.
Hilton, 317.
Hilton, Andrew, 256.
....., John, 385.
Hinchinbrook, 170, 236, 650, 656.
....., wardrobe at, 374.
Hinckford, 180, 231.
Hincklesam, 384.
Hinckley, 111.
Hind, Thomas, 251.
Hindman, Robert, 218.
Hindon, 511, 516.
Hinton, 43.
Hippen, Anthony, 648.
Hitcham, 52, 441.
Hitcham, Robert, Queen's Attorney, 52, 55, 502, 557.
....., ..., letters of, to Cecil, 35, 48, 61, 106, 111, 502.
Hitchcock, Thomas, 429.
Hitchin, 55, 73, 387, 469, 470, 495.
Hitton, John, 411, 532.
Hoarcross, 404, 407.
Hobart, Sir Henry, 238, 239; Attorney-General, 346, 392, 407, 483, 536, 560, 597, 617.
....., ..., letters of, to Salisbury, 468, 534.
....., Robert, 393.
Hobbes, *see* Hollis.
Hobbs, Andrew, 607.
Hobman, Luce, 529.
Hobson, John, 371.
....., William, 371.
Hoby, Sir Edward, 109, 134, 186, 368, 555, 586,
....., Sir Thomas P., 502, 516.
....., Lady, 573.
Hochstraeten, 27.
Hockliffe, 245.
Hoddesdon, 60, 78.
Hodges, Christopher, 277
....., Margaret, 277.
....., Thomas, 268.
Hodgeson, John, 615.
Hodgson, Rowland, 518.
Hodson, Mr. (tutor), 535.
Hogan, Anne, 75.
Hogan, Charles, 75.
....., William, 75.
Hogg, Robert, 264.
Hoggesden, Christopher, 45.
Hogsdon, 225, 249, 270.
Hoilhouse, 349.
Holbeach, 210, 248, 249, 253, 254, 261, 265, 274, 281, 375, 538.
..... house, 242, 247, 255, 262, 266, 270, 314.
Holcomb, Thomas, 263.
Holcombe Rogus or Regis, 53, 416.
Holcroft, Sir Thomas, 443.
Holden, Robert, 605.
....., Roger, 448.
Holdenby, 488, 627, 648.
....., letters from, 451, 452, 627, 628.
..... house and park, 414, 417, 422, 423, 451, 453, 488, 501, 530, 535, 626, 630.
Holderness, 414.
Holdich, Henry, 172.
Hole, John, 196, 221, 298.
Holehall, 325.
Holland, 53, 271, 367, 463, 466, 638.
....., ambassadors of, 365; *see also* Caron, Noel de.
....., ambassadors to, *see* Winwood, Ralph.
....., contests, &c., of, with Spain, 118, 151, 185, 355, 364, 403, 407, 467, 473, 485, 495, 505, 506.
....., intercourse of, with England, 2, 3, 20, 40, 68, 187, 197, 217, 302, 323, 365, 434, 437, 503, 512, 650.
....., manufactures of, 112, 183.
....., ships of, 54, 118, 235, 411.
Holland, David, 617.
....., John, 77, 255.
....., Ralph, 120.
....., Robert, 35.
Holland house, *see* Cope castle.
Holland, Lincoln, 521, 538.
Hollanders, 18, 141, 186, 290, 339; *see also* Dutch.
....., contests of, with the Spaniards, 54, 59, 143, 216, 217, 274, 280, 334.
....., fisheries of, 426, 509, 540, 549.
Hollcroft, Thomas, 198.
Holliday, William, 374, 546.
Hollinshead, Raphael, 97.
Hollis, Sir John, 467, 519, 538.
....., ..., letters of, to Salisbury, 630, 633.
....., Richard, *alias* Hobbes, 266.
Holme, 607.
..... Park, 506.
Holme-Cultram, 191, 518.
Holmeden, Sir Edward, 532.
Holmes, Gersome, 398.
....., John, 398.
Holsey, John, 580.
Holstein, Ulric, Duke of, 186, 187, 203, 499.
Holt, William, 349.

Digitized by Google

Holt, Mr., (of Warwickshire) 36.
....., Mrs., (of Warwickshire) 36.
Holt castle, Worcestershire, 284.
Holt, *alias* Lyons or Lions castle, Denbighshire, 381, 451, 463.
..... farm, 615.
..... forest, 432.
Holtby, —— priest, 313.
Holte, Jeremiah, 641.
....., Richard, 563.
....., Robert 563.
Holwell, 561.
Holy Island, 56, 177, 257, 258.
Holyrood, Lord Abbot of, 565.
Holyrood house, 2, 94, 259, 262.
Home, Alexander Lord, Lieutenant of the Borders, 11, 28, 32, 47, 91.
....., D., 637, 638.
Hone, John, 342, 456.
Honing, or Hunning, Edward, 152, 164, 441.
....., Wingfield, 164.
Honney, Degory, 466.
Hookeslow, 157.
Hooper, Edward, 345.
....., John, 325.
....., Richard, 424.
....., Thomas, 634.
Hoord, Allen, sen., 393, 403.
....., Allen, 403.
....., Thomas, 310, 360, 393, 479.
Hope, John, 447, 525.
Hopkin, Ralph, 443.
Hopkins, John, 586.
Hopper, (servant), 479.
Hoppisley, John, 262.
Hopton, Sir Arthur, 253.
....., George, 575.
....., Sir Richard, 556.
Horbury, 406, 419.
Horley, 526.
Hormead, 24.
Horne or Horn park, 104, 356.
Hornifould, John, 593.
Horse, Master of, *see* Somerset, Earl of Worcester.
Horseheath, 24.
Horsemonden, 360, 576.
Horsey, Sir Jerome, 121.
....., Sir Ralph, 561.
Horsham, 228, 546.
Horsley, 613.
Horsted-Keynes, 356.
Horton, 526, 641.
Horwell, Thomas, 269.
Hostile laws, abolition of, 360, 361; *see* Union.
Hotchin, James, 371.
Houghton, 42, 523, 633.
Houghton, Sir Richard, 290, 381.
....., Roger, 613, 538.
Houkott, 587.
Hounds, *see* James I., hounds of.
Hounslow heath, 339, 382, 612, 617.
House, the, *see* Commons, House of.
Houses of Correction, 212.
Household, *see* James I., household of.
How, Agnes, *see* Milward, Agnes.
Howard, Thomas, 4th Duke of Norfolk, 77, 117, 225, 468.
....., Philip, 19th Earl of Arundel (son of Thomas), 31, 77, 225, 468.
....., Ann, Countess dowager of Arundel, (wife of Philip), 61.
....., Lord Thomas, 37, 46; 20th Earl of Arundel (son of Philip), 129, 225, 258, 309, 319, 365, 390, 453, 468.
....., Henry (2nd son of Thomas), 7, 645.
Howard, Thomas Lord, of Walden, 2nd son of Thomas Duke of Norfolk, 17; Earl of Suffolk, Lord Chamberlain, 23, 66, 75, 77, 131, 168, 201, 203, 275, 307, 334, 348, 354, 374, 435, 469, 470, 476, 485, 498, 527, 529, 584.
....., ..., commissions to, 74, 254, 366, 371, 373.
....., ..., grants to, 17, 70, 77, 92, 108, 117, 192, 225, 229, 359, 360, 374, 421, 468, 515.
....., ..., letters of, 160.
....., ..., letters of, to Lake, 173, 174, 229.
....., ..., letters of, to Salisbury, 612, 627.
....., ..., letters to, 50, 90, 231, 367, 428, 553, 644, 645.
....., ..., payments to, 176, 364, 472.
....., ..., petitions to, 183.
....., ..., warrants to, 166, 399.
....., Catharine, Countess of Suffolk, 8, 66, 75, 249, 257, 359, 360.
....., Lord Theophilus (eldest son of Thomas), 308, 322.
....., Sir Thomas (2nd son of Thomas), 359, 360, 422, 584.
....., Lady Elizabeth (daughter of Thomas), 249, 257, 267.
Howard, Lord William (3rd son of Thomas Duke of Norfolk), 61, 197, 225, 229, 344, 355, 360, 382, 383, 433, 468, 479, 499, 515, 525, 572.
....., Philip (eldest son of William), 433.
....., Francis (2nd son of William), 383.
Howard, Charles, Earl of Nottingham, Lord Admiral, 24, 47, 70, 76, 80, 169, 186, 192, 194, 210, 269, 273, 359, 382, 388, 390, 422, 453, 455, 560, 568, 573, 593.
....., ..., commissions to, 10, 74, 78, 216, 331, 352, 419, 530, 593, 598.
....., ..., grants to, 31, 47, 94, 108, 144, 174, 192, 384, 453, 491.
....., ..., letters of, 3, 150, 279, 347, 360, 547, 594.
....., ..., letters of, to Lake, 2, 89, 91, 94, 159, 187, 189, 410, 411, 422, 455.

Digitized by Google

Howard, Charles, Earl of Nottingham—*cont.*
....., ..., letters of, to Cecil, 437, 461, 465, 525, 534, 541, 547, 550, 571, 577.
....., ..., letters to, 27, 50, 54, 279, 428, 437, 573, 586; *see also* Winter, Captain William; and James I., letters of.
....., ..., warrants to, 92, 150, 153, 273, 572.
....., Elizabeth, Countess of Nottingham, 119, 329.
....., William, Lord of Effingham (eldest son of Charles), 80, 116, 131, 174, 404.
....., Sir Charles (2nd son of Charles), 47, 194, 584.
....., James (son of Charles), 560.
Howard, Lord Henry, 4; Lord Warden of the Cinque Ports, 64, 73; Baron Marnhill and Earl of Northampton, 130, 141, 223, 275, 302, 329, 348, 356, 405; Lord Privy Seal, 436, 439, 446, 458, 505, 562, 617, 626, 630, 636.
....., ..., commissions to, 74. 258, 371, 373, 419, 432, 464, 476, 477, 511.
....., ..., commissions by, 345, 419, 474.
....., ..., grants to, 17, 64, 77, 115, 117, 192, 197, 201, 413, 425.
....., ..., letters of, 22, 141, 359, 360, 468, 487, 502, 630.
....., ..., letters of, to Cecil, 22, 324, 430, 452, 453, 625.
....., ..., letters of, to James I., 140, 141.
....., ..., letters of, to Lake, 135, 189, 203, 236, 568.
....., ..., letters to, 2, 3, 19, 217, 302, 307, 308, 310, 355, 462, 548, 644; *see also* James I.; Cecil, Sir Robert; and Reynoldes, Edward, letters of.
....., ..., payments to, 445, 614.
....., ..., petitions to, 72, 183.
....., ..., warrants to, 152, 600.
Howard, Thomas, Viscount Bindon, 2, 96, 192, 195, 277, 334, 350.
....., ..., letters of, to Salisbury, 489, 603.
Howard, Earl of, Surrey, 307.
Howard, Sir Edward, 111, 169, 422; Knight Marshal, 470.
....., William, 308.
Howard House, 7.
Howden, 241.
Howell, Francis, 135.
Howgreen, 593.
Howley, 558.
Howse, Cicely, 631.
....., Francis, 493.
....., Nicholas, 498.
Howsman, Thomas, 274.
Hubbert, Robert, 594.
Hubbock, William, 577.
Huby, Thomas, 396.
Huddington, 242, 243, 245, 247, 254, 264, 266, 274, 280, 281, 282, 297, 356.
Huddleston, Sir Edmund, 245.
Huddleston, (or Hurleston), Henry, 245, 251, 259, 267, 268, 300, 348.
....., Dorothy, 249, 268.
....., Mr., jun., 268.
Hudson, James, 86, 91.
....., Robert, 360, 361.
....., Thomas, 91.
Huet, Nicholas, 513,
Huggin, Leonard, 518.
Hughes, Cadwallader, 385.
....., John, 413.
....., Owen, 383.
....., Robert, 386.
....., Thomas. 298, 467.
Huguenots, 284.
Hull, *see* Kingston-upon-Hull.
Hull, John, 39.
....., William, 643.
Humber River, 643, 648.
Humble, George, 425.
....., Thomas, 401.
Hume, Alexander, 27.
....., Gavin, 74, 390.
....., George, 79, 151, 173, 211.
....., Sir George, Chancellor of the Exchequer, 30, 42, 43, 44, 79, 94, 96, 121; Lord Hume of Berwick, 129, 130, 132, 199; Earl of Dunbar, Treasurer of Scotland, 278, 294, 342, 345, 373, 405, 448, 454, 457, 485, 505, 533, 547, 548, 554, 565, 568, 571, 628, 651, 654.
....., ..., commissions to, 10, 74, 373, 376.
....., ..., grants to, 13, 41, 53, 59, 64, 75, 76, 87, 91, 113, 137, 148, 177, 190, 218, 235, 269, 320, 347, 386, 399, 559, 580, 603, 604, 652.
....., ..., letters of, 5, 223, 356, 390, 633.
....., ..., letters of, to Lake, 27, 71, 167, 222, 311.
....., ..., letters of, to Salisbury, 478, 568, 623.
....., ..., letters of, to James I., 187, 504.
....., ..., letters to, 386, 388, 401, 649, 650; *see also* James I.
....., ..., payments to, 380, 438, 439, 500.
....., ..., payments to, as Keeper of the Privy Purse, 9, 43, 46, 66, 81, 92, 108, 132, 150, 160, 174, 195, 218.
....., ..., payments to, as Master of the Wardrobe, 80, 105, 171, 197, 205, 221, 254.
....., ..., services of, in Scotland, 354, 355, 367, 432, 453, 629.
....., Sir George, jun., 113, 128.
....., Sir John, 32.
....., Patrick, Master of the Harriers, 34, 37, 71, 90, 233.
....., Sir Patrick, 221.
....., Richard, 621.
....., William, 16.
Humerston, Henry, 187.
Humfrey, Michael, 277.
....., Richard, 533.

Digitized by Google

Humfrey, Richard, jun., 533.
Huncot, 640.
Hundon, 45.
Hungary, 429, 464, 625.
Hungate, William, 574.
....., William, jun., 394, 574.
Hungerford, Anthony, 516.
....., Sir Edward, 105.
....., Sir John, 384, 580.
....., Walter, Lord, 105.
Hunning, Edward, *see* Honing.
Hunsdon, Lord, *see* Carey.
Hunslet, 504.
Hunston, Brian, 259.
Hunt, Christopher, 53.
....., Edmund, 222, 376.
....., Gilbert, 559.
....., John, 132, 162, 412, 537.
....., John (recusant), 437.
....., Richard, 72.
....., Robert, 332.
....., William, 232, 404.
....., Mr. 604.
Huntercomb, 2, 294, 441, 447.
Hunting, 8; *see also* James I., hunting of.
Huntingdon, 195, 650.
....., Derby, 218.
....., Earl of, *see* Hastings.
....., Countess of, *see* Hastings.
Huntingdonshire, 81, 152, 171, 379, 454, 508.
....., grants of lands in, 322, 337, 580, 644.
....., lands and places in, 48, 51, 52, 103, 106, 128, 188, 644.
....., recusants in, 472, 572.
....., residents in, 141, 216, 360.
Huntley, Earl and Marquis of, *see* Gordon, George.
Hurdman, William, 547.
Hurleston, Henry, *see* Huddleston.
....., Hugh, 450.
....., Rose, 450.
Hursborne, 253.
Hursley, 443.
Hurst castle, 395, 471, 496, 502, 508, 513, 520, 541, 589.
Husband, John, 572.
Hussey, Christopher, 163.
....., John, Lord, 535.
....., Thomas, 552.
....., Lady, 552.
....., Dr., 603.
Hutchinson, Thomas, 66.
Hutton, 233.
Hutton, Edward, 540.
....., John, 92, 218.
....., Matthew, late Bishop of Durham, 41; Archbishop of York, 79, 106, 135, 177, 193, 197, 206, 238, 281.
....., ..., Archbishop of York, letters to, *see* James I., letters of.
....., Richard, 181, 487.
Hutton, Thomas, 58, 120.
....., Sir William, 292.
Huxley, William, 44.
Hyde, 409.
..... park, 351, 384, 446, 448, 617, 643.
Hyde, Nicholas, 621.
Hynam, 400.
Hyrne, Clement, 377.
Hyron, Robert, 268.

I.

Ibgrave, William, 292, 298.
Icklesome, 561.
Ilchester gaol, 556.
Iliffe, John, 462.
Illington, Sir Giles, 24.
Ilmere, 580.
Ilmington, 524.
Ilsley, Catherine, 572.
....., Walter, 572.
....., William, 572.
Impositions and imposts, *see* Customs.
Ince, John, 384.
Inclosures, 359, 362, 365, 368, 373, 419.
India, 487.
Indians, 127.
Indies, 89; *see* East Indies, West Indies.
Infanta, *see* Isabella.
Inglescombe, 532.
Ingoldmells, 155.
Ingoldsbead, 383.
Ingolsby, Francis, 584.
Ingram, Arthur, 149, 370, 376, 378, 381, 419, 421, 430, 452, 530, 628, 637.
....., Christopher, 32.
Inquisition, 77, 317, 579.
Inverleith, 116.
Ipswich, 47, 52, 289, 502.
Irchester, 224.
Ireland, 37, 39, 47, 67, 89, 114, 160, 199, 287, 306, 325, 355, 356, 373, 421, 429, 438, 443, 446, 451, 452, 455, 478, 487, 502, 535, 541, 542, 544, 548, 555, 564, 572, 594, 598, 608, 609, 620, 629, 647.
....., affairs in, 435, 550, 573.
....., Chief Baron of, 334.
....., coast of, 111, 525, 659.
....., council of, 569.
....., customs in, 384, 437.
....., garrisons in, 211, 324.
....., grants of land in, 449, 603, 605.
....., letters and packets from, 3, 430, 444.
....., Lord Lieutenant of, *see* Blount, Earl of Devonshire.
....., Lord Deputy of, *see* Blount, Lord Montjoy; Chichester, Sir Arthur.
....., military service in, 23, 56, 60, 110, 180, 251, 282, 358, 362, 449, 481, 487, 528, 577.

Digitized by Google

Ireland, offices in, 492, 493, 547, 552.
....., ordnance in, 17, 380, 460, 491.
....., pirates in, 550.
....., rebellion in, 411, 415, 432, 652.
....., soldiers levied in, 564, 567, 580, 585.
....., treasurer of, *see* Ridgeway, Sir Thomas.
....., troops in and for, 58, 110, 376, 388, 401, 438, 439, 441, 456.
Ireland, Anne, 472, 498.
....., John, 225.
....., Mr., 480.
....., Mr. (lieutenant), 616.
Irish, 17, 245, 324, 405, 443, 609.
Iron, 202, 306, 576, 641.
Irving, William, 367.
....., Sir William, 409.
Isaacson, Henry, 594.
Isabel (servant), 239.
Isabella Clara Eugenia, Infanta of Spain, joint-regent of Flanders, 1, 38.
Isburd, Alice, 420.
Iseley, Mr., 260.
Isfield, 217.
Isle, the, Cumberland, 607.
Isle of Man, 102, 104, 359, 435, 465, 604, 616.
Isle of Thanet, 72.
Isle of Wight, 19, 190, 233, 345, 360, 440, 444, 462, 503, 524, 548, 605, 616.
Isleworth, Syon, 129, 530.
Islingham, 89, 147, 152.
Islington, 115.
Islip, 196, 354.
Italians, 364, 486, 578.
Italy, 71, 261, 278, 285, 321, 332, 333, 334, 450, 489, 630.
Itell, 294.
Ives, 507.
....., Mr., 595.
Ivington, 103.
Izod, John, 68, 80, 184.

J.

J——, D——, 101.
Jackman, Henry, 488.
Jackson, Arthur, 589.
....., Eleanor, 278.
....., George, 390.
....., James, 437, 439.
....., John, 329.
....., Sir John, 463.
....., Ralph, 384.
....., Richard, 243, 244.
....., Robert, 380.
....., Thomas, 74, 278, 522.
Jackson, Captain Thomas, 208, 215.
....., William, 111.
....., Mr. (collegian), 522.
Jacob, Abraham, 329, 366.
....., John, 304.
Jacobson, Adrian, 413.
....., Phillip, 217, 346.
Jaggard, William, 114.
James I., of England.
....., general mentions of, *passim*.
....., journey of, to England, 3, 56.
....., entry of, into London, 74, 80, 205.
....., accession and coronation of, 3, 5, 7, 10, 18, 19, 21, 22, 24, 25, 29, 31, 36, 38, 112, 143, 185, 299, 315.
....., parents of, *see* Mary Queen of Scots; Darnley, Henry Lord.
....., titles of, 96, 97, 99, 100, 101, 103, 130, 159, 203, 241, 338.
....., prerogative, &c., of, 73, 90, 154, 184, 210, 405, 461, 462, 550, 593, 612, 622, 623, 635.
....., designs against, 2, 4, 16, 21, 22, 26, 33, 34, 43, 151, 273, 278, 323, 324, 411, 515, 558, 566, 639; *see also* Gunpowder Plot.
....., libel against, 286.
....., personal notices of, 1, 3, 5, 7, 10, 12, 18, 23, 31, 50, 76, 126, 127, 135, 141, 177, 185, 188, 203, 204, 212, 213, 227, 230, 236, 237, 258, 275, 294, 295, 329, 334, 350, 352, 355, 370, 394, 403, 413, 461, 462, 464, 466, 467, 469, 470, 473, 486, 492, 497, 505, 548, 550, 563, 565, 568–71, 573, 576, 577, 583, 597, 602, 616, 620, 625, 627, 636, 638, 639, 643, 647, 649, 651.
....., opinions and proceedings of, in matters of religion, 4, 6, 8, 12, 29, 40, 60, 67, 68, 103, 109, 177, 274, 463.
....., residences of, 47, 178, 320, 354, 364, 395, 419, 423, 449, 451, 458, 474, 527, 534, 544, 546, 552, 558, 569, 581, 599, 608, 616, 618, 627, 630, 637, 642, 650, 655, 656.
....., progresses and sojourns of, 18, 22, 29, 35, 37, 44, 88, 140, 151, 191, 326, 330, 332, 334, 339, 348, 365, 370, 394, 413, 433, 446, 473, 485, 506, 645, 651.
....., gifts of, 48, 57, 58, 69, 75, 105, 108, 127, 130, 146, 147, 148, 153, 154, 164, 188, 207, 226, 254, 353, 394, 421, 468, 489, 493, 500, 502, 507, 509, 513, 544, 545, 563, 575, 595, 603, 630.
....., ..., to the Queen, 186, 187, 391, 488, 489, 582.
....., ..., to Prince Henry, 419, 490, 579, 654.
....., ..., to Prince Charles, 582, 654.
....., ..., to Princess Elizabeth, 186, 582.
....., debts of and to, *see* Crown debts.
....., lands of, *see* Crown lands.
....., writings of, 8, 12, 63, 98, 306, 452, 457, 472, 504, 506, 570, 576, 577, 616, 627.

Digitized by Google

James I.—*continued.*
....., orders and instructions of, 48, 96, 404.
....., attendance of, at Parliament, 585, 625.
....., speeches of, 130, 335, 354, 355, 362, 405, 593, 612.
....., messages and declarations of, 7, 12, 301, 409, 425, 466, 603, 616, 623, 625, 641, 644.
....., messages and declarations to, 2, 17, 18.
....., forged letter of, 224.
....., letters of, to various persons, 3, 4, 7, 9, 19, 22, 25, 26, 30, 39, 40, 44, 45, 57, 59, 60, 64, 67, 68, 73, 76, 79, 82, 85, 87, 90, 102, 103, 109, 113, 117, 118, 136, 139, 140, 149, 153, 154, 155, 157, 177, 185, 186, 195, 201, 205, 211, 216, 221, 234, 241, 261, 264, 271, 275, 276, 287, 294, 297, 298, 301, 304, 320, 328, 333, 344, 346, 358, 385, 435, 454, 456, 467, 483, 488, 518, 561, 645, 649.
....., letters of, to—
Bancroft, Archbishop, 290, 320, 373.
Berwick Commissioners, 56, 59.
Bilson, Bishop, 326, 483.
Border Commissioners, 216, 358.
Bowyer, Sir William, 2, 67.
Cæsar, Sir Julius, 216, 348, 423, 467.
Cecil, Earl of Salisbury, 39, 84, 96, 116, 133, 134, 150, 170, 194, 210, 228, 348, 390.
Commons, House of, 104, 125.
Egerton, Earl of Ellesmere, 11, 12, 27, 38, 70, 100, 107, 161, 223, 254, 259, 262, 284, 345, 561, 650.
Eton, Provost of, (Sir Henry Savile), 68, 82, 221.
Fleming, Sir Thomas, 192, 216.
Howard, Earl of Nottingham, 39, 432, 518.
....., Earl of Northampton, 19, 116, 645.
Hume, Earl of Dunbar, 14, 66, 207, 338, 550, 585.
Hutton, Archbishop, 33, 40, 44, 49, 113, 197.
Judges, the, 76, 155, 401, 657.
Knyvet, Lord, 11, 60, 211.
Lord Mayors of London, 10, 14, 73, 153, 154, 213, 323, 364.
Matthew, Archbishop, 113, 320, 327, 340.
Percy, Earl of Northumberland, 9, 92.
Popham, Sir John, 19, 95, 107, 216.
Privy Council, 90, 136, 144, 186, 192, 231.
Sackville, Earl of Dorset, 7, 10, 11, 14, 58, 67, 82, 88, 116, 150, 207, 208, 324, 346, 463.
Sheffield, Lord, 51, 118, 197, 459.
Stanhope, Lord, 454, 476.
Stanley, Earl of Derby, 153, 344.
Still, Bishop, 221, 298.
Talbot, Earl of Shrewsbury, 19, 413, 518.

James I.—*continued.*
....., letters of, to—
Universities, 19, 20, 177.
....., Colleges of, 68, 82, 85, 118, 157, 276, 320, 330, 333, 346, 364, 483.
Vaughan, Bishop, 113, 154.
Whitgift, Archbishop, 28, 40, 44, 49, 67.
Zouch, Lord, 19, 56.
....., letters to, from various persons, 5, 8, 17, 18, 20, 25, 102, 127, 139, 141, 163, 175, 184, 185, 187, 200, 213, 222, 273, 275, 316, 328, 338, 450, 567, 578, 612, 621, 624, 625, 637; *see also* Anonymous letters; Brooke, Lord Cobham; Cecil, Viscount Cranborne; Grey, Lord of Wilton; Howard Earl of Northampton; Hume, Earl of Dunbar; Percy, Earl of Northumberland; Raleigh, Sir W.
....., petitions to, 8, 11, 41, 55, 61, 80, 96, 103, 130, 157, 183, 186, 193, 194, 220, 251, 273, 276, 294, 297, 311, 314, 319, 321, 332, 340, 349, 359, 364, 367, 377, 392, 409, 431, 442, 458, 461, 466, 480, 489, 494, 500, 509, 522, 533, 542, 582, 583, 597, 605, 612, 613, 619, 621, 622, 632, 639, 649, 653.
....., portrait, and portrait painters of, 148, 374, 417, 551, 595.
....., carvers and sculptors of, 449, 496, 524.
....., engraver of, *see* Anthony.
....., bookbinder of, 104.
....., printers of, *see* Barker, Robert; Norton, John.
....., goldsmiths and jewellers of, 7, 89, 97, 120, 124, 125, 148, 165, 170, 352, 396, 449, 488, 507, 574, 581, 592.
....., embroiderer of, *see* Broderick; Parre.
....., carriage and coach builders, &c., of, 64, 65, 375, 449.
....., stables and horses of, 30, 65, 99, 107, 108, 121, 145, 153, 166, 205, 208, 219, 414, 485, 582.
....., tradespeople of, 92, 97, 102, 108, 113, 120, 129, 141, 212, 424, 458, 547, 608.
....., surgeons and physicians of, 82, 141, 151, 219, 535, 591, 598.
..... apothecaries of, *see* Shiers, Rumler, Clavee.
....., bailiffs and rent collectors of, 10, 102, 126, 399, 416, 511.
....., deer of, 79, 138, 141, 142, 164, 176, 207, 380, 394, 395, 401, 413, 419, 445, 455, 517, 611, 634.
....., game and gamekeepers of, 18, 57, 58, 79, 86, 96, 99, 103, 126, 138, 140, 141, 142, 157, 184, 192, 201, 203, 221, 226, 230, 328, 387, 390, 406, 428, 469, 542, 545, 547, 571, 584, 596, 609, 632, 633, 641, 645.
....., park-keepers of, 70, 141, 169, 326, 395.
....., hunting and huntsmen of, 9, 34, 79, 89, 91, 130, 137, 138, 142, 151, 164, 166, 177, 208, 211, 375, 382, 385, 394, 413, 518, 520, 540, 544, 546, 547, 561, 563, 567, 573, 576, 584, 656.

Digitized by Google

James I.—*continued.*
....., buckhounds of, serjeants and grooms, &c., of, 15, 34, 42, 120, 126, 130, 142, 151, 152, 153, 164, 173, 219, 344, 364, 372, 374, 395, 398, 403, 418, 526, 545, 610, 628.
....., harriers, and yeomen prickers of, 91, 173.
....., ..., master of, *see* Hume, Patrick; Badger, Sir Thomas.
....., hounds of, 34, 42, 71, 166, 187, 234, 398, 424, 584, 599.
....., falconers and falconry of, 30, 39, 43, 45, 104, 107, 114, 170, 213, 339, 396, 414, 416, 424, 425, 496, 580, 581, 643.
....., fletcher of, *see* Powell, John.
....., bows and bowyers of, 32, 42, 417, 420.
....., swans of, masters of, 428.
....., cockmasters of, 165, 367.
....., barges of, 135, 182, 228.
....., master of tennis of, 75, 379, 383.
....., apparel of, 10, 80, 144, 269, 413, 467, 476; *see also* Wardrobe.
....., plate and jewels of, left by Queen Elizabeth, 10, 35, 66, 69, 70, 75, 76, 409.
....., ..., payments for, 80, 89, 110, 116, 119, 124, 167, 196, 211, 226, 428, 448, 449, 499, 581, 625.
....., ..., payments for gifts of, 147, 148, 165, 170, 391, 394, 417, 419, 449, 488, 507, 602.
....., ..., surveyors of, 125, 436, 558; *see also* Crown jewels and Jewel house.
....., officers of, 9, 11, 15, 24, 27, 29, 30, 31, 34, 35, 38, 65, 67, 74, 76, 85, 86, 87, 89, 91, 94, 99, 119, 120, 121, 132, 137, 143, 162, 174, 190, 196, 202, 244, 269, 365, 366, 367, 371, 380, 385, 386, 390, 391, 393, 397, 400, 404, 408, 409, 415, 417, 419, 430, 432, 449, 452, 482, 497, 502, 521, 528, 535, 539, 552, 556, 561, 571, 580, 588, 618, 622, 625.
....., household, officers of, 88, 104, 124, 205, 404, 437, 445, 447, 482, 485, 506, 594, 601, 613, 656.
....., ..., charges of, 29, 34, 66, 153, 154, 156, 164, 166, 236, 356, 397, 488, 590, 600.
....., ..., supplies for, 137, 196, 329, 418, 459, 476, 536, 610.
....., chaplains of, 205, 340, 504, 549, 636.
....., chapel and chapel attendants of, 70, 151, 173, 176, 225, 334, 600.
....., chapel, dean of, *see* Montague, James.
....., clerk of closet of, 401.
....., guard of, *see* Guard.
....., musicians of, 16, 65, 66, 169, 202, 383, 417, 446, 599.
....., bedchamber, grooms and pages of, 47, 57, 66, 69, 80, 96, 108, 118, 124, 130, 153, 201, 236, 445; *see also* Levingston, John.
....., ..., gentlemen of, *see* Hay, Sir James; Aston, Sir Roger.
James I.—*continued.*
....., privy chamber, and grooms, &c., of, 19, 44, 47, 58, 64, 76, 86, 137, 202, 331, 379, 476, 483, 610, 636.
..... servants of, 41, 42, 47, 48, 58, 64, 66, 72, 79, 87, 88, 91, 97, 111, 117, 118, 126, 129, 131, 134, 142, 143, 150, 151, 157, 162, 174, 203, 205, 216, 220, 225, 226, 236, 346, 349, 375, 382, 389, 398, 407, 412, 414, 420, 433, 445, 466, 525, 527, 574, 590, 592, 598, 599, 621, 631.
....., wardrobe of, *see* Wardrobe.
James V., King of Scotland, 11.
James, Arnold, 4.
....., Francis, 372, 396, 470, 486, 644.
....., Sir Henry, 244, 621.
....., Richard, 348.
....., Roger, 243.
....., Thomas, 214, 365.
....., Valentine, 463.
....., Walter, 91.
....., William, 255.
....., William, Dean of Durham, 289; Bishop of Durham, 329, 544, 555, 581, 619, 639, 658.
....., ..., letters of, to Salisbury, 269, 281, 286, 287, 294, 332, 461, 552, 554, 569, 573.
....., ..., letters to, 340, 358, 389, 417, 554.
James (prisoner), 296.
Jamyson, Robert, 69.
Janveryn, Thomas, 98.
....., Walter, 98.
Japan, 121.
Jaques, Captain, *see* Franceschi, Tomasio.
....., Colonel, 103, 314.
..... Jacob, 212.
Jarrett, *see* Garnett.
Jarvis, Arthur, letters of, to Salisbury, 606, 625.
....., George, 294, 421.
Jays, William, 301.
Jedworth, 105.
Jefferies, Edward, 36, 37, 367, 444.
Jefferson, John, 85.
Jefferyes, Thomas, 151.
Jefferys, John, 283.
Jefford, John, 413.
Jeffreyson, Robert, 401.
Jegon, John, Bishop of Norwich, 421.
....., Dr. Thomas, 8, 84.
Jenings, ——, 298.
Jenison, or Jenyson, William, 298, 401.
Jenks, Richard, 106.
Jenkins, William, 73.
..... (pursuivant), 310.
Jennings, Henry, 163.
..... Mary, 572.
....., Owen, 430.
....., Thomas, *see* Brookesby.

Digitized by Google

Jennings, Captain (pirate), 453, 534, 568.
....., Mrs., *see* Brookesby.
Jephson, Francis, 292.
Jermy, Sir Thomas, 360.
Jermyn, John, 528.
Jernegan, Henry, sen., 99, 102.
Jerome, Edward, 188.
Jersey, Island of, 10, 26, 45.
Jervaux Grange, 31.
..... Monastery, 31.
Jessopp, James, 279.
Jesuits, 1, 2, 7, 16, 17, 20, 21, 99, 151, 236, 239, 255, 258, 264, 269, 270, 289, 290, 293, 308, 309, 317, 326, 332, 457, 616, 628, 634, 636, 637, 638, 656; *see also* England, Jesuits in.
....., conspiracies of, 22, 26, 27, 30, 37, 38, 103, 126, 185, 223, 240, 247, 254, 256, 268, 273, 277, 411, 415, 558, 559.
....., favour towards, 59, 223, 437.
....., Father-general of, *see* Aquaviva, Claudius.
....., letters of, 8, 12, 224.
....., proceedings against, 80, 148, 225, 231, 280, 288, 291, 318, 320, 355, 382, 389, 444, 449, 479, 515, 534, 613, 616, 618, 630.
....., superior of, in England, *see* Garnet.
....., ..., in Scotland, 321.
....., ..., in Paris, 321.
Jewell, John, Bishop of Salisbury, 406.
....., Melancthon Thomas, 181.
Jewel House, 75, 482, 507.
Jewel House and Jewels, treasurers and masters of, *see* Carey, Sir Henry and Sir Edward.
Jewels, 60, 77, 82, 119, 233, 338, 346, 352, 367, 394, 509; *see also* James I., jewels of.
Jewkes, Paul, 115.
Jobson, Humphrey, 47, 344, 453.
....., James, 79.
....., Jane, 555.
....., Richard, 169.
John (prisoner), 296.
Johnson, Benjamin, 245.
....., George, 359, 366, 427.
....., George (tailor), 404.
....., James, 250, 262, 292, 293.
....., John, 23, 195, 283, 371, 521.
....., John, *see* Faukes, Guy.
....., Richard, *alias* Fuller, *alias* Whiting, 247, 248.
....., Robert, 174.
....., Sir Robert, 174, 217, 286, 537, 581, 606.
....., ..., letters of, to Salisbury, 553, 596.
....., Thomas (surveyor), 23, 371.
....., Thomas, 218.
....., William, 285.
....., William (Keyes' servant), 245.
....., William (Rokewood's servant), 252.
Johnston, John, 399.
Johnstone, Sir James, Laird of, 4, 25, 29, 32.
Jolles, John, 172; Sir John, 539.
Jolly, John, 579.
Jones, Charles, 161.
....., Charles (prothonotary), 325.
....., Daniel, 447.
....., Edward, 323, 366, 419.
....., Francis, 192, 322, 339, 356, 374, 406, 424, 566, 599, 654.
....., Griffin, 433.
....., Henry, 13, 15, 84, 385.
....., Henry, 374.
....., Hugh, 453, 533.
....., Inigo, 570, 612.
....., James, 224.
....., John, 179.
..... John, *see* Chamberlain, Robert.
....., Robert, 498.
....., Rowland, 407.
....., Thomas, 13, 15, 84, 391; (master of toils), 513, 583, 608, 648.
....., Thomas (prisoner), 623.
....., Sir Thomas, 15.
....., Walter, 485.
....., William (printer), 109.
....., William (merchant), 162.
....., William (prothonotary), 325.
....., William, 424.
....., Mr., 337.
....., priest, 111.
Jordan, Edward, 438.
....., Edward (of Cardiff), 518, 574.
....., Thomas, 469.
....., Mr., 184.
Jossie, or Jossy, Robert, Deputy-keeper of the Privy Purse, 206, 496, 626, 628.
Joye, Francis, 151, 374.
Joyner, Cuthbert, 600.
Joynour, John, 531.
Joys, William, 301.
Judges and Justices of Assize, 26, 40, 49, 90, 96, 103, 137, 142, 153, 159, 171, 182, 197, 223, 311, 350, 352, 382, 383, 407, 436, 438, 442, 466, 473, 522, 531, 541, 547, 573, 583, 623, 624.
....., letters of, 165, 171.
....., letters to, 188, 359.
....., letters to, *see* James I., letters of.
Jülick, 397.
Juries and Jurors, 323, 361, 374, 393, 397, 409, 435, 502, 503, 609, 649.
Justice, Lord Chief, of King's Bench, *see* Popham, Fleming.
Justice, Lord Chief, of Common Pleas, *see* Anderson, Gawdy, Coke.
Justices in Eyre, *see* Talbot, Earl of Shrewsbury; Howard, Earl of Nottingham.
Justices of Peace, 13, 25, 36, 67, 73, 129.
....., commission for, 368, 574, 624; *see also* under the different counties.

Digitized by Google

K.

Kars, John, *see* Carse.
Kay, Sir John, 397, 447, 624.
....., Matthew, 375.
Kaylewaies, 210.
Keale, Edward, 356.
Keble, William, 386.
Kedreth, 422.
Kedwyn, 231.
Keeling, John, 152.
....., William, 350.
Keeper, Lord, *see* Egerton, Sir Thomas.
Kegworth, 87, 88.
Keil, Sir George, 614.
Keirchiog, 614.
Keisby, Elizabeth, 322.
....., Geoffry, 322.
Kelden, 331.
Kelleythorpe, 149.
Kellison (jesuit), 309.
Kelly, Edmund, 537.
Kelsay, William, 372.
Kelshall, 574.
Kelway, Henry, 419.
Kemerlinck, Andrew, 429.
Kemerton, 232.
Kemitmayne, 87.
Kemp, Eleanor, 602.
....., Francis, 53, 99.
....., Thomas, 323, 550.
....., William, 393.
Kempston, 133.
Kemys, Lawrence, 35, 37, 347, 544, 575.
Kendall, 608.
Kendall, Christopher, 606.
....., Edward, 55, 374, 380.
....., Samuel, 497.
....., Thomas, 72.
Kendar, Abraham de, 395.
Kendrick, John, 420.
Kenilworth, 268, 323, 543, 643.
..... castle and park, 191, 543, 628.
Kenleth, Owen, 103.
Kenne, Elizabeth, 98.
Kennedy, David, 532.
....., Sir John, 79, 541, 547, 563, 633.
....., Lady, 541, 547.
Kenninghall, 229.
Kensington, 27, 453, 540, 629, 644.
Kent, 46, 104, 137, 138, 197, 326, 356, 359, 512, 517, 534.
....., grants of lands in, 16, 17, 89, 96, 108, 136, 180, 193, 206, 210, 222, 227, 272, 323, 324, 328, 330, 360, 363, 372, 375, 415, 498, 595, 643, 644.
....., lands and places in, 8, 19, 47, 48, 57, 59, 73, 123, 132, 134, 147, 152, 157, 181, 214, 218, 221, 302, 371, 397, 423, 457, 487, 523, 530, 571, 576, 584, 618, 642, 656.
Kent, receivers in, 141, 368.
....., recusants in, 389, 407, 409, 592, 621.
....., residents in, 91, 173, 228, 229, 345, 350, 361, 387, 406, 442, 476, 607, 630.
....., Earl of, *see* Grey, Henry.
Kent, Patrick, 256.
....., Thomas, 151.
Kentish Town, 435.
Kenton, 85.
Kenton, Peter, 264.
Kenvill, Henry, 468.
Kepas, Robert, 611.
Ker, Robert, Lord Roxburgh, 21, 269, 271.
....., ..., letters of, to Cecil, 104, 116.
Kercher, D., 421.
Kerr, Sir Robert, *see* Carr.
Kerrich, Thomas, 389.
Kerry, 231.
Kerry, Thomas, 407.
....., Mr., Clerk of Privy Seal, 230, 273, 282, 290, 292, 344.
Kersey priory, 98.
Kerseys, *see* Cloths.
Kerwyn, Andrew, 145, 148, 153, 156, 534, 619.
Kesteven (Lincoln), 94.
Kettering, 256.
Kettleby, 248.
Kettlewell, 158.
Kevett, George, 485.
Kew, 46, 199, 231, 534, 552, 620.
Keye, Robert, 252.
Keyes, Robert, 240, 245, 246, 264, 266, 285.
....., Mrs., 259.
Keynes, Edward, 530.
Kibworth Beauchamp, 618.
Kidd, John, 447.
Kidder, Richard, 54.
Kidderminster, John, 11, 156, 440.
Kiddie, Thomas, 508.
Kighley, Sir Philip, 75, 151, 211, 599.
Kightley, Robert, 383.
Kilborne, Francis, 599.
..... Richard, 372.
Kilboy, John, 69.
Kilby, Richard, 641.
Kildare, Lady, *see* Brooke, Frances.
Kilgramhaugh Grange, 31.
Killigrew, Sir Henry, 212.
....., John, 527, 623.
....., ——, (late), 527.
....., Joseph, 9, 556.
....., Simon, 657.
....., William, 10, 238.
....., Sir William, 436, 617.
Killingale, William, 272.
Killingworth, 614, 617, 632, 650.
Kiltefany, 282.
Kimbolton, 508.
....., castle and park, 580.
Kincleven, Lord, *see* Stewart, John.

Digitized by Google

Kindt, William, 488, 499.
King, Alexander, 47, 120, 327, 472, 485.
....., Geoffry, 228.
....., John, 279, 416, 592, 607, 608.
....., Dr. John, Dean of Christchurch, 362, 445, 527.
....., Richard, 17.
King's Beere, 488, 489.
.... forest, 209, 634.
King's Cliffe, 83.
King's Langley park, 207, 215.
King's Lynn, 126, 169, 440.
King's Norton, 68, 72, 80, 131, 413, 541, 582, 620.
King's Bench, Court of, 6, 10, 181, 182, 209, 362, 366, 381, 387, 422, 591, 629.
....., chief justices of, *see* Popham, Fleming.
....., justices, 97, 396, 425, 428.
....., officers of, 20, 97, 152, 188, 397, 657.
....., prison of, 264, 525, 569, 621.
....., Marshalsea of, 28, 33, 652.
King's Remembrancer, *see* Fanshaw, Sir Henry.
King's Remembrancer's office, *see* Exchequer.
King's Wards, *see* Wards.
Kings-at-arms, *see* Garter, Clarencieux, Norroy.
Kingsclere, 58.
Kingsey, 79.
Kingsland, 98, 578.
Kingsley, Edward, 198.
....., Richard, 198.
....., William, 115.
Kingsmill, Andrew, 517.
....., Henry, 438.
....., Sir William, 438.
Kingston, 31.
....., Berks, 430, 572.
....., Hampshire, 383.
Kingston-upon-Hull, 10, 78, 289, 338, 429, 626.
Kingswell, Robert, 54.
....., Sir William, 87.
Kingswinford, 375.
Kingswood Forest, 499, 606.
Kingwell, Sir T's., chamber, 12.
Kinlet, 472.
Kinloch, John, 531.
Kinloss, Lord, *see* Bruce, Edward.
Kinnersley, 443.
Kinsale, 23.
Kinschotte, Adrian, 274.
Kinsey Lacey, 55.
Kinsman, George, 601.
Kippax, 559.
Kirby Misperton, 418.
Kirbybeacock, *see* St. Bees.
Kirk-Levington, 656.
Kirk-Oswald castle and parks, 485, 551, 621, 643.
Kirkby house and park, 99, 627
Kirkby-Moorhouse, 652.
Kirkby-Stephen, 215.
Kirkcrist, 604.
Kirke, Stephen, 247, 266.
Kirkham, Edward, 72.
....., George, 48, 126.
....., Michael, 126.
....., William, 615.
Kirklouan, 604.
Kirkpatrick, Samuel, 59, 71.
....., Sir Thomas, 71, 114, 138, 218.
Kirtlington, 126.
Kirton, Edward, 613.
....., Josias, 126, 570.
....., Mr., 422.
Kirton in Lyndsey, 106.
Kitchin, Robert, 172.
Kittelbitter, Herman, 397.
Kitter, Elizabeth, 582.
....., Richard, 582.
Knaresborough, 471, 619.
Knaresborough, Edward, 394, 400.
....., Walter, 394, 400.
Knatchbull, Reginald, 409.
Knebworth, 312, 339, 368, 396, 583.
....., letters from, 185, 225, 375, 391, 394.
Knight, George, 382.
....., Thomas, 83.
Knight Marshal, *see* Vavasour, Sir Thomas; Howard, Sir Edward.
Knightley, Sir Richard, 193, 200, 435.
....., Sir Valentine, 44, 193.
Knightlow, 325.
Knightly, 547.
Knighton, 88,
Knights and Knighthood, 5, 60, 62, 66, 110, 113, 115, 163, 174, 284, 316, 319, 326, 369, 455, 481, 637.
Knill, Richard, 394.
Knockfergus, 487.
Knoll, 210.
Knoll, Grace, 442.
Knollys, Henry, 86.
....., de Grays, William Lord, 8, 78, 200, 236, 237, 328, 344, 438, 531, 567, 584, 599, 627, 648.
....., Lady, 244.
Knotting, 142.
Knowles, Thomas, 81, 379.
Knowsley, 378, 469.
Knox, Andrew, Bishop of Derry and Raffo, 608.
Knoyle, 511, 516.
Knoyle, Thomas, 295.
Knyvet, Anthony, 452, 571.
....., Sir Thomas, Warden of the Mint, 10, 11, 65, 69, 76, 104, 114; Lord Knyvet, 366, 388, 452, 574, 596.
....., ..., grants to, 27, 81, 161, 563.
....., ..., letters to, 211, 412; *see* James I., letters of.
....., ..., letter of, 93.

Digitized by Google

Knyvet, Sir Thomas, warrants to, 66, 85, 160, 164, 384, 410, 411.
....., Sir Thomas, jun., 123, 528.
Koade, William, 547.
Kolleb, 361.
Kyddall, William, 248.
Kynlake, 541.

L.

L——, Mr., 602.
La Fontaine, M., 22, 31.
La Motte, M., 453.
Lachmore, Edmund, 593.
Lacock, George, 55.
Lacon, Elianor, 472.
Lacy, John, 128.
Ladbroke, 614, 617, 650.
Ladiman, John, 332.
Laet, John de, 140.
Lake, Dr. Arthur, 410; Dean of Worcester, 422.
....., John, 323.
....., Mary Lady, 171, 230.
....., Sir Thomas, 109, 122, 259, 352, 381, 399, 490, 550, 555; Latin Secretary, 627.
....., ..., grants to, 7, 43, 171, 518, 575.
....., ..., letters of, 230, 438, 631.
....., ..., letters of, to Cecil,
(1604):—76, 117.
(1606):—290.
(1607):—352.
(1608):—412, 413, 448, 461, 462, 469, 470, 472.
(1609):—486, 551, 560, 561, 563, 564, 565, 567, 568, 569, 570, 571, 573.
(1610):—583, 597, 605, 606, 625, 627, 630, 638, 639, 644, 645, 646, 647, 649, 650, 651.
....., ..., letters to, 2, 12, 15, 90, 93, 94, 95, 102, 191, 199, 201, 203, 204, 212, 229, 230, 231, 251, 260, 311, 320, 346, 354, 361, 363, 407, 409, 410, 411, 421, 426, 486, 522, 565, 592, 627; *see also* Bancroft, Bishop; Cecil, Earl of Salisbury; Cæsar, Sir Julius; Coke, Sir Edward; Howard, Earl of Northampton; Howard, Earl of Nottingham; Howard, Earl of Suffolk; Hume, Earl of Dunbar; Privy Council; Sackville, Earl of Dorset; Somerset, Earl of Worcester; Waad, Sir William.
....., ..., payments to, 492, 524, 588, 623, 653.
....., William, 320.
Lamb, Andrew, 31, 95.
Lambe, John, 183, 200, 447, 500, 507, 553, 640.
Lamberhurst, 360.
Lambert, Edward, 166.
....., Henry, 86.
Lambert, Simon, 581.
....., Thomas, 94.
..... (felon), 602.
Lambeth, 203, 264, 333, 363, 370, 469.
....., letters from, 85, 204, 239, 257, 258, 261, 262, 334, 445, 451, 499, 504, 520, 523, 527, 529, 548, 556, 569, 570, 605, 629.
Lambton, George, 455.
Lampard, William, 198, 398.
Lanaunte Rectory, 35.
Lancashire, 81, 174, 175, 227, 249, 294, 297, 326, 519, 521, 543.
....., grants of lands in, 23, 121, 128, 160, 337, 339, 381, 460, 613.
....., lands and places in, 128, 132, 149, 479, 497, 515, 605.
....., offices in, 115, 167, 157, 197, 468, 524.
....., recusants in, 264, 294, 384, 389, 390, 394, 416, 419, 486, 530, 587, 621.
....., residents in, 63, 80, 91, 111, 191, 383, 390, 563, 640, 658.
....., visitors to, 199, 367, 448.
Lancaster, 63, 172, 264, 657.
....., County Palatine of, 6, 89, 108.
....., ..., Justices in, 133.
....., Duchy of, 158, 175, 194, 481, 657.
....., ..., Chancellor of, 14; *see* Fortescue, Parry.
....., ..., lands belonging to, 29, 34, 39, 137, 140, 196, 199, 388, 471, 496, 619.
....., ..., grants of lands belonging to, 16, 31, 34, 45, 47, 64, 65, 71, 76, 81, 83, 84, 85, 91, 99, 110, 121, 124, 126, 128, 131, 136, 137, 141, 142, 144, 149, 152, 162, 163, 169, 177, 178, 179, 188, 217, 220, 286, 337, 424, 608, 613.
....., ..., officers in, 89, 108, 114, 135, 147, 204, 355, 386, 410, 426, 474, 545, 564.
....., ..., receivers for, 29, 78, 121, 197, 198, 325, 364, 386.
Lancaster, Sir James, 607.
....., Thomas, 455.
Lancaster Herald, *see* Charles, Nicholas.
Lands, grants of, *see* Crown lands.
Lane, Robert, 91, 624.
....., Sir Robert, 166.
....., Thomas, 159, 613.
....., Sir William, 200, 323, 337.
....., ..., letters of, to Salisbury, 250, 258, 322.
Lanercost, 46.
Lanes, *see* London, streets of.
Lanfrank, Mr., 280.
Langar, 541.
Langdale, William, 591.
Lange (minister), 417.
Langer, Clement, 165, 169.
Langewest, 221.
Langford, 452, 502.
Langford, Richard, 529.
Langford Ecclesia, 555.
Langham, Rutland, 25.

Digitized by Google

Langham, Suffolk, 579.
Langley, Hertford, 292.
....., Wilts, 593.
Langley, John, 333.
....., Dr., 581.
Langley Mary's, Bucks, house and park, 11, 156, 440.
Langney, 217.
Langston, Anthony, 90.
Langton, 35.
Lanherne, 287.
Lanier, Alphonso, 146.
Lanyer, Nicholas, 66.
Lapley, 346.
Lapworth, 248, 252.
Lardo, Paulo, 144.
Larke, Robert, 208.
Larkin, Thomas, 102, 437, 527, 588.
Lassells, Edmund, 44, 269, 271, 278, 403.
....., ..., grants to, 78, 118, 175, 403.
Lathom, 441.
Latier, Humphrey, 197.
Latin Secretary, *see* Smith, Sir Thomas.
Latwise, William, 383.
Laud, Dr. William, 312, 314, 644.
....., Mr., 403.
Laughton, 496.
Launcelot, John, 439.
Launceston, 16, 17, 466.
Launde Priory, 53, 57.
..... Park and Woods, 534, 557, 608.
Launderells, 345.
Laverock, Thomas, 503.
Laverton, 532.
Law, Ralph, 55.
Law, doctors of, 349.
Lawarre, Lord, *see* West.
Lawe, Anthony, 514.
Lawley, Edward, 122, 487.
....., George, 122, 417.
....., George, jun., 122.
....., Thomas, 122, 487.
Lawood House, 220.
Lawrence, Edward, 369, 422.
....., John, 539.
....., Leonard, 456.
....., Matthew, 479.
....., Thomas, 119.
Lawson, Francis, 375.
....., Henry, 462.
....., Ralph, 472.
....., Roger, 512.
..... Sir Wilfrid, 193, 268, 283, 430, 440, 576.
....., ..., letters of, to Cecil, 237, 253, 258, 279, 283, 316, 317, 319, 355.
....., Mr., 244.
Lawther, Laird of Cawmillne, 38.
Laxton, William, 640.
Laycon, Thomas, 541.
Layfield, Dr. (minister), 232.
Laythwait, Alexander, 468.
Lazomby, Richard, 32, 42, 417, 563, 579, 640.
Lea, Evans, 80.
....., Captain Philip, 212, 609.
Lead, 90, 391, 438, 474.
....., customs on, 437, 477.
Leadenham, 417.
Leake, Edward, 556.
....., Robert, 118.
Leash, Masters and Children of, 23, 66, 83, 166, 380.
Leather (hides and skins), 103, 146, 148, 358, 469, 518, 574.
....., export of, 32, 65, 107, 164, 165, 202, 214, 420, 494.
Leaver, Roger, 115.
Lecavill, Richard, 130.
Leche, Edward, 483.
....., John Rodrigos, 183.
Lechworth, 334, 503, 512, 629.
Ledcome, 589.
Ledgers Ashby, 244, 337, 403, 586.
Ledgold, Richard, 462.
....., William, 462.
Ledington, 601.
Ledington, Thomas, 323.
Lee, 25, 428.
Lee, or Lea, river, 78, 86, 150, 158, 412, 452, 492, 501.
Lee, Francis, 433.
....., Gilbert, 65.
....., Sir Henry, 58, 152, 364, 380, 401, 434, 445, 459, 462, 486, 512, 524.
....., Hugh, 144.
....., John, 108.
....., Nicholas, 170.
....., Richard, 25, 149, 170, 175, 428.
....., Sir Richard, 184.
....., Sir Robert, 224.
....., Lady, 326.
....., *see* Gerard, John.
Leech, Edward, 575.
....., Nathaniel, 418.
....., Thomas, 418.
Leeds, 29.
....., Kent, 464.
Leeds, Sir Thomas, 411.
Leefield, Abraham, 219.
Leeke-Wootton, 543.
Leeson, Bennett, 244.
Legate, John, 94, 95.
Legge, Dr. Thomas, 186.
Leghorn, 355.
Le Gris, Robert, 461.
Le Gros, Thomas, 528.
Leicester, 247, 496.
..... Forest, 194.
....., Mayor of, 178.
..... New Park, 106.

Digitized by Google

Leicester, Earl of, *see* Dudley, Robert.
....., Countess of, *see* Dudley, Lettice.
Leicester's Commonwealth, 166.
Leicestershire, 53, 249, 480, 520.
....., grants of lands in, 23, 53, 57, 87, 88, 106, 108, 111, 115, 121, 140, 169, 195, 317, 325, 381, 618.
....., justices of, 247.
....., lands and places in, 33, 194, 222, 296, 389, 394, 398, 462, 466, 545, 557, 618, 641.
....., receivers in, 53, 201, 222.
....., recusants in, 389, 408, 531.
....., residents in, 222, 252, 257, 330, 434, 490.
Leigh, 422.
....., the, 486.
Leigh, Captain Charles, 127.
....., Sir Edward, 37, 247, 253, 268.
....., Sir Francis, 404.
....., Sir Henry, 201, 203, 204, 283, 292, 313, 319.
....., ..., letters of, to Cecil, 237, 284, 292, 549.
....., ..., letters to, 201, 349.
....., James, 580.
....., Sir James, 74, 180, 468, 511.
....., John, 104.
....., Sir John, 151, 153, 348, 440, 550.
....., Oliver, 356.
....., Sir Oliver, or Oliphe, 24, 451, 514, 642.
....., Robert, 501.
....., Thomas, 533.
....., Sir Thomas, 642.
..... Sir Uriah, 83, 149.
....., *alias* Lythe, Walter, 534.
... ., William, 180.
Leighton, 51.
..... Walk, Waltham Forest, 609, 617.
Leighton, Lady Elizabeth, 17, 118.
....., Sir Thomas, 76, 118.
....., Sir William, 445, 590.
....., (justice), 389.
Leminge, Robert, *see* Limainge.
Lennard, Sampson, 184.
....., Margaret, 184.
Lenox, Duke of, *see* Stuart, Lewis.
....., Earl of, *see* Stuart, Matthew.
....., Countess of, *see* Stuart, Margaret.
Lenton Priory, 121, 124, 125, 236.
Leo XI., Pope, 214, 486.
Leominster, 402.
....., steward of, *see* Croft, Sir Herbert.
..... Priory, 47.
Lepingdon, Edward, 386.
Lepton, John, 10, 89, 47, 172, 241, 250, 800, 321, 459, 525.
Le Sieur, Stephen, 184, 204, 230, 334, 400, 413, 417; Sir Stephen, 484, 491, 512, 547, 564, 579.
Lesley, Sir Patrick, Lord of Lindores, 564–568.
Lesley, James, 564–569, 651.
....., William, 433.
Lessingham, Mr., 247.
Lester, Henry, 472.
Lethersall, Edward, 205.
Letters, *see* Posts.
Levant, the, 198, 434, 573.
..... Company (Turkey merchants), 51, 79, 136, 165, 168, 169, 208, 211, 228, 233, 270, 271, 311, 434, 458, 469, 548, 572.
....., ..., ambassadors of, 228, 233.
Leven river, 56.
Levens, Hans, 519.
Lever, Ralph, 192.
....., Thomas, 192.
Leveson, John, 64, 566.
....., Sir John, 24, 49, 64, 81, 103, 125, 348, 484.
....., or Luson, Sir Richard, 48, 92, 394.
....., Sir Walter, 246, 253, 528, 529, 614.
....., William, 87, 103.
Levett, Thomas, 343.
Levingston, Alexander, 107, 624.
....., Daniel, 105.
....., Henry, 344.
....., John, Equerry of the Queen, 75, 167, 397.
....., John, jun., Groom of the Bedchamber, 153, 167, 183, 206, 325, 568, 574.
....., John, 107.
Levyns, Sir Melchoir, 220.
Lewen, Sir Justinian, 136.
Lewes, 54, 416.
Lewes, Anthony, 645.
Lewgar, John, 476.
Lewin, Thomas, 639, 649.
Lewis, Anthony, 317.
....., John, 389.
....., Thomas, 148.
....., William, 111.
Lewisham, 73.
Lewkenor, George, 359.
....., Sir Lewis, 244, 305, 535.
....., ..., letters of, to Cecil, 34, 35, 40, 41, 233, 543.
....., Lady, 233.
....., Sir Richard, Chief Justice of Chester, 26, 28, 423, 655.
Ley, John, 181.
....., Thomas, 181.
....., *see also* Leigh.
Leyden, 501.
Leyland, Christopher, 502.
Liber Rubeus, 236.
Lichfield, 505, 543.
....., Bishop of, *see* Coventry and Lichfield.
....., Dean and Chapter of, 176.
....., prebend of, 614.
Lidall, Richard, 366, 378.
Lidd, Henry, 17.
Ligon, Sir William, 559.

Digitized by Google

Lilburn, Ferdinando, 483.
....., John, 116, 137.
Lime, 480.
Limehouse, 227.
Liminge, Robert, 582, 641.
Linchford and Ash, 115.
Lincoln, 443, 526, 644.
....., Bishops of, *see* Chaderton, William; Barlow, William.
....., cathedral of, 555.
....., Dean and Chapter of, 129, 426.
....., diocese of, 62, 107, 127, 262, 328, 347, 395, 506, 508, 607, 613, 614, 641.
...., Earl of, *see* Clinton.
Lincoln, Thomas, 96, 178.
Lincolnshire, 81, 184, 313, 379, 409, 480, 521.
....., grants of lands in, 17, 120, 133, 142, 143, 149, 160, 330, 348, 351, 356, 357, 402, 406, 418, 643, 644.
....., lands and places in, 68, 99, 102, 106, 115, 127, 129, 130, 132, 146, 155, 162, 165, 397, 429, 439, 440, 441, 442, 455, 471, 499, 607.
....., receivers of, 82, 441, 445, 469, 485, 500, 585.
....., recusants in, 383, 386, 402, 515, 607, 613, 634.
....., residents in, 127, 142, 248, 249, 255, 289, 442, 570.
Lincoln's Inn, 240, 334, 534, 633.
Lindley, Sir Henry, 142, 209.
....., Lawrence, 318.
Lindores, Lord, *see* Lesley, Sir Patrick.
Lindsay, Bernard, 69, 150, 189, 433.
....., David, 42.
....., David, Bishop of Ross, 31, 93.
....., Edward, 564.
....., Sir Henry, 37.
....., Sir James, 48, 121, 172, 230.
Lindsey, 429, 455.
Linewray, Sir John, 286.
Ling, *see* Fish.
Linkhorne, Thomas, 613.
Linley, Martin, 406.
Linlithgow, 278, 282, 450.
....., Earl of, *see* Livingston.
Linsden, Thomas, 327.
Linton, 339, 443.
..... Walk, Waltham Forest, 285.
Lions, John, 82.
Lisbon, 17, 253, 411.
Lisle, Norman, 280.
....., William, 459.
....., Mr., 37.
....., Lord, *see* Sydney.
Lister, Ingram, 151.
....., John, 144.
....., Dr. Matthew, letters of, to Carleton, 652, 653, 654.
Liston, 24.
Lithuania, 100, 101.
Little, Richard, 164, 173.
Little Dalby, 115.
Little Stanmore, 171.
Little Thurrock, 72.
Little Weldon, 24.
Littlebury, Humphrey, 218.
Littlejohn, *see* Owen, Nicholas.
Littleton, Sir Edward, 528, 529.
....., Humphrey, 282, 288, 299.
....., John, 17.
....., Muriell, 17, 288.
....., Stephen, 253, 256, 258, 280, 281, 282, 288.
Livedon, 438.
Lively, Edward, 150.
Liveries, *see* Wards.
Liverpool, 254, 469, 472.
....., Mayor of, 22.
Liversedge, 504.
Livingston, Alexander, Earl of Linlithgow, 33, 504.
....., George, 504.
Llachilched, 614.
Llan-Armon, 511
Llanbadarn Abuseyth, 15.
Llanbadarn Fawr, 15.
Llanbeulan, 614.
Llandaff, Bishop of, 552.
....., diocese of, 410.
Llandeilo-Vwaur, 34.
Llandinam, 453.
Llandough, 644.
Llanidar, 368.
Llannech-y-Aneth, 614.
Llan Peddroch, 130.
Llan Sainte y Catherine, 407.
Llanvailog, 614.
Llanwddyn, 533.
Llarneston, 385.
Llewellyn Griffith, 115.
Llewelyn, Mr., 411.
Lloyd, Charles, 457.
....., Fulk, 130.
....., George, Bishop of Man, 176, 187; Bishop of Chester, 188, 463, 497.
....., ..., letters of, to Salisbury, 407, 429, 502.
....., Gwenhoyvar, 533.
....., Humphrey, 425.
....., Oliver, 368.
....., Dr. Oliver, 28, 65, 95, 107, 373.
....., Rice ap David, 127.
....., Richard, 620.
....., Robert, 497, 514.
....., Thomas, 407, 551, 576.
Llysfaen, *see* Penmaen Llysfaen.
Loader, *alias* Suttell, Thomas, 277.
Loan to the King (1604), 133, 136, 161, 162, 164, 172, 181, 209, 232, 235, 276, 378 381, 404, 600.
....., (1610), 600, 606.

Digitized by Google

....., Loan to the King, repayment of, 136, 465, 574, 579, 581, 582, 583, 584, 585, 605.
....., *see also* London.
Lochard, Johan, 443.
Locherson, John, 283, 291, 292, 293, 295, 323.
Lochleven Castle, 96.
Lock, Thomas, 535.
Lockley, Frances, 429.
....., Robert, 429.
Locksmith, Richard, 77, 215.
Loddington, 169, 195, 517, 557.
Lodge, Dr. Thomas, 298.
Logwood, 448, 462.
....., customs on, 269, 362, 370, 439, 444.
Lok, Henry, 244, 307.
....., ..., letters of, to Salisbury, 244, 307, 431, 463.
....., Michael, 443.
London, 2, 17, 53, 61, 87, 93, 97, 107, 144, 161, 196, 201, 239, 250, 257, 259, 270, 334, 392, 409, 421, 423, 427, 439, 450, 456, 458, 460, 511, 523, 526, 538, 547, 574, 598, 652, 654.
....., aldermen of, 10, 65, 146, 153, 154, 172, 212, 235, 359, 370, 415, 455, 519, 522, 582, 603, 604.
....., buildings in or near, 4, 39, 77, 83, 105, 108, 154, 200, 287, 375, 377, 415, 449, 585, 633, 644, 647.
....., burials and christenings in, 536, 537, 655.
....., charter to, 457.
....., churches of, 218, 244, 270, 278, 339, 448, 463, 524, 580.
....., citizens of, 24, 84, 128, 172, 209, 415, 420.
....., City Companies of, 342, 360, 365.
Barbers and Surgeons, 189.
Brewers, 438, 639.
Butchers, 419.
Clothworkers, 90, 309.
Cordwainers, 146.
Feltmakers, 138.
Fishmongers, 83, 144, 287.
Goldsmiths, 566, 633.
Grocers, 578.
Haberdashers, 138.
Ironmongers, 120.
Leathersellers, 134, 420.
Mercers, 4, 103, 497.
Merchant Tailors, 323, 404, 471.
Mineral and Battery Works, 68, 378.
Musicians, 106.
Pewterers, 13, 84, 152, 157, 334, 335.
Pinmakers, 211, 353.
Poulterers, 392.
Salters, 639.
Starchmakers, 375.
Stationers, 48, 609.
Turners, 116.
London, freemen of, 118, 323.
....., highways near, 275, 359, 524.
....., King's entry into, *see* James I.
....., letters dated from, *passim*.
....., loan to King, 85, 172 334, 419, 439, 465, 477, 519, 522, 603.
....., Lord Mayors of,
(1603): Lee, Robert, 1, 10, 14, 24, 44.
(1603–4): Bennet, Sir Thomas, 52, 67, 73, 92, 107, 118, 129, 133, 154, 159, 161.
(1604–5): Low, Sir Thomas, 179, 212, 213, 228.
(1605–6): Hollyday, Sir Henry, 273, 285, 323.
(1606–7): Watts, Sir John, 343, 359, 360, 364.
(1607–8): Rowe, Sir Henry, 392, 415, 423, 448, 462.
(1608–9): Weld, Sir Humphrey, 524.
(1609–10): Cambell, Sir Thomas, 571, 603, 621.
....., ..., letters to, *see* James I., letters of.
....., merchants of, 91, 108, 116, 120, 133, 183, 196, 198, 236, 336, 348, 410, 412, 415, 435, 468, 518, 638.
....., offices and officers in, 16, 72, 146, 153, 156, 296, 330, 419, 442, 444.
....., parishes of, 31, 70, 105, 112, 119, 240, 332, 342, 390, 409, 433, 449, 461, 516, 519, 563, 583, 585, 619, 647.
....., plague in, 11, 16, 17, 20, 22, 25, 36, 38, 40, 332, 381, 452, 492, 540, 571, 655.
....., port of, 66, 81, 140, 179, 274, 330, 338, 391.
....., ..., customs and custom officers of, 14, 89, 139, 147, 148, 149, 191, 192, 196, 197, 210, 294, 376, 456, 492, 563, 575.
....., prisoners in, 313.
....., receivers in, 119, 216, 198.
....., recorder of, 10, 14, 16, 462, 442, 633.
....., recusants in, 244, 384, 408, 409, 547, 593, 594.
....., residents in, 52, 60, 88, 106, 130, 137, 175, 227, 250, 253, 271, 288, 289, 317, 333, 342, 374, 380, 396, 465, 476, 486, 508, 513, 516, 534, 546, 566, 572, 579, 581, 589, 633, 643, 644.
....., sheriffs of, 7, 591, 621.
....., ships of, 228, 422.
....., streets of:—
Aldgate, 103, 585.
Aldersgate-street, 77, 233.
Bishopsgate, 112, 117, 188, 602.
Blackfriars, 19, 50, 108, 561, 563, 586, 604.
Broad-street, 632.
Cheapside, 4, 105, 370, 566, 572, 633.
Cornhill, 288.
Cripplegate, 272, 338.
Dowgate, 239.

Digitized by Google

London, streets of—*continued.*
Fenchurch-street, 451.
Fetter-lane, 474, 595, 597.
Fleet-street, 70, 513, 516.
Friday-street, 455.
Friars, the, 49.
High Holborn, 414.
Holborn, 245, 257, 260, 285, 292, 355, 409, 454, 516, 609, 639.
Kingwell-street, 90.
Knight Rider-street, 472.
New Fish-street, 580.
Philip-lane 207, 209.
St. Giles's, 47, 269, 482.
St. John's-street, 244, 309.
St. Martin's-lane, 482,
Shoreditch, 428, 647.
Silver-street, 524.
Strand, 272, 289, 480; *see also* Strand.
Thames-street, 297.
Trinity-lane, 299.
Watling-street, 105.
Wood-street, 105.
....., subsidies in, 154, 332, 352, 370, 449, 496, 504, 594, 633.
....., tradespeople in, 272, 309, 436, 442, 640.
....., travellers to or from, 3, 5, 6, 20, 22, 140, 141, 222, 232, 233, 234, 238, 241, 242, 245, 248, 249, 252, 261, 266, 268, 269, 272, 299, 301, 310, 321, 344, 354, 370, 375, 387, 415, 437, 455, 465, 486, 492, 558, 637, 639.
....., Bishops of, *see* Bancroft, Vaughan, Ravis, Abbott.
....., diocese of, 35, 84, 154, 268, 528, 575, 631.
London House, 646, 648.
London, Elizabeth, 73, 439.
Lone, Samuel, 345.
Long, Thomas, 433.
Long Bennington, 536.
Long Buckby, 169.
Long Preston, 427.
Longdale, Peter, 22.
Longe, Catherine, 210.
....., Robert, 210.
....., Thomas, 210.
....., Sir Walter, 210.
Longland, 217.
Longney, 328.
Longstock, 178.
Longworth, 301.
Longworth, William, 255.
Lorchin, Richard, 402.
Lords, the, *see* Privy Council; Lords, House of.
Lords, House of, 94, 129, 186, 285, 289, 316, 323, 346, 352, 473, 619, 624, 628, 644.
....., ..., conferences with the Commons, 101, 351, 596, 645.
Lords, list of, 238, 335.
Lords Spiritual and Temporal, 335, 511, 529 562.
Lorraine, Duke of, Charles le Grand, 146, 330, 332.
....., ..., son of, *see* Vaudemont.
....., Duke of, Henri le Bon, 599, 637.
Losse, Sir Hugh, 87, 172.
Lostwithiel, 33, 458.
Lotchard, William, 447.
Lothbury, 354.
Lotti, Ottaviano, 328, 333.
Loughborough, 618.
Louth, 397.
Love, John, 383, 572.
....., Nicholas, 212.
....., Thomas, 143, 144.
Lovel, Captain Thomas, 127.
Lovelace, Sir Richard, 512.
....., Sir William, 171.
Lovell, Antiocheston, 94.
....., Edward, 498.
....., Jane, Lady, 260, 329.
....., John, 443.
....., Mary Lady, 640.
....., ——, 421.
Loversall, 331, 334, 384, 566.
Lovett, Drew, 529.
....., Francis, 529.
Low, Francis, 420.
....., James, 225.
Low Countries, 146, 269. 299, 326, 337, 359, 368, 411, 435, 439, 441, 448, 454, 464, 470, 476, 493, 528; *see also* Flanders, Holland.
Lowde, John, 161.
Lowdham, 512.
Lowe, priest, 289.
....., John, 642.
....., Sir Thomas, 429.
Lowe, the, 269.
Loweley, Thomas, 453.
Lower, Sir William, 266.
Lowman, Francis, 272.
....., Philip, 204.
Lowther, Leonard, 36.
....., Sir Richard, 317.
Lowthorpe, 533.
Loxfield, 217.
Lubbesthorpe, 140.
Lubeck, 621.
Lucas, William, sen., 559.
Lucca, 366.
Luddington, 191, 402.
Ludlow, 25, 26, 118, 129, 269, 460, 566.
Ludlow Castle, 483.
....., letters from, 383, 389, 398, 401, 402, 404, 423, 425, 450, 451, 629, 637, 641, 649, 650, 655.
Lugger, John, 199.
Lukin, Bartrobe, 32, 95.

Digitized by Google

Lukin, Thomas, 9 .
Luls, Arnold, 217, 338, 352.
Lulworth, 192, 195, 603.
Lumley, John Lord, 15, 19, 220, 234, 442, 478, 505.
....., Richard, 535.
Lundoris, Lord, *see* Lindores.
Lundy Island, 601.
Lunsden, Thomas, 343, 624.
Lurgishall, 356.
Luson, Sir Richard, *see* Leveson.
Luther, Anthony, 615.
....., Martin, 392.
....., Thomas, 615.
Lutley, George, 417.
Lutterworth, 466.
Luxemburgh, Duke of, 370.
Lydd, 358.
Lyddall, 78.
Lydeat, George, 181.
Lydney, 160.
Lydston, Robert, 127.
Lydyard, Hugh, 124.
Lye, 529, 611.
Lye, Alexander, 38.
Lyfield Forest, 251, 289, 611.
Lyme Regis, 121, 517, 534.
....., Mayor of, 517, 534.
Lympsham, 385.
Lynam, 350.
Lyndhurst, 123.
Lyneden, 500, 553.
Lyne, Mr. (of Westminster), 302.
....., Thomas, 592.
Lyngen, 33.
Lyngen, Edward, 33, 106, 599, 602, 606.
....., Ellinor, 224.
Lynn, 553.
Lynn Regis, *see* King's Lynn.
Lyntell, Edward, 158.
Lyons, 208, 639.
Lyons, John, 642.
Lyons, or Lions Castle, *see* Holt Castle.
Lytham, 383.
Lythe, Walter, *see* Leigh, Walter.
Lytton, Philip, 477, 581.
....., Sir Rowland, 312, 372, 465, 476, 486, 492, 505, 558.
....., ..., letters of, to Chamberlain, 225, 368, 375.
....., ..., letters of, to Carleton, 334, 503, 512, 629.
....., William, 185, 368, 375, 396, 465, 505, 506, 629.
Lyvalls, 401.

M.

M'Carty, Lady Ellen, 654.
....., Florence, 113, 184.
M'Donnel, Sir James, 387.
....., Sir Ronald, 421.
M'Sorrell, Randall, 432.
Macclesfield, or Maxwell, Peter, 37.
Machell, William, 568.
Mackew, John, 427.
Macwilliams, Henry, 354.
Maddison, Ralph, 485.
Madley, 525.
Madock, Richard, 59.
Madrid, 338, 411, 612, 613.
Magdalen Hospital, Norfolk, 422, 440.
Magner, Francis, 652.
Maherley, 8.
Maidenhead, 138.
Maidstone, 134.
....., Mayor of, 178.
Mainstonfield, *see* Chinley.
Mainwaring, Arthur, 500; Sir Arthur, 625, 648.
....., Christopher, 272.
....., Henry, 209.
....., Hugh, 209, 337.
....., Mr., 505.
Mak, E. F., 238.
Malaga, 193.
Malaspina, Marquises of, 231.
Malbeck, 630.
Malcolmtosh, John, 422.
Maldon, 216, 479, 486, 572.
Male, 621.
Malines, Gerard, 62.
Mallerthorp, 255.
Mallet, George, 390.
Mallory, Sir John, 494, 539, 559, 588.
....., Thomas, Dean of Chester, 364, 505.
Mallows, John, 504.
Malmesbury, 114, 359.
Malrey, Mr., 609.
Malta, vessels of, 306.
Maltravers, Lord, *see* Howard, James.
Maltsters, 474.
Malvern, 354.
Malvern Chace, 641.
Malyn, Ferdinando, 234.
Man, Bishop of, *see* Lloyd; Philips.
Manaden, 379.
Manchester, 521.
..... College of Christ Church, 41, 42, 497, 498, 499.
Mancididor, ——, 314.
Manedo (a savage), 368.
Manewden, 614.
Manfield, Frances, 223.
....., John, 223.

Digitized by Google

Manisty, Edward, 177.
Manley, Richard, 29.
Mann, William, 397, 422, 425.
Manners, Francis, 358.
....., Sir George, 613.
....., Oliver, 60; Sir Oliver, 176, 260, 261, 429.
....., ..., letters of, to Salisbury, 526, 610.
....., Ralph, 112.
....., Roger, 297.
....., Roger, Earl of Rutland, 14, 25, 93, 94, 137, 266, 275, 522, 610.
....., ..., letters of, to Salisbury, 522, 551, 636.
....., Elizabeth, Countess of Rutland, 237, 516.
Manning, Peter, 380.
Mansell, Sir Robert, 51, 69, 98, 110, 279, 409, 610, 645, 646.
....., Lodowick, 327.
....., Thomas, 327.
Mansfield, 219, 630.
Mansfield Waterhouse, 578.
Mansfield, Sir Edward, 634.
....., Henry, 408, 479.
Mantell, Thomas, 218.
Mantua, Vincent I., Duke of, 463.
Manuscripts, *see* Books.
Manwood, John, 418, 645.
Manyfold Wick, 167.
Maperley, Roger, 408.
Mapes, Leonard, 483.
Mapledingham, 256.
Mapperley, 617.
Mar, Earl of, *see* Stewart, John.
Marbury, Francis, 580.
....., George, 355, 447.
....., Lawrence, 148, 389, 430, 472.
....., Thomas, 148, 320, 419, 447, 472, 498, 530, 583, 587, 650.
Marcham, 617.
Marches, *see* Borders.
Marcus, Jenkin, 383, 403.
Marden, 155.
Margate, 309.
Margitts, George, 451, 460.
Mariners, 200, 235, 281, 304, 327, 360, 541.
Markes, manor of, 145.
Market Harborough, 330.
Market, Clerks of, 6, 10.
Markets and Fairs, 83, 115, 123, 129, 130, 136, 145, 156, 157, 171, 215, 236, 310, 340, 360, 387, 404, 406, 412, 538, 570.
Markey, William, 486.
Markham, Charles, 374.
....., Sir Griffin, 20, 21, 22, 25, 26, 31, 53, 57, 246, 257, 259, 493, 538, 542.
....., ..., attainder of, 65, 125, 378.
....., ..., confessions and examinations of, 23, 33, 37.
....., ..., letters of, to Cecil, 33, 37, 440.
Markham, Anne Lady, 65, 259, 278, 280, 538, 542.
....., ..., letters of, to Salisbury, 259, 278.
....., John, Serjeant-at-arms, 645.
....., John, 374.
....., Mr. (minister), 555.
Marks, C., 14.
Marnhill, Baron, *see* Howard, Henry.
Marque, Letters of, 63, 349, 357.
Marrick House and Park, 233, 352.
Marrow, Isaac, 527.
Marsfield, 474.
Marsh, Henry, 52.
....., Leonard, 225.
....., Michael, 320.
Marshal of the Field, 487.
Marshall, George, 560, 567.
....., John, 595.
....., Richard, 401.
....., Robert, 299.
....., Thomas, 499, 563, 567.
Marshalsea Prison, 88, 268, 628.
Marsham, 617.
Marshagh, 149.
Marshland, 450.
Marson, Simon, 599.
Martaiew, 340.
Marten, Dr. Henry, 496.
....., Dr. Richard, 497.
Martin, Alexander, 607.
....., Bartholomew, 311.
....., Edward, 15.
....., Henry, 202, 401, 572.
....., Richard, 7, 160, 166, 337.
....., Sir Richard, Master of the Mint, 166, 368, 566, 572, 574, 632.
....., Richard, Bishop of St. David's, 38.
....., Thomas, 159, 535, 537.
....., (friar), 209.
....., Dr. (physician), 205, 233.
Martin Abbey, 406.
Martock, 51.
Marton, 126, 130.
Marven, Sir James, *see* Mervin.
Marvyn, or Marvin, Thomas, 174, 158.
Marwell, 356.
Marwood Hag, 98.
Marwood Park, 523.
Mary I., Queen, 223.
Mary, Princess, 217, 246, 377, 430, 596.
....., ..., funeral of, 372.
....., Queen of Scots, 5, 8, 11, 13, 96, 150, 232, 267, 490, 542, 548.
..... de Medicis, Queen of France, 18.
Marybone Park, 137, 598, 607.
Mascall, Edward, 255.
Mason, Ambrose, 581.
....., Henry, 507.
....., John, 633.
....., Matathias, 599.

Digitized by Google

Mason, Peter, 383.
....., Robert, 139, 458.
Masques, *see* Drama.
Mass, service of, 60, 111, 250, 251, 258, 261, 263, 277, 313.
Massam, William, 271, 387.
Massey, Gerard, 132.
Massock, Henry, 407.
Massy, William, 389.
Masters, Ralph, 197.
Mathieu, Pierre, 639.
Matilson, Henry, 162.
Maton, William, letters of, to Salisbury, 569, 574.
Matthew, Edmund, 483.
....., John, 447.
....., Morgan, 106.
....., Nathaniel, 129, 539.
....., Tobias, Bishop of Durham, 36, 82, 269, 272; Archbishop of York, 329, 391, 632, 641.
....., ..., commissions to, 436, 531.
....., ..., letters of, 401, 520.
....., ..., letters of, to Salisbury, 55, 459, 559.
....., ..., letters to, *see* James I., letters of.
....., Tobie, 128, 207, 213, 348, 368, 403.
....., ..., letters of, 164.
....., ..., letters of, to Carleton, 195, 278, 387.
Matthew, ——, 304.
Matthews, Peter, 483.
Mattingley, John, 85.
Maudit, Mr. (of London), 339.
Maugier, John.
Maull, Patrick, 66, 96, 162, 163.
Maunchi, John, 608.
Maunder, Thomas, 248, 263, 266.
Maundy, the, 206, 413.
Maurice, Francis, 608.
....., Count, *see* Nassau.
Mawdit, John, 402.
Mawdsley, ——, 388.
Mawe, Leonard, 158.
Mawgan, 287.
Maxwell, Herbert, 593.
....., John Lord, 387.
....., Peter, *see* Macclesfield.
....., Robert, 150.
....., Ronald, 478.
May, Hugh, 392.
....., Humphrey, 86, 384, 530.
....., John, 298.
....., John (recusant), 572.
....., Martin, 85.
....., Philip, 4, 6.
....., Captain, 262.
Maycock, Sir Cavalliero, 110.
Maydenhall, 406.
Mayes, William, 581.
Mayland, 613.
Maylandes, 613.
Maynard, Henry, 652.
....., Sir Henry, 24, 33, 181, 522.
....., Sir William, 532.
Mayne, John, 379.
....., Joseph, 84, 379, 565.
Maynet, Michael, 190.
Mayo, ——, 231.
Mead, Sir Thomas, 379, 652.
Meares, Henry, 472.
Meath, Bishop of, *see* Dodd, Roger; Montgomery, George.
Meaze, *see* Garnet, Henry.
Medals, 179.
Medianburg, 281.
Mediterranean Sea, 579.
Medway River, 110.
Mee, Nicholas, 537.
Meek, Walter, 498.
Meere, John, 484.
....., ..., letters of, to Salisbury, 561, 604.
Melbourn, 111.
Melchet, 380.
Melcomb Regis, 334, 517, 618.
Melford, 633.
Melin, Cornelius, 226.
Melksham Forest, 408, 578.
Mellersh, Richard, 49, 50.
Mellett, George, 408.
Melvill, Andrew, 354.
....., Sir Robert, 72.
Mendip, 196, 221, 298.
Mendoza, Don Bernardino de, Spanish Ambassador, 62.
Merchandize, 53, 59, 89, 112, 139, 141, 152, 348, 449, 620, 621, 622, 647, 658.
Merchant Adventurers, 117, 309, 368, 568, 639.
..... Strangers, 168, 179, 308, 332, 337, 343 344, 347, 348, 350, 371, 451, 469, 477, 499, 578, 638, 647.
Merchants, 11, 107, 147, 183, 192, 193, 208, 276, 277, 294, 315, 342, 349, 357, 361, 383, 387, 418, 425, 429, 432, 437, 455, 459, 470, 490, 492, 535, 569, 586, 610, 621, 625.
Merden, 498.
Meredith, Edward, 434.
....., John, 434, 655.
..... Richard, 205, 380.
....., Thomas ap John, 372.
....., Sir William, 217.
....., William, 236, 374.
Merefleet, 625.
Merell, Thomas, 112, 152.
Merevel, 529.
Merfin, George, 331.
Merick, Jenkyn Thomas, 135.
Merifield, 563.
Merionethshire, 317, 495.
....., justices and judges in, 429, 489.
....., offices in, 119, 226, 391, 444.

Digitized by Google

Merlyon, the ship, 412.
Mermaid and Anchor inn, 247.
Merrick, Hugh, 108, 431.
....., Rowland, 327.
Merry, Henry, 581.
....., Thomas, 330.
....., Mr., 637.
Merswe, 384.
Merton, James, 102.
Merton Abbey, 328.
Mervin, or Marven, Sir James, 81, 379.
Meryton, Francis, 144.
Mesnil, M. du, 30.
Metcalf, Brian, 642.
....., Jerome, 414, 442, 613.
....., Sir Christopher, 552.
Metcalfe, Sir Thomas, 513.
....., ..., letters of, to Salisbury, 522, 552.
Metham, Sir Thomas, 600.
Metlawe and Welawe, 415.
Mevagissey, 431.
Mewtas, Mrs. Jane, 492.
....., Thomas, 144.
Mewtys, Captain Thomas, 347, 452.
Mewys, Sir John, 440.
Meysey, Ma., 88.
....., Thomas, 88.
....., William, 608.
Miccoti, Julian, 364.
Michelborne, Sir Edward, 121, 162, 237, 487.
....., Lawrence, 32, 390, 593.
....., Thomas, 496.
Michel-grove, 359, 621.
Michel-marsh, 320.
Michell, Francis, 176, 399.
....., Lawrence, 440, 648.
....., Mr., 489.
Middenham, 55.
Middleborne, 347.
Middlebowe, 572.
Middleburgh, 27, 37, 40, 505.
Middleham, 158, 462, 511, 513, 522, 523.
Middlemore, John, 437.
....., Richard, 128.
....., Thomas, 589.
....., William, 430.
....., Mrs., 583.
Middlesex, 72, 86, 196, 449, 518, 519, 617.
....., grants of lands in, 20, 35, 70, 98, 115, 119, 129, 332, 346, 355, 377, 391, 433, 560, 643.
....., justices in, 456, 567.
....., lands and places in, 48, 171, 179, 188, 402, 428, 440, 506, 537, 619, 633, 643, 652.
....., offices in, 384, 407.
....., receivers in, 9, 119, 198, 216.
....., recusants in, 414, 493, 529, 583, 593, 605.
....., residents in, 143, 151, 157, 189, 249, 275, 419, 462, 507.
Middlesex, sheriff of, 7, 48.
Middleton, Christopher, 200, 640.
....., David, 503.
....., Francis, 511.
....., Henry, 84, 592.
....., Hugh, 187.
....., Robert, 114.
....., Sir Thomas, 103.
....., William, 8.
....., William, 127.
....., William (recusant), 402
Middleton (Kent), 498.
..... (Lancashire), 519.
..... (Northampton), 554.
..... (York), 526.
Milan, 231, 527.
Mildmay, Sir Anthony, 51, 179, 375.
....., Sir Thomas, 33.
....., Sir Walter, 164, 185.
Mile End, 362.
Milebrook, 628.
Miles (priest), 44.
Milford, 329.
Militia, 469.
Mill, William, 176, 384.
Millaston, ——, 227.
Miller, Alexander, 120, 175, 323.
....., Hugh, 52.
....., James, 316.
Milles, Arthur, 226.
Millington, Anthony, 13.
..... (priest), 111.
Mills, Francis, 82, 336, 411, 436, 439, 458, 588, 627.
....., ..., letters to, *see* Reynoldes, Edward.
..... Mrs., 627.
....., Henry, 419.
....., Richard, 172.
....., Thomas, 12.
Milo, 306.
Milton, 455.
..... blockhouse, 102, 444.
Milton, Adam, 60.
Milverstone, 339.
Milward, or How, Agnes, 116, 119.
..... Dr. John, 116, 119, 504.
....., Thomas, 134.
Minchinhampton, 581.
Mineral and Battery Works, *see* London, Companies of.
Mines and Minerals, 134, 139, 140, 429, 571, 576; *see also* Scotland, mines in.
Mines Royal, 135, 144, 625.
Ministers, 31, 49, 67, 86, 172, 175, 185, 186, 194, 206, 263, 393, 421, 474, 487, 488, 495, 552, 595, 620, 628.
..... non-conforming, 127, 175, 193, 197, 200, 204, 282, 290, 299, 314, 452, 471, 522, 603.
Ministers in Scotland, *see* Scotland.
Ministry, 19, 118, 183, 189, 348.

Digitized by Google

Minories, the, 350, 427.
Minors, Roger, 447.
Minster, 72.
Mint, affairs of, 11, 452, 474, 548.
....., auditors of, 33.
....., master of, *see* Martin, Sir Richard.
....., officers of, 60, 65, 83, 105, 160, 166, 373, 386, 560, 563, 566, 571, 579.
....., warden of, *see* Knyvet, Sir Thomas.
Mison, or Myson, Thomas, 547, 570.
Misterton, 154.
Mitchell, Francis, 10.
....., John, 127.
....., Thomas, 111.
Mitford (priest), 443.
Moatfords, priests, *alias* Croft and Grey, 259.
Mockett, Abraham, 371.
Mocktree Forest, 142.
Mogg, Walter, 277.
Mokett, John, 182.
Moldavia, Prince of, 376, 458.
Mole, 607.
Mole, John, 511.
....., Mr. (tutor), 463, 579.
Molino, Nicolo (Venetian Ambassador), 289.
Moluccas, the, 344.
Molyneux, Sir Richard, 364.
....., Rutland, 538.
Mompesson, Jasper, 511.
....., Thomas, 521.
Monday (pursuivant), 310.
Mondon, 560.
Mondy, Edmund, 94.
Moneys, *see* Coin.
Mongiatt, M. de, 60.
Monk Orchard, 87.
Monk, Sir Thomas, 44.
Monksmill et Monkey, 222.
Monkwearmouth, 310.
Monmouthshire, 174, 253, 256, 361, 378.
....., lands and places in, 53, 217, 378, 529.
....., receivers of, 83.
....., recusants in, 253, 552.
Monopolies, 7, 79, 157.
Monox, Edward, 352.
..... family, 579.
Monro, Angus, 122.
Monson, Sir Thomas, 184, 386, 486, 512.
....., Sir William, 212, 232, 540, 541, 550, 640.
Montague, Sir Edward, 193.
....., Sir Henry, 369, 419, 441, 457, 536.
....., Henry, 10.
....., James, Dean of the Chapel Royal, 176; Dean of Worcester, 199, 203, 368, 410; Bishop of Bath and Wells, 416, 430, 452.
....., Roger, 425, 427.
....., Viscount, *see* Brown, Anthony.
....., Lady, 57.
Montague House, 310, 312.
Montagues, the, 624.
Montaigne, Dr. George, 142, 463; Dean of Westminster, 647.
....., Hugh, 119.
Monteagle, Lord, *see* Parker, William.
Montgomeri, Earl of, 638.
Montgomery, 135.
..... Castle, 287, 448.
..... gaol, 154, 610, 618.
Montgomery, George, 102; Bishop of Derry, Raffo, and Clogher, 199; Bishop of Meath, 628.
....., Sir Neil, 396.
....., Earl of, *see* Herbert.
Montgomeryshire, 127, 135, 231, 498.
....., lands and places in, 301, 457, 533.
....., offices in, 135, 231, 325, 372.
Montjoy, Lord, *see* Blount, Charles.
Montmorenci, Henri, Duc de, Constable of France, 308.
....., Charlotte Marguerite de, 308.
Moon, William, 117.
Moore, Adrian, 475.
....., Francis, 328, 334, 414, 593.
....., Sir George, 24, 437.
....., John, 364.
....., Mary, 77.
....., Richard, 157, 377, 381, 424, 427, 585.
....., Robert, 337, 545.
....., Robert (of Hampshire), 317, 318.
....., Robert (coachmaker), 65.
....., Sir Robert, 437.
....., William, 389.
....., Mr., 126.
Moorfields, 297, 332.
Moorhead, William, 326.
Morborn, 52.
Morcomb, William, 123.
Mordaunt, Henry Lord, 9, 225, 492, 548, 625, 649.
....., ..., connection of, with Gunpowder Plot, 245, 254, 258, 259, 264, 265, 266, 273, 274, 281, 285, 295.
....., Margaret, Lady, 245.
More, Edward, 240.
....., Sir Edward, 286.
....., Elizabeth, 240.
....., Gabriel, 364.
....., Sir George, 138.
....., Richard, 85, 609.
Morehall, 383.
Morehay, 608, 616.
Morehay Walk, 473, 495.
Morekey, William, 396.
Moreton, Albert, 185.
....., Dr. Thomas, 361.
Morgan, Bridget, 497.
....., Sir Charles, 225.
....., Edward, 275, 352, 590, 598.

Digitized by Google

Morgan, Francis, 500.
....., Harry, 232, 254, 255, 259, 279, 282.
....., Mrs., 232, 259.
....., John, 198.
....., Mary, 345.
....., Sir Matthew, 145.
....., Rees, 135.
....., Robert, 235, 329, 373, 379, 417.
....., Thomas, 187, 232, 314.
....., Thomas (surveyor), 10, 319, 446, 449, 483, 492, 520, 523, 631, 642.
....., William (recusant), 224, 225, 556.
....., William, 423.
Morice, Edward, 211.
Morking Mills, 95.
Morley, 552.
Morley, Edward, 335.
....., Lionel, 539.
....., Thomas, 462.
....., William, 304.
....., Lord, *see* Parker, Edward.
Morleys, the, 587.
Mornington, Richard, 443.
Morpeth, 519.
Morrall, Walter, 477, 478.
Morrell, Roger, 217, 302.
Morrice, Nicholas, 270.
Morris, Francis, 70, 467.
....., John, 398, 479.
....., Sir John, 492.
....., Nicholas, 430.
....., Robert, 216.
....., Robert (of Essex), 216.
....., Thomas, 453, 631
....., Sir William, 338, 348.
....., Winifred, 479.
..... (servant), 491.
Morrison, Bess, 441.
....., Sir Charles, 196.
....., Fiennes, 121.
....., John, 448, 591.
Morse, William, 438.
Mortimer, 625.
Mortimer, Mr., 321.
Mortlake, 531.
..... Lodge and Park, 35, 408.
Morton, Dr. Thomas, Dean of Gloucester, 580; Dean of Winchester, 557, 570.
Morvill, 26, 28.
Moseley, William, 596.
Moselhew, Lawrence, 172.
Mote Park, 372.
Mote's Bulwark, 155.
Mottisfont, 637.
Mouchy, John, 190.
Moulsworth, Wingfield, 396.
Moulton Park, 127.
Mounson, Thomas, 357.
....., Mrs. (of Lincolnshire), 255.
Mount, The, 142.
Mount Howard, Guiana, 127.
Mountfield, 531.
Mountford, Sir Edward, 146.
....., John, 112.
Moxsay, Nicholas, 402.
Moyses, David, 93, 113, 349, 504.
Muckleston, 374.
Mulberry trees, 344, 398, 540, 562, 574.
Mulcaster, Richard, 497.
Muncaster, Leonard, 537, 572.
....., Oliver, 537, 572.
Munck, Levinus de, Secretary of Cecil, 14, 35, 198, 512, 550, 627.
....., ..., letter of, 627.
....., ..., letters to, 225, 240, 249, 256, 260, 273, 287, 368, 492.
....., ..., papers by, 243, 247, 256, 266, 281, 296, 315, 346.
Muncrieff, Alexander, 30, 107.
....., George, 107, 564, 576, 643.
....., Henry, 170.
....., Robert, 71.
....., Thomas, 396, 414, 424.
Munden Hall, 85, 128, 133.
Munford, To., 142.
Munition, *see* Ordnance.
Munster, 39, 446.
....., Lord President of, *see* Danvers, Henry Lord.
Murray, David, 108, 114, 195.
....., Sir David, 446, 465, 562, 580, 587, 598, 611.
....., ..., letters of, to Salisbury, 490, 626.
....., David, Lord Scone, 213.
....., George, 47, 64, 88, 219.
....., James, 367.
....., Sir James, 402, 474, 638.
....., Jane, 396.
....., John (Queen's servant), 534, 540.
....., John (curate), 106.
....., John (groom of the bedchamber), 47, 64, 88, 219, 223, 233, 254, 395, 414, 491, 530, 634.
....., ..., letters of, to Salisbury, 540, 558.
....., Sir Patrick, 69, 413, 491.
....., Prudence, 69.
....., Richard, 121, 497, 498, 499.
....., Robert, 126.
....., Thomas (tutor of Prince Charles), 226, 340, 396, 417, 535, 540, 577, 591.
....., William, 369.
....., Earl of, *see* Stewart, James.
Muscadell, customs on, 136, 165.
Muschamp, Thomas, 163.
Muscovado, 496.
Muscovy, 437, 480.
..... company, 298, 610; *see also* Russia merchants.
Muse, Thomas, 42.

Digitized by Google

Musgrave, Christopher, 431.
....., Edward, 264.
....., Sir Edward, 507.
....., John, 319, 395.
....., Leonard, 46.
....., Sir Richard, 12, 24, 223, 405.
....., Thomas, 360, 399, 405.
Mush, William, 642.
Music, lecture on, 447.
Musicians, *see* James I., musicians of.
Mussell, Thomas, 190.
....., William, 190.
Musters, 51, 58, 226, 231, 238, 374, 441, 443, 452, 455, 460, 461, 469, 470, 485, 489, 545, 602.
Muster-masters and commissioners, 126, 145, 227, 258, 272, 323.
Mutmare Park, 572.
Muttlebury, Thomas, 403.
Mutton, Peter, 231, 353.
Mydleton, John, 290.
Myers, Andrew, 576.
Myles, John, 244.
Mylwarde, William, 257.
Myng, John, 302.
....., Judith, 302.
Mynne, Sir Henry, 424, 432, 655.
Mynors, George, 388, 443, 607.
Mynours, Henry, 346, 449, 556.
....., John, 224, 346.
Mynterne, Mr., 51.

N.

N—— T——, 8.
Nairn, Mr., 657.
Nantbay Grange, 513.
Naples, 636.
Nappay, 552.
Napper, Archibald, 356, 413.
Narberth, or Norbertes, 510, 556.
Narrow Seas, 110, 185, 277, 280, 361.
Nash, 557.
Nasmyth, John, 108, 219, 233, 403.
Nassau, Count Maurice of, 27, 37, 40, 57, 143, 230.
Nassington, 310.
Naunton, Robert, 327.
Navarre, 101.
Navy, or Fleet, 92, 277, 347, 361, 495, 645.
....., abuses in, 419, 483, 484.
....., charges of, 110, 459, 659.
....., officers of, 11, 29, 39, 76, 91, 94, 95, 98, 110, 189, 279, 286, 321, 329, 347, 393, 431, 458, 531, 533, 577, 607, 608.
....., supplies for, 29, 39, 119, 157, 189, 191, 220, 222, 366, 409, 418, 458, 473, 508, 531, 640, 646.
....., treasurer of, 526, 608, 610, 645.
Nay, John, 196.
Naylor, Adam, 537.
....., William, 524.
Neale, Francis, 120, 461, 513.
....., ..., letters of, to Salisbury, 441, 553.
....., Thomas, 120.
....., Walter, 51.
Neate, the, 479.
Neave, John, 502.
Neck, Roger, 241.
Nedham, Robert, 238.
Needham, Arthur, 119.
....., Francis, 89, 135, 347, 419, 535.
....., John, 531.
....., Sir John, 435.
....., Oswald, 559.
....., Mr., 650.
Needwood Forest, 408, 524, 562.
Neile, Richard, Dean of Westminster, 200, 302, 401, 410; Bishop of Rochester, 443, 447, 468, 526; Bishop of Coventry and Lichfield, 643, 647.
....., William, 131.
Nelson, Neils, 64.
Nethercombe, *alias* Estcombe, 375.
Netherdale, 233, 572.
Netherham, 435.
Netherlanders, *see* Dutch and Hollanders.
Netherlands, *see* Holland, Flanders.
....., merchants of, 331, 346, 353.
Nether Padley, 86.
Neuburgh, George William Duke of, 638.
Nevey, George, 28, 410, 496, 508, 606.
Nevile, Dr. Thomas, 186, 551.
Nevill, Lady Adeline, 124, 209.
....., Sir Andrew, 25.
....., Lady Ann, 124.
....., Lady Catherine, 124.
....., Henry, 5th Earl of Westmoreland, 652.
....., Charles, 6th Earl of Westmoreland, 124, 174, 209, 275, 652.
....., Edward, or Edmund, of Latimer, titular Earl of Westmoreland, 246, 261, 275, 342, 382, 402, 474, 497, 624.
....., Lady Margaret, 30.
....., Lady Mary, 94, 124.
....., Ralph, 1st Earl of Westmoreland, 342, 355.
....., William (merchant), 162, 412, 537.
....., William (examiner), 511.
Neville, Anthony, 552.
....., Edward, 24, 94.
....., Henry, 371, 372.
....., Sir Henry, 2, 275, 371, 372, 409, 463, 493, 505, 515, 535.
....., ..., letters of, 188, 310, 456, 486, 645.
New, John, 34, 160.
New Drapery, 63, 215, 233, 288, 306, 311, 336, 477, 604.
....., customs on, 343, 348.

Digitized by Google

New Forest, 152, 344, 405, 408, 409, 410, 470, 518, 541, 553.
New Lodge, 230.
New Park, Leicestershire, 112, 123.
New River, 358.
New Romney, 302, 632.
Newark on Trent, 4, 134, 260, 351, 516, 610.
....., hospital, alms-rooms in, 161, 389, 394, 398, 498.
Newark Grange, 178.
Newark Wood, 218.
Newborn, 302.
Newborough, 579.
Newbury, 213, 606.
Newby, 252.
Newby, Alexander, 135, 476.
Newcastle on Tyne, 161, 184, 235, 264, 285, 312, 345, 376, 389, 564, 642, 655.
....., gaol of, 237, 279, 283.
....., letters from, 114, 253, 257, 283, 284, 315, 316, 453, 585.
....., Mayor of, 207, 295, 585.
....., recusants in, 264.
Newce, Captain William, 319, 323, 324, 325, 326.
Newcome, Dr., 465.
Newell, Robert, 641.
Newelme, *see* Ewelme.
Newenham, 197.
Newfoundland, 560, 604.
Newgate, 592.
....., prisoners in, 91, 305, 514.
Newham, 653, 654.
Newham-Huntlo, 516.
Newland, 160, 437.
Newman, John, 63.
....., Dr. George, 377.
Newmarket, 271, 384, 404, 413, 418, 423, 517, 524, 573.
....., inn at, 403, 449.
....., letters dated from, 200, 383, 412, 462, 469, 470, 547, 564, 565, 567, 571, 573, 651.
Newminster, monastery, 525.
Newport, Isle of Wight, 348, 392, 503, 595.
Newport, Captain Christopher, 279, 367.
....., Edward, 304, 322, 339.
....., Sir Francis, 238, 301.
....., Robert, 257.
....., William, 230.
Newsham, 320.
Newsom, Edward, 47.
Newstead Grange, 31.
Newton, Adam, 176, 536.
....., ..., letters of, to Salisbury, 367, 454.
....., Ann, 198.
....., Dr. Fogg, 598.
....., Katherine Lady, 422.
....., Theodore, 422, 424, 425.
....., Thomas, 44.
....., Mr., 133.
Newton Ferrers, 51.
Nichol Forest, 75, 78, 595.
Nicholas, John, 598, 602, 629.
....., Reynolds, 342.
....., Richard, 394.
....., Susan, 586, 598.
Nicholls, Sir Augustine or Austin, 382, 618.
....., John, 581.
Nicholson, Edmund, 51, 226.
....., George, 28.
....., John, 130, 434, 460.
....., Otho, 96, 226, 421, 468, 493, 568.
....., Thomas, 131.
....., William, 426.
Nicolls, Samuel, 597.
....., Thomas, 113.
Niloe, Hans, 534, 536.
Noades, John, 592.
Noball Hall, 356.
Noke, Thomas, 382.
Non-communicants, *see* Communicants.
Non-conformity, *see* Conformity.
Nonsuch, 547, 589.
..... house and park, 15, 234, 340, 353, 379, 383, 401, 402, 443, 520, 534, 567, 600, 605, 607, 617, 632.
....., game at, 220.
....., letters dated from, 328, 439, 442, 454.
Norbertes, *see* Narberth.
Norbrook, 241, 242, 243, 252, 279.
Norbury, 514.
Norden, John, 186, 191, 508, 509, 616, 642.
....., ..., letters of, to Salisbury, 509, 518, 544, 553, 566.
Norfolk, 37, 51, 125, 386, 387, 517, 529, 604.
....., grants of lands in, 17, 31, 59, 72, 77, 87, 90, 133, 141, 224, 229, 351, 377, 595.
....., lands and places in, 24, 48, 70, 101, 111, 126, 169, 230, 254, 276, 287, 292, 310, 319, 369, 425, 468, 513, 544, 617.
....., manufactures in, 448, 483.
....., offices in, 386, 503, 508, 644.
....., receivers in, 152, 595.
....., recusants in, 59, 390, 416, 511, 530, 592.
....., residents in, 96, 145, 208, 326, 505 581, 598.
....., sheriff, &c., of, 75, 105, 227.
Norfolk, Duke of, *see* Howard, Thomas.
Norham Castle and Manor, 41, 76, 91.
Normanby, 595, 600, 638.
Normandy, 101.
Norrington, 345.
Norris, Allen, 205.
....., Edward, 205.
....., Sir Edward, 3.
....., Francis Lord, 235, 237, 239, 249, 255, 278, 317, 330, 441, 454, 457, 473, 475.
....., ..., accounts of, 239, 249.

Digitized by Google

Norris, Francis Lord, illness of, 235, 237, 255, 278, 454.
....., ..., letters of, to Carleton, 422, 435, 488.
....., ..., letters of, to Cecil, 209, 465, 571.
....., Bridget Lady, 317, 454, 475.
....., Bridget, 454.
....., John, 338.
....., Sir John, 285, 585.
....., Silvester, 265.
....., William, 6.
....., Sir William, 107.
....., Mr., 260.
Norroy King-at arms, *see* Segar, William; St. George, Richard.
North, Lady, 70.
....., (priest), 225.
....., Mr., 631.
North (of England), the 239, 259, 261, 262, 268, 322, 332, 370, 390, 455, 473, 481, 531, 540.
....., officers in, 237, 405, 532, 537.
....., Council of, 24, 39, 63, 118, 241, 321, 358, 418, 463, 466, 511, 519, 531, 649.
....., ..., precedency in, 551, 556, 559, 561, 567, 571.
....., ..., President of, *see* Sheffield, Edmund Lord.
North Allerton, 82, 365.
..... Auckland, 173.
..... Barsted, 499.
..... Cleobury, 269.
..... Hill, 179.
..... Muskham, 536.
..... Shoebury, 35.
..... Stoke, 46, 115, 418.
Northall, 47.
Northampton, 274, 628.
....., archdeacon of, 183.
....., proctor of, 500.
Northampton house, 487, 634.
Northampton, Earl of, *see* Howard, Henry.
....., Marchioness of, *see* Gorges, Lady Helen.
Northamptonshire, 43, 81, 253, 312, 437, 446, 504, 508.
..... forests in, 19, 423.
....., grants of lands in, 75, 84, 149, 169, 224, 320, 330, 337, 496, 595.
....., lands and places in, 23, 24, 83, 128, 129, 136, 157, 161, 214, 226, 227, 262, 272, 403, 405, 439, 440, 472, 477, 493, 515, 526, 586, 601, 616, 648.
....., lieutenants of, 29.
....., offices in, 338, 362, 379, 423.
....., recusants in, 390, 430, 479, 497, 511, 537, 572, 576, 587.
....., residents in, 194, 200, 206, 252, 310, 312, 328, 383, 473, 483, 541, 583.
....., sheriffs and justices, &c., of, 9, 193, 244, 252, 322.
Northumberland, 62, 123, 313, 388, 401, 519, 543.
....., grants of lands in, 41, 91, 146, 148, 177, 190, 191, 209, 352, 421, 556, 643.
....., lands and places in, 174, 438, 512, 525, 557, 642, 651.
....., officers, &c, of, 74, 315, 358, 376, 519.
....., receivers of, 82, 120, 319, 642.
....., recusants in, 511, 537, 623.
....., residents in, 161, 217, 253, 299.
Northumberland, Earl of, *see* Percy, Henry.
Northwich, 274.
Norton, 11, 242, 435, 530, 573.
Norton, Bonham, 570.
....., Sir Daniel, 538.
....., Dudley, 534, 541, 550, 552.
....., Elizabeth, 613.
....., Eustace, 176.
....., John, King's Printer, 9, 74, 398, 418, 474, 559, 591.
....., Richard, 339.
....., Robert, 558.
....., Samuel, 126.
....., Thomas, 119, 375, 418, 524.
....., Walter, 59, 71.
Norwich, 95, 225, 394, 448, 463, 465, 611, 644.
....., alms-rooms at, 118, 371.
..... castle, 337.
....., hospital of, *see* St. Stephen's.
....., mayor and corporation of, 348, 464, 465.
....., Bishop of, *see* Jegon, John.
....., deanery of, 102, 199, 465.
....., diocese of, 378, 527, 615.
....., prebends of, 113, 141, 166, 205.
Nostell, 123.
Note, John, 442.
Nottingham, 220, 444.
....., mayor, &c., of, 21, 65, 413.
..... castle, 55, 381.
Nottingham, Earl of, *see* Howard, Charles.
Nottinghamshire, 435.
....., grants of lands in, 11, 13, 79, 88, 121, 124, 125, 128, 209, 395, 512, 617.
....., lands and places in, 14, 76, 154, 219, 236, 382, 407, 536, 546.
....., offices in, 358.
....., receivers in, 179, 444, 469.
....., recusants in, 593.
....., residents in, 473, 621, 633.
Noy, William, 346, 633.
Nuffield, 552.
Nuneaton, 131, 155.
Nunn, John, 579.
Nunnington, 35.
Nurenberg, 38.
Nuttall, Thomas, 231.

Digitized by Google

O.

Oakham, 323, 538.
Oakley, 606.
Oaths, *see* Allegiance and Supremacy.
Oatlands, 326, 422, 437.
....., house and park, 52, 99, 132, 133, 493, 514, 547, 631.
Oats, *see* Corn.
Oats, Thomas, 392.
Oborne, Edward, 511, 516.
O'Bryan Donatus, Earl of Thomond, 568.
Ockley, Edward, 263.
....., Thomas, 263.
Ocknolds, 143.
O'Dogherty, ——, 429.
O'Donnell, *see* Garvey, Neal.
O'Donnell, Rory, Earl of Tyrconnel, 373.
Odell, Jerome, 114.
Odington, 443.
Odstoke, 576.
Offerrell, Faghuy, 245.
....., John, 245.
Offley, Mr. (merchant), 468.
Ogle, Cuthbert, 19.
....., John, 199.
....., Sir John, 514.
....., Sir Richard, 165.
....., ..., letters of, to Cecil, 94, 521, 538.
Oglethorpe, Thomas, 78, 93.
....., Owen, 563.
Ognell, George, 96.
O'Hagarty, James, 403.
O'Haggan, Henry, 301.
Oil, customs on, 51, 136, 165.
Okeford-Shilling, 115.
Oking, 348.
Old Sarum castle, 333, 636.
Old Stratford, 590.
Oldcorne, Edward, *alias* Hall, Parker, Vincent, 280, 282, 283, 284, 286, 290, 292, 293, 296, 297, 299, 305, 308, 309, 312, 313.
....., ..., examinations of, 288, 291, 296, 297, 300.
....., ..., letters of, 304.
Oldenburg, Antonius Guntherus, Count of, 543.
Oldis, William, 536.
Oldsworth, Arnold, 116, 381.
....., Edward, 116.
Oliphant, John, 623.
....., Robert, 381.
Oliver, Peter, 310.
....., Richard, 198.
....., Robert, 337.
Olney, 7.
..... park, 83.
Ombersley, 489.
Ommeren and Ashenbroke, Henry de, 213.
O'Neil, Hugh, Earl of Tyrone, 3, 14, 329, 373, 415, 443, 652.
O'Neil, Catherine, Countess of Tyrone, 443.
Ongar, 619.
Onley, Sir Edward, 435.
Ord, William, 262.
Orde, Henry, 30.
....., Richard, 519.
Ordnance, munition, &c., 164, 380, 431, 456, 473, 524, 562, 576, 641.
Ordnance, Lieut.-General of, *see* Carew, Sir George; Dallison, Sir Roger.
....., Masters of, *see* Blount, Earl of Devonshire; Carew, George Lord.
....., officers of, 38, 81, 174, 286, 318, 397, 434, 467, 548.
..... stores, &c., 92, 317, 419, 449, 458, 460, 502.
Ore, *see* Lead, Silver.
Orkney, Earl, *see* Stewart, Patrick.
Orleton, 575.
Orlingbury, 157.
Orme, Captain Roger, 470.
Ormskirk, 613.
Ormond, Earl of, *see* Butler, Thomas.
....., Marquis of, *see* Charles, Prince.
O'Roughan, Denis (priest), 52.
Orrell, George, 355.
....., George, jun., 355.
Orsett, 595.
Orton, 601.
Orton Madock, 121, 180.
Osborne, Christopher, 226.
....., Edward, 128.
....., John, Lord Treasurer's Remembrancer of the Exchequer, 226, 499, 508.
....., ..., letters of, to Salisbury, 483, 640.
....., ..., letters to, *see* Cecil, Earl Salisbury.
....., Sir John, 451.
....., Peter, sen., 226.
....., Peter, jun., 226.
....., Sir Robert, 435, 493.
....., William, 98, 128, 498.
....., Mr., 632.
Ossulston, 402, 428.
Ostend, 57, 146, 151.
Osterley, or Austerley, 52, 232.
Oston, 547.
Oswald, Matthew, 217.
Osward by Soke, 473.
Otford, 222.
Othen, Edward, 219.
Otter-hounds, *see* James I., hounds of.
Otteringham, 163.
Ottery, St. Mary, 479, 547.
Ottoman, Mons., 226.
Ouse river, 536, 612,
Ouseley, Nicholas, 162.
....., William, 369, 370, 371.
Outlaw, Richard, 310.
Outlaws and Outlawry, 2, 5, 24, 189, 227, 279, 345, 358, 374, 488, 539, 547, 567, 570, 581, 590, 591, 637.

Digitized by Google

Over Padley, 86.
Overbury, Giles, 572.
....., Nicholas, 234.
....., Thomas, 372; Sir Thomas, 567.
....., Walter, 572.
Overgorthenr, 514.
Overton, John, 222.
....., William, Bishop of Coventry and Lichfield, 505.
Owdby, 462.
Owen, Alice, 438.
....., Hugh, 103, 247, 263, 273, 274, 280, 306, 309, 314, 315.
....., John, 84.
....., John (yeoman pricker), 395.
....., Lewis, 365.
....., Nicholas, *alias* Littlejohn, 256, 283, 286, 293, 295, 297.
....., Sir Roger, 370, 517.
....., William, 640.
....., Mr. (minister), 420.
Oxenbridge, Goddard, 424.
....., Sir Robert, 253, 403.
....., William, 253.
....., Mrs., 452.
Oxford, 35, 92, 95, 141, 163, 212, 279, 281, 392, 588.
....., letters from, 30, 92, 95, 191, 175, 323, 504.
....., Earl of, *see* Vere de.
....., Bishop of, *see* Bridges.
....., diocese of, 67, 93, 105, 433.
....., prebends of, 142.
Oxford University, 20, 31, 119, 191, 210, 232, 447, 475, 523, 548, 569, 571.
....., ..., letters to, 34, 92, 362, 410, 445; *see also* James I., letters of.
....., ..., Chancellors of, (Sackville, Thomas, Earl of Dorset), 19, 34; (Bancroft, Archbishop of Canterbury), 362, 445, 569, 605.
....., ..., Vice-Chancellors of, 92, 279, 363, 445, 475, 489, 527.
....., ..., Hebrew professorship at, 91, 340, 641.
....., ..., library at, 124, 214.
....., ..., proctor of, 92.
....., ..., Colleges of; *viz.*—
All Saints, 82.
All Souls, 92.
....., warden, &c., of, letters of, 298, 311.
....., warden, &c., of, letters to, 96, 101, 120, 123, 141, 159, 333, 371, 375, 483.
Brasen nose, 123, 346, 371.
Christ Church, 2, 58, 83, 148, 164, 167, 196, 419, 422, 424, 527, 575, 596, 636.
Corpus Christi, 36, 330, 522.
Exeter, 119, 125.
Hart hall, 141.
Oxford University, Colleges of—*continued.*
Magdalen, 39, 68, 118, 133, 219, 396, 403, 407, 489, 530.
Merton, 371, 382.
New, 130, 212, 213, 264, 536.
Queen's, 548.
St. Edmund Hall, 605.
St. John's, 155.
St. Mary's of Winton, *see* New College.
Wadham, 563, 650, 653.
Oxfordshire, 504, 523.
....., grants of lands in, 34, 75, 126, 130, 166, 196, 365, 418, 644.
....., lands and places in, 8, 125, 191, 215, 354, 382, 418, 447, 497, 526, 539, 584, 611.
....., offices in, 356, 362.
....., receivers in, 121, 224.
....., recusants in, 442, 537, 557, 591, 634.
Oyer and terminer, 358.

P.

Pacenius, Bartolus, 628.
Packer, Hugh, 408.
....., John, 131, 199.
Packington, Sir John, 317, 398.
....., ..., daughter of, 317.
Packnam, Mark, 17, 73, 244.
Paddon, Robert, 120.
Paddy, Sir William, 547.
Padstow, 287.
Padua, 18, 390, 645, 652, 653, 654.
Page, Charles, 326.
....., Edward, 134.
....., Richard, 479.
....., Thomas, 92.
Paget, Charles, 21, 32.
....., Thomas, Lord, 32, 391, 465.
....., William, 32.
....., Mr., 274, 285, 314.
Pagrave (recusant), 530.
Painsley, 350, 576.
Paington, 121.
Painters, 397.
Painton, Shropshire, 231
Palatinate, 638.
Palatine, Count, *see* Frederic V.
Palavicino, Fabricio, 326.
....., Sir Horatio, 326.
Palfreyman, James, 350.
... ., Richard, 350.
Palmer, Andrew, 625.
....., Christopher, 119.
....., Sir Henry, 279, 286.
....., John (bailiff), 95, 180, 190, 394, 413.

Digitized by Google

Palmer, John, 151, 154.
....., Robert, 370.
....., Roger, 541.
....., Sir Thomas, 78.
....., Valentine, 284.
..... (embroiderer), 490.
Pamphlets, *see* Books.
Pamphlin, Robert, 35, 174, 179.
Papists, *see* Catholics.
Papworth, Roger, 488.
Parcell, Catherine, 216.
Pardons, general, 185, 392.
Parham, Sir Edward, 36, 53.
Paris, 60, 72, 200, 249, 261, 284, 333, 407, 558, 587, 616, 628, 630, 656.
....., Jesuit college in, 321.
....., letters from, 25, 164, 187, 209, 234, 235, 255, 284, 289, 550, 558, 634, 649.
....., parliament of, 651.
Paris, Henry, 248.
Park Head, 219.
Parker, *see* Oldcorne.
....., Christopher, 259.
....., Edward, Lord Morley, 165, 538.
....., ..., letters of, to Salisbury, 454, 465.
....., Henry, 386, 397.
....., John (serjeant of bears), 502.
....., John (footman), 130.
....., John (pauper), 197.
....., John, 657.
....., John (recusant), 232, 262.
....., John (castle-keeper), 18, 501.
....., Sir John, 8, 10, 353, 501.
....., Sir Nicholas, 26, 78.
....., Richard, 249.
....., Robert, 22.
....., Thomas (Privy Seal clerk), 231.
....., Thomas (felon), 426.
....., William, 459.
....., William, 3rd Lord Monteagle, 167.
....., William, 4th Lord Monteagle, 167, 199, 254, 258, 262, 263, 271, 283, 284, 291, 292, 297, 304, 314, 410, 533.
....., ..., grants to, 57, 170.
....., ..., letters of, to Salisbury, 465, 525.
....., ..., letters to, 237, 238, 244, 306, 314.
....., ... servant to, 248, 256.
Parkins, Sir Christopher, 569.
Parks, Mr., 46.
Parliament, 7, 27, 99, 102, 103, 106, 111, 122, 130, 159, 170, 173, 232, 251, 258, 266, 271, 281, 291, 294, 299, 300, 318, 324, 332, 362, 370, 423, 473, 544, 577, 593, 607, 612, 621, 631, 650.
....., absence from, 79, 81, 84, 95, 237, 244, 251, 258, 261, 268, 273, 283, 285, 287, 295, 299, 585, 636, 638.
....., acts of, 96, 288, 386, 387, 555, 589, 604, 612, 621, 635, 651.
Parliament, adjournment and prorogation of, 179, 230, 254, 395, 455, 457, 484, 545, 555, 588, 643, 646, 647, 649.
....., bills, &c., before, 109, 139, 286, 288, 304, 305, 307, 315, 316, 318, 336, 358, 619, 622.
....., clerks and ushers of, 84, 112, 176, 293, 311, 652.
....., dissolution of, 654, 655.
..... house, 84, 113, 132, 240, 241, 243, 262, 267.
....., members of, 102, 281, 285, 368, 456, 558, 650.
....., orders and proceedings in, 109, 117, 254, 284, 298, 301, 311, 312, 335, 338, 341, 350, 351, 360, 361, 363, 392, 439, 443, 503, 588, 596, 621, 625, 626, 639, 644, 645.
....., petitions to, 94, 117, 613, 620.
....., proxies in, 336, 353, 355, 574, 586, 587, 637.
....., records of, 602.
....., seats in, 187, 321, 335, 350.
....., speeches in, 621, 624, 649.
....., summons to, 71, 73, 88, 238, 335, 456, 588, 597.
....., Scottish, *see* Scotland.
Parma, Prince of, 62.
Parnel, Mr., 361.
Parre, John, King's embroiderer, 9, 42, 69, 97, 220.
Parris, Thomasine, 189.
Parry, Dr. Henry, Dean of Chester, 217; Bishop of Gloucester, 443; Bishop of Worcester, 642.
....., Henry, 533.
....., John, 35, 539.
....., John (master of otter-hounds), 166, 187, 584.
....., Miles, 447.
....., Richard, Dean of Bangor and Bishop of St. Asaph, 155, 165, 175, 507, 551, 588, 640, 656.
....., Sir Thomas, Ambassador in France, 17, 46, 72, 94, 249, 353, 391, 399, 410, 415, 426.
....., William, 582.
Parsonages, *see* Crown lands, Chantry.
Parsons, *see* Ministers.
Parsons, John, 56, 72.
....., Robert, Jesuit, 8, 103, 291, 299, 317, 333, 411, 443, 450, 452, 457.
....., Thomas, 383.
Partington, William, 142.
Partrich, James, 389.
Partridge, Edward, 561.
....., John, 527.
....., Stephen, 414.
Paschall, John, 592.
Pashley, Francis, 384.
Pass, Matthew, 197.
Passage of Seas, 26, 183, 329, 330, 345, 425, 432, 462, 473, 474, 487.

Digitized by Google

Paston, Christopher, 528.
....., Edward, 528.
....., Sir William, 528.
Paswick, 245.
Pate, Thomas, 91.
Paterson (priest), 454.
Patrick, William, 241.
....., Father, 652.
Patrington, 643, 648.
Patten, John, 382.
....., Mercury, 46.
....., Thomas, 109, 399.
Pattingham, 407.
Pattison, John, 278.
Paul V., Pope, 223, 228, 229, 230, 248, 259, 265, 266, 268, 272, 273, 279, 280, 299, 300, 307, 309, 314, 317, 363, 403, 443, 464, 492, 565, 579, 641.
....., bulls and briefs of, 300, 303, 305, 330, 455.
....., dominions of, 634, 639.
....., letters of, 397.
....., letters to, 466, 497.
....., nuncio of, 224, 301, 305, 634.
Paul, George, 8.
....., Henry, 23.
Paulet, Sir Hampden, 496.
....., William, 3rd Marquis of Winchester, 527.
....., William, 4th Marquis of Winchester, 527.
....., Lucy, Marchioness of Winchester, 558.
....., William, Lord St. John, 147, 463, 579.
....., ..., letters of, to Salisbury, 446, 558.
Paunton, John, 231.
Paver, Richard, 157.
Pavilions, *see* Tents and Toils.
Pawlet, Mr., 310.
Pawlett, John, 108.
Paxford, 234.
Payne, Henry, 78.
....., John, 65, 78.
....., Margaret 267.
....., Robert, 72.
....., Thomas, 442.
....., William, 326.
Peace, *see* Justices of Peace, commission for.
Peach, Henry, 178.
Peachamp, Edmund, 26.
Peacock, Sir Edward, 188.
....., Richard, 76, 155.
Peak, Edward, 124.
Peak, the, 467.
....., forest of, 621.
Peake, Robert, 608.
Peape, Ralph, 198.
Pearce, Thomas, 293.
Peare, John, 183.
Pearls, *see* Jewels.
Pearpoint, Robert, 593.
Pearson, Thomas, 332, 421.
Pear-tree, Jock of the, *see* Graham, John.
Peasley, William, 633.
Pedlars, 509.
Peeter, Maurice, 277, 639, 656.
Peirce, Stephen, 374.
Pelborough, Michael, 266.
Pelham, Thomas, 78, 160, 299, 609.
Pellet, Sir Benjamin, 185.
Pells office, 222, 334.
Pemberton, Mr., 551.
Pembridge, 443, 447.
Pembroke, 601.
....., Earl of, *see* Herbert.
Pembrokeshire, 122, 215, 276, 556.
....., grants of lands in, 35, 200.
....., justices in, 74, 641.
....., lands and places in, 510, 556, 585.
....., offices in, 327, 361, 487, 636.
....., receivers for, 83.
Penal Statutes, 165, 171, 188, 311, 318, 367, 533, 539.
Penckevell, John, 27.
....., Richard, 344.
....., Thomas, 27.
Pendennis fort, 527, 623.
Pendle-trenthide, 483.
Pendleton, Francis, 217.
Pengogo, 87.
Penicock, Walter, 26.
Penley Park, 182.
Penmaen Llysfaen, 640, 643.
Penn, Alice, 593.
....., William, 211.
Pennant Piers, 613.
Pennell, Roger, 180, 191.
Pennington Bridget, 401.
....., Joseph, 193.
Pennyman, William, 204, 620.
Penrith, 292, 415, 472.
Penruddock, Sir Thomas, 126.
Penry, David, 154, 610, 618.
Penryn, 13, 588.
Penryn, William, 498.
Penshurst, 8.
Pensions, lists of, 482.
Pentley, 602.
Penven, Elizabeth, 83.
....., Gilbert, 83, 287.
Penvose, John, 287.
....., Michael, 287.
....., Richow, 287.
Penzance, 340.
Pepper, 54, 69, 147, 565
Pepper, Sir Cuthbert, 363, 380, 451.
....., John, 58.
....., Robert, 451.
....., ——, 181.
Pepper-hill, 279.
Percivall, Mr., 244.
....., Richard, 383, 545.

Digitized by Google

Percy, Lord Algernon, 655.
....., Sir Allan, 36, 322, 420, 501, 558.
....., ..., letters of, to Carleton, 50, 53, 199, 200, 308, 326, 330, 332, 338, 344.
....., Sir Charles, 206.
....., Dorothy, Countess of Northumberland, 114, 201, 326, 330, 635, 655.
..... Henry, Earl of Northumberland, 2, 3, 32, 50, 53, 78, 213, 239, 322, 329, 330, 332, 344, 371, 468, 501, 558, 574, 652, 653, 654.
....., ..., connection of, with Gunpowder plot, 241, 244, 250, 257, 258, 261–266, 268, 273, 274, 278, 295, 299, 308, 319, 322, 326.
....., ..., grants to, 129, 138, 140.
....., ..., household of, 88, 222.
....., ..., letters of, 160, 183, 271, 322, 329.
....., ..., letters of, to Privy Council, 250, 257, 324.
....., ..., letters of, to Salisbury, 12, 23, 231, 250, 260, 262, 265, 458, 653.
....., ..., letters of, to James I., 23, 54, 248.
....., ..., letters to, 160, 244, 247, 248, 253, 254, 256, 329, 652; *see also* James I., letters of.
....., ... servants to, 243, 244, 250, 256, 257, 277, 326.
....., Josceline, 247, 248.
....., Sir Richard, 160, 180.
....., Thomas, 54, 113, 132, 237–241, 243, 244, 246, 247, 250, 253–258, 260–262, 264–266, 268, 270–272, 279, 283, 295, 299, 300, 313, 322, 346, 574.
....., ..., servants of, 245, 248, 260, 265, 272, 284, 286, 569.
....., Mrs., 239, 251.
....., Thomas, late Earl of Northumberland, 121.
....., *see* Fisher.
Periam, Sir William, Chief Baron of the Exchequer, 28, 36, 162.
Periors, 406.
Perkins, Francis, 10.
....., Mr., 292.
....., Mrs., *see* Vaux, Anne.
Perkinson, ——, 250.
Peronne, or Perron, James Davy du, Cardinal, 619.
Perrot family, 201.
Perrot, Sir James, 385.
....., Sir John, 114, 172, 200, 201, 339.
Perrott, Sir Owen, 618.
....., Penelope, 38.
....., Thomas, 618.
Persia, 37.
Persons, Walter, 30.
Perth, 132.
Perth, Earl of, *see* Drummond.
Pescodstreet, 126.
Pesson, Edward, 572.
Peterborough, 88, 447.
Peterborough, alms-rooms in, 99, 219, 408, 527, 532.
....., Bishop of, *see* Dove, Thomas.
....., ecclesiastical court of, 204.
....., dean and chapter of, 116, 538.
....., diocese of, 183, 407, 485, 507, 640.
Peters, Peter, 647.
....., Thomas, 104.
....., William, 53.
Petersfield, 613.
Peto, Mr., 478.
Petre, John Lord, 23.
Pett, John, 283.
....., Joseph, 98.
....., Phineas, 98, 221, 409, 510.
Pettar, Edward, 189.
Pettit, Mary, 389.
Petty, William, 242.
Petworth, 223.
Pevensey, 487, 545.
Pew, William, 519.
Pewsham forest, 154, 402, 530.
Pewter, customs on, 437, 441, 469.
Pewterers, 608; *see also* London, companies of.
Pewteres, John, 486.
Peyton, Sir John, sen., Lieutenant of Tower, 4, 15, 25, 26, 40, 45, 68, 171.
....., ..., letters of, to Cecil, 25, 45.
....., ..., jun., 3, 33.
Phelippes, Stephen, 187, 189, 294, 296.
....., Thomas, 13, 62, 72, 181, 185, 186, 189, 190, 313, 504.
....., ..., letters, &c., of, 273, 274, 294; *see also* Vincent's letters to Benson.
....., ..., letters of, to Cecil, 25, 45, 190, 191, 285, 289, 295, 314, 416, 490.
....., ..., letters to, 273.
....., Mrs., 490.
Phelips, Edward, Serjeant-at-law, 9; Sir Edward, Speaker of the House of Commons, 88, 104, 109, 133, 316, 352, 396, 468, 643.
....., Sir Edward, grants to, 472.
....., ..., letters of, to Cecil, 289, 292, 301, 302, 310, 543.
....., ..., letters to, 233, 456.
....., or Phillips, Francis, 120, 424, 427, 546, 585, 608.
Philip III., King of Spain, 40, 170, 173, 228, 231, 246, 264, 295, 300, 306, 315, 325, 443, 467, 473, 506, 652.
Philip (servant), 326.
Philips, John, Bishop of Sodor and Man, 188, 235, 616.
....., William, 66.
Phillips, Francis, *see* Phelips.
Phillipps, Edward, 151.
....., William, 165.
....., Mrs., 389.
Philpott, John, 286.
Philpotts, Watkin, 225.

Digitized by Google

Phyton, Edward, 586.
Piacenza, 390.
Pickering forest, 355.
Pickering, Christopher, 280, 440, 576.
....., Gilbert, 473, 495.
....., Lewis, 206.
....., Michael, 340.
....., William, 92.
....., (late), 377.
Pickhaver, Thomas, 52.
Pierce, *see* Fisher.
Piero, Richard, 317.
Pierpoint, Sir Henry, 226, 630.
Piers, William, 422.
Pierson, John, 102, 402.
....., Richard, 229.
....., William, 173, 176, 207.
Pigeon, Bristow, 66, 100.
....., Edmund, 150, 461, 584.
....., Hugh, 150.
....., John, 100.
....., Nicholas, 75, 150.
Pigott, Gervase, 128.
Pilchers Courtheth, 217.
Pilkington, Dr. Richard, 571.
Pillingbeare, 188, 199.
Pinchbeck, 78, 356, 409, 441, 521, 538.
Pinchbeck, John, 473.
Pinches, William, 293, 405, 476.
Pinckney, Thomas, 414, 442, 581, 613, 615.
Pinkerton, Robert, 396.
Pins, 346, 353.
Pinuto, Paolo, 429.
Pipe office, 481.
....., clerks of, 369, 606, 648.
Piper, William, 255.
Pipewell, 259.
Piracies, 41, 59, 98, 167, 178, 194, 200, 218, 412, 432, 444, 461, 485, 568, 647.
Pirates, 166, 501, 321, 453, 455, 457, 469, 470, 487, 505, 525, 530, 534, 541, 548, 567, 568, 572, 573, 579, 586, 593, 598, 601.
Pitcairn, Patrick, 47.
Pitt, Sir Edward, 208.
....., John, 89.
....., Jonas, 644.
....., William, 532.
Place, Julien, 540.
Plague, The, 20, 21, 29, 32, 34, 35, 39, 46, 134, 141, 213, 235, 332, 333, 448, 456, 457, 458, 463, 470, 517, 519, 538, 596, 602; *see* London.
Plate, gold and silver, 448, 572; *see* James I., plate and jewels of.
....., customs on, 437, 449.
Playdell, John, 418, 466.
....., Katherine, 418.
Playfair, Dr., 489.
Plays, *see* Drama.
Plessington, Robert, 383.
Plomer, William, 55, 73.
Plommer, Ananias, 345.
Plots, *see* Gunpowder Plot; Conspiracies.
Plowden, 110.
Plowden, Francis, 26, 27, 28, 110, 623.
....., Francis, jun., 623, 625.
Plower, William, 73.
Plumer, John, 8.
Plumpton, 319.
..... park, 219, 223.
Plumpton, Ann, 382, 402.
Plumstead, Thomas, 617.
....., Mr., 407.
Plunket, Sir Christopher, 629.
Pluralities, 7, 603.
Plymouth, 17, 437, 456.
....., letters from, 426, 457, 459.
....., mayor of, 17, 44, 210.
....., ..., letters of, to Cecil, 44, 210, 588.
..... fort, 26, 39, 533.
Pockthorpe, 611.
Pocock, Mr., 118.
Poe, Dr. Leonard, 232, 501; *see* Por.
Poland, 100, 101, 429.
....., Ambassador of, 72.
....., King of, *see* Sigismund III.
Poles, 31.
Poley, Edmund, 52.
Pollard, Anne, 397.
....., George, 154.
Polley, Richard, 416.
Polly, Thomas, 326.
Pomfret, *see* Pontefract.
Pontefract, 147, 471.
....., alms-room at, 497.
..... castle, 523.
..... park, 69.
Ponyand, Robert, 363.
Poole, Montgomeryshire, town and port of, 353, 430, 450, 457.
Poole, Sir Edward, 284.
....., Sir Henry, 422, 424.
Pooley, Sir John, 70.
Poore, Richard, 529.
Pope, Sir William, 568.
....., Dr., 237.
Pope, the, 341; *see* Clement VIII., Leo XI., Paul V.
Popery, 6, 16, 60, 127, 139, 177, 197, 253, 263, 283, 288, 319, 331, 536, 616, 619, 620.
....., converts to, 95, 263, 564, 619.
Popham, Amy, 179.
....., Sir Francis, 179, 407.
....., Sir John, Lord Chief Justice of King's Bench, 6, 16, 28, 36, 97, 153, 179, 183, 224, 227, 230, 254, 255, 257, 259, 261, 267, 283, 296, 300, 326, 341.
....., ..., commissions to, 330, 353.
....., ..., grants to, 326.
....., ..., letters of, 203, 212, 310.
....., ..., letters of, to Cecil, 239, 240, 241, 289, 303, 304, 339.

Digitized by Google

Popham, Sir, John, letters to, 28, 30, 36, 117, 161, 233, 267, 268, 297, 359 ; *see also* James I., letters of.
Poplar, 264.
Poppeshall, 91.
Por, Dr. Leonard, 485 ; *see* Poe.
Porchester castle, 544, 551.
Pordage, Francis, 345.
....., William, 592.
Port bonds, 46.
Portcullis Pursuivant, *see* Thompson, Samuel.
Porter, Henry, 16.
....., James, 607.
....., John (bailiff), 231, 500.
....., John (pauper), 498.
....., Joseph, 605.
....., Nicholas, 147, 224, 234, 268, 288, 301, 385.
....., Thomas, 276.
Porter's park, 515.
Portington, William, 142, 286.
....., William, jun., 178.
Portland, Isle of, 58, 107, 432.
..... castle, 58, 432.
Portman, Sir John, 416, 562.
Portpigham, 281.
Ports, *see* England, ports of.
Portsacks, *see* Arms.
Portsmouth, 64, 91, 169, 307, 317, 321, 412, 444, 453, 498, 536, 577.
....., letters from, 421, 422, 428, 431, 508.
....., armoury at, 445.
..... castle and garrison, 64, 91, 107, 321, 444, 542, 551, 552.
....., ..., lieutenant of, 453.
..... Isle of, 64, 321, 351.
....., works at, 28, 409, 410, 496, 606, 609, 617.
Portugal, 100, 101, 198, 253, 455, 596.
....., King of, *see* Antonio.
....., commerce with, 112, 193, 221, 264, 306, 349.
Portuguese, 37, 44, 54, 216.
..... ships, 12.
Pory, John, 368, 579.
Post fines, 158, 174, 175, 342, 366, 438, 483.
Postmasters, 237, 260, 311, 366. 482, 567, 568, 611.
Postnati, *see* Scots, naturalization of.
Posts and Packets, 2, 3, 9, 13, 28, 62, 90, 106, 118, 162, 182, 203, 397, 426, 430, 444, 491, 512, 514, 545, 568, 571, 576, 583, 588. 611, 646.
Posts, Master of, *see* Stanhope, Sir John.
Potman, Sir Richard, 137.
Pott, or Potts, Thomas, 8, 42, 147, 205, 398, 409, 433, 544, 550, 599, 637.
Potter, John, 286.
....., (coiner), 203.
Potter's park, 526.
Potters-pury Park, 403.
Potts, Mr., 307.
Poultney, Francis, 587.
Poulton, Ferdinando, 288, 356.
Poultrain, Maximilian, *alias* Colt, 449, 496, 524.
Poultry and Poulterers, 392, 542; *see also* London, Companies of.
Pound, or Poundes, Thomas, 63, 318.
Pourde, Mr. (auditor), 653.
Povey, Justinian, 316, 574.
Powder, *see* Gunpowder.
Powder treason, *see* Gunpowder Plot.
Powel, Gabriel, 542.
Powell, Hugh, 263, 372.
....., John, King's fletcher, 42, 69, 123, 220, 328, 342, 406.
....., Richard, 144.
....., Roger, 83, 361.
....., William, 114.
Power, Matthew, 263.
Powis, Thomas, 65.
Powlton, George, 390.
Pownde, Thomas, 490.
Poynter, William, 162, 412, 537.
Poyntz, Edward, 530.
....., Sir Gabriel, 420.
....., Sir John, 420.
Pratt, 526.
Pratt, Henry, 85.
....., Mr., 609.
Preachers, 36, 49, 105, 127, 213, 253, 382, 452, 463, 592, 643 ; *see also* Ministers.
Precious stones, *see* Jewels.
Preesall, 486.
Prerogative, Royal, 19, 287 ; *see* James I., prerogative of.
Prescott, Alexander, 364.
....., John, 80.
....., Richard, 377.
Prestbury, 83.
Preston, 381.
Preston, Sir Amias, 9, 111, 286.
....., Bellingham, 334.
....., Sir Richard, 46, 71, 326.
Prestwood, forest of, 133.
Priaux, Mr., 382.
Price, Hugh, 427.
....., Jerome, *see* Hale, Thomas.
....., John, 162, 345.
....., Lawrence, 537.
....., Sir Richard, 164.
....., Robert, 171.
....., Stephen, 19.
....., Thomas, 13.
....., William, 120.
....., Captain, 453.
....., ——, 310.
Prichard, Richard, 125.
Prick and Cheque, clerks of, 47, 48, 69, 94, 95, 124, 169, 329, 340, 546, 601.
Prickett, Robert, 4.

Digitized by Google

Prideaux, Nicholas, 287 ; Sir Nicholas, 609.
....., Richard, 609.
Priests, Romish, 147, 236, 243, 250, 254, 259, 261, 262, 263, 265, 279, 284, 289, 298, 300, 308, 309, 313, 317, 363, 382, 411, 421, 570.
....., favour towards, 29, 431.
....., letters of, 2, 139.
..... meetings of, 8, 53, 249, 260, 272, 277.
....., proceedings against, 17, 22, 80, 103, 225, 251, 280, 286, 290, 310, 312, 389, 415, 479, 551, 556, 559, 613, 616.
Primrose, Archibald, 113.
....., Gilbert, 219, 535.
Prince, The, *see* Henry, Prince.
Prince, George, 243.
....., Richard, 35, 98.
....., Robert, 587.
Prince's Risborough, 151.
Princes, foreign, 171, 278, 349, 420, 474, 514, 561, 646.
Princess, The, *see* Elizabeth, Princess.
Prinne, Captain Edward, 656.
Printers and Printing, 135, 232, 261, 309, 310, 560, 577, 600, 609, 616, 637, 638; *see also* Barker, Robert, King's Printer.
Printing, licenses for, 20, 48, 74, 226, 344, 425, 452, 639.
Prior, Francis, 252.
Priors Heies, 497.
Priory, The, 547.
Prisoners, 27, 37, 46, 54, 57, 94, 97, 113, 154, 192, 242, 255, 257, 258, 271, 274, 284, 286, 355, 368, 448, 458, 503, 601, 611, 623, 629.
Privy Council, 1, 11, 36, 40, 55, 57, 59, 67, 74, 75, 88, 100, 102, 103, 123, 133, 154, 170, 177, 182, 187, 192, 194, 203, 213, 229, 236, 243, 258, 261, 265, 274, 283, 286, 298, 300, 301, 322, 326, 335, 340, 354, 363, 378, 381, 387, 392, 400, 405, 409, 448, 451, 456, 459, 462, 466, 469, 538, 547, 568, 583, 612, 621, 623, 629, 646, 647, 649, 650.
..... book, 602.
..... chamber, 15, 175, 192, 215, 381.
....., clerks of, 25, 60, 176, 271, 389, 403, 432, 434, 443, 446, 535, 602, 615, 634.
....., letters of, 4, 17, 36, 50, 51, 145, 175, 190, 196, 206, 222, 226, 233, 234, 313, 345, 346, 348, 368, 417, 443, 448, 460, 462, 463, 492, 495, 543, 611, 626.
....., letters of, to Cecil, 3, 227.
....., letters of, to Justices of Peace, 4, 188, 219, 225, 359, 378, 542.
....., letters of, to Lake, 15, 368.
....., letters to, 12, 13, 16, 17, 22, 26, 27, 28, 30, 36, 37, 43, 47, 50, 53, 114, 118, 127, 142, 146, 165, 171, 193, 203, 223, 238, 245, 247, 249, 250, 252, 253, 257, 258, 268, 287, 304, 306, 309, 325, 348, 360, 419, 436, 441, 442, 455, 457, 468, 470, 518, 519, 534, 541, 548, 559, 600, 626.
Privy Council—*continued.*
....., letters to, *see* James I.; Border Commissioners; Cecil, Earl of Salisbury; and Percy, Earl of Northumberland, letters of.
....., members of, 26, 27, 30, 68, 136, 278, 338, 393, 585, 600.
....., orders and proceedings in, 4, 7, 13, 138, 154, 359, 397, 470, 473, 480, 487, 489, 591, 610, 633.
....., petitions to, 60, 96, 168, 181, 183, 205, 228, 264, 269, 276, 340, 343, 349, 361, 512, 606.
....., warrants from and to, 11, 64, 66, 254, 476, 654.
Privy Purse, 399, 476.
....., keeper of, *see* Hume, Sir George.
....., deputy-keeper, *see* Jossie.
Privy Seal, 6, 15, 50, 71, 84, 89, 99, 131, 133, 134, 162, 165, 196.
....., keeper of, *see* Cecil, Earl of Salisbury; Howard, Henry, Earl of Northampton.
....., clerks of, 13, 14, 25, 131, 231, 273, 316, 436, 600.
....., office of, 4, 19, 344.
Proby, Peter, 73, 88, 144, 191.
Proclamations,—
(1603): 1, 2, 3, 6, 7, 8, 9, 11, 13, 14, 16, 17, 18, 19, 20, 21, 25, 27, 29, 39, 41, 46, 47, 52, 53, 56.
(1604): 66, 85, 86, 90, 102, 130, 133, 149, 158, 159, 166, 168, 179.
(1605): 196, 200, 228, 230, 231, 232, 234, 246, 253, 254, 256, 258, 259.
(1606): 289, 302, 305, 311, 312, 320, 321, 329, 331, 333.
(1607): 359, 362, 363, 365, 368, 375, 387.
(1608): 395, 425, 437, 449, 452, 455, 459, 460, 466, 470, 474.
(1609): 484, 485, 491, 492, 495, 505, 509, 512, 520, 535, 536, 542, 544, 545, 560, 565.
(1610): 581, 587, 616, 622, 625, 629, 634, 640, 655.
Procter, Thomas, 383.
....., (lunatic), 285, 286.
Proctor, George, 610.
....., Sir Stephen, 120, 494, 533, 539, 608.
....., Lady, 494.
....., (parson), 495.
Proger, Arthur, 488.
Prosen, Hildebrand, 640.
Protestants and Protestantism, 5, 59, 185, 197, 251, 272, 283, 285, 504, 536, 638.
Prowse, Richard, 516.
Prudhoe Castle, 253, 254.
Prydeaux, Nicholas, *see* Prideaux.
Prytherghe, William, 520.
Puckeridge, 89.
Puckeridge, Thomas, 340.
....., Mrs., 340.
Puckering, Sir Gilbert, 253.

Digitized by Google

Puckering, Mr., 454.
....., widow, 454.
Puddle Wharf, 573, 629.
Pudsey, Thomas, 414, 442.
Puleston, Thomas, 655.
Pulford, Henry, 223.
....., John, 399.
....., Thomas, 394.
Pulham, 92.
Pullyn, Joshua, 233.
Pulton, 365.
Puritans and Puritanism, 5, 12, 40, 177, 181, 189, 194, 200, 272, 282, 368, 394, 522, 560, 656.
Purleigh, 150, 217, 607.
Purpett, John, 302.
Pursell, Thomas, 88, 414, 514.
Pursuivants, 81, 310, 324, 629; *see also* Portcullis, Rouge-croix, Rouge-rose.
Purveyors, 236, 237, 257, 273, 289, 292, 298, 301, 312, 316, 394, 593, 595, 609, 610, 624, 625, 633.
Putney Park, 406, 533.
Putto, Richard, 411.
Putton, Mr., 61.
Pye, Walter, 169.
Pymme, John, 223.
....., William, 633.
Pyning, Dan., 541.

Q.

Quarles, Edward, 568.
....., James, 220, 222.
....., Joan, 220, 222.
....., John, 33.
Quarrier, James, 170, 213, 396.
Quarries, 571.
Queens, *see* Elizabeth; Anne.
Queenborough, 281.
Queen's Chancellor, *see* Wilbraham, Sir Roger.
..... Auditor, *see* Ewens, Ralph.
Queens of England, 73.
Quendon, 531.
Quester, Matthew de, 162, 397, 426, 491, 512, 521, 545, 571, 576, 583, 588, 611.
Quin, Henry, 429.
Quixote, Don, 317.

R.

R—— G——, priest, 22.
Raby, Nicholas, 363.
Raby castle and parks, 70, 110, 401, 460, 461, 514, 540, 542, 549, 554.
Race, Thomas, 253.
Radcliffe, Francis, 607.
Radder, 483.
Radford, Lawrence, 230, 302.
Radlington, 78.
Radmersham, 345.
Radminton hall, 364.
Radnorshire, 81, 83, 88, 174, 276, 327, 636.
....., judges and justices in, 429, 430.
....., recusants in, 389, 443.
Radwinter, 35, 112.
Raffo, *see* Raphoe.
Ragdale, 531.
Rainsford, Elizabeth, 163, 204.
....., Miles, 57, 64, 163.
....., Richard, 468, 549.
....., Robert, 485.
....., William, 16, 59.
Raisins, customs on, 51, 620.
Raleigh, Sir Carew, 48, 432.
..... Sir Walter, 2, 10, 20, 21, 22, 23, 25, 31, 46, 48, 50, 51, 68, 129, 146, 256, 261, 329, 486, 544, 576, 581, 604, 652.
....., ..., attainder of, 26, 76, 138, 484, 485, 575, 599.
....., ..., conspiracy of, 27, 34, 35, 55, 72.
....., ..., imprisonment of, 53, 307, 347.
....., ..., letters of, 5, 57, 484.
....., ..., letters of, to James I., 72, 138.
....., ..., letters to, 6, 38.
....., ..., servant of, *see* Kemys, Lawrence.
....., ..., trial, 54.
....., Elizabeth Lady, 20, 50, 57, 138, 347, 581.
....., Walter, 138, 544, 581.
Rammekens, 53.
Ramsay, Alexander, 120.
....., David, 121, 126.
....., George, 8, 120, 343.
....., Sir George, 486, 557.
....., Sir James, 75.
..... (or Ramsey), Sir John, 161, 164, 215, 237, 310; Viscount Haddington, 334, 348, 376, 380, 403, 417, 485, 493, 498, 544, 547, 562.
....., ..., grants to, 15, 41, 42, 79, 113, 120, 197, 200, 219, 225, 317, 364, 535.
....., ..., letters of, 421.
....., Patrick, 225, 469, 470, 535, 547.
....., Robert, 137.
....., William, 165, 560.
Randall, Elizabeth, 198.
....., James, 409.
..... (of Weymouth), 176, 457.
Randby, 142.
Randoll, John, 590.
....., Captain Oliver, 205.
Randolph, Ambrose, 619.
....., Edmund, 368.
....., Captain Oliver, 81.
....., Thomas, 25, 567.
Randulph (or Randolph), James, 70, 159, 170, 175, 374, 428, 516.

Digitized by Google

Rands, George, 360, 361.
Rant, Roger, 82.
Raphoe, Bishops of, *see* Knox, Andrew; Montgomery, George.
Rapier, Michael, 261.
Raskill, 149.
Ratcliffe, Charles, 314, 390.
....., Sir Edward, 478.
....., Lady Elizabeth, 403.
....., Lady Honora, 609.
....., Mrs. Mary, 8, 10, 35, 66.
....., Robert, Earl of Sussex, 24, 33, 38, 136, 179, 188, 417, 478, 547.
....., ..., letters of, to Salisbury, 307, 465, 505, 589, 609.
....., Thomas, Lord Fitzwalter.
....., William, 141.
Ratcliffe, 652.
Ratcliffe-upon-Soar, 128.
Ratfen, *see* Rothfen.
Rathborne, Aaron, 652.
Rattlesden, 175.
Raven, John, Richmond herald, 28.
Ravenscroft, Thomas, 26, 153, 206.
Ravis, Thomas, Dean of Christchurch, 2; Bishop of Gloucester, 155, 159, 196, 202; Bishop of London, 354, 448, 463, 503, 528, 543.
Rawley, George, 483.
Rawlins, Sir John, letters to, *see* Reynoldes, Edward.
....., Thomas, 232.
....., ..., letters to, *see* Reynoldes, Edward.
Rawlings, Lionel, 530.
Rawlyns, Dr. 464.
Ray, *see* Wray.
Raymente, ——, 658.
Raynes, Francis, 98.
..... (or Rayne), Robert, 98, 398, 526, 610.
Raynhoo park, 376.
Raynolds, Dr., 28.
Read, Andrew, 61.
....., Gabriel, 550.
....., Margaret, 70.
....., Mrs., (of Chelsea), 486.
Readbank, 292.
Reade, Francis, 232.
....., Fulke, 379.
....., Sir John, 594.
....., Simon, 406.
....., Thomas, 268.
....., William, 68, 234.
Reading, 65, 237, 524.
Ready, John, 112.
Records, 71, 173, 175, 609.
....., courts of, 362, 589.
....., *see* Chancery; Exchequer; Tower.
Rectories, *see* Crown Lands, Chantry.
Recusancy, 59, 135, 136, 157, 173, 189, 228, 234, 365, 422, 425, 427, 467, 500.
Recusants, 2, 43, 55, 61, 196, 204, 224, 225, 227, 231, 237, 265, 272, 278, 281, 287, 310, 340, 341, 479, 486, 538, 543, 578, 601, 606, 654.
....., favour towards, 111, 171, 177, 246, 461, 463.
..... lands, commissioners for, 212, 319, 331.
..... lands and fines, grants of,—
(1604):—71, 105, 146, 175, 184.
(1605):—187, 223, 227, 233, 275.
(1606):—301, 327, 333, 341.
(1607):—345, 346, 348, 349, 350, 356, 359, 370, 372, 374, 375, 377, 379, 381, 383, 384, 386, 389, 390.
(1608):—393, 394, 395, 397, 400, 401, 402, 403, 404, 407, 408, 409, 413, 414, 415, 416, 417, 419, 426, 429, 430, 431, 436, 437, 438, 442, 443, 447, 449, 460, 463, 472.
(1609):—486, 493, 497, 498, 503, 504, 505, 511, 515, 522, 524, 529, 530, 532, 533, 537, 541, 544, 547, 552, 557, 561, 568, 571, 572, 574, 575, 576, 577.
(1610):—580, 581, 583, 587, 589, 590, 591, 592, 593, 594, 598, 600, 602, 605, 607, 610, 613, 615, 621, 634, 643.
....., laws and proceedings against, 60, 125, 139, 193, 284, 285, 287, 298, 307, 314, 318, 319, 330, 603, 613, 616, 627.
....., names of, 63, 232, 239, 250, 251, 261, 262, 263, 264, 269, 310, 313, 442, 457, 553, 558; *see also* Recusants in the different counties.
Redbourne, 606, 617.
Redman (priest), 309.
Redrith, 112.
Redshaw, Christopher, 511.
Reede, Captain Sir William, 114, 257.
Reeve, ——, 628.
Relics, 502, 559.
Religion, 5, 40, 44, 49, 114, 127, 130, 177, 185, 190, 231, 259, 264, 275, 282, 298, 329, 352, 355, 392, 445, 550, 558, 566, 616.
....., articles of, 68, 620.
....., conferences on, 67, 68, 72.
....., uniformity in, 109, 193.
Renell, Sir Carew, 19, 163.
Renny, George, 444.
Renzo, Ortelio, 72.
Requests, Master of, 149, 190, 570.
Resbrooke, William, 323.
Reve, John, 125.
....., Robert, 250.
Revels, Master of, *see* Buck, Sir George; Tilney, Edmund.
....., officers of, 482.
Revenhall, 572.
Reves, Mr., 256.
Rewardcan, 483.
Reynoldes, Edward, 131, 443.
....., ..., letters of, 182, 223, 236, 382, 602, 603, 627.

Digitized by Google

Reynoldes, Edward, letters of, to Howard, Earl of Northampton, 428, 445.
....., ..., letters of, to Francis Mills, 436, 439.
....., ..., letters of, to Sir John Rawlins, 182, 396, 528, 591, 622.
....., ..., letters of, to Thomas Rawlins, 58, 222, 223, 227.
....., ..., letters of, to Owen Reynoldes, 4, 5, 37, 77, 80, 84, 86, 87, 223, 227, 232, 233, 234, 270, 273, 282, 290, 292, 307, 344, 417, 458, 501, 593.
....., Edward, jun., 603.
....., Jane, 602.
....., Owen, 602.
....., ..., letters to, *see* Reynoldes, Edward.
....., Mrs., 223, 232.
Reynolds, Henry, 114, 624.
....., John, 373, 452, 560, 604.
....., Thomas, 245, 644.
Rhine, river, 230.
Ribbesworth, 206.
Ribleton, 383.
Rich, Sir Edwin, 30, 636.
....., Henry, 381.
....., Sir Robert, 152, 581.
....., Robert Lord, 152, 288, 381, 465.
....., Penelope Lady, 32, 42.
Richard II., of England, 659.
Richard III., of England, 607.
Richard, (prisoner), 278.
Richards, Philip, 382.
....., Richard, 170, 424, 535.
Richardson, Ferdinando, 141.
....., John, 395, 535.
....., Dr. John, 484.
....., William, 384.
Richbell, William, 220.
Richmond (Surrey), 32, 334, 422.
....., house and park at, 63, 135, 199, 215, 395, 424, 498, 630.
....., game at, 125, 323, 424.
....., wardrobe at, 374, 395.
..... (Yorkshire), 82, 462, 505, 512, 522, 523, 540, 550.
...., archdeaconry of, 78, 82.
.... Castle, 55.
Richmond herald, *see* Raven.
Richmond, Henry, 234.
Richmondshire, 332, 541.
Riddesdale, 313, 316, 358.
Riddle, Thomas, 342.
Riddlesden, John, 81, 397, 497.
....., Stephen, 81, 286.
Ridgemont, 587.
Ridgeway, Sir Thomas, Treasurer of Ireland, 476.
Ridley forest, 174.
Ridley, Hugh, 198.
....., James, 198.
Ridley, Dr. (physician), 375.
Ridlington park, 502.
Ridmarley, 631.
Ridolph, ——, 478.
Riffham, 595.
Rigby, Alexander, 167.
....., Edward, 167.
Rigby-Wray, 89, 93.
Riggs, Gregory, 76, 102.
Ringers, manor of, 585.
Ringmer, 217, 531.
Ripley, John, 81.
Ripon, Cathedral of, 146, 646.
....., Dean and Chapter of, 135, 360, 410, 419, 646.
Rippin, Ralph, 592.
Ripple, 150.
Risby Gate, 406.
Risby, William, 406.
Rishton, William, 384.
Rising castle, 17.
Rivers, Sir George, 338, 434, 525.
Rivett, Thomas, 488.
Rizzio, David, 11.
Rizzo, Francisco, 37.
Roades, Edward, 129.
Roan, John, 104.
Robbins, John, 121.
Roberts, Alexander, 488.
....., Edward, 268, 422, 423.
....., Hugh, 195.
....., Jeffry, 472.
....., John (priest), 239, 240, 327, 514.
....., Richard, 526, 557.
....., Mr., 278, 279, 287.
....., *see* Catesby, Robert.
Robertson, Leonard, 334, 566.
Robinet, Reignold, 209.
Robins, Barbara, 644.
Robinson, Andrew, 74.
....., Arthur, 119.
....., Dorothy, 243.
....., Henry, 119.
....., Henry, Bishop of Carlisle, 3, 5, 36, 113, 313, 345.
....., ..., letters of, to Salisbury, 355, 458.
....., Jane, 250.
....., John, 53.
....., Rowland, 532.
....., Thomas (recusant), 63.
....., Thomas, 585.
....., William (prebendary), 71, 409.
....., William, 119.
....., (customer), 405.
Robson, Alexander, 38.
....., Nicholas, 572.
....., Robert 516.
....., Thomas, 162.
Rocester, 348.

Digitized by Google

Roche, Thomas, 387.
Roche forest, 562.
Rochelle, 318.
Rochester, 246, 517.
....., alms-rooms at, 75, 158, 216, 580.
....., Bishop of, *see* Barlow, Dr. William; Neile, Richard; Buckeridge, John.
....., Dean and Chapter of, 442, 443, 520.
....., prebends of, 112.
Rochester, Edward, 585.
....., John, 585.
Rochford, 288.
Rockingham, 191, 473, 554.
..... castle, 231.
..... forest, 32, 161, 223, 473, 493, 495, 518, 546, 616, 624.
Rockley, James, 591.
....., Isabel, 591.
Roddame, Christopher, 198.
Rodney, Sir George, 79, 161.
Rodolph II., Emperor of Germany, 54, 185, 223, 230, 645.
Rodus, Richard, 426.
Roger (park-keeper), 138.
....., John, 158.
Rogers, Bartholomew, 440, 648.
....., Gervase, 373.
....., Humphrey, 15, 134, 541.
....., John, 204, 389.
....., Lewis, 229.
....., Roger, 320,
....., Simon, 384.
....., William, 252.
....., *see* Cadwallader.
Rogues, Bertran, 4.
Roiden, Edmund, 572.
Rokewood, Ambrose, 240–243, 246, 247, 250, 252, 253, 255, 256, 280, 282.
....., ..., attainder of, 293, 325, 338, 346.
....., ..., confessions and examinations of, 266, 270, 279.
....., ..., servants of, 240, 242, 247, 253, 264, 266.
....., Mrs., 252.
....., Thomas, 252.
Rolandes, Jean Baptista, 410.
Rolles, Thomas, 152.
Rolleston, 142.
..... park, 426.
Rolls, Master of, *see* Bruce, Edward Lord.
Rolls house, Chancery-lane, 472.
Romanism, *see* Popery.
Romanists, *see* Catholics.
Romans, King of, 5.
Rome, 185, 188, 256, 267, 279, 284, 288, 300, 317, 334, 411, 463, 467, 596, 604, 620.
....., letters from, 8, 14, 299, 330, 333, 339, 370, 397, 443.
....., English college in, 188.
Romero, Nicholas, 437, 439.
Romney, Sir William, 330, 502.
Roo, Mr., 48, 55.
Rooke, George, 390.
Rookes, Robert, 240.
Rookesby, Ralph, 389.
Rookwith Grange, 31.
Rookwood hall, Essex, 568.
Roos, Lord, *see* Cecil, William.
..... barony, 93.
Rootes, James, 511.
Roper, Sir Francis, 317.
....., Sir John, 233, 249, 253, 606.
....., ..., letters of, to Salisbury, 209, 229, 301, 619.
....., Philip, 260.
....., Robert, 531.
....., Sir William, 115, 171, 271.
Rosair, 640.
Rose, William, 383, 384, 443.
Rose castle, 468.
Rosny, M. de, (Maximilian de Bethune, Duke of Sully), 6, 34, 40, 41, 563.
Ross, Anthony, 501.
....., James, 541.
....., Robert, 224, 256.
....., Thomas, 31.
....., Bishop of, *see* Lindsay.
....., Earl of, *see* Charles, Prince.
Rosseter, Philip, 165.
Rotherham, Edmund, 497.
Rothfen, *alias* Ratfen, 403.
Rothwell, 54, 330.
Rothwell, Ellis, 221, 357, 395, 471, 631, 642.
Rouen, 315, 534.
Rouge-croix, *see* Wyrley, William.
Rouge-rose, *see* St. George, Henry.
Rowde, 578.
Rowdom, John, 91.
Rowe, Francis, 269.
Rowell, 157.
Rowesley, 149.
Rowington, 234, 437.
Rowland, Dudley, 458.
....., John, 385.
Rowlands, Henry, Bishop of Bangor, 261.
Rowles, Jasper, 397.
....., Richard, 400.
Rowley, 404.
..... park, 642.
Rowse, John, 322.
Roxburgh, Lord, *see* Ker.
Royal arms, 77, 81, 82, 106, 316, 555; *see also* James I., arms of.
..... family, 20, 134, 278, 476, 482, 594, 620; *see also* James I.; Anne, Queen; Henry and Charles, Princes; Elizabeth, Sophia, and Mary, Princesses.
Royle, John, 557.
Royston, Anne, 648.
....., Robert, 648.
Royston, 3, 151, 153, 166, 174, 199, 250, 323, 324, 332, 354, 418, 524, 532, 589, 624.

Digitized by Google

Royston, game at, 94, 99, 114, 648.
....., letters from, 3, 352, 374, 375, 461, 486, 491, 548, 550, 551, 560, 561, 573, 583, 597, 638, 639, 644, 646, 650, 651.
Rudd, Anthony, Bishop of St. David's, 373.
Rudfen, 543.
Rudyard, Benjamin, 491, 581, 651.
Rufford, 209.
Rugby, 244.
Rugby, Ralph, 375.
Rumler, John Wolfgang, 134, 379, 387, 501, 654.
Rumney, Sir William, 429.
Rumsey, 162, 175.
Rushall, 247, 268.
Rushbrook, Lawrence, 133.
....., William, 581.
Rushford, or Rushforth, Lawrence, 260, 262. 265.
Rushing, 604
Ruslinger, John, 179.
Russell, John Lord, 532.
....., Francis, 2nd Earl of Bedford, 397.
....., Edward, 3rd Earl of Bedford, 15, 138, 304, 327, 339, 347, 491, 642.
....., ..., letters of, to Salisbury, 465, 604.
....., Lucy, Countess of Bedford, 347.
....., William Lord, of Thornhaugh, 347.
....., Claude, 630.
....., Sir Francis, 495.
....., Henry, 192, 399.
....., James, 501.
....., John, 61.
....., Simon, 397.
....., Thomas, 452, 474, 626.
....., Sir Thomas, 593, 641.
....., William (recusant), 447.
....., William (poor knight), 583.
....., William (merchant), 610.
....., William (gamekeeper), 641.
....., (widow), 634.
Russia, 437.
..... merchants, 117; *see* Muscovy company.
Rutgerson, Reynyer, 134.
Ruthin, 203, 402.
Ruthven, Alexander, Earl of Gowrie, 5.
....., Lady Barbara, 9, 43.
....., Patrick, Earl of Gowrie, 5.
....., Patrick Lord, 11.
....., William, 5, 623.
Rutland, Earl, *see* Manners.
....., Countess, *see* Manners.
Rutlandshire, 8, 500, 538.
....., forest in, 19.
....., grants of lands in, 25, 118, 175, 211.
....., lands and places in, 23, 312, 502, 611.
....., offices in, 322, 500.
....., residents in, 312, 323.
Rutlinger, John, 60.
Rychie, Jock, *see* Graham, Richard.
Rychman, William, 310.
Rycot, 305, 306, 422, 435, 488, 571.
Ryder, Sir William, 69, 296, 312, 378, 381, 399, 595, 631.
....., ..., letters of and to, 89, 204.
....., ..., payments to, 492, 524, 588, 623, 653.
....., William, 93, 113, 199, 499, 501.
....., Lady, 231.
Rye, 82, 244, 473, 474, 487.
....., gunners at, 141, 180.
....., mayor, &c. of, 474.
Rye, Edward, 154.
Rye, *see* Corn.
Ryegate, 261.
Ryme, James, 226.
Ryse, 115, 222.
Ryves, Dr. George, 212.

S.

Sacheverell, Henry, 128, 552, 560.
Sackeld, Richard, 537.
Sackfield, Sir Henry, 89.
Sackford, Harry, 61.
....., John, 619.
Sackville, Sir Henry, 527.
....., Robert, 78.
....., Thomas, 593.
....., Thomas, Lord Buckhurst, Lord Treasurer, Chancellor of Oxford, 50, 62; 1st Earl of Dorset, 130, 139, 182, 192, 204, 207, 220, 235, 237, 300, 315, 348, 367, 406, 414, 423, 428, 436, 439, 450, 472, 499, 515, 522, 525.
Sackville, Thomas, 1st Earl of Dorset, commissions to, 10, 45, 46, 69, 74, 78, 148, 161, 320, 330, 331, 335, 352, 362, 373, 404.
....., ..., grants to, 53, 192, 320, 390, 453.
....., ..., letters of, 20, 63, 109, 150, 187, 229, 362.
....., ..., letters of, to Cecil, 212, 233, 290, 331, 396, 541.
....., ..., letters of, to officers of customs, 89, 147, 192, 196, 210, 214, 229, 302.
....., ..., letters of, to Lake, 2, 58, 87, 99, 108, 115, 181, 195, 201, 211, 212, 215, 222, 228, 229, 232, 233, 235, 236, 254, 277, 282, 295, 310, 311, 320, 353, 364, 377, 407.
....., ..., letters to, 31, 39, 43, 44, 51, 59, 105, 135, 136, 139, 149, 152, 158, 160, 233, 246, 251, 255, 315, 322, 343; *see also* Cæsar, Sir Julius, Cecil, Earl of Salisbury, and James I., letters of.
....., ..., notes by, 334, 349.
....., ..., petitions to, 63, 183.
....., ..., warrants to, 6, 8, 28, 45, 85, 133, 150, 217, 273, 356, 357.

Digitized by Google

Sackville, Robert, Lord Buckhurst, 139; 2nd Earl of Dorset, 477, 495, 499.
....., ..., letters of, 428, 484.
....., Anne, Countess of Dorset, 477, 484.
....., Richard, Lord Buckhurst, 466, 495; 3rd Earl of Dorset, 545, 564, 623.
Sackville house, 156.
Sadberge, 272.
Sadler, Mr., 289.
....., Mrs., 289.
St. Albans, 145, 157, 158, 184, 198, 308, 370.
St. Andrew's Cross, 328.
St. Andrew's parish, Holborn, 409, 433, 461.
..... Castle, Hants, 126, 496.
....., Archbishop of, 187.
....., Archbishopric of, 235.
....., Presbytery of, 566.
St. Armin's Hill, Westminster, 582.
St. Asaph, 507.
....., Bishop of, *see* Parry, Richard.
....., Dean and Chapter of, 155.
..... diocese of, 138.
St. Aubyn, Thomas, 13.
St. Augustine's, Canterbury, 41.
....., Newcastle-upon-Tyne, 235.
St. Austell, 431.
St. Bainard's castle, 188.
St. Barbe, Sir Henry, 223, 232.
....., Captain, 223, 232.
St. Bartholomew, 574.
..... fair, 29.
St. Bartholomew the Great, 297.
St. Bees, Cumberland, 114, 122.
St. Botolph's parish, Aldgate, 585.
St. Briavel's castle, 395.
St. Bride's parish, London, 516.
St. Catherine's, 385.
..... hospital, 32.
St. Chrysostom, 484, 630.
St. Clement Dane's parish, 31, 390, 449, 519, 563, 583.
St. Clement's church, 244, 278.
..... inn, 246.
St. David's, diocese of, 373.
....., Bishop of, *see* Rudd, Anthony.
St. Dunstan's church, 270, 339.
St. Dunstan's-in-the-West parish, 332.
St. Edmund's, Bury, *see* Bury St. Edmund's.
St. Ethelburgh's parish, Bishopsgate, 112.
St. Francesca, 443.
St. George, Henry, Rouge-rose, 570.
....., Richard, Norroy, 71, 80.
St. George's cross, 328.
..... college, 548.
..... feast, 18, 95, 444.
St. German's, Cornwall, 233.
St. Ive's chapel, Cornwall, 35.
St. James's fair, 20.
..... hospital, Chichester, 557.
St. James's palace, 132, 135, 148, 153, 506, 512, 630.
....., ..., letters from, 411, 490.
..... park, 211, 596.
...., game and deer in, 410, 412, 469
St. Jean de Luz, 184.
St. John, Oliver, 39, 143.
....., Oliver Lord, of Bletsoe, 347, 363, 454
....., ..., letters of, to Salisbury, 465,497.
....., Sir William, 525, 586.
....., William Lord, *see* Paulet.
St. John Zachary, 159.
St. John of Jerusalem, priory of, 28, 407.
...., hospital of, 356.
St. John's hospital, Huntingdon, 195.
St. John's house, 170.
St. John's, Lichfield, 367, 543.
St Johnston, 548.
St. Jones', 608.
St. Katherine's hospital, York, 553.
St. Lawrence, Sir Christopher, 376.
St. Leger, Sir Anthony, 570.
St Leonard's parish, Shoreditch, 647.
St. Lucas, 334.
St. Margaret's church, London, 580.
..... parish, Westminster, 104.
St. Martin's parish, London, 240.
....., near Salisbury, 385.
St. Martin-le-Grand parish, 619.
St. Mary's church, Oxford, 92, 95.
..... church, Southwell, 435, 536.
..... college, Winchester, *see* Winchester
....., York, 507.
....., Manor house, *see* York.
St. Mary of the Arches parish, London, 105.
St Mary Magdalen's priory, Barnstaple, 404
St. Mary Magdalen's hospital, Beccles, 389 399.
...., Hants, 496.
...., Colchester, 631.
...., Norwich, 394.
...., poor house, Somerset, 413.
St. Mary Ottery, *see* Ottery.
St. Mawes castle, 56, 518.
St. Michael, feast of, 343.
St. Neot's, monastery, 175.
..... bridge, 492.
St. Nicholas island, 26.
St. Olave's church, London, 524.
St. Omer, 290, 291, 533.
St. Oswald monastery, 523.
St. Pancras, prebend, 536.
..... parish, 619.
St. Paul's cathedral, 448, 463.
....., cross at, 213.
....., Dean and Chapter of, 100, 159, 174, 189, 448, 463, 575.
..... penitentiary, 536.
..... school, 497.
St. Paul, Sir George, 594.

Digitized by Google

St. Peter's, Exeter, 276.
....., Isle of Thanet, 18.
....., Westminster, *see* Westminster Abbey.
St. Saviour's chapel, Norfolk, 276.
..... church, Southwark, 218.
St. Sebastian's, 294.
St. Sidwell, Exeter, 651.
St. Stephen's, letters from, 536, 574.
..... hospital, Norwich, 62, 74, 93, 95, 190.
....., Westminster, alms-rooms in, 115, 374, 379, 387, 392, 412, 430.
St. Swithin's parish, London, 70.
....., Pentecostals of, 123.
St. Thomas's hospital, Sandwich, 371.
...., alms-rooms in, 389, 407, 412, 413, 430.
...., Southwark, 227, 414, 423, 433.
..... island, 496.
St. Winifred's well, 270, 299, 459.
Saintbury, 610.
Sakell, *see* Salkeld, Captain Thomas.
Salcombe, 207.
Salden, 570.
Sale, William (yeoman of buckhounds), 126, 137, 372.
....., William (pauper), 596.
Salewood, Edward, 529.
Salford, 137.
..... Priors, 614.
Salisbury, 53, 212, 256, 385, 452.
....., court at, 368.
....., letters from, 4, 5, 37, 50, 58, 222, 223. 227, 232, 233, 234, 367, 486, 528, 536, 613, 637.
....., mayor, &c., of, 528, 613.
Salisbury-court, 165.
Salisbury house, Strand, letters from, 231, 244, 324, 325, 437, 449, 450, 451, 452, 454, 456, 461, 464, 538, 545.
....., ..., works at, 431, 451, 632.
Salisbury, Bishop of, *see* Cotton, Henry.
....., Dean of, *see* Bridges, Gordon.
....., Dean and Chapter of, 104, 368, 385.
....., diocese of, 416.
....., Earl of, *see* Cecil, Sir Robert.
Salkeld, or Sakell, Captain Thomas, 534, 601.
Salley, 149.
Salmon, Margaret, 511.
....., Robert, 416.
Salop, *see* Shropshire.
Salt, customs on, 227.
Salter, George, 615, 633.
....., Nicholas, 192, 322, 339, 356, 374, 406, 424, 480, 488, 599, 654.
Saltonstall, Sir Samuel, 345, 413.
....., ..., letters of, to Salisbury, 426, 439.
Saltpetre, 6, 156, 356.
Salway, Humphrey, 255.
Samford, Hugh, 342.
Samford-Dorcas, 442.
Samford, Essex, 572.
....., Suffolk, 495.
Samlesbury, 486.
Sampson, Captain, *see* Cottrell, Edward.
Sandall, 406, 419.
Sanderson, Henry, 43, 55, 59, 66, 386, 401, 554, 559, 649.
....., ..., letters of, to Salisbury, 542, 554, 581, 639.
....., Samuel, 59, 66.
....., Sir Thomas, 447.
Sandgate castle, 545.
Sandham castle, 524, 527, 528, 605, 616.
Sandiland, John, 121, 126.
Sandilands, Sir James, 61, 76, 79, 161, 301, 610.
Sandleford, 186.
Sandon, 440.
Sandown castle, 154, 440, 551.
Sandsfoot castle, 82, 628.
Sandwich, 12, 154, 209, 217, 310, 371, 458, 473, 487, 523, 630.
..... hospital, *see* St. Thomas's hospital.
Sandy, Robert, 506.
Sandys, Sir Edwin, 100, 244, 351, 357, 609.
....., Elizabeth, 259.
....., Sir Samuel, 489, 559.
....., Sir William, 211.
....., William, Lord, 84, 222, 259, 637.
....., Lady, 459.
Sanford, Martha, 568.
Sankvell, ——, 502.
Sanquair, Lord, *see* Crichton, Robert.
Sardinia, vessels of, 306.
Sarnesfield, 443.
Saram, *see* Salisbury.
Sasacomett, (a savage), 368.
Saulcey forest, 493.
Saunders, Nicholas, 339.
Savage, Sir Arthur, 564.
....., Edward, 512.
....., Francis, 6.
....., John, 535.
....., Sir John, 230, 429.
....., Lady Mary, 230.
....., Robert, 129, 416.
....., Sir Thomas, 10, 176, 633.
Savile, Edward, 419.
....., Sir George, 467.
..... (or Savill), Sir Henry, provost of Eton, 221, 474, 506, 630.
....., ..., letter of, 46.
...., letters to, 382, 602, 603; *see also* James I., letters of.
....., Margaret Lady, 489, 506.
....., Sir John, Baron of the Exchequer, 133, 348, 362, 364, 406, 419, 558, 564.
....., Mr., 222.
Savoy, Duke of, 407, 650.
Savoy and Savoyards, 68.

Digitized by Google

Savoy house, 450, 501, 522, 624.
Savoy hospital, 346, 463.
Sawsell, Robert, 181.
Sawyer, Edward, 346, 351.
....., Lewis, 179.
....., Thomas, 357.
Saxey, Hugh, (auditor,) 120, 595.
....., Captain William, 298.
....., William, 180.
Saxon Kings, 1.
Saxony, 486.
....., Duke of, 560, 597.
....., Duchess of, 597.
....., Ambassador of, 583.
Saxton, 574.
Say, Edward, 375.
....., William, 15, 175, 192.
Saye and Seale, Lord, *see* Fiennes.
Sayer, Francis, 233.
....., John, 352.
Sayescourt, 618.
Scamp, Thomas, 459.
Scarborough, 281, 521.
..... Castle, 21.
Scarlet, Arthur, 148.
Scarletts, 585.
Schondonck, Giles, 290.
Schoverus, Martin, 99.
Scilly Isles, 55.
Scio, 306.
Scole, 310.
Scone, Lord, *see* Murray, David.
Scot, Henry, 220.
....., Hugh, 220.
Scotch fir, 473.
Scotland, 2, 19, 92, 94, 100, 166, 168, 270, 278, 284, 295, 319, 321, 350, 352, 354, 355, 360, 418, 422, 451, 509, 550, 596, 603, 623, 645.
....., affairs in, 12, 21, 75, 187, 265.
....., almoner of, 166.
....., coasts of, 659.
....., council of, 51, 90, 237, 265, 282, 305, 328, 350, 626, 629, 651.
....., exchequer of, 213.
....., intercourse of, with France, *see* France.
....., Jesuits in, 321.
....., lords of, *see* Council.
....., merchants of, 61, 173, 336.
....., mines in, 68, 76, 90, 114, 123, 134, 156, 187, 354, 384, 424, 450, 451, 453, 474, 486.
....., mint in, 432.
....., North seas of, 426.
....., Parliament in, 104, 105, 132, 170, 173, 286, 370, 504, 577.
....., President of Session in, *see* Seaton, Alexander, Lord Fyvie.
....., residents in, 221, 398, 399.
....., ships of, 565.
Scotland, trade of, with England, 52, 337, 348, 647.
....., travellers to and from, 1, 11, 15, 33, 56, 87, 95, 151, 196, 258, 298, 457, 468, 504.
....., troops of, 373, 432.
....., Union of, with England, *see* Union.
....., West islands of, 525, 606.
....., West parts of, 419.
....., Lord Chancellor of, *see* Seaton, Alexander.
....., Treasurer of, *see* Steward, Walter; Hume, Earl of Dunbar.
....., Secretary of, *see* Elphinstone, Sir James; Hay, Sir Alexander.
....., Deputy Secretary of, 381, 417.
....., bishops in, 619.
....., Church of, 200, 234, 236, 619.
....., Kirk of, *see* Church of.
....., ministers in, 184, 187, 200, 237, 278, 290, 305, 450.
....., Presbytery in, 329.
Scotney, 96.
Scots, 17, 26, 43, 59, 73, 95, 130, 145, 160, 170, 192, 290, 298, 315, 350, 358, 394, 428, 433, 457, 464, 487, 569, 583, 637, 644, 654.
....., denizations of, 68, 81, 83, 220, 398, 401, 415, 430, 532.
....., naturalization of, 167, 349, 350, 351, 352, 355, 438, 452, 473.
..... on Borders, *see* Border disturbances.
....., King of, *see* James I.
....., Queen of, *see* Mary.
Scott, John, 155, 370.
....., Robert, Sub-almoner, 262, 412, 417.
....., Zachary, 648.
Scotton, 13.
Screven, William, 188.
Scriptures, *see* Bible.
Scroby, 33.
Scroope, Francis, 233.
Scrope, Edmund Lord, 550.
....., ..., letters of, to Salisbury, 465, 541.
....., Sir George, 462.
....., Thomas Lord, 55, 447.
Scrutton, William, 52.
Scudamore, Sir James, 400, 543.
....., Lady, 543.
....., John, 25, 27, 114, 327.
....., Sir John, 543.
....., Rowland, 110.
....., Thomas, 4, 27, 58, 78, 86, 418, 500.
Sculton, 24.
Scumfrith, 53.
Scutage, 337.
Seaborne, John, 155.
Seafaring causes, *see* Admiralty.
Seale, Robert, 41, 42, 48, 69, 86, 93, 123, 156, 220, 340.
....., Thomas, 97.
Seals and Signets, 2, 225, 567, 579, 633.

Digitized by Google

Seaman, George, 443.
Seamer, 521.
Searchfield, Ronald, 155.
Seas, East and West, 163.
Seaton, 265, 312.
Seaton, Alexander, Lord Fyvie, President of Session and Lord Chancellor of Scotland, 119, 187, 188, 190; Earl of Dunfermline, 235, 258, 278, 282, 305, 348, 430, 585, 596.
....., ..., letters of, to Salisbury, 21, 170, 265.
....., ..., letters to, *see* Cecil, Earl of Salisbury.
....., Thomas, 427.
Seaton-Delavall, 237.
Seckford, Henry, master of tents and toils, 137, 321, 419, 513, 648.
....., Sir Henry, master of tents and toils, 27, 32, 64, 74, 198, 513, 583.
Secretary of State, *see* Cecil, Earl of Salisbury.
....., Second, *see* Herbert, Sir John.
....., French, *see* Edmondes, Sir Thomas.
....., Latin, *see* Smith, Sir Thomas; Lake, Sir Thomas.
Sedan, 284.
Sedgwick, 537.
Sedgwick, William, 105.
Sedley, John, 656.
....., Sir William, 534.
Segar, William, Norroy and Garter, 70, 74, 75, 113, 115, 444.
Segrave, Abednego, 48.
Seguiran, Father Gaspar, Superior of College of Jesuits in Paris, 321.
Seignior, Grand, *see* Ahmed I.
Seisson, William, 542, 608, 618, 646.
Selby, Sir George, 285.
....., William, 105, 106.
....., Sir William, 74, 125, 186, 193, 198, 201, 313, 358, 440.
....., ..., letters of, to Cecil, 253, 262, 283, 295, 316, 317, 319, 435, 562.
Selkane, Dorothy, letters of, to Salisbury, 552, 605.
Selling, James, 198.
Selsey, 233.
Seminaries (Popish), 8; *see also* Seminary priests.
Seminary priests, 20, 29, 111, 113, 151, 217, 241, 260, 277, 330, 525, 570, 590, 642.
...., favour towards, 142, 178, 437.
...., proceedings against, 13, 16, 17, 80, 87, 148, 294, 320, 444, 514, 559, 601, 618.
Sempill, Sir James, 230, 381, 462, 468, 525, 528, 533.
....., ..., letters of, to Salisbury, 258, 533.
Semple, Robert Lord, 258.
Senhouse, Peter, 191, 518.
Sennocke quay, 396.
Septnam, 132.
Seringius, John, 74.
Serjeant-surgeon, 490.
Serjeants' Inn, letters dated from, 165, 171, 239, 240, 241, 268, 289, 303, 304, 310, 339, 439, 487.
Serjeants-at-law, 9, 60, 125, 171, 181, 238, 346, 402, 495, 496.
Serjeants-at-arms, 111, 154, 163, 408, 469, 482, 502, 521, 529, 534, 592, 645, 658.
Serle, Alexander, 135, 407, 458.
....., ..., letters of, to Salisbury, 541, 555.
Sermons, 26, 70, 127, 212, 213, 264, 281, 302, 329, 339, 394, 505, 576, 627.
Sevenhampton, 427.
Sevenoaks, 345.
Severn river, 218.
Seville, 326, 341.
....., English college in, 251, 283.
Sevinghampton, 70.
Seward, John, 396.
Sewers, 482.
....., Commissioners of, 132, 146, 165, 290, 317, 450, 455, 536, 550, 612.
Sewster, Samuel, 275.
Seyman, George, 126.
Seymer, Robert, 75, 536, 539.
Seymour, Lady Arabella, letters of, 626, 633; *see also* Stuart, Lady Arabella.
....., Catherine, Countess of Hereford, 636.
....., Edward, Duke of Somerset, 276, 535.
....., Edward, Earl of Hertford, 126, 227, 292, 410, 436, 499, 636.
....., Edward, Lord Beauchamp, 410, 596.
....., Honor, Lady Beauchamp, 410.
....., George, 126.
....., Sir Thomas, 115.
....., Thomas Lord (of Sudley), 638.
....., Mrs., 538.
Seys, Richard, 120.
Shaddesden, 653.
Shaftesbury, 227.
Shaftoe, Robert, 557.
Shakespere, William, 234, 293.
....., Thomas, 157.
Shalcroste, Thomas, 638.
Shane, Sir Francis, 449.
Shareshull, 529.
Sharpe, Lionel, 506, 531.
....., Robert, 31, 41.
Sharpey, Alexander, 400.
....., Robert, 323, 332, 470.
Shaw, Christopher, 656.
....., Edmund, 89.
....., Julye, 293.
....., William, 121, 421, 433, 535, 544.
..... (steward), 52.
..... (priest), 229.
Sheafe, Thomas, 36.
Sheapre, William, 589.
Shedworth, 72.
Sheeles river, 227.

Digitized by Google

Sheerman, Richard, 479.
Sheffield, 102.
Sheffield Lodge, letters from, 386, 505, 522, 523, 538, 542.
Sheffield, Anne Lady, 475.
....., Edmund Lord, President of Council in the North, 24, 222, 328, 336, 396, 455, 511, 531, 534, 541, 559, 577.
....., ..., letters of, to Salisbury, 362, 465, 485, 499, 531, 550, 551, 559, 561, 567, 586, 595, 600, 638.
....., ..., letters to, 39, 105, 148, 463 ; *see also* James I., and Cecil, Earl of Salisbury, letters of.
....., George, 586.
....., Henry, 124, 218.
....., Mary, 124, 218.
....., Thomas, 141, 149, 197, 627, 628.
Shelbury, John, 76, 102, 141, 334, 484.
Sheld Wyll, 537.
Shelding, 604.
Sheldon, 147, 162, 171.
Sheldon, Edward, 110, 360, 591.
....., Francis, 346.
....., Ralph, 26, 27, 28, 360, 479, 591.
....., Richard, 360.
....., William, 110.
Shelfanger, 77.
Shelfield, 505.
Shelford, 271.
Shelley, Henry, 256, 613.
....., Jane, 17, 171, 464.
....., John, 359, 621.
....., Thomas, 256.
....., William, 87, 116, 131.
....., Mr., 131.
Shelton, John, 172.
....., Sir John, 276.
Shenfield, *see* Shinfield.
Shenston, ——, 259.
Shenston, 163.
..... park, 78.
Shephard, Elizabeth, 250.
....., (or Shepherd), William, 250, 299.
Shepherd, John (servant), 243.
....., John, 513, 533.
....., Maurice, 328.
....., Owen, 559, 643.
....., (musical lecturer), 447.
Shepley, John, 366.
Shepperd, Richard, 396.
....., Edward, 286.
Shepperton, 189.
Sheppey, isle of, 180, 214.
Sherard, Charles, 106.
....., Sir Philip, 99.
Sherborne, 88.
....., Dorset, 138, 256, 486, 565, 575, 596, 599, 604.
....., Gloucester, 427.
Sherborne, Henry, 530.
Sherburn hospital, Durham, 340, 417, 443, 526.
Sherfield, Henry, 52.
Sheriff Hutton, 223, 327, 595.
.... Castle, 534, 541.
Sheriffs, 259, 376, 411.
Sherley, *see* Shirley.
Sherlock, Anthony, 284.
Sherman, George, 648.
Sherwood Forest, 33, 351, 473, 522.
Shiers, George, 38, 48, 98, 445.
Shilling, Andrew, 11.
Shiltington, 55.
Shinfield (or Shenfield), 161, 414.
Shiplake, 623, 625.
Shipley, 592.
Shipman, William, 610.
Shippon, 521.
Ships and Shipping, 16, 20, 32, 108, 109, 141, 166, 170, 212, 254, 278, 281, 311, 325, 372, 407, 412, 426, 429, 437, 446, 460, 483, 564, 569, 576, 620, 648 ; *see also* Navy and Tonnage.
Ships, capture of, 216, 228, 306, 421, 453, 487, 586, 601, 621.
....., license to sell, 120, 176, 387.
....., freight of, 92, 358, 421, 459, 576.
....., sent against pirates, 541, 572, 573, 579, 593.
Ship-building, 107, 117, 337, 344, 422, 510, 590, 610, 645.
....., ..., rewards for, 16, 80, 104, 124, 142, 157, 162, 176, 198, 221, 289, 394, 557, 591, 604, 633, 642.
Shipwrights, 211.
Shipton Bellinger, 123.
Shirley, Sir Anthony, 76.
....., George, 7, 86, 575.
....., George (recusant), 531.
....., Sir Robert, 547.
....., or Sherley, Sir Thomas, 125, 160, 218, 297, 327, 380, 387, 406, 442, 497, 561.
....., ..., letters of, to Salisbury, 562, 600.
....., Sir Thomas, jun., 370, 451, 601.
Shoes and Shoemakers, 103, 146, 148.
Shoreditch-place, Hackney, 433.
Shoreham, 360.
Shotover woods, 435, 488, 571.
Shrewsbury, 513.
....., mayor and bailiffs of, 60, 234.
....., Earl of, *see* Talbot.
....., Countess of, *see* Talbot.
Shrimpton, Thomas, 586.
Shropshire, 181, 238, 298, 342, 386, 405, 423, 466, 500, 622, 629, 649, 650.
....., grants of lands in, 354, 417.
....., lands and places in, 17, 28, 59, 77, 129, 196, 215, 222, 231, 284, 356, 433, 515, 530, 570.
....., lieutenants in, 369.
....., offices in, 353, 543.
....., recusants in, 25, 395, 472, 529, 541, 592, 605.

Digitized by Google

Shropshire, residents in, 110, 269.
....., sheriffs and justices in, 110, 234, 451.
Shrub Lodge, 567.
Shugbrough, Anthony, 618.
Shurland, 180, 186.
Shurlock, Robert, 431.
Sibil Hedingham, 397.
Sicklemore, John, *alias* Ward (priest), 286, 289, 307, 313.
Sickness, the, *see* Plague.
Sidley, Sir Ralph, 325.
....., Lady, 448.
Sidney, *see* Sydney.
Sigismund III., King of Poland, 72, 569.
Signet office, 122, 201.
Signet, clerks of, 11, 14, 22, 35, 198, 328, 333, 336, 371, 437, 531, 534, 550, 594.
....., secretary and keepers of, 118, 532, 537.
Silk, 304, 344, 540, 639, 656.
..... spinners, 540.
Silkworms, 344, 398.
Silkstone, 179.
Sillesworth, 403, 586.
Sillihut, 532.
Silsted, 613.
Silver, 65, 450, 452, 474, 566; *see also* Gold and Silver.
Silverton, 99.
Silvester, Dorothy, 219.
....., Gregory, 219.
....., Thomas, 604.
Simon, Mr., 271.
Simony, 61, 121.
Simpson, Brian, 110.
....., Giles, 69, 88, 97, 143, 220.
....., John (minister), 108.
....., John (messenger), 367, 450.
....., Nicholas, 108.
....., Richard, 145.
....., Thomas, 110, 386.
Simson, Thomas, 331.
Sinclair, Sir Andrew, 424, 448.
Singleton, 89.
Singleton, Edward, 416.
....., George, 430.
....., Robert, 117.
....., Thomas, 383.
....., Father, 126, 268, 300.
Sitemgambos, 57.
Sivedale, Henry, 479.
Skaffe, John, 167.
....., Richard, 167.
Skelsmergh park, 288.
Skelton, George, 479, 537.
Skillicorne, John, 486.
....., Nicholas, 486.
Skiltes, 27.
Skinner, Anthony, 27, 505.
....., Sir John, 574.
Skinner, Oliver, 585.
....., Robert, 292.
....., Robert (of Suffolk), 574, 590.
....., Sir Vincent, 99, 351.
....., ..., letters of, to Cecil, 3, 15, 587.
....., William, 99.
Skinning, Piers, 408.
Skins, *see* Leather.
Skipton, 304.
Skipwith, Richard, 71.
Skory, Edmund, 363.
Skrimshaw, Richard, letters of, to Salisbury, 436, 460.
....., James, 436.
Skynner, Mr., 243.
....., Mrs., *see* Bright, Ellen.
Slaney, John, 472.
Slaters, 163.
Sleep, Thomas, 244, 309.
Slingsby, Francis, 147.
....., Sir Guildford, 76.
....., Sir Henry, 178, 513, 522.
....., Sir William, 178, 625.
Sluys, *see* Helvoet Sluys.
Slymond, William, 53.
Smaithwaite, John, 316.
Smalbone, Elizabeth, 615.
....., Thomas, 615.
Smallpece, Leonard, 242, 267, 282, 430.
Smallwood, 153.
Smallwood, Marmaduke, 85.
Smalt, 323, 501.
Smarden, 621.
Smissarte, Adrian, 181.
Smith, Ann, 408.
....., Sir Charles, 226.
....., Christopher, 111.
....., Dr. Clement, 594.
....., Edward, 114.
....., Francis, 586, 598, 602, 629.
....., Sir Francis, 389.
....., George, 111, 201.
....., George, 43.
....., George, (King's farmer,) 526.
....., George, (priest,) 285.
....., James, 10,
....., John, 526, 618.
....., John, (trumpeter,) 147, 174.
....., John, (fellow,) 101.
....., John, (pauper,) 539.
....., John, (recusant,) 593.
....., John, (recusant,) 224, 225, 593.
....., Sir John, 197.
....., Millicent, 328, 375.
....., Nicholas, (receiver,) 326, 345, 450, 428.
....., Ottwell, 208.
....., Richard, (late,) 288.
....., Richard, (of Huntingdon,) 360.
....., Richard, (castle-keeper,) 400, 588.
....., Richard, (tradesman,) 505.

Digitized by Google

Smith, Richard, 428, 452.
....., Richard, (pauper,) 603.
....., Sir Richard, 93, 143, 152, 196, 198, 235, 331.
....., Robert, 76.
....., Robert, (recusant,) 547.
....., Roger, (late,) 286.
....., Roger, (recusant,) 531.
....., Samuel, (trumpeter,) 571.
....., Samuel, 566.
....., Thomas, (felon,) 585.
....., Thomas, (of Huntingdon,) 360.
....., Thomas, (registrar,) 183, 507.
....., Thomas, (customer,) 139, 197.
....., Thomas, (trumpeter,) 176.
....., Sir Thomas (Latin Secretary, Council Clerk), 14, 63, 90, 118, 176, 292, 403, 432, 515, 552, 563, 570.
....., ..., letters of, 3, 230, 344, 426.
....., Sir Thomas, (Cheshire,) 149, 159, 170, 174, 374, 428.
....., or Smyth, Sir Thomas, (receiver,) 93, 114.
....., William, 57.
....., William, (pauper,) 117.
....., William, (park-keeper,) 157.
....., William, senior, (serjeant,) 111, 409.
....., William, jun., (serjeant,) 111.
....., William, Dr., 84, 147.
....., William, Dr., (Cambridge,) 505.
....., Mr., 55.
Smithe, George, 442.
Smithers, William, 92.
Smyth, George, 44.
....., John, 103.
....., Richard, 563.
....., Thomas, 112.
Smythe, Edward, 534, 541.
....., or Smith, Sir Thomas, (E. India merchant,) 442, 576.
Snagg, Sir Thomas, 24.
Snape, Richard, 568.
Snell, Henry, 596.
....., Peter, 513.
Snetsham, 90, 224.
Snigg, Sir George, Baron of the Exchequer, 125, 156, 429, 487.
Snow, Thomas, 537.
....., William, 262.
Snowdon forest, 207, 352.
Snowe, William, 252, 266.
Soame, Robert, 177, 361.
....., Sir Stephen, 24, 522.
....., Thomas, 276, 361.
Sodbury, 122.
Sodington, 68.
Sodor and Man, Bishop of, *see* Lloyd; Philips.
Soham, 177, 385.
Soldiers, 8, 51, 62, 234, 257, 295, 359, 482, 563, 574.
Soldiers, levies of, 373, 383, 388, 401, 432, 434, 456, 567, 577.
Solicitor-General, *see* Dodderidge, Sir John; Bacon, Sir Francis.
Sombourn, 421.
Somers, Sir George, 123.
Somersall, Lewis, 443.
Somerset, Duke of, *see* Seymour, Edward.
....., Edward, Earl of Worcester, Master of Horse, 121, 202, 204, 354, 356, 357, 378, 578, 582, 647.
....., ..., commissions to, 74, 371, 373.
....., ..., grants to, 67, 192, 217, 529.
....., ..., letters of, 223, 359.
....., ..., letters of, to Salisbury, 170, 568, 600, 612, 627.
....., ..., letters of, to Lake, 132, 216, 354, 485.
....., ..., letters to, 253, 376, 644, 645.
....., ..., payments to, 208, 472, 485, 620, 654.
....., Edward, 529.
....., Henry, Lord Herbert, 529.
....., Sir Thomas, 71, 231, 380, 406, 483.
Somerset House and garden, Strand, 141, 412, 440, 441, 460, 477, 490, 493, 499, 508, 546, 615, 619.
Somersetshire, 118, 258, 480, 604.
....., grants of lands in, 46, 51, 70, 105, 115, 137, 138, 160, 162, 175, 188, 197, 227, 291, 328, 329, 366, 416, 418, 643.
....., lands and places in, 53, 57, 179, 190, 199, 385, 413, 440, 499, 532, 549, 562.
....., lieutenants and sheriffs of, 126, 164, 382.
....., receivers in, 112, 114, 121, 209.
....., recusants, 384, 390, 403, 442, 452, 511, 522, 530.
....., residents in, 251, 633.
Somersham, 128, 188.
....., house and park, 103, 140, 547, 644.
Somerville, Elizabeth, 216.
....., John, 213, 221.
....., Sir William, 609.
Sonkey, William, 278.
Sopforth, 384.
Sophia, Princess, 322, 654.
Sorrell, John, 358.
Sotherton, John, Baron of Exchequer, 639.
....., John, jun., 138.
....., Nowell, Baron of Exchequer, 613.
Sothworth, John, 486.
Soubise, M. de, 473, 488.
Souch, Sir John, 419.
Sourdeac, M. de, 184.
South Castle, 91.
South Cowton, 451.
South Elmham, 70.
South Mims, 633.
South Molton, 318.
South Moreton, 357.
South parts, 10.

Digitized by Google

Southaick, George, 240, 249, 256, 260, 340.
Southam, 126, 342.
Southampton, 40, 41, 50, 89, 183, 458.
....., mayor of, 59, 431.
....., county, *see* Hampshire.
Southampton, Earl, *see* Wriothesley.
Southbear forest, 321, 551.
Southbrook, 489.
Southcote, Sir George, 180.
Southend, Richard, 542.
Southfleet, 468.
Southminster, 560.
Southrope, 224.
Southwark, 15, 218, 469.
..... hospital, *see* St. Thomas's.
Southwell, 33, 134, 435, 536, 630.
Southwell, Robert, 326.
....., Sir Thomas, 275.
....., Miss, 403.
Southwoods, 526.
Sowerby, 64.
Sowerby, James, 407.
Sowters Tom, *see* Armstrong, Thomas.
Spa, 99, 102, 104, 329, 424, 427.
Spain, 2, 6, 16, 18, 21, 54, 55, 62, 100, 101, 170, 186, 198, 253, 261, 267, 271, 274, 278, 289, 303, 304, 314, 324, 334, 361, 367, 368, 407, 426, 435, 446, 450, 463, 512, 534, 549, 565, 612, 649.
....., Ambassadors and Commissioners of, 17, 62, 116, 140, 147, 166, 187, 216, 239, 289, 305, 354, 405, 565, 597; *see also* Mendoza; Taxis, Juan de; Castile, Constable of; Girone, Ferdinand.
....., Ambassadors to, 181, 185, 187, 332; *see also* Wilson, Thomas; Cornwallis, Sir Charles.
....., carrack of, 3, 69, 147, 176, 212, 271, 484.
....., connection of, with Holland, 3, 365, 505.
....., court of, 183, 652.
....., government of, 349.
....., King of, *see* Philip III.
..... sister of Queen of, *see* Hapsburg.
....., trade of, 40, 53, 59, 77, 112.
....., ..., with England, 183, 193, 306, 315.
....., traders to, wrongs, &c. of, 116, 264, 306, 349, 357, 361, 368, 565.
....., traders to, merchant company of, 112, 183, 190, 193, 221, 306, 315, 349.
....., travellers to or from, 4, 44, 235, 263, 269, 297, 422, 448, 492, 596, 613.
....., treaty of, with England, 53, 68, 77, 112, 145, 151, 185, 209, 224, 235, 338, 343, 506, 528.
....., troops of, 55, 263.
....., vessels of, 16, 54, 143, 151, 153, 185, 207, 281, 334, 411.
Spalding, 51, 73, 94, 146, 356, 538, 539.
Spaniards, 17, 21, 57, 63, 127, 141, 146, 209, 230, 237, 239, 349, 357, 394, 415, 426, 476.
Spanish succession, 6, 37.
Sparke, John, 508.
Sparks, John, 290.
Sparrow, John, 220.
Sparry, William, 413.
Speake, Hugh, 346.
Speaker, the, *see* Phelips, Sir Edward.
Speed, John, 425, 639.
Speering, Francis, 652.
Speke, George, 205.
....., Sir George, 442.
....., Hugh, 205.
Spelsbury woods, 356.
Spence, Gilbert, 286.
Spenceley, John, 513.
Spencer, John, 173.
....., Sir John, 508.
....., Matthew, 521.
....., Sir Richard, 173, 181, 187, 367, 463.
....., Robert, 610.
....., Sir Robert, 495.
....., Robert Lord, 23, 520.
....., Thomas, 82, 173, 234, 648.
....., Sir William, 120.
Spens, James, 378.
Spenser, Henry, 429.
Spenswick, Robert, 226.
Spicer, Robert, 632.
Spices, 107, 328, 512.
Spierinx, Francis, 371.
Spiller, Henry, 59, 285, 294, 377, 565.
....., Robert, *alias* Freeman, 285, 294, 296, 314.
Spilman, John, 82, 119, 148, 196, 272, 352.
....., Sir John, 116, 338, 488, 572, 574, 575, 582.
Spinola, Ambrose, Marquis of, 230.
Spottiswood, John, 31, 638.
Sprat, (felon,) 467.
Spray, Nicholas, 292.
Spring Garden, 359, 596.
Sprowston, 630.
Spur alley, 243.
Stafferton, Robert, 104.
Stafford, 205, 246, 268.
Stafford, Sir Edward, 14, 89, 139, 144, 152.
....., Edward, Duke of Buckingham, 457.
....., Sir John, 436.
....., Robert, 72.
....., William, 30.
....., Lady, 30, 154.
Staffordshire, 247, 260, 294, 348, 368, 515, 544, 579.
....., grants of lands in, 86, 204, 365, 375, 642.
....., lands and places in, 17, 23, 78, 142, 179, 408, 423, 614.
....., recusants in, 275, 356, 374, 404, 407, 408, 416, 430, 505, 547, 576, 591.
....., residents in, 253, 281, 346, 350, 529.

Digitized by Google

Staffordshire, sheriffs, &c. of, 37, 110, 246, 253, 470, 614.
Stagbach, 103.
Staines, 551.
..... bridge, 395.
..... house, 128.
Staingrave, 151.
Staining Hall, 511.
Stalbroke, 476.
Stallard, Leonard, 596.
Stallenge, Lady, 478.
....., William, 344, 398, 536, 562, 574.
....., ..., letters of, to Salisbury, 256, 340.
Stallinge, Richard, 98.
Stallingborough, 429, 455.
Stamford, 146, 202.
..... hospital, 607.
Stamford-Baron, 324.
Standen, Anthony, 11.
....., Sir Anthony, 11, 72, 113, 184, 230.
Standish, 111, 624.
Standrobe, 354.
Standrop, 460.
Stane, 439, 442.
Staney, Thomas, 430.
Stanford, Charles, 356.
....., (priest,) 229.
Stanford Rivers, 34, 108.
Stanhope, Charles, 15, 354, 366.
....., Sir Edward, 454.
....., Sir John, Treasurer of the Chamber, Vice-Chamberlain, 125, 212; Lord of Warrington, 214, 331; Master of Posts, 459, 546, 636, 654.
....., ..., commissions to, 74, 254.
....., ..., grants to, 15, 354, 366.
....., ..., letters of, to Salisbury, 209, 437, 454.
....., ..., letters to, 46, 160, 209; *see* James I., letters of.
....., ..., payments to, 9, 218, 235, 378, 405, 434, 476, 585, 641.
....., ..., warrants to, 157, 294, 440.
....., Lady Margaret, 405.
....., Sir Michael, 52, 77, 141, 164.
....., ..., letters of, to Cecil, 52, 232, 536.
....., Sir John, 394, 405.
....., Sir Thomas, 394.
Stanion, 9.
Stanley, Edward, 6, 181.
....., Alice, Countess Dowager of Derby, 164, 227, 435.
....., Elizabeth, *see* Hastings.
....., Ferdinando, Earl of Derby, 359.
....., Henry, 345, 502.
....., James, 287, 288.
....., John (auditor), 450, 502, 564, 574.
....., Sir Robert, 276.
....., Thomas, 212.
....., Sir William, 263, 274, 298, 314, 652.
Stanley, William, Earl of Derby, 6, 23, 27, 50, 123, 139, 261, 289, 290, 335, 355, 359, 563.
....., ..., grants to, 27, 23, 50, 604.
....., ..., letter of, 441.
....., ..., letters of, to Salisbury, 378, 469, 479.
....., ..., letters to, *see* James I., letters of.
....., Elizabeth, Countess of Derby, 23, 195, 276, 290, 359, 538, 539, 587, 604, 655.
Stanley Regis, 385.
Stanlinch, 515.
Stannaries, 34, 46, 68, 83, 117, 140, 199, 392, 633; *see also* Tin.
....., warden of, *see* Herbert, Earl of Pembroke.
Stanninghall, 598.
Stannye, 221.
Stansbie, alias Drury, 264.
Stanton, Thomas, 193.
Stanton-Harcourt, 557.
Stanwell, 27.
Stanwick, 233.
Stanzaker, 416.
Stapers, Richard, letters of, to Cecil, 79, 228, 306.
Staple, Mayor of, 16.
Staple Inn, 157, 507.
Stapleford, 99, 557.
Staples, Peter, 423.
....., Walter, 48.
Stapleton, Elizabeth, 226.
....., Richard, 226.
Stapley, Anthony, 180.
....., Mr., 299
Starch, 300, 358, 368, 390, 445, 470, 536, 581, 629.
....., customs on, 370, 413, 419, 421, 430, 441, 628.
Starch-makers, 365, 375.
Starchamber, 87, 95, 120, 124, 176, 185, 236, 237, 257, 295, 298, 335, 389, 414, 420, 447, 465, 489, 505, 560.
....., clerks of, 323, 384, 530.
....., fines in, 529, 583, 586.
....., keepers of, 17.
....., suits in, 50, 181, 490.
Starchy, Henry, 486.
Starkey, John, 72, 142, 209, 330.
Starky, William, 160, 644.
Starr, Richard, 454.
....., Samuel, 58.
Starton, 485.
State, the, 5, 7, 318, 340, 621.
....., officers of, 21.
....., secret service of, 468, 513, 515, 527.
States, the, *see* Holland.
Statutes and Recognizances, 20, 45, 139, 159, 171, 317, 342, 405, 409, 434, 527, 550, 554, 556, 568.
....., clerks of, 16, 591.
Staughton, Thomas, 438.

Digitized by Google

Staunton, William (recusant), 390.
....., William (gaol-keeper), 547.
Staveleys, 330.
Staverton, 276.
Stayner, John, 593.
Stead, Sir William, 180.
Steeple Ashton, 469.
Stephens, John, 29.
....., Thomas, 56, 645.
....., Thomas, 202.
Stephenson, Thomas, 523.
Steping, 155.
Stepney, 31, 188, 232, 362.
Sterrell, William, 407, 592.
Stetterington, 28.
Stevenson, John, 48.
Stew Quay, 396.
Steward, Francis, 31, 119, 368.
....., James, 224.
....., Toby, 153.
Stewart (or Steward), David, 370, 384, 390, 590.
....., Lady Elizabeth, 184.
....., James, 380.
....., Sir James, 599.
....., James, Earl of Murray, 48, 67, 366, 548.
....., John, 231; Lord Kincleven, 594, 650.
....., John, Earl of Mar, 12, 278, 298, 366, 440.
....., ..., grants to, 34, 45, 46, 70, 71, 72, 92, 455.
....., ..., letters of, to Cecil, 12, 105, 278, 286.
....., Patrick, Earl of Orkney, 526.
....., Robert, 143.
....., (or Steward), Sir Robert, 98, 564, 565, 567, 568, 569, 629, 651.
....., ..., grants to, 127, 313, 584, 626.
....., ..., letters of, to Salisbury, 564, 566.
....., Walter, Lord Blantyre, Treasurer of Scotland, 111.
....., Sir William, 115, 134, 167, 222.
....., Colonel William, letters of, to Cecil, 10, 544.
Stidstone, Francis, 188.
Stifkey, 208.
Stiler, John, 160.
Still, John, 416.
....., John, Bishop of Bath and Wells, 196, 410.
....., ..., letters to, *see* James I., letters of.
....., Miles, 230.
Stirling, 278.
Stirrall, Mr., 190.
Stirrill, William, 28.
Stirrop, William, 91.
Stixton, 591.
Stockdale, George, 401.
....., Richard, 173, 532.
Stockdale, William, 238.
Stockledge, John, 91.
Stockley Park, 423.
Stockwell, William, 198.
Stoddard, Sir Nicholas, 217.
Stodham, 365.
Stoke, 33, 52, 210, 291, 529.
Stoke Clymesland, 179.
Stoke Goldington, 553.
Stoke upon Trent, 70.
Stokehammond, 98.
Stokes, Adrian, 63.
Stokesby, 636.
Stonard, ——, 387.
Stondon Place, 464.
Stone, Lady Barbara, 449.
....., Benjamin, 84.
....., Edward, 52.
....., George, 52.
....., John, 29.
....., Sir William, 189, 370, 449.
....., Thomas, 390.
....., Mrs. (of Bedford), 587.
Stone, Constable of, 544.
Stonefield, 356.
Stoneleigh, 642.
Stoner, Sir Francis, 291, 388, 570, 571.
....., ..., letters of, to Salisbury, 291, 611.
....., William, 231.
Stonihurst, 530.
Stormer, Robert, 204.
Story, Christopher, 244, 252.
....., Fergus, 262.
....., George, 17, 159.
....., John, 245.
Stotterton, 269.
Stoughton, Lawrence, 578.
Stourbridge, 247, 263, 266.
Stourton, Edward Lord, 54, 258, 265, 281, 285, 295, 465.
Stow, 142.
Stowe, 544.
Stowe River, 620.
Stowe Woods, 488, 571.
Stowe, John, 84.
Stowel, 191.
Stradt, 639.
Straits, the, 412.
Strand, the, *see* Somerset House, and London, streets of.
....., deaths and burials in, 91, 140, 235, 297.
....., letters from, 485, 487, 489, 490, 492, 528, 536, 564, 566, 583, 616, 634; *see also* Salisbury House.
Strange, Thomas, 240, 267, 268, 270, 283, 291, 293, 300, 305, 308, 533, 534, 536.
Strangers, *see* Aliens, Merchant Strangers.
Stratford-on-Avon, 293.
Stratford Langthorne, 144.
Stratford, Robert, 34.

Digitized by Google

Stratton, Sir Alexander, 530.
Streat, John, 66, 83.
Street, John, 447.
Streets, *see* London, streets of.
Strensham, 593.
Stretham, 608
Streylley, Humphrey, 263.
Strickland, Edward, 376.
Stringer, Philip, 183.
....., Thomas, 420.
Strixton, 149.
Strode, George, 71.
Stroza, President of the Jesuits, 630.
Strumwell, Edward, 330.
Stuart, Lady Arabella, 6, 21, 22, 31, 43, 153, 308, 365, 394, 417, 494, 523, 542, 576, 583, 596; *see also* Seymour.
....., ..., grants to, 173, 351, 555, 594.
....., ..., letter of, 379.
....., ..., letters of, to Salisbury, 540, 573.
....., Esme, Lord Aubigny, 33, 125, 141, 328, 369, 372, 433, 489, 500, 551, 644.
....., Henry, Lord Darnley, 11, 267.
....., James, 148.
....., Lewis, Duke of Lenox, 15, 74, 148, 203, 251, 282, 306, 329, 336, 348, 357, 361, 365, 377, 525, 526, 604, 623.
....., ...; commissions to, 74, 148.
....., ..., grants to, 28, 96, 192, 233, 270, 272, 335, 427.
....., Matthew, Earl of Lenox, 7, 28, 31, 54, 277, 319.
....., Margaret, Countess of Lenox, 11, 28, 656.
....., William, 236.
Stukeley, Sir Thomas, 315.
Sturbridge, 29, 536.
Sturminster Newton, 170, 188.
Sturtevant, Mr., 411.
Subsidies, 122, 125, 287, 298, 300, 301, 302, 304, 305, 332, 339, 347, 353, 378, 384, 402, 417, 428, 451, 471, 500, 503, 504, 508, 569, 587, 604, 612, 620, 631, 634; *see* Clergy and London.
....., commissioners for, 393, 495, 630.
....., farmers of, 158, 335, 390.
....., payment of, 367, 381, 445, 464, 499, 543.
....., receivers and collectors of, 96, 116, 324, 331, 372, 449, 460, 483, 516, 553, 594.
....., remission of, 133, 165, 178, 214, 407.
Suckling, Dr. Edmund, 102.
....., John, 162, 175, 377, 434, 594.
Suclingham, 276.
Sudbury Woodhall, 106.
Suffolk, 45, 387, 480, 502, 517, 537.
....., grants of lands in, 17, 45, 108, 116, 117, 133, 147, 160, 175, 208, 215, 229, 232, 356, 377.
....., lands and places in, 48, 52, 292, 371, 389, 399, 406, 412, 480, 495, 508, 547, 633, 635.
Suffolk, offices in, 105, 164, 253, 386, 508.
....., ports of, 253.
....., recusants in, 384, 472.
....., residents in, 59, 71, 114, 171, 198, 240, 243, 252, 302, 383, 574, 579, 581.
Suffolk, Duke of, *see* Brandon, Charles; Grey, Henry.
....., Earl of, *see* Howard, Thomas.
....., Countess of, *see* Howard, Catherine.
Sugar, 422, 449, 496, 537; *see also* Brazil sugar.
....., customs on, 422, 429, 449, 496, 524, 537, 588, 623, 653.
Suits, commissions for granting, 11, 12, 467.
Sully, Duke of, *see* Rosny.
Sullyard, Edward, 171.
Summerfield, Henry, 541.
Sunderland, 631.
Sunning, 215, 423, 506.
Sunninghill park, 372.
Suprani, John Francisco, 429.
Supremacy, Oath of, 9, 73, 177, 193, 210, 254, 273, 317, 564, 589, 616.
Surley (or Urley) Case, 373, 397, 443, 583.
Surrey, 112.
....., grants of lands in, 88, 89, 218, 281, 643.
....., lands and places in, 11, 24, 35, 52, 115, 123, 130, 169, 328, 390, 406, 431, 439, 440, 446, 469, 501, 510, 545, 551, 562, 593, 631.
....., offices in, 198, 359, 368, 473.
....., recusants in, 403, 505, 547, 587, 592.
Surrey, bailiwick of, 273, 394.
Surrey, Earl of, *see* Howard.
Surveyors, *see* Crown lands, surveyors of.
Sussex, 53, 368, 520, 600.
....., grants of lands in, 96, 129, 144, 160, 217, 338, 351, 360, 377, 571, 643, 644.
....., lands and places in, 228, 416, 428, 474, 481, 496, 499, 531, 535, 537, 545, 561, 579, 658.
....., lieutenants of, 78, 428, 453.
....., recusants in, 359, 383, 389, 414, 429, 442, 511, 531, 544, 576, 589, 592, 621.
....., residents in, 26, 71, 185, 201, 223, 299, 356, 496, 546, 609.
Sussex, Earl of, *see* Ratcliffe.
Sutcliffe, Matthew, 333.
Suthis, William, 604.
Suttell, Thomas, *see* Loader, Thomas.
Sutterton, 162.
Sutton, Berks, 407.
....., Lincoln, 402, 526.
....., Northampton, 328.
Sutton, Charles, 249, 256.
....., Edward, Lord Dudley, 21.
....., John, 422.
....., Richard, 470.
....., (minister), 159.
Swaffham, 200, 215.
Swaffham Bulbeck, 200, 216, 578.
Swain, Philip, 141.

Digitized by Google

Swainmote, Court of, 596.
Swale, Dr., or Sir Richard, 216, 328.
Swallow, Paul, 105.
....., Thomas, 105.
Swallowfield, 161.
Swanbrough, 320.
Sweden, 563, 638.
....., King of, *see* Charles IX.
Swetnam, Francis, 256.
....., (servant), 602.
Swift, Ann, 173.
....., Thomas 607.
Swinborne, John, 137.
Swineshead, 580.
Swinley, 613.
Swinnerton, 275.
Swinnerton, Sir John, 137, 348, 459, 480, 616.
Swyned, Thomas, 239.
Sydenham, Mary, 522.
....., Richard, 385.
Sydney, Sir Henry, 517, 527.
....., or Sidney, Sir Robert, 5; Lord Sydney, 8; Viscount Lisle, 214, 315, 453, 581, 632, 650.
....., ..., as Lord Chamberlain of the Queen, 12, 155, 213, 254, 553.
....., ... grants, &c., to, 229, 320, 323, 360.
....., ..., letters of, to Salisbury, 188, 594, 609.
....., ..., payments to, 470, 491.
....., Sir William, 581.
Symcock, George, 573.
Syme, John, 28, 83, 532.
Symnell, John, 582.
Symon, George, 397.
Symonds, Thomas, 378.
....., William, 262.
Symondson, William, 371.
Symons, Christopher, 132.
....., Lee, 178.
Syon abbey, 532.
Syon House, 558.
....., ..., letters dated from, 12, 32, 53, 151, 231.

T.

T—— G——, (jesuit), 321.
Taddington, 38.
Tadford, 349.
Tailbois, William, 260, 272, 286.
Talbot, Sir Edward, 69.
....., Elizabeth, Countess dowager of Shrewsbury, 365.
Talbot, Gilbert, Earl of Shrewsbury, Chief Justice in Eyre, North, 15, 24, 119, 126, 140, 183, 455, 531, 549, 636.
....., ..., grants to, 11, 351.
....., ..., letters of, 359, 386, 401, 522.
....., ..., letters of, to Cecil, 209, 417, 441, 463, 467, 505, 523, 538, 542, 552, 559, 560, 622, 628, 632.
....., ..., letters to, 132, 390, 621.
....., ..., letters to, *see also* James I., letters of.
....., Mary, Countess of Shrewsbury, 261, 269.
....., John, of Grafton, 87, 139, 146, 157, 173, 222, 242, 253, 266, 267, 279, 281, 282, 283, 293.
....., Mary, 395.
....., John, of Oakley, 279.
....., Thomas, or Sherrington, 279.
Talcott, Jeronimo, 522.
Talebushe, *see* Tailbois.
Talworth, 340.
Tal-y-garn, 635.
Tal-y-llyn, 614.
Tamepark, 267.
Tampion, John, 312.
Tamworth, 541.
..... castle, 550.
Tanfield, Sir Lawrence, Chief Baron of the Exchequer, 378, 380, 393, 474, 514, 583.
Tankard, James, 400, 529.
Tanworth, 532.
Tapestry, 371.
Taplowe, 126, 408.
Tarbock, Peter, 143.
Tasburgh, Charles, 319.
....., Sir John, 218.
....., Lady, 240, 259, 267, 271.
Tate, Francis, 81.
....., William, 256.
Tatenhill, 614.
Tatnall, Henry, 132, 240, 323.
Tatteridge, 633.
Tattersall, Edmund, 557.
Taunton, 179, 328.
Taunton, William, 631.
Tausworth, 587.
Taverner, or Tavernor, John, 135, 215, 353, 381, 388, 401, 402.
....., Richard, 88, 492.
Taverns, 174.
Tavistock, letters dated from, 258, 304, 444, 455, 469, 488, 564.
Tawte, John, 43.
Taxis, John, Baptista de, 40.
....., Juan de, Count of Villa Medina, Spanish Ambassador, 27, 34, 35, 40, 41, 49, 72, 151, 230, 232, 233, 235.
Taylor, Brian, 260.
....., Captain George, 528.
....., Isabel, 532.

Digitized by Google

Taylor, John, 402.
....., Ralph, 68, 72.
....., Robert, 80.
....., Thomas, 116, 158.
....., William, 541, 616.
Taynton, 27.
Teckwood, 550.
Tempest, Robert, 8.
....., Thomas, 246.
....., William, 593.
Temple, The, 159, 187, 536.
....., Inner, 269, 270, 606.
....., Middle, 307, 319, 334, 369, 534.
Temple bar, 390.
..... church, 307, 378.
..... mills, Waltham forest, 449.
..... wood, 218.
Temple Grafton, 437.
..... Newsham, 8, 28.
Temple, Peter, 579.
....., Thomas, 322.
....., William, 477.
Templehurst, 72.
Tempsford, 382.
Tenant, John, 610.
Tenny, John, 529.
Tenterden, 406.
Tents, toils, and pavilions, officers of, 14, 94, 482.
....., ..., Masters of, *see* Seckford, Henry and Sir Henry; Jones, Thomas; Bedingfield Thomas.
Tenures (King's), 341, 589, 596, 621, 622, 624, 625, 630, 633, 640, 641, 643, 644; *see also* Wardships.
Terold, William, 71, 108.
Tervey, Henry, 221.
Tesmond, *see* Greenway.
Tetherton, Lucas, 210.
Tewksbury, 594.
Tey, John, 215.
Thacker, Thomas, 436.
Thames river, 110, 118, 128, 133, 141, 182, 199, 241, 473, 580, 591.
....., freezing of, 391, 394, 488.
....., navigation of, 279, 363.
....., seal taken in, 187.
....., swans in, 81, 379.
....., watermen on, 228, 400.
Thatcher, James, 389, 544.
....., William, 389, 544.
..... Mrs., 544.
Thawiate Wood, 194.
Thekeston, Sir Richard, 10, 382, 542.
Thelwall, Bevis, 42, 55, 349, 395, 474.
....., Euble, 203, 391, 402.
....., John, 402.
Thelwell, Ambrose, 364.
Theobalds house and park, 60, 138, 361, 373, 394, 412, 485, 506, 532, 538, 589, 602, 645, 651.
Theobalds house and park, purchase of, &c. 354, 358, 359, 364, 385.
....., game at, 138, 602.
....., keepers of, 361, 365, 640, 652.
....., letters from, 7, 137, 138, 203, 447, 448, 558, 602.
....., wardrobe at, 369, 374.
....., works at, 376, 419.
Thessam, Alexander, 446.
Thetcher, James, 180.
Thetford, 473, 527, 544, 608.
....., game at, 203, 387, 411, 648.
....., letters from, 200, 201, 412, 413, 421, 470, 472, 474, 605, 606.
Thickpenny, Robert, 457.
Thimble, John, 164.
Thimelby, Richard, 289, 511, 556.
Thirlewell, Philip, 299.
Thirsk, 123, 539.
Thockington, 530.
Thomas, Anthony, 164.
....., Hugh, 392, 413.
....., James, 83.
....., Joan, 164.
....., John, (minister,) 124, 522.
....., John, (late,) 194.
....., John, (gunner,) 416.
....., Robert, 584.
....., Samuel, 164.
....., William, 584.
Thomason (or Thomazine), Edward, 150, 16, 220.
Thomond, Earl of, *see* O'Bryan.
Thompson, George, 638, 655.
....., James, 502.
....., Sir John, 497.
....., Paul, 128, 188.
....., Robert, 556.
....., Samuel, Portcullis and Windsor, 80, 82.
....., William, 638, 655.
....., (recusant,) 537.
Thomson, Alexander, 570.
....., Thomas, 375, 450, 452, 458.
Thorall, Sir John, 154.
Thornack, 607.
Thornburgh, Edward, 653.
....., Edward, jun., 653.
....., John, (castle-keeper,) 21.
....., John, Bishop of Bristol, 237, 415, 525,
....., Eliza, 525.
Thorndon, 378.
Thorne, 455.
Thorne, John, 71.
....., Richard, 65.
....., Robert, 174.
....., Dr. William, 340.
Thorneback, William, 66.
Thornell, Dr., 277.
Thorney college, alms-rooms in, 498.
Thornhaugh, 23.

Digitized by Google

Thornhaugh, Sir John, 473.
Thornhirst, 196.
Thornton, 35, 221.
Thornton, Captain Giles, 212.
....., John, 545.
....., Richard, 30.
....., Robert, 286, 328.
Thorny, James, 458.
Thorold, Alexander, 538.
....., Edmund, 528.
Thorp, John, 502.
....., Mr. 155.
Thorp hall, 386.
Thorpe, Robert, 384.
Thorpe-Malsor, 601.
Thrampton, 128.
Thread, Gold and Silver, 153.
....., ..., customs on, 180, 191.
Threele, John, 561.
Threlfall, Edmund, 383.
Throckmorton, Robert, 216.
....., Martha, 216.
Throgmorton, Ann, 383.
....., Sir Arthur, 493.
....., George, 437.
....., Sir George, 169, 433.
....., Sir Nicholas, 581.
....., Robert, 418.
....., Thomas, 171, 248, 260, 263, 270, 274, 279, 295, 356.
Thunderidge by Ware, 204.
Thurgar, Robert, 143.
Thurmaston, 641.
Thurrock, 24.
Thursby, Cuthbert, 16.
....., Thomas, 16.
Thurston, 356.
Thurston, Edward, 394, 419.
Thwing, 386.
Thwinge, Thomas, 591.
Thynne, Sir John, 52.
....., Sir Thomas, 646.
Ticehurst, 546.
Ticheborne, Sir Benjamin, Keeper of Winchester castle, 57, 69, 76, 348.
....., ..., letters of, to Cecil, 53, 249.
....., Sir Richard, 76, 634.
....., Sir Walter, 597.
Tichfield, 493.
Tickenhill (or Ticknell) house and park, 313, 450, 528, 552.
Tickhill, 471.
Ticknell, *see* Tickenhill.
Tiddesley, Edward, 587.
Tilbury, 452, *see* West Tilbury.
Tilletson, Francis, 2, 411.
Tilney, Edmund, Master of the Revels, 178, 391, 410.
Tilton, 252.
Tilton, Eliz., 312.
Timber, 92, 107, 138, 218, 304, 342, 570, 473, 494.
....., felling of, 150, 158, 160, 201, 414, 423, 492, 509, 518, 541, 547, 549, 569.
..... for building, 200, 473, 538.
....., grants of, 495, 537, 557, 584, 626.
....., purveyors of, 178, 431.
....., sale and purchase of, 32, 207, 353, 420, 469, 470, 508, 517, 534, 549, 574.
Timberley, ——, 637.
Tin, 44, 85, 143, 146, 152, 198, 212, 235, 441.
....., customs on, 79, 140, 228, 437, 441, 444, 469.
....., export of, 84, 334, 383, 435, 437.
....., pre-emption of, 13, 14, 84, 139, 140, 157, 331, 334, 335, 435, 475, 476, 547, 608; *see also* Cornwall and Devon, tin in; and Stannaries.
Tindall, or Tyndall, Humphrey, Dean of Ely, 186, 361.
....., ..., letters of, to Salisbury, 560, 563.
Tintinhull, 188.
Tirrel, Richard, 282, 331.
Tirwhit (or Tyrwhit), Robert, 240, 248.
....., Sir Robert, 249.
Tisdale, John, 4.
Tise, Philip, 175, 178.
Tithes and fifteenths, 19, 20, 49, 305, 328, 357, 377, 385, 387, 441, 464, 499, 504, 525, 528, 530, 549, 587, 640; *see also* Clergy.
....., collectors of, 62, 154, 194, 331, 443, 658.
....., grants of, 35, 125, 148, 159, 160, 191, 217, 218, 347, 348, 365, 373, 378, 379, 385, 618.
....., receivers of, 75, 211.
....., remission of, 202, 324, 644.
Titles, concealed, *see* Crown lands, concealed.
....., defective, 196, 222, 424, 475, 523, 560, 569, 579, 580, 587, 589, 615, 618, 650.
....., ..., commissioners for, 328, 438, 441, 477, 514, 519, 565.
Tiverton, 516.
Tobacco, 140.
....., customs on, 159, 339, 393, 586.
Tockett, Roger, sen., 427.
....., Roger, jun., 427.
Toddington, 245.
Toderick, Walter, 57, 60, 395, 411, 493, 532.
Tokefield, Henry, 85.
Toldervey, Christopher, 154.
Toledo, Don Pedro de, 448, 492.
Tomkins, Thomas, 111.
Tomlins, Richard, 18, 320.
Tompson, Nicholas, 219.
Tonnage and Poundage, 61, 202, 212, 296, 349, 384, 416, 449, 494.
Tooke, Giles, 180.
....., John, 337, 383, 594.
....., Ralph, 653.
....., Walter, 383, 560.
....., William, 198.

Digitized by Google

Topcliffe, Charles, 61.
Topesfield, 84, 147.
Torbay, 12, 412.
Torpell, 477, 538.
Torpenhow, 336.
Torporley, Nathaniel, 263.
Torringham, 332.
Totnam, or Tottenham, 256, 259, 267.
Tourval, M. de, 616.
Towcester, 537.
Towe river, 138, 304.
Tower of London, the, 17, 21, 30, 77, 93, 207, 273, 352, 474.
....., armoury in, 350, 418, 445.
....., beasts in, 107, 141, 182, 237, 249.
....., buildings in and near, 209, 307, 452, 486, 512, 536, 614, 623, 637.
....., garden and wardrobe in, 66, 100.
....., gentleman porters in, 85, 71, 524, 614.
....., gunners in, 28, 29, 30, 31, 48, 74, 81, 83, 106, 129, 137, 142, 145, 163, 205, 226, 392, 398, 413, 415, 416, 426, 447, 592, 593, 595, 598, 604, 633.
....., letters, &c., from, 4, 6, 20, 21, 25, 26, 31, 33, 34, 36, 37, 38, 41, 50, 73, 88, 209, 210, 224, 239, 246, 258, 269, 273, 306, 314, 329, 437, 452, 515, 637.
....., lieutenants of, *see* Peyton, Sir John; Harvy, Sir George; Waad, Sir William.
....., Lords Commissioners of, 25.
....., money in, *see* Mint.
....., officers in, 85, 149, 219, 312, 542, 577, 604.
....., ordnance, &c., in, 9, 111, 113, 156, 169, 293, 318, 356, 416, 447, 552, 592.
....., plague in, 37, 38.
....., prisoners in, 4, 15, 57, 59, 72, 88, 127, 140, 211, 224, 239, 241, 243, 246, 247, 260, 261, 262, 263, 267, 283, 288, 291, 297, 299, 300, 304, 313, 322, 324, 326, 329, 370, 386, 435, 454, 491, 506, 631.
....., records in, 15, 73, 144, 178, 568.
....., waiters or warders in, 15, 29, 32, 39, 42, 69, 83, 86, 111, 114, 123, 130, 131, 165, 199, 220, 250, 437, 592.
Tower, Bloody, 347.
....., White, 515.
Tower hill, 263, 330, 344.
Tower, Thomas, 469.
Townley, Charles, 634.
Townsend, Robert, 379.
....., Robert (of Suffolk), 252, 256.
....., Robert (of Ludlow), 543.
....., Thomas, 611.
Townshend, Elizabeth, 377.
....., Sir Henry, 344.
....., ..., letters of, to Salisbury, 315, 425.
....., Sir John, 649.
Tracts, *see* Books.
Tracy, Mr., 256, 411.
Trade, 79, 121, 139, 154, 193, 211, 233, 311, 335, 336, 337; *see also* Spain, trade with.
Trade, Free, 53, 77, 112, 117, 306, 315.
Trafford, Thomas, 18.
Tragyhall, Mr., 229.
Tranmore, 44.
Travell, Robert, 217.
Trayton, Thomas, 416.
Treasurer, Lord High, *see* Sackville, Thomas; Cecil, Robert.
Treatises, *see* Books.
Trebill, 640.
Trees, *see* Timber.
Trefford, 330.
Treleck, 378.
Treluddroo, 46.
Tremontane, the (ship), 111, 453.
Trench, Edward, 95.
....., John, (clerk), 95.
....., John, (bailiff), 386.
Trenchard, Sir George, 82.
Trent river, 371, 473.
....., lands, north of, 59, 89, 108, 158, 621.
....., ..., south of, 23, 158, 381, 446, 593, 642.
Trent, Somerset, 384, 418.
Trentham, Mr., 522.
Tresame, *see* Tresham.
Tresham, Anne, 303.
....., Francis, 246, 251, 254, 258, 259, 262, 263, 269, 270, 273, 274, 299, 303, 306, 314, 346, 370.
....., Lewis, 269, 270.
....., Richard, 592.
....., Sir Thomas, 115, 136, 171, 223, 224, 225, 269, 270.
....., Lady, letters of, to Salisbury, 500, 553.
....., William, 269.
Treswell, Robert, 510, 593, 605, 606, 607, 617, 642, 649, 651.
Trevalyn, 655.
Trevor, John, 22.
....., Sir John, 28, 199, 275, 279, 286, 312, 396, 409, 493, 514, 537, 547, 585, 593, 631.
....., ..., grants to, 13, 52, 111.
....., Sir Richard, 212, 441.
....., Sir Sackville, 212.
....., Thomas, 111, 119, 523, 537.
Trewman, Richard, 262.
Triago, 447.
Triggs, Paul, 116.
Tring, 447.
Trinity house, Deptford Strond, 157.
Trinity house, Dover, 343.
Trinity house, London, Wardens and Company of, 117, 431.
Tripoli, 216.
Trombull, William, 28, 137.
Trontes, Thomas, 437.
Trott, Nicholas, 204.
....., Mr., 176.
Trotter, Lawrence, 70.

Digitized by Google

Trudgion, Mr., 40.
Trundle, (preacher), 463.
Trussell, Thomas, letters of, to Salisbury, 612, 622.
Try, William, 624.
Tucke, George, 302.
Tucker, John, (shipmaster), 317.
....., John, (pauper), 539.
..... (or Tooker), Dr. William, 176.
Tudder, John, 511.
Tuddington, 448, 449, 591.
Tudhoe, 581.
Tunstead, 508.
Tunstead, Robert, 68.
Turberville, Anne, 530.
Turgis, William, 345.
Turke, Mrs., 223.
Turkey and Turks, 168, 190, 216, 355, 506.
Turkey Merchants, *see* Levant Company.
Turnbull, Mr. 307.
Turner, Clement, 121.
....., Edward, 619.
....., Sir John, 505.
....., Dr. Peter, 307.
....., Richard, 648.
....., William, (carter), 264.
....., William (of London), 541, 571, 572.
....., Captain William, 100, 303, 304, 308, 309, 634.
....., (fencer), 141.
Turner's-Piddle, 525.
Turpin, Sir Andrew, 247.
....., Sir William, 251.
....., (steward), 249.
Turrington, 205.
Turssis, Don Juan de, *see* Taxis.
Turvey, 426, 548, 572.
Tuscany, Ambassador of, 422, 543.
....., Grand Duke of, Ferdinand de Medicis I., 18, 120, 231, 355, 366, 422, 443, 469, 487.
....., ..., Cosmo de Medicis II., 547, 555, 579, 654.
Tusser, Mr., 158.
Tutbury, 179, 562.
Tutt, Sir Alexander, 379.
Tuttofte, John, 273.
Tweed, River, 41, 76.
Twickenham, 35, 98.
Twisden, Thomas, 74.
Twist, Ann, 138.
....., Dorothy, 138.
....., Thomas, 111.
Twydnack, 35.
Twyford, Henry, 137.
Twynyho, William, 323.
Tyas, Robert, 18, 26, 42, 55, 170.
Tydsdale, John, 319.
Tylands, 275.
Tyldesley, Thurstone, 416.
Tyler, John, 328.
....., Robert, 124.
Tymperly, Nicholas, 384.
Tyndall, Humphrey, *see* Tindall.
....., Sir John, 221.
Tynedale, 313, 358.
Tynemouth, 254, 556, 557, 653.
..... castle, 253, 254, 420, 435, 501, 562.
..... haven, 227.
..... monastery, 642.
Typpen, Timothy, 537.
Typper, William, 43, 292, 331, 424, 630, 654.
Typping, Sir George, 606.
Tyrconnel, Earl of, *see* O'Donnel.
Tyrer, John, 30.
Tyringham, Anthony, 506.
....., Thomas, 15.
....., Sir Thomas, 142, 364, 403.
Tyrone, Earl, *see* O'Neil.
....., Countess of, *see* O'Neil, Catherine.
Tyrwhit, *see* Tirwhit.
Tyson, George, 169, 386.
....., John, 386.
....., William, 169.
Tyte, George, 356.
....., Lewis, 394.
Tytherton, John, 127.
Tythyn, Sion, 317.

U.

Udall, William, 35, 91, 252, 415, 449.
Udwart, Nathaniel, 35.
Ulster, 329, 512, 550, 598, 626.
Underwood, Robert, 336, 337.
Union of England and Scotland, 97, 100, 101, 103, 104, 105, 126, 130, 132, 149, 150, 173, 181, 246, 266, 294, 319, 350, 351, 354, 355, 358, 361, 370, 428, 637, 638.
....., Act and articles of, 170, 182, 271, 336, 337.
....., bill of, 316, 335, 338.
....., Commissioners for, 98, 99, 103, 104, 112, 118, 132, 149, 151, 167, 170, 173, 176, 348, 349.
....., proclamation for, 9.
United Provinces, *see* Holland.
Universities, *see* Oxford and Cambridge.
Unning, Ralph, 458.
....., William, 458.
Unton, Thomas, 60.
Upcher, Elizabeth, 331.
Uppingham, 500.
Upton, George, 551.
Upton, 126, 355.
Upton St. Leonard's, 169.
Upton-Pyne, 394.
Urley Case, *see* Surley.
Urseleet, 402.

Digitized by Google

Urwyn, William, 399.
Uske river, 529.
Usquebaugh, 593.
Uttoxeter, 346.
Uvedale, William, jun., 530.

V.

Vacandare, Isaac, 419.
Vachan, David, 533.
Vachell, Sir Thomas, 10.
Vaget, Joachim, 61.
Valence, 248.
Valenciennes, 151.
Valentine, Jane, 48.
Valla Crucis, Monastery of, 221.
Valladolid, 224.
Van Barton, Jacob, 127.
Van Hulfen, Henryck, 417.
Van Lore, Peter, 58, 67, 69, 88, 102, 191, 215, 219, 486, 546.
....., ..., grants to, 125, 126, 146.
....., ..., payments to, 80, 110, 122, 148, 171, 175, 186, 211, 219, 391, 580, 587.
Van Mettecoven, Andrew, 62.
Van Somer, Martin, 148, 171.
Vanderveaken, Hans, 342.
Vasey, John, 116.
Vaudemont, François, Count, 330, 332.
Vaudry, Edward, 344.
....., John, 344.
Vaughan, Charles, 443.
....., Henry, 525.
....., Margery, 443.
....., Peregrine, 379.
....., Richard, Bishop of Chester, 113, 143, 154; Bishop of London, 174, 176, 178, 189, 202, 228, 268, 290, 310, 340.
....., ..., letters to, *see* James I., letters of.
....., Walter, 224.
....., William, 22, 515.
....., (minister), 522.
Vaus, Richard, 584, 626.
Vause, Thomas, 440.
Vaux, Mrs. Anne, 250, 259, 263, 268, 270, 291, 292, 296, 297, 299, 302, 303, 305, 308, 309, 312.
....., Edward Lord, 256, 257, 267, 268, 465, 610.
....., Elizabeth, 208, 239, 240, 245, 249, 253, 254, 256, 257, 259, 266, 267, 271, 291.
....., William, 487
Vavasour, Ann, 95.
....., George, 269, 270, 283.
....., John, *see* Healey.
....., Sir Thomas, Knight Marshal, 48, 66, 113, 164, 184, 376, 386, 470, 486, 546.
....., William, 269, 303.
Vawer, William, 483.
Venables, Richard, 471.
Venables, Sarah, 471, 472, 522.
Venetians, 44, 79, 144, 200, 211, 228, 469.
Venice, 271, 352, 443, 455, 462, 463, 476, 512, 547, 567, 643, 645, 651.
....., ambassadors of, 41, 44, 50, 289, 301, 470, 583; *see also* Molino, Nicolo.
....., ambassadors to, *see* Wotton, Sir Henry; Carleton, Sir Dudley.
..... glass, 373.
..... gold, 71, 506, 601; *see also* Thread, gold and silver.
....., ..., customs on, 348.
....., merchants of, 168.
Venner, Robert, 564.
Verdon, John, 368.
Vere, Sir Francis, 68, 320, 321, 414, 444, 539, 542.
....., ..., letters of, to Salisbury, 452, 536.
....., Sir Thomas, 107.
....., John de, 16th Earl of Oxford, 354.
....., Edward de, 17th Earl of Oxford, 22, 24, 112, 465, 522.
....., Elizabeth, Countess of Oxford, 465, 522, 617.
....., Henry de, 18th Earl of Oxford, 155, 187, 359, 617.
....., Lady Susan, *see* Herbert.
....., Lord, 428.
Verneuil, Marquise de; Mdlle. d'Antruiges, mistress of Henry IV., 187, 326.
Verney, Sir Francis, 182.
....., Greville, 379.
....., Sir Richard, 249, 632.
....., ..., letters of, to Salisbury, 256, 257, 628, 632.
....., Uriah, 182.
Vernon, Robert, 12; Sir Robert, 32, 331, 338, 424; Cofferer of the Household, 600, 613, 614.
....., William, 328.
Verton, Francis de, Sieur de la Forest, 380, 487, 540, 584.
Vesey, Captain John, 102, 104.
....., William, 401.
Vicar, ——, 452.
Vice Chamberlain, *see* Stanhope, Sir John.
Victuals, 6, 131, 394, 420, 437, 578.
Villa Medina, Count de, *see* Taxis.
Villeroy, M. de, 651.
Vincent, letters of, to Benson, 181, 185, 186, 187, 191; *see also* Phelippes, Thomas.
....., Mr., 476.
....., *see* Oldcorne.
Violet, Mr. (of Lynn), 553.
Virginia, 367, 446, 487, 492, 508, 531, 573.
..... Company, 515.
Vitry, M. de, 393, 550.
Vivian, Francis, 56.
....., Michael, 189.
....., ——, 567.
Voyages, 84.
Vyner, William, 603.

Digitized by Google

W.

W——, J——, treatise by, 150.
W——, Mr., 14.
Waad, Sir William, 22, 31; Lieutenant of the Tower, 234, 250, 281, 291, 296, 308, 309, 322, 446, 454, 577, 598, 624.
....., commissions to, 390, 419, 441, 470, 536.
....., grants, &c., to, 64, 91, 121, 435.
....., letter of, to James I., 273.
....., letters of, to Cecil, Earl of Salisbury, 27, 35, 239, 246, 247, 258, 269, 273, 305, 306, 452, 515, 533, 637.
....., letters of, to Lake, 323, 437, 524, 592.
....., letters to, 27, 38, 314.
Wadborough, 298.
Waddelove, John, 547.
Waddingham, 614.
Waddington, 607.
Waddon, 395.
Wade, Edith, 525.
Wadham, Dorothy, 563, 653.
....., Nicholas, 563.
Wadley, 44.
Wadsworth, Nathaniel, 378.
Waferer, Elizabeth, 583.
Waid, (pirate,) 534.
Wake, Isaac, 362.
Wakefield, 328, 406, 419, 467, 471, 496.
Wakeman, John, 27.
Wakering, 528.
Wakering, Sir Gilbert, 375, 448, 476, 644.
....., John, 331.
Walberton, 535.
Waldegrave, Charles, 275, 511.
....., Sir George, 285.
Walden, 391, 627.
Wales, 34, 101, 231, 234, 276, 287, 299, 306, 326, 407, 470, 494, 564, 577, 582, 600, 604, 621, 629.
....., causes in, 181, 182, 466.
....., Court of, 13, 63.
....., grants of lands in, 439, 635.
....., King's jurisdiction over, 405, 466.
....., lands in, 458, 515.
....., Lieutenant, &c., of, 3, 63, 269.
....., mises of, 485, 634.
....., officers in, 13, 18, 119, 322, 325, 327, 353, 393, 370, 389, 461, 556, 557.
....., Prince of, *see* Henry, Prince.
....., Princes of, 597.
....., Principality of, 24, 337, 342, 364, 635.
....., Sessions in, 63, 489, 490, 500.
....., wardrobe in, 56, 645.
....., Marches of, 67, 231, 381.
....., ..., Council in, 450, 641.
Wales, Marches of, President and Council of, letters of, to Salisbury, 398, 400.
....., ..., ..., jurisdiction of, over Border counties, 181, 298, 342, 398, 400, 404, 405, 423, 451, 466, 559, 622, 637, 649, 650.
....., ..., Court of, differences with King's Bench, 181, 182, 629, 655.
....., ..., officers in, 87, 110, 154, 203, 364, 371, 401, 415, 488.
....., ..., Presidency of, 466.
....., ..., Presidents of, *see* Zouch, Edward Lord; Eure, Ralph Lord.
Walford, 443.
Walford, Thomas, 589.
Walgrave, Sir William, 387.
Walker, John, 238, 526.
....., Margaret, 250.
....., Robert, 53, 219, 372, 374, 375.
....., William, 469.
Walkington, Thomas, 614.
Wall, Robert, 513.
Waller, Anne, 607.
....., Rous, 592.
....., Thomas, 447.
....., Sir Thomas, Lieutenant of Dover Castle, 154, 155, 345, 374, 387, 487, 545, 548, 607, 635.
....., ..., commissions to, 390, 474.
....., ..., letters to, 502, 626.
....., Walter, 607.
....., Sir Walter, 607.
....., William, 191, 607.
Walley, John, 310.
....., *see* Garnet.
Wallingford, 326.
..... castle, 584.
Wallis, Francis, 145.
....., John, 91, 137.
Wallop, Sir Henry, 231, 368, 492, 552.
Walmer Castle, 374, 523.
Walmsley, Henry, 346.
....., Sir Thomas, Justice of Common Pleas, 394, 405.
Walpole, Henry, 326.
....., Father, 333.
Walsall, Mayor of, 268.
Walsgrove, *see* Fleet, John.
Walsh, Katharine, 485.
....., Sir Richard, High Sheriff of Worcestershire, 247, 255.
....., Sir William, 656.
Walsingham, Lady Awdrey, 113, 179, 184, 420, 573, 599, 602, 606.
....., Sir Thomas, 64, 81, 397, 420, 627.
....., Lady Ursula, 326.
Walson, 547.
Walter, J., 233.
....., Robert, 628.
....., W., 233.
Waltham, 287, 345, 415, 564, 576.
..... cross, 658.

Digitized by Google

Waltham forest, 10, 22, 187, 230, 371, 398, 408, 449, 453, 593, 627, 645, 651.
....., grange, 408.
Walthamstow, 638, 655.
Walton, Alexander, 355.
....., Anthony, 294.
....., John, 215.
....., Thomas, 511.
....., William, 382.
Walton, Northumberland, 516.
Walton-on-Thames, 422, 440.
Walton-cum-Trembly, 48, 52.
Walwood, 150.
Walworth, 401.
Walworth, Edward, 152.
Walwyn, Mr. (of Southam), 342.
Wanborough, 402.
Wandesford, Christopher, 436.
....., Catherine, 436.
Wandles park, 17.
Wandsworth, 303, 501.
..... bridge, 328, 406.
Wansforth, 162.
Wanstead, 304.
Wapping, 264.
Warburton, Peter, 32.
....., Sir Peter, Justice of Common Pleas, 304, 405.
....., Sir Richard, 89, 93, 304.
Ward, George, 157, 373, 379, 417, 516.
....., Marmaduke, 252.
....., Richard, 154, 582.
....., Thomas, 279.
....., William, 620, 633.
....., *see* Sicklemore.
Warden, Joshua, 611.
Wardington, 169.
Wardour, 542.
Wardour, Edward, 478.
....., ..., letters of, to Salisbury, 530, 555.
Wardrobe, The, charges of, 65, 148, 171, 221, 311, 331, 365, 374, 460, 590, 597, 636.
....., Master of, *see* Fortescue, Sir John; Hume, Sir George; Aston, Sir Roger.
....., officers of, 18, 42, 48, 55, 56, 93, 127, 150, 170, 175, 236, 355, 374, 396, 400.
....., supplies for, 13, 65, 432, 503, 539, 578.
....., surveys of, 366, 371.
Wardrobes, *see* Greenwich, Hampton Court, Hinchinbrook, Richmond, Theobalds, Tower, Wales.
Wards and Liveries, Court of, 6, 32, 63, 74, 84, 299, 331, 337, 348, 353, 380, 386, 425, 439, 441, 467, 532, 546, 561, 577, 589, 599, 625, 642.
....., ..., attorney of, 237, 239, 363, 468, 511, 606.
....., ..., clerks and auditors of, 7, 15, 150, 152, 337, 343, 383, 560, 594.
....., ..., keepers of, 440, 648.
....., ..., master of, *see* Cecil, Sir Robert.
Wards and Liveries, Court of, receivers of, 41, 66, 137, 149, 364, 532, 545, 593.
Wards and Wardships, 98, 180, 181, 234, 275, 302, 341, 355, 417, 420, 440, 452, 454, 478, 505, 508, 522, 563, 576, 609, 615, 621, 622, 624, 625, 644, 645.
Ware, 199, 204, 239, 339.
..... park, 312, 332, 333, 339, 505, 506.
Wark, 174, 190.
..... castle, 56.
Warkworth, 332.
Warlaby, 121.
Warmington, 496.
Warmington, Mr., 44.
Warmsworth, 566.
Warnam, Captain, 367.
Warner, Henry, 352.
....., John, 385.
....., Richard, sen., 135.
....., Richard, jun., 135.
....., Mr. (fellow), 118, 133.
....., Mr., 624.
Warnford, Thomas, 427.
Warren, Giles, 191.
....., Robert, 252.
Warter, Raphael, 251.
Wartlington, 561.
Warwick, 242, 244, 245, 247, 248, 251, 266, 281, 304, 310, 628, 632.
..... Castle, 128, 245, 254.
....., Earl of, *see* Dudley, Ambrose.
....., Countess of, *see* Dudley, Ann.
Warwick, Thomas, 217, 503.
Warwickshire, 208, 217, 241, 242, 246, 260, 261, 272, 310, 313, 368, 437.
....., grants of lands in, 131, 137, 162, 171, 288, 322, 371, 498, 590, 614, 643, 644.
....., lands and places in, 23, 95, 155, 214, 234, 248, 323, 325, 404, 514, 579, 614, 640, 657.
....., lieutenants of, 44, 78, 226, 249.
....., receivers, &c., of, 47, 53, 201.
....., recusants in, 251, 356, 383, 389, 430, 437, 505, 524, 529, 532, 541, 591.
....., residents in, 36, 193, 243, 279, 303, 345.
....., sheriff and justices, &c., of, 245, 249, 253, 256, 609.
....., ..., letters of, to Salisbury, 242, 248, 251, 255.
Washborne, Anthony, 636.
Washingley, 573.
Washington, Laurence, jun., 96.
Wastfield, Richard, 530.
Watchet, 179.
Water Newton, 328, 360.
Waterbeach, 631, 632.
Waterhouse, David, 387.
....., Stephen, 406.
Watermen, *see* Thames.
Waterson, Mr., 609.
Waterson's shop, 59.

Digitized by Google

Waterton, 383, 402.
Watford, 227, 275, 322, 530, 586.
Wathe, Twiford, 122.
Watkin, John, 601.
Watkins, George, 35, 98, 406.
....., Henry, 432.
Watkinson, John, 529.
Watlington Park, 461, 611.
Watson, Anthony, Bishop of Chichester, almoner, 9, 97.
....., Anthony, *see* Gibson, Anthony.
....., Sir Edward, 9, 554.
....., Jane, 370, 407.
....., John, 479.
....., John (papist), 555.
....., Thomas, 90, 120, 151, 211, 378, 528, 553.
....., Sir Thomas, 381.
....., William (priest), 20, 21, 22, 23, 25, 27, 28, 30, 31, 33, 34, 36, 37, 38, 49, 53, 54, 72, 370.
....., William, 460, 513.
....., Mr. (fellow), 230.
Watton, 43.
Watton, Thomas, 407.
Watts, Sir John, 176, 342, 343, 513.
....., Thomas, 82.
Waugh, William, 99.
Waverley, Robert, 301.
Waymouth, George, 377.
Weavers and Weaving, 336, 478, 525, 611.
Webb, Giles, 384.
....., Jehu, 75, 379, 383, 647.
....., Sir John, 576.
....., Robert, 394, 419.
.. .., William, 641.
Webber, Thomas, 236, 486.
Webster, John, 145.
....., William, 103, 180.
Wedgebury, 356.
Wedgenock, 628.
Wednesbury, 529.
Weech, Christian, 96, 598.
....., Thomas, 96.
Weege, 601.
Weever River, 143.
Weir, Robert, 75.
Welbeck Monastery, 11.
Welburne Castle, 94.
Weldon, Sir Ralph, 338.
....., Thomas, 223, 401.
Wellingbourne, 256.
Wellington, Norfolk, 581.
....., Somerset, 615.
Wellington, Alice, 225.
Wells, 549.
....., Bishop of, *see* Bath and Wells.
....., Cathedral of, 194.
....., Dean and Chapter of, 104, 297, 380.
....., diocese of, *see* Bath and Wells.
Wells, prebends of, &c., in, 417.
Wells, Elizabeth, 389.
....., James, 179.
....., John, (post), 28.
....., John, (storekeeper), 317.
....., John, (recusant), 404, 407, 426.
....., Robert, 134, 199, 380.
....., William, 205.
Welsh, Walter, 122.
Welsh Court, *see* Wales, Court of.
Welsted, Leonard, 529.
Welwick, 384, 643, 648.
Wemmes, Humphrey, 13, 152, 157, 335.
Wemms, L., 342.
Wemys, John Lord, 103, 117.
Wenham, John, 496.
Wenman, Sir Richard, 240, 259, 266, 267.
....., Agnes Lady, 259, 267, 268, 271.
Wensendell, 537.
Wensleydale, 21, 28, 158.
Wentworth, Lady Anne, 465.
....., Sir John, 79, 531.
....., Peter, 23.
....., Thomas, 649.
Wesel, 317.
West, Henry, 517.
....., John, 439, 445, 470.
....., John, (pauper), 511.
....., John, (fellow), 530.
....., Sibyl, 123.
....., Sir Thomas, 550.
....., Thomas, Lord de la Warr, 448, 550.
....., William, Lord de la Warr, 550.
West Baily Walk, 445.
..... Bear, *see* King's Beere forest.
..... Country, 51, 306.
..... Harptree, 532.
..... Indies, 183, 334.
..... Sheen, *see* Richmond.
..... Tilbury Fort and Block-house, 76, 102, 268, 422, 423, 444, 623.
..... Witton, 159.
Westbonealveyt, 141.
Westbury, John, 433.
....., Richard, 252.
....., *see* King's Beere.
Westby, Thomas, 389, 419.
Westcott, Robert, 427.
....., Thomas, 541.
Westham, 345, 371, 383.
Westhay Lodge, 502.
Westhorpe, 615.
Westington, 268.
Westley, 59.
Westley, Richard, 94, 99.
Westminster, 46, 75, 144, 146, 171, 174, 305, 425, 442, 466, 479, 506, 582, 586, 643, 644.
....., alms-rooms in, *see* St. Stephen's.
....., bailiff of, 302.
..... Bridge, 22.

Digitized by Google

Westminster, collegiate school of, 185, 582.
....., ..., letters dated from, 229, 506, 508, 515, 609.
....., deaths and burials in, 91, 140, 235, 297, 456.
....., houses in, 132, 256, 474, 476, 486, 487, 489, 599.
..... letters, &c., dated from, *passim*.
....., Palace of, 85, 194, 320, 562.
....., ..., armoury at, 445.
....., places in, 104, 340, 582.
....., plague in, 38, 302.
....., prison at, 608; *see also* Gatehouse.
....., tilt-yard at, 599, 648.
..... Abbey of St. Peter, 22, 114, 201, 377, 406, 433, 585.
....., ..., Dean and Chapter of, 24, 138, 368.
....., ..., prebends, 71, 78, 159, 196, 409, 644.
....., ..., alms-rooms in, 195, 197, 615.
Westmoreland, 258, 264, 275, 276, 388, 401, 408, 543.
....., grants of lands in, 349.
....., lands and places in, 215, 479.
....., lieutenants of, 376.
....., offices in, 399, 479.
....., receivers in, 325, 542, 646.
....., recusants in, 264, 568, 607.
....., residents in, 258, 288.
....., Earl of, *see* Nevill.
....., earldom of, 275.
Westmoreland, Father, 281.
Weston, Christopher, 569.
....., Dr. John, 70.
....., Sir Richard, 79, 81, 115, 158, 237, 503, 551.
....., ..., letters of, to Salisbury, 503, 551, 553.
....., Dr., or Sir Simon, 27.
....., ..., letters of, to Salisbury, 367, 543, 550.
....., William, 80, 383, 399.
Weston, Derby, 21.
....., Gloucester, 528.
....., Northampton, 217.
....., Warwick, 591.
Weston Underwood, 418.
Weston-sub-Edge, 268.
Westwood, 557.
Wetheral Abbey, 537.
Wetherall, 479.
Wethered, George, 511.
Weybridge, 422.
Weymouth, 5, 87, 176, 334, 338, 517.
....., burgesses of, 80, 84.
....., Mayor of, 517, 618.
Weymouth, Captain, 510.
Whalley, 542.
Wharton, 51, 118.
Wharton, John, 139.
Wharton, Samuel, 334, 337.
....., ..., letters of, to Salisbury, 21, 334.
....., William, 642.
....., Lady, 630.
Wheat, *see* Corn.
Wheatly, William, 604.
Wheeler, Evan, 326.
....., Humphrey, 608.
....., Thomas, 235.
Whetenhurst, 126.
Whichwood Forest, 564, 569, 570, 649.
Whitaker, Henry, 640.
Whitbrook, Sir John, 592.
Whitby, 502, 516.
..... Strond, 516.
Whitchurch, 75.
White, Arthur, 256.
....., Martin, 148, 353.
....., Mary Lady, 615.
....., Robert, 374.
....., Rowland, Postmaster of Court, 14, 87, 210, 222, 411, 492.
....., Thomas, 529.
....., Robert, 618.
....., ——, 310.
Whitehall Palace, 5, 47, 89, 141, 146, 158, 161, 354, 370, 388, 444, 458, 516, 560, 619, 641, 657.
....., Court at, 78, 89, 90, 96, 131, 135, 146, 159, 169, 409.
....., letters, &c., dated from, *passim*.
....., works at, 589.
Whitehead, George, 254.
....., Sir Henry, 522.
Whiteleade, 383.
Whitelock, Captain, 457.
....., Mr., 256, 330.
Whiteparish, 77, 80, 84, 86, 87.
Whitesander, Thomas, 479.
Whitewebbs, Enfield Chace, 3, 250, 262, 288, 291, 292, 293, 295, 296, 297, 299, 300, 303.
Whitfield, 225.
Whitfield, Herbert, 406, 414.
....., Lawrence, 174.
Whitgift, 450.
Whitgift, John, Archbishop of Canterbury, 20, 24, 41, 60, 155.
....., ..., letters to, *see* James I., letters of.
Whiting, Richard, *see* Johnson.
Whitmore, 430.
Whitmore, George, 643.
....., John, 541.
....., Thomas, 643.
....., William, 590, 595, 614, 637, 643.
Whitnell, 416.
Whitnoll, Robert, 412.
Whittingham, Ralph, 161.
Whittington, 138, 443.
..... family, 579.

Digitized by Google

Whittlesey mere, 81.
Whittlewood Forest, 233, 338, 493, 537, 567, 573, 581, 648.
Whitton, George, 110.
....., John, 356.
Whitwick, 490.
Whitworth, 513.
Whorewood, Sir William, 253.
Whorlton Castle and Park, 31, 100.
Whyn, 447.
Whynniard, Mr., 262.
....., Susan, 243.
Whynyard, John, sen., 64, 132.
....., ..., jun., 64.
Whytakers, Miles, 163, 652.
Wiborne, Nathaniel, 614.
....., William, 547.
Wicardesbury, 440.
Wichford, 448.
Wickens, William, 472.
Wickensham, 44.
Wickham, 286, 589.
Wicklyf, William, 238.
Wicks, Henry, 317.
Widcombe, 532.
Widhill, 493.
Wiersdale, 149.
Wigan, 128, 384, 468.
..... Cross, 87, 132.
Wighton, 612.
Wigmore, Sir Richard, 110, 229, 487.
Wigston Magna, 462.
Wilbraham, Sir Roger, 15; Queen's Chancellor, 123, 144, 170, 337, 346, 379, 380, 512, 626.
....., ..., letters of, to Salisbury, 457, 548, 550.
Wilbraham Bushes, 271.
Wild, Edward, 136.
Wildgoose, Thomas, 182.
Wilding, Robert, 546.
Wilford, Francis, 297, 531.
....., Thomas, 112.
Wilgrave, Mr., 558.
Wilkes, Dr., 64.
Wilkinson, Richard, 204, 206, 620.
....., Valentine, 288.
....., Mrs., 288.
Willford, James, 350.
Williams, Arthur, 130.
....., Sir David, Justice of King's Bench, 159, 378, 380, 424, 559.
....., Dorothy, 642.
....., George, 70, 83, 418.
....., Henry, 22, 14, 642.
....., John, 89, 147, 394, 507, 544, 574, 615, 625, 633.
....., John, Dean of Bangor, 165.
....., Dr. John, Vice-Chancellor of Oxford, 475.
....., Richard, 608.
Williams, Richard, (fellow), 159.
....., Roger, 151, 152.
....., Simon, 601.
....., Thomas, 378, 413, 430, 443.
....., William, 18, 642.
....., William, 656.
....., Captain, 453.
....., Mr., 496.
Williamson, Egbert, 217.
....., John, 111.
....., Sir Joseph, 277.
....., Ralph, 380.
....., Sir Richard, 440.
....., Thomas, 502.
Willimont, Edmund, 125.
Willingdon, 217.
Willingham, George, 310.
....., Samuel, 328, 375, 439, 442.
Willington, 174.
Willis, Robert, jun., 611.
....., Simon, 13, 131.
....., ..., letters of, to Salisbury, 489, 492.
....., Thomas, 207.
....., *see* Estcourt.
Williton, 179.
Willoughby, Ambrose, 126.
Willoughby, Robin, 525.
....., William Lord, of Parham, 465.
....., Sir William, 579.
....., Lord, *see* Bertie.
Willow, 345.
Wilmot, Leonard, 442.
Wilsford, Sir Thomas, 71.
Wilson, Alexander, 113, 221.
....., Arthur, 506.
....., George, 53, 286.
....., Robert, 243.
....., Thomas, (pauper,) 498.
....., Thomas, 286.
....., Thomas, (keeper of State Papers, servant of Salisbury,) 229, 250, 262, 319, 364, 406, 440, 480, 506, 515, 532, 555, 563, 582, 598.
....., ..., letters of, 447, 609.
....., ..., letters of, to Cecil, 231, 233, 284, 289, 310, 337, 351, 450, 451, 452.
....., ..., letters to, 370, 375, 450, 452, 455, 456, 458, 459, 467, 476, 526, 544, 564, 576, 582, 597, 641.
....., ..., notes, &c. by, 168, 224, 229, 316, 335, 346, 350, 358, 501.
....., ..., note book of, 185.
Wilton, 45, 47, 48, 50, 51, 52, 53, 55, 56, 58.
Wiltshire, forests in, 176, 369.
....., grants of lands in, 34, 82, 89, 90, 105, 128, 186, 188, 191, 210, 230, 333, 359, 360, 361, 403, 408, 511, 529, 643.
....., lands and places in, 9, 57, 123, 154, 190, 230, 402, 430, 469, 469, 509, 516, 530, 653.
....., lieutenants and sheriff in, 126, 380.

Digitized by Google

Wiltshire, receivers in, 121, 223.
....., recusants in, 356, 384, 493, 515, 557, 576, 593.
....., residents in, 75, 210, 345, 427.
Wimark, Ned, 583.
Wimbledon, or Wimbleton, 232, 522.
Winch, Sir Humphrey, 334.
Winchcombe, Bennett, 275.
Winchelsea, mayor, &c. of, 487.
Winchester, 40, 41, 43, 47, 50, 53, 59, 174, 303, 390, 503.
....., alms-rooms in, 83, 149, 161, 394, 539, 558, 603.
..... Castle, 53, 54, 76, 348.
....., ..., keeper of, *see* Ticheborne, Sir Benjamin.
....., ..., prisoners at, 51, 53, 57, 69.
..... college, 110, 136, 212, 264, 361, 429, 433, 483, 536, 537, 538.
..... gaol at, 345.
....., letters from, 41, 44, 45, 46, 47, 55.
....., lieutenants of, 89.
....., Mayor of, 183, 403.
....., Marquis of, *see* Paulet.
....., Bishop of, *see* Bilson.
....., Dean of, *see* Abbot, George; Morton, Dr.
....., Dean and Chapter of, 123, 354, 410.
....., diocese of, 172, 205, 212, 216, 361, 383, 535.
Windebank, Francis, 198, 284, 285, 289, 366, 390, 403.
....., Sir Thomas, 136, 146, 155, 208, 284, 285, 289.
....., ..., letters to, 188, 223, 271, 366, 456; *see also* Cecil, letters of.
Windham, Christabella, 392.
....., Edmund, 392.
....., Jane, 31.
....., John, 31.
Windsor, 150, 151, 273, 507.
....., Mayor of, 151.
..... forest, 62, 78, 79, 93, 115, 138, 236, 273, 275, 372, 394, 402, 515, 551, 567.
....., game at, 275.
....., letters, &c., from, 18, 19, 20, 21, 60, 133, 134, 135, 149, 150, 228, 233, 365, 369, 453, 455, 487, 540.
..... castle and park, 13, 18, 44, 77, 122, 199, 211, 275, 396, 432, 509, 514, 530, 551, 585, 590, 604, 613.
....., ..., poor knights at, 42, 66, 102, 104, 126, 148, 159, 205, 218, 219, 583, 586, 595.
....., ..., armoury at, 48, 77, 445, 613.
....., dean of, 70, 186, 208.
....., prebends of, 36, 65, 82, 83, 378, 392.
Windsor Herald, *see* St. George, Richard; Thompson, Samuel.
Windsor, Andrew, 283, 617.
....., Henry Lord, 21; 245, 264, 276, 412.
....., Sir William, 144, 470.
Wines, 57, 129, 271, 276, 290, 362, 447, 593, 626.
....., customs on, 111, 117, 198, 488, 564, 645.
....., foreign, 137, 297, 393, 426, 459, 480, 500, 501, 521, 566, 622; *see* France.
....., license to sell, 102, 208, 219, 220, 390, 429, 622, 623.
....., in Ireland, 542, 555, 573, 594.
....., Scotch, 645.
....., sweet, 34, 111, 329, 366, 528.
Wing, 118, 175.
Wingfield, Sir Anthony, 181.
....., Sir James, 508, 580.
....., John, 139.
....., Mary Lady, 656.
....., Sir Richard, 580.
....., Sir Robert, 90, 146, 210, 455, 477, 547.
....., ..., letters of, to Salisbury, 139, 302, 473, 504.
....., Robert, 538.
....., William, 184.
....., Mr., 502.
Winkley, John, 328.
Winlock river, 51, 76, 90, 123.
Winston, Sir Henry, 624.
....., Dr. Thomas, 390, 425.
Winter, Sir Edward, 160, 395.
....., Gregory, 385.
....., John, 254, 261, 266, 634.
....., Robert, 242–5, 247, 251, 253, 256, 258, 261, 262, 270, 279–81, 283, 288, 292, 293, 295, 296, 299, 300, 304, 315, 346, 372.
....., ..., letters of, 206, 222, 282.
....., ..., servants of, 245, 248, 252, 263, 264, 281.
....., Gertrude, 245, 356.
....., Thomas, 111, 113, 206, 240, 241, 243, 246, 254, 255, 257, 260, 261, 262, 263, 267, 274, 279, 280, 281, 292, 314.
....., ..., letters of, 57, 190, 199, 232.
....., Captain William, 428, 577.
....., ..., letters of, to Lord Admiral Nottingham, 412, 421, 422, 428, 430, 431.
....., William, 169.
Winterbourne, 432.
Winwood, Ralph, 20, 234, 337, 338; Sir Ralph, 367, 434, 466, 472, 476, 503, 505, 506, 514, 631, 638.
....., grants to, 437, 535.
Wirix, Johan, 315.
Wirmerstone, 378.
Wirrall, Sir Hugh, 331.
Wisbeach, 290, 594.
..... castle, prisoners at, 262, 285, 382.
Wise, Nicholas, 572.
Wiseman, Edmund, 130.
....., John, 541.
....., Sir Ralph, 572.
....., Simon, 348.
....., (capuchin), 311.

Digitized by Google

Wish, Thomas, 276.
Wissell, Hen. Antonison, 480.
Wisteson, 447.
Wiston, 160.
Witchcraft, and conjuration, 96, 117, 218, 406, 598.
Withcock, 531.
Witherings, Anthony, 407, 426.
Witherington, *see* Wodrington.
Withernam, custom of, 61.
Withers, Dr. Henry, 123.
....., Richard, 416.
Withersfield, 527.
Wittenham, 196.
Wittlesmere, 379.
Wiveton, 615.
Wodland, George, 581.
Wodrington, Wotherington, *alias* Witherington, Sir Henry, 161, 254, 262, 265, 316.
....., Sir Ephraim, 568.
....., Roger, 222, 234.
Wokesey, 361.
Woking house and park, 11, 510, 519, 545, 593.
Wolfe, Mary, 429.
....., Nicholas, 425.
....., Thomas, 425.
Wollascot, William, 15.
Wollaston, 320.
Wollavington, 633.
Wolles Park, 16.
Wolley, Ralph, 160.
Wolmer forest, 382.
Wolstenholme, John, 406, 449.
Wolverston, Edward, 625.
Wondy, 529.
Wood, Andrew, 376.
....., George, 653.
....., Gilbert, 490.
....., John, 376, 446.
....., Sir John, 550.
....., Michael, 122.
....., Owen, 608.
....., Robert, 255, 505.
....., Thomas, *alias* Swaggerer, 199.
....., Captain, 534, 541.
Wood, *see* Timber.
Woodall, Roger, 631.
Woodbastwick, 425.
Woodborough, 593.
Woodcock, Robert, 78, 200.
Woodford Walk, 285.
Woodhall Lodge and Park, 158, 181, 209.
Woodhill, 593.
Woodhouse, Sir Henry, 377.
....., Sir William, 106, 452.
....., Mrs., *alias* Herbert, 244.
Woodmancot, 410.
Woodperry, 130.
Woodrove, Lady Elizabeth, 121.
Woodrove, Robert, 92.
Woods and forests. 82, 133, 138. 140, 218, 331, 377, 431, 504, 528, 541, 542, 571.
....., commissioners for, 133, 537.
....., farming of, 388.
....., overseers and surveyors of, 89, 176, 215, 371, 381, 446, 507, 600, 642, 649, 651.
....., preservation of, 390, 491, 495, 510, 596.
....., sale of, 6, 510, 521, 553.
....., surveys of, 291, 388, 422, 476, 484, 574.
Woods, *see* Dyeing Woods.
Woodstock, 37, 152.
....., letters from, 38, 39, 43, 149, 549 629.
....., park, &c., 152, 549.
....., ..., deer in, 380, 401.
Woodward, Edward, 486.
....., John, 515.
....., Philip, 127, 590, 594.
....., Richard, 427.
Woodyer, Mr., 459.
Woolley, Sir Francis, 236, 369, 466, 530, 606.
Wools, 115, 120, 134, 274, 368, 473, 478, 604, 630.
....., customs on, 229, 343, 347, 348, 350, 413.
Woolwich, 329, 510.
....., armoury at, 445.
....., works at, 124.
Wootton, *see* Wotton.
Wootton, Thomas, 155.
Worcester, 206, 252, 255, 284, 392, 398, 525, 555, 593.
....., alms-rooms in, 70, 93, 106, 113, 163, 170, 390.
....., castle and gaol, 317, 501.
....., Bishop of, *see* Babington, Gervase; Parry, Henry.
....., cathedral, 126, 167.
....., dean and chapter of, 87, 176, 410.
....., dean of, *see* Montague, James; Lake, Arthur.
....., diocese of, 150, 587, 642.
....., ..., collector of, 470, 611.
....., prebends of, 6, 30, 374.
....., Earl of, *see* Somerset, Edward.
Worcestershire, 181, 242, 260, 261, 267, 281, 298, 326, 342, 405, 423, 434, 450, 466, 559, 604, 609, 622, 629, 649, 650.
....., auditor of, 47.
....., grants of lands in, 162, 171, 321, 338, 372, 384.
....., high sheriff of, *see* Walsh, Sir Richard.
....., justices, sheriff, &c., of, 242, 253, 281, 283, 294, 298, 451.
....., ..., letters of, to Salisbury, 255, 521.
....., lands and places in, 17, 313, 331, 515, 528, 613, 631, 641, 656.
....., lieutenants of, 110, 369.
....., officers in, 353.

Digitized by Google

Worcestershire, recusants in, 146, 356, 413, 430, 529, 591, 593, 634.
....., residents in, 36, 157, 206, 223, 234, 243, 253, 279, 280, 346, 400, 517, 577, 611.
Works, office and officers of, 132, 145, 148, 163, 199, 312, 317, 404, 412, 464, 474, 492, 507, 512, 524, 534, 581, 586, 591, 619, 627, 630, 642, 655, 657.
Worksop, 463, 467, 552, 560.
Worley, Mary, 92, 95.
....., William, 530.
Worlington, William, 71.
Wormenhall, 606.
Wormleighton, 23.
Wormsworth, 334.
Worrall, Henry, 444, 519.
....., Leonard, 319.
....., Mrs., 319.
Worshall, 352.
Worthenbury, 121, 180.
Worthington, Dr. Thomas, President of Douay College, 38, 455.
....., William, 209.
....., Sir William, 524.
Wotherington, *see* Wodrington.
Wotton, Anthony, 472.
....., Edward Lord, 8, 221, 236, 280, 498, 562, 629.
....., ..., letters of, to Salisbury, 292, 460, 536, 547.
....., Sir Henry, Ambassador to Venice, 301, 547, 567, 583.
Wotton, 152, 356.
Wotton Bassett, 230.
Woxhall Ward, 408.
Wranford, Richard, 249.
Wrangle, 348.
Wray, John, 120.
....., Richard, 211, 546.
....., Thomas, (minister), 133.
....., Thomas, 406.
....., Sir William, 120.
....., William, 499.
Wren, Sir Charles, 461, 514, 549, 554.
....., Francis, 585.
Wrennowe, John, 640.
Wrexham, 221.
Wright, Christopher, of Ipswich, 289.
....., Christopher, 222, 240–248, 250, 255, 256, 269, 286.
....., Edmund, 630.
....., Henry, 99, 625.
....., ..., letters of, to Salisbury, 305, 625.
....., Henry, (of Bury St. Edmund's), 590.
....., John, 408.
....., John, (clerk of plate, &c.), 558, 561.
....., John, (traitor), 241, 243, 244, 246–248, 252, 255, 267–269, 438.
....., Mrs. John, 252.
Wright, Richard, 161, 427.
....., Richard, (paymaster of forces), 197, 217, 434.
....., Richard, (lime-burner), 480.
....., Richard, (packer), 179.
....., Richard, (harbinger, &c.), &c., 236 558, 561.
....., Richard, (member). 281.
....., Robert, (recusant), 572.
....., Robert, (packer), 179.
....., Robert, (servant), 355.
....., Sir Robert, 427.
....., Dr. Robert, 194.
....., William, 194.
....., Mr., 344.
Wrightington, Edward, 7, 152, 378.
Wrightson, Roger, 85.
Wriothesley (or Wrottesley), Sir George, 368, 597.
....., Henry, Earl of Southampton, 2, 23, 58, 89, 106, 175, 187, 203, 308, 354, 453, 527, 551.
....., ..., grants to, 8, 19, 34, 137, 162, 184, 344, 405, 515.
....., ..., letters of, to Salisbury, 233, 453, 458, 465, 524, 528, 548, 573.
Writt, Mr., 464.
Writtle, 23.
Wroth, Henry, 172, 453.
Wrothe, Sir Robert, 10, 78, 150, 285.
Wrott, Samuel, 289.
....., Mr., 289.
Wrottesley, *see* Wriothesley.
Wroughton, Mr., 454.
Wyatt, Henry, 122.
....., William, 293.
Wye, 320, 324.
Wyer, Thomas, 152.
Wyke Regis, 531, 656.
Wykes, George, 558.
Wyles, William, 265.
Wymondham, 296.
Wymondley, 24.
Wymondsold, William, 575.
Wynall, Thomas, 170.
Wyncott, Mr. (minister), 448.
Wynd, Sir Robert, 413.
Wyndam, Sir Henry, 322, 621.
Wynn, *see* Gwyn.
Wynne, Ellis, 567.
....., George, 522, 539.
....., Morgan, 218.
....., Mr., 126.
Wyntour, *see* Winter.
Wyrardisbury, 462.
Wyrley, William, Rouge croix, 106.
Wyse, William, 521.
Wysse, Robert, 170.
Wyvell, Marmaduke, 497.

Digitized by Google

Y.

Yale, 379, 439, 511.
Yardley, 420.
Yardley, ——, 308, 310.
....., John, 412.
Yarmouth, Great, Norfolk, 94, 358, 360, 450, 632, 637.
Yarmouth castle, Isle of Wight, 233, 524, 527, 528, 551.
Yarum, 572.
Yates, Thomas, 572.
Yaxley, 52, 73, 88.
Yaxley, Anne, 472.
....., Mary, 472.
....., John, 631, 632.
Yeamans, Thomas, 390.
Yearbury, John, 547, 570.
Yellietts, Sir Thomas, 371.
Yelverton, Sir Christopher, Justice of King's Bench, 378, 428.
....., Henry, 360, 594.
Yewart, William, 114, 474.
Yong, Captain, 216.
Yonge Grove, 547.
Yonglove, Robert, 644.
York, 3, 43, 53, 54, 78, 135, 148, 209, 250, 295, 299, 454, 507, 553, 559.
..... Castle, 137, 562, 642.
....., Council at, *see* North, Council of.
....., letters from, 250, 415, 531, 550, 551, 567, 590.
....., Lord Mayor, &c., of, 43, 56, 86, 117, 503.
....., Lord President of, *see* Sheffield, Lord.
....., manor house of St. Mary's at, 534, 541, 573.
....., Archbishop of, *see* Hutton, Matthew.
....., Archbishopric of, 33, 96, 106, 113, 197, 329, 459, 520, 555, 636.
....., Chancellor of, 505.
....., Consistorial court at, 555.
....., Dean and Chapter of, 503.
....., Duke of, *see* Charles, Prince.
York farm, 35, 98.
York house, 204, 230, 541.
York, Sir John, 572.
Yorke, Sir Edward, 239.
....., Richard, 252.
....., (priest,) 251.
Yorkfleet, 612.
Yorkshire, 87, 211, 238, 307, 310, 311, 312, 326, 450, 521, 543.
....., grants of lands, in, 7, 17, 22, 28, 31, 35, 47, 54, 64, 72, 98, 121, 124, 136, 147, 149, 152, 157, 162, 179, 196, 209, 277, 328, 334, 345, 353, 360, 365, 366, 384, 386, 402, 418, 419, 460, 529, 566, 643, 644.
....., lands and places in, 8, 16, 17, 21, 76, 102, 114, 115, 120, 123, 126, 129, 151, 154, 158, 159, 218, 222, 223, 304, 320, 331, 391, 407, 410, 420, 455, 462, 471, 502, 504, 511, 513, 516, 521, 523, 526, 612, 619, 646.
....., offices in, 60, 203, 327, 355.
....., receivers of, 4, 25, 29, 32, 56, 58, 78, 86, 91, 148, 300, 327, 418, 500.
....., recusants in, 222, 264, 294, 352, 375, 384, 389, 390, 394, 400, 401, 414, 442, 472, 529, 537, 572, 574, 591, 593, 613.
....., residents in, 103, 133, 137, 172, 241, 252, 427, 639, 643, 648.
....., West Riding of, 60, 371, 450, 519, 559.
Young, Charles, 164.
....., George, 320.
....., John, 164, 396.
....., Matthew, 252.
....., Peter, 166.
....., Richard, 421, 433, 461, 463.
....., William, 601.

Z.

Zanchius, Jeronymus, 226.
Zaynes, William, 595.
Zealand, 112, 118, 183.
Zechelius, 38.
Zinzan, *alias* Alexander, Henry, 389.
....., *alias* Alexander, Sir Robert, 145, 157, 389.
Zouch, Sir Edward, 510, 519.
....., Edward Lord, President of Wales, 3, 8, 11, 231, 329, 528, 530.
....., ..., grants to, 137, 142, 214, 220.
....., ..., letters of, to Cecil, 207, 209, 465, 501, 522, 624.
....., ..., letters to, *see* James I., letters of.
Zwingerius, John, 31.

Digitized by Google

ERRATA.

*** *Readers are particularly requested to correct the errata in their respective copies, as the Index answers only to copies thus corrected.*

Page 11, No. 106, *for* Sir John Egerton, *read* Sir Thomas.
„ 14, No. 6, *for* E. Marks, *read* C. Marks.
„ 19, Entry 9, *for* Sir Edward Anderson, *read* Sir Edmund.
„ 25, No. 78, *for* Sir Gilbert Dethick, *read* Sir William.
„ 37, No. 51, *for* Edward Leigh, *read* Sir Edward.
„ 46, No. 20, *for* Sir John Parry, *read* Sir Thomas.
„ 62, No. 55, *dele* the whole entry.
„ 63, No. 71, *for* coal, *read* coat.
„ 128, No. 89, *for* Copiter, *read* Coxiter, and *for* Bareward, *read* Hareward.
„ 131, Entry 3, *for* William Beech, *read* Beecher.
„ „ Entry 3 from bottom, *for* John Parker, *read* Packer.
„ 139, No. 127, *for* Rob. Wingfield, *read* Sir Robert.
„ 168, No. 22, *for* answers to arguments against it, *read* of the coinage of base (or copper) money.
„ 170, No. 38, *for* enter the King of Spain's service, *read* trade between Spain and its colonies, under sanction of the King of Spain.
„ 176, Last entry, *for* Floyd, *read* Lloyd.
„ 185, No. 41, *for* Herald, *read* King-at-arms.
„ „ No. 45, *add* relating more especially to his own travels and his mission to Spain.
„ 188, *dele* No. 27.
„ 191, Entry 1, *dele* Hen. Leigh.
„ 195, Entry 5 from bottom, *for* East Sulworth, *read* Lulworth.
„ 198, Entry 6 from bottom, and page 237, No. 106, *for* Sir Rob. Delavale, *read* Sir Roger.
„ 207, No. 40, *transfer* to page 304, March 26, 1606.
„ „ No. 41, *for* Earl of Dunbar, *read* Lord Hume.
„ 210, No. 67, *for* babes, *read* babe.
„ 223, No. 41, *for* [*See* July 24], *read* [*See* July 14.]
„ 224, No. 49, *for* Wm. Vaughan, *read* Walter.
„ 227, No. 69, *for* Buskerville, *read* Baskerville.
„ „ No. 70, *for* Alric, *read* Alice.
„ 228, No. 8, *for* Bancroft, *read* Vaughan.
„ 231, Entry 9, *for* Hackford, *read* Hinckford.
„ 233, No. 53, *for* to the same, *read* to Sir Thos. Lake.
„ 243, Entry 4 from bottom, *after* Skynner, *add* and then in possession of Mrs. Skynner, *alias* Bright.
„ 271, No. 43, *for* —— College, *read* [Christ's] College.
„ 285, No. 63, *from* Spiller, *dele* [Henry].
„ 287, No. 73, *for* Penrose, *read* Penvose.
„ 291, No. 111, and p. 297, No. 16, and entry 2, *for* Sir Edw. Baynham, *read* Sir Edmund.
„ 298, No. 31, *for* Bevis Bulmer, *read* Sir Bevis.
„ 304, Entry 6, *for* Greenway, *read* Gerard.
„ 307, No. 103, *dele* upon the death of Queen Elizabeth.
„ 316, No. 14, *for* Laurence Chaderton, *read* William.
„ 318, No. 48, *after* recusant, *add* [Thomas Poundes].
„ 328, No. 3, *for* 10,000*l*., *read* 4,000*l*.
„ 336, No. 74, *for* Edward Lord Sheffield, *read* Edmund.
„ 338, Entry 4, *for* Gilbert Lord Gerrard, *read* Gilbert [Thomas?]
„ „ No. 22, *for* Rob. Vernon, Ralph Weldon, and Rob. Bannister, *read* Sir Robert, Sir Ralph, and Sir Robert.
„ 339, No. 29, *for* the King, *read* the King of France.
„ 352, No. 91, *for* Same to the Same, *read* Salisbury to Sir Thos. Lake.

Digitized by Google

Page 356, Entry 8, *for* Napier, *read* Napper.
„ 360, Entry 3, *for* Richard Sheldon, *read* Ralph.
„ 362, Entry 5 from bottom, *for* Salisbury, *read* Dorset.
„ 363, Entry 5 from bottom, *for* Catchway, *read* Catchmay.
„ 368, No. 37, *for* Tobie Matthias *read* Matthew.
„ 369, Entry 9, *for* Fras. Woolley, *read* [Sir] Fras.
„ 375, Entry 2 from bottom, *for* England, *read* London.
„ 380, Entry 7, *for* fines and alienations, *read* fines on.
„ 391, Last entry, *after* receipt, *add* of the Exchequer.
„ 397, Entry 2, *for* Droeshont, *read* Droeshout.
„ 407, No. 48, *after* president, *add* [of Magdalen College].
„ 421, No. 7, *for* to the Same, *read* to Salisbury.
„ 424, No. 16, *for* Andrew Sinclair, *read* [Sir] Andrew.
„ 425, Entry 2 from bottom, *for* were, *read* were forfeited.
„ 427, No. 36, *for* 1,000*l*, *read* 11,000*l*.
„ 435, No. 80, *for* Edw. Hext, *read* [Sir] Edw.
„ 451, No. 52, *for* Poldenby, *read* Holdenby.
„ 458, No. 35, *for* stores, *read* stones.
„ 467, No. 66, *for* debts due in, *read* from.
„ 468, Entry 6, *after* to pay, *add* to persons nominated by the King.
„ 484, No. 2, *for* Coke, *read* Cope.
„ 491, Entry 5 from bottom, *for* Alice, *read* Avice.
„ 492, No. 76, *for* Dunn, *read* Donne.
„ 495, Last entry, *for* Sampford, *read* Samford.
„ 497, Margin, *dele* Sir Andrews.
„ 499, Entry 5, *for* Revenue, *read* [Customs].
„ 508, No. 11, *after* Salisbury, *add* and Sir Julius Cæsar.
„ 514, No. 68, *dele* Sir.
„ 522, Entry 3, *after* clerk keeper, *read* [clock-keeper?].
„ 525, No. 9, *for* Lord Rivers, *read* Sir George.
„ 527, Entry 6, *for* Marquis and others, *read* Marquis, treasurer, and Sir Henry Sackville, under treasurer of the Exchequer.
„ 539, No. 103, *for* the Same, *read* Salisbury.
„ 541, No. 4, *for* commission, *read* office as justice of assize.
„ 544, No. 46, *for* the Same, *read* Salisbury.
„ „ Margin, *dele* Stowe.
„ 547, No. 81, *for* gone to see, *read* gone to sea.
„ 552, No. 121, *for* the Same, *read* Salisbury.
„ 555, No. 146, *for* Sir Edm., *read* Sir Edward.
„ No. 3, *for* prebendary, *read* prebend.
„ „ Last entry, *for* Stewart, *read* Stuart.
„ 580, No. 5, *for* Merton, *read* Morton.
„ 588, Nos. 70, 71, Margin, *for* [Feb. 17], *read* [Feb. 14].
„ 592, No. 15, *for* Lord Burgh, *read* his brother at his father's.
„ 593, Entry 7, *for* Doncaster, *read* Doncastle.
„ 600, No. 93, *for* 158,061*l*. 16*s*. 8*d*., *read* 162,996*l*. 6*s*. 8*d*.
„ 607, Entry 4 from bottom, *for* Carew, *read* Carey.
„ 623, Nos. 16 and 22, and p. 625, No. 46, *for* Thomas, or Mr. Windebank, *read* Sir Thomas.
„ 626, No. 52, *for* Vans, *read* Vaus.
„ 628, Entry 6, *dele* Sir.
„ 628, No. 14, *dele* the whole Entry.
„ 635, No. 73, *after* Lieutenant, *add* Earl of Cumberland.

LONDON: 25
Printed by GEORGE E. EYRE and WILLIAM SPOTTISWOODE,
Printers to the Queen's most Excellent Majesty.
For Her Majesty's Stationery Office.

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

This book should be returned to the Library on or before the last date stamped below.

A fine is incurred by retaining it beyond the specified time.

Please return promptly.

APR 15'71 H

398265

CANCELLED

HAL USE

JAN 21 1976

Digitized by Google

Government Documents
3 2044 106 490 139

Digitized by Google